

# Morning Devotion

## Notes and Transcripts of Speeches Book Five

by Dr. Chung Sik Yong



October 21, 2021 - January 8, 2022

Heavenly Parent's Holy Community  
Family Federation for World Peace and Unification

*These are Dr. Michael Kiely's lightly edited personal notes with summaries.  
They are not word-for-word transcripts and may contain errors and omissions.*

## Table of Contents

Spreading the Word and Practicing True Love #76	<a href="#">1</a>
Tell People about True Parents #75	<a href="#">5</a>
Tell People about True Parents #74	<a href="#">6</a>
Tell People about True Parents #73	<a href="#">10</a>
Tell People About True Parents #72	<a href="#">15</a>
Tell People About True Parents #71	<a href="#">21</a>
Tell People About True Parents #70	<a href="#">25</a>
A Course of Life and Death Struggles #69	<a href="#">30</a>
A Course of Life and Death Struggles #68	<a href="#">35</a>
Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin Nim's Seonghwa #67	<a href="#">39</a>
Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin Nim's Seonghwa #66	<a href="#">44</a>
Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin nim's Seonghwa #65	<a href="#">49</a>
Indomitable Faith, Determination and Perseverance #64	<a href="#">54</a>
Indomitable Faith, Determination and Perseverance #63	<a href="#">58</a>
Holy Wedding and a New Resolution #62	<a href="#">63</a>
Holy Wedding and a New Resolution #61	<a href="#">67</a>
Meeting True Father #60	<a href="#">71</a>
Meeting True Father #59	<a href="#">75</a>
Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #58	<a href="#">80</a>
Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #57	<a href="#">84</a>
Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #56	<a href="#">88</a>
The Family Foundation to Send the Only Begotten Daughter #55	<a href="#">93</a>
The Family Foundation to Send the Only Begotten Daughter #54	<a href="#">97</a>
The Korean People and the Only Begotten Daughter #53	<a href="#">102</a>
The Korean People and the Only Begotten Daughter # 52	<a href="#">107</a>
True Mother and the Spirit-Led Churches #51	<a href="#">112</a>
True Mother and the Spirit-Led Churches #50	<a href="#">117</a>
Holy Birth and Family History #49	<a href="#">122</a>
Holy Birth and Family History #48	<a href="#">126</a>
True Parents Comforted the Heart of God and Emerged Triumphant #47	<a href="#">131</a>
The Lord of the Second Advent & True Father's Indemnity Course #46	<a href="#">136</a>
The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's Indemnity Course #45	<a href="#">140</a>
The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's Indemnity Course #44	<a href="#">147</a>
Jesus Should Form a Family #43	<a href="#">153</a>
God's Providence and Our Portion of Responsibility #42	<a href="#">158</a>
The Providence of Salvation and Jesus #41	<a href="#">163</a>
Fallen Humanity's Hope & Portion of Responsibility #40	<a href="#">168</a>
Cheon Il Guk Victory Celebration Commemorating the Events Marking the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon #39	<a href="#">174</a>
Grand Cheonbo Festival Celebrating the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind #38	<a href="#">179</a>
Special Thanksgiving Dinner Hosted by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and humankind #37	<a href="#">184</a>
Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #36	<a href="#">188</a>
Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #35	<a href="#">192</a>
Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #34	<a href="#">197</a>
Course Toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, With Unceasing Tears #33	<a href="#">201</a>
Course toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, with Unceasing Tears #32	<a href="#">206</a>
The Course Toward a Heavenly Unified World #31	<a href="#">211</a>
Heavenly Latin America Blooms Flowers of Hope #30	<a href="#">215</a>
Heavenly Latin America Blooms Flowers of Hope #29	<a href="#">219</a>
Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania #28	<a href="#">224</a>
Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania #27	<a href="#">229</a>

ii **Morning Devotion Notes & Transcripts - Dr. Chung Sik Yong**

Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #26	<a href="#">233</a>
Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #25	<a href="#">237</a>
Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #24	<a href="#">241</a>
Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #23	<a href="#">245</a>
Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #22	<a href="#">249</a>
Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #21	<a href="#">253</a>
New Hope for China #20	<a href="#">258</a>
New Hope for China #19	<a href="#">261</a>
The Land of Death Is the Land of Life, and the Land of Life Is the Heavenly Land #18	<a href="#">264</a>
The Land of Death Is the Land of Life, and the Land of Life Is the Heavenly Land - DP Intro 5 Principle Cause for the Inactivity of Religion - Lessons Learned through Noah's Family #17	<a href="#">269</a>
São Tomé and Príncipe, The Model for National Restoration - Sexual Immorality - Lessons Learned from Noah's Family #16	<a href="#">274</a>
São Tomé and Príncipe, Model for National Restoration - Sexual Immorality - Absolute Faith & Trials #15	<a href="#">280</a>
The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Sexual Immorality - Inheritance #14	<a href="#">285</a>
The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Sexual Immorality - Inheritance #13	<a href="#">290</a>
The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - DP Fall & Ignorance - Noah's Doves #12	<a href="#">294</a>
211105 The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Human Fall & Ignorance #11	<a href="#">300</a>
The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Human Fall & Ignorance #10	<a href="#">304</a>
The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Contradiction #9	<a href="#">309</a>
The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Contradiction #8	<a href="#">315</a>
211101 The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Contradiction #7	<a href="#">319</a>
The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Happiness #6	<a href="#">321</a>
The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Happiness #5	<a href="#">326</a>
Love and Service in South America - DP Intro - Abraham's 3 Pains #4	<a href="#">329</a>
Love and Service in South America - DP Intro #3	<a href="#">333</a>
The Mother Nation #2 -- DP Intro	<a href="#">336</a>
The Mother Nation #1; One-Year Anniversary of Morning Devotion with Dr. Yong	<a href="#">339</a>
The Mother Nation #372	<a href="#">340</a>
God's Embrace Ends All Tears #371	<a href="#">342</a>
The Bright Continent #370	<a href="#">345</a>
The Bright Continent #369	<a href="#">348</a>
God's Embrace Ends All Tears #368	<a href="#">350</a>

*Dr. Chung Shik Yong's deep dives into the words of the Rev. Dr. Sun Myung Moon and Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon and of the Bible are uncovering nuggets of truth and heart easily missed in normal Hoondok Hae reading. His heartfelt sharing is touching the hearts of thousands in North America and beyond. Apropos, the leader of the FFWPU West Africa region reports that over one thousand families in his region are listening to Dr. Yong's Morning Devotion daily.*

*These are Dr. Michael Kiely's lightly edited personal notes with summaries typed during Morning Devotion. They are not transcripts and may contain errors and omissions. Because recent speech notes are more complete, they appear in reverse order from the most recent to the earliest.*

*The slides and individual speeches are available at [yong.hoondok.com](http://yong.hoondok.com) in folders by date and event. The slides for 10/25/20 onward are available there, and notes from the speeches from 11/11/20 onward. Printable full PDF texts of this and previous volumes are also available for download (and distribution with attribution) below all the speeches on the site. In the PDF version, the page numbers in the Table of Contents are hyperlinks to the speech notes.*

## Spreading the Word and Practicing True Love #76

January 9, 2022: Did you attend the second Rally for Peace on the Korean Peninsula yesterday? I was so surprised. I expected the program to last more than three hours, but it finished within two hours. They are improving now. The rally had the theme of "one million prayers for peace." That becomes a vision. Thank you for your support. I was happy to see True Mother's healthy appearance and hear her precious words. The welcoming speech by former Vice President Mike Pence of the United States was very good, very internal content. I would like to thank again all those involved in the rally, including UPF chairman Michael Jenkins, his staff, Dr. Tom McDevitt of the Washington Times.

Today I'd like to talk about "Spreading the Word and practicing true love" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*You who joined the movement first should 100 percent convey the Word that explains God's situation and True Parents' heart to others. You have this responsibility to convey the Word. If you give someone who is eating a rotten fruit a fresh fruit, who will refuse it? You must give people of the world an opportunity to make a choice. That is your responsibility. You only live on the earth for a brief moment. It is not easy to live to 100 years. The reality is that we cannot go beyond 100 years old in good health. This is the same as a baby who spends ten months in the mother's womb. If the baby who has been in the womb for ten months decides not to come out, then the mother and the baby will die. We have to go to the spirit world. That is how God created it to be. We have to become people who are fit to go to that place that we all must go. This world was created to be a place where we can practice true love. Are you living like this for the sake of your family, tribe and nation? You must make a determination to live like this from now on. (2006.07.07, Sarajevo, Bosnia)*

*You must practice the Word in your daily life and*

*harvest the fruits. You have to start by conveying the Word to your relatives, siblings and people who are close to you, then change their lineage by them receiving the Blessing. If the fallen world is a wild olive tree then the blessed families are the true olive trees. You should not be the only ones to hold that title. You must multiply this. You must expand the movement to practice the word and be grateful every day to be living in an era when we can realize the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven, which is God and humankind's wish.*

*During the Universal Peace Federation rally to send people back to their hometowns, I saw many people prepared by God who accepted the Word and who determined to live according to the Word. There are people who are investing their lives to live up to the Word. That is why you have to do your best day and night to convey the Word. There are more blessed families here than people who have not been blessed. People who have received the Blessing should have children. You must have children and you must spread the Word as well. You cannot go to heaven with just your one blessed family. (2006.06.24, Riga, Latvia)*

In True Mother's speech yesterday, she told us to create many blessed families. However, the problem with our church is not that our members do not evangelize. The problem is that we don't manage our members well after they join.

So many come and many leave. The problem is our management and our follow up.

True Mother asked us to multiply, but at the same time we need to reflect on how to take care of our members and especially new guests. Otherwise, so many people come and (then) go back to their original place. This makes no sense.

Let's take a look at True Father's words about this.

### **The Reason the Church Can't Develop**

*<29-191> What is another cause of our church's failure to develop? It is not paying attention to our spiritual children until the end. Despite having to give more and more attention to those whom we witness to over time, we are only interested in them when witnessing, but become indifferent after they are witnessed. This is killing the spiritual children. This is killing. You have to give them attention at any time for at least three years. If you think that a person has become a member, you should invest more time here and make detailed plans to realize their internal desires.*

True Father asked, "What is the cause of our church's failure to develop?" He said that it was the failure to pay attention to new members until the end.

Despite having to give more and more attention to those whom we witness to over time, we are only interested in them when witnessing, but become indifferent after they are witnessed to.

Father said that you have to give them attention at any time for at least three years. Spiritual parents should always focus on the number three when raising spiritual children.

## 2 Morning Devotion Notes & Transcripts - Dr. Chung Sik Yong

The three months after witnessing to them is important, and the next step is how to raise them over a three-year period.

(We should) follow up afterwards and take care (of them). One of our lacking points is management (of spiritual children) after joining the church. What is the process of education? How can we take care of them? How can we relate to them? How can we build a heartistic relationship with them? This is a critical issue in our movement.

<29-191> *Just because someone becomes a member, you shouldn't stop putting in effort. You shouldn't say, "Now you study." It means to give attention for at least three years to people who have become members. When a member of one year and a member of two years try to go on a regular path for the Will, a member of two years digs deeper into more detail than a member of one year. They want to be enthusiastic in detail and participate in all fields. You have to take care of and raise those kinds of people.*

The reason why it is not possible to follow up after witnessing is that we see witnessing as a sense of duty or mission. (But) the reason for witnessing is to establish a relationship of love and heart with that person. I should have a parent's heart of taking responsibility for, protecting and nurturing the person I witness to forever.

This parental concept is very important in taking care of people. We know the mission: we need to witness. Many people try to witness. When we witness, it usually involves a mindset of mission or duty or responsibility. We don't engage much with our heart and love. That is our weak point. When you have heart and automatically try to relate with your guests, your spiritual children, heartistically, you can get more strength and power and you can take care of your spiritual children very well. If a mother just gives birth to a baby and does not take care for it, what will happen? One of the reasons we could not take care (of spiritual children) is that we have not grown up spiritually. The more mature you have become, the more you have the heart to take care of your spiritual children.

In my experience, in order to break through with three spiritual children, it is very hard. When I was in school, I was the school captain. All my classmates followed me. I witnessed to them one by one and brought them to the church. That was more than 50 or 60 people. Only one or two stayed; nearly all of them left. Witnessing is that difficult. However, when I broke through with three spiritual children, I became stable. Then breaking through with 5, 6, 12 was much easier. Breaking through with three spiritual children is not easy, but once you break through with three spiritual children and become stable and you take care of them continually and take ownership, that is important.

*So far, countless people have joined and left the Unification Church. At first, the Principle was introduced to them so they could be a church member, and when they came again, the members were indifferent to them. Members worked hard to witness, but once people were witnessed and*

*connected to the church, members would become indifferent. However, even if you can't do that, you have to take them around and teach them for three years. So if they are suspicious or in an environmentally difficult position, members should explain and have them understand through the Principle, and have them understand that formal development is like this through the Principle. Then they will feel that our Principle has a deep meaning and is great, tremendous, and wonderful.*

Nevertheless, because members don't give attention, new members lose all the environment where they can have such stimulating experiences. What impressed them when they first heard the Principle can't last long. This makes the same sense as having breakfast but being hungry again at lunchtime. What impressed them can't last long. That's why you have to continue to guide them. If you can't take responsibility, you have to set up someone else who is connected to a higher heartistic standard of raising that person until now and hand them over.

Even if fallen humans are inspired once, it is difficult for that (inspiration) to last more than three hours.

Even though you are moved by God's word, most of them forget after three hours.

As True Father said, even if I had breakfast, I get hungry again by lunchtime. Therefore, with continuous interest, you should always give them spiritual food, pray for them, and give and receive with them heartistically.

That is why I am determined to carry on with Morning Devotion, not just once a week or once a month. We need to carry on continuously. That is the best way to cultivate our heart continuously. Breakfast, lunch and dinner. After having breakfast, you are very happy, but sooner or later, when it becomes noon, you are hungry again. That is why for fallen human beings, it is easy to forget what I learned and what inspired me. That is why we need to keep on trying continuously. Then someday we can start to realize and gradually cultivate our heart.

That is why Father said, "Invest, invest and invest, and forget what you have invested and still you want to invest more." Through such unchanging investing, giving and sacrificing, then our spiritual children, our own children and our members will start to realize this(?). That's why God is eternal and unchanging. Once we start good things, keep going unchangingly. Keep going eternally. Anything that stops on the way, if your motivation has gone away, that is not connected to God's eternity. Evil is always changeable. When you initiate and stop on the way, then reinitiate and stop on the way, that is evil. My mindset and my attitude are more connected to evil. But a true man, once he has determined (to do something), keeps going no matter what. Even though it is raining or there is a typhoon or the weather is not good, it does not matter. Keep going. Then it becomes eternal and unchanging. The nature of goodness is unchanging, eternal and always keeps going. We might say

that a man is a good man who determines to do something and works very hard at it at first, then changes on the way. The nature of Satan is always changing like the weather.

Until when do I have to follow up with the person I have witnessed to? I have to continue to give attention and love them until they have three spiritual children themselves.

Fully take ownership until they know how to take care of their own spiritual children.

In my case, I still have a relationship with my spiritual children with the thinking that once I witness to them, I always remind myself that I have to be responsible for them forever; I want to protect them forever. No matter what, I want to nurture them forever. Even though I can't do it, ... (I want to?) do it like that. I can't reach that standard, but my motivation and my goal is like that. Since I am responsible for America and American members, no matter what, I need to be responsible for North American brothers and sisters on behalf of True Father, even though I can't do it. At least my will should be like that. No matter what, I need to protect North American members and nurture them and give them spiritual food on behalf of True Parents, even though I can't do much. This is my goal, my reason, my determination.

... attention and love. Just as God protects and loves me forever, I should protect and love and give continuous attention to my spiritual children with that same heart. When we have this mindset, learning from True Parents, we can really try to achieve the goals that our True Mother requests.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation** **9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

Let's read again the EDP content.

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content about give-and-take action, let's study Father's word in detail.

Recently I have continuously talked about give-and-take action. It is very important. Anyway we need to go with Morning Devotion for seven years, so I would like to share as much as I can when I learn from True Father's word.

### **Giving Standard of Heaven**

<44-31> *Who must give first? We must give first. Who must we help? We must help Korea and the world. Is helping easy? It is hard. Did I say the person who gives will be blessed or punished? Blessed. Will the person who gives be blessed more or less than the person who receives? Blessed more. That person will be blessed more. Therefore if you give well, it is natural you will receive well. But if you give half, you will not always receive. It becomes like this. If you give one third, it feels like receiving leftovers and will inflict discontent. Then, it is better not to give. Do you understand?*

<44-31> *Consequently you must give with a heart of over two thirds. However, if you say, 'yesterday I gave this much so I should receive that much in return. You reap what you sow, thus because I gave this much next time I will take ten times as much', then did you give well? People who do this will go to ruin. That is a merchant. Such a person is not a parent. Give two thirds and forget that you have given. People who give and remember everything they gave cannot receive lots of blessing. Do you understand?*

*Accordingly, people who help others and forget it receive a lot of blessing. People who think 'I gave help, so I will be repaid' will not be blessed, no matter how long they wait. Do you understand? Those who don't think of giving and only want to receive are all Satan.*

Heaven's standard of giving is to invest more than two-thirds of what you have. Therefore, it is said that if you give with a merchant's heart of expecting to receive interest, that will be ruined. It is to give two-thirds and forget. That is a parent's heart.

And when it comes to who God blesses, He gives blessings to those who help others and quickly forget. If you give and remember, no matter how long you wait, blessings will not come. True Father says that those who have no heart of giving and just want to receive are all Satan in the eyes of Heaven.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: What Kind of Han Do I Bear and Live With?**

It is difficult to explain the meaning of Han. It is not resentment. We can say "bitter heart" and "sorrowful heart" but not just that. It also means "unfulfilled wish" which one could not reach yet. That is why he has han.

1. Jesus was abandoned by his family, rejected by the church, and even rejected by the Israelites, who were the chosen people. They called him Beelzebub and drove him out. Jesus, who came with expectations for the chosen people, could not lay the foundation for heaven due to their faithlessness. So Jesus, the substance of love, went to the very bottom and began to search for the poor and the forsaken. Like God, he went to search in the world of the outcast and showed love and compassion. He went to those who needed You, embraced them, and performed signs and miracles. Judaism persecuted Jesus, but Jesus did what the Jewish leaders could not do and loved them.

2. There is no law in the world that lets you persecute those who are less than you. Persecution is the incompetent side persecuting the competent. Although Jesus lost his family and denomination, he had to establish a church among the masses and take hold of a foundation, and from there, establish a family. But even his disciples doubted him, so he had no place to stand. Jesus' disciples had to attend Jesus and establish Heaven's authority on this earth, but they did not know his heart and when Jesus carried the cross, they all fled.

3. The reason Jesus was crucified was also the cause of

## 4 Morning Devotion Notes & Transcripts - Dr. Chung Sik Yong

the disciples. Of course, if Mary and Joseph had served Jesus as the Son of God and gone further and Mary's relatives had become one with Jesus, there would have been a way for divine Jewish people to become the center of the Jewish church and connect him with the chief priests. However, when you see that Jesus took the three disciples to the Garden of Gethsemane and prayed to be freed from the cross, it is clear that he had lingering attachments for the three disciples and went up to the Garden of Gethsemane to offer a prayer of negotiation.

4. In order for Jesus to settle on this earth, the foundation of faith and the foundation of substance centered on Jesus had to be established. We can learn from this that not only Jesus, but all believers, if they do not have spiritual children in their life of faith, their spiritual growth will not be settled and they will wander.

Your life of faith begins from some foundation. What kind of foundation do you need? You need a foundation of a minimum of three spiritual children. In your life of faith, even though you have been in the church 5 or 10 or 20 years, if you don't have spiritual children, your spirituality is not so stable. You are hanging around, walking (?working?) here and there. You never settle.

You see Jesus. Those who were prepared by God all left. Stability is very important. In order to settle our spirituality, you need not just a foundation of faith. The foundation of faith is the relationship between God and me. That is a vertical alignment. The vertical relationship cannot multiply. It is just God and me. God trusts me, and I respect God. I have the vertical alignment which is the foundation of faith. In order to multiply, I need the foundation of substance. Then the vertical alignment becomes stable. Without an earthly foundation, how can it become stable? That's why you need the foundation of substance. You need to have three spiritual children minimum. That is a beginning.

Recently True Mother, True Parents, emphasized fulfilling heavenly tribal messiahship centering on 430 couples. But without a breakthrough with three spiritual children, it is impossible to accomplish heavenly tribal messiahship. Even though you witness to three or four or five people, what kind of relationship do you have with your spiritual children? You need to have an inseparable and heartistic relationship with your spiritual children. When you settle such a foundation, which is the foundation of substance, you can raise your own (physical) children very well. Your foundation of substance directly connects to your physical children. You need to raise Cain's side first. Then based on that foundation after starting family, you have the qualification to raise your children. But we must raise the Cain-side first. Based on that result, we can raise our own children. That is the order of restoration.

This is not just about witnessing to one or two or 12 (people). I am talking about 12 or 40 or 60 who really respect you and follow you. They can even die for you. You need this

kind of heartistic relationship with your three spiritual children. This is important to stabilize our life of faith.

Even though Jesus witnessed to so many people... Father said if Jesus had focused more on education for the disciples, maybe the situation would have been better.

How do you light a fire in order to create the foundation of faith and foundation of substance in order to multiply membership?

If you bear God's han, a fire will be lit. Even if you bear God's Han, Jesus' Han and True Parents' Han but cannot light a fire on earth, if the spirit world works, a fire is lit.

5. To say that a person's faith is alive or dead means what kind of Han and lamentation he bears and lives with. It becomes a problem when Han based on your own circumstances causes life to become exhausting and spirit body dies away, but if we bear God's Han and True Parents' Han, it becomes a driving force to advance relentlessly without becoming exhausted under any circumstances, and our spiritual body will live forever.

This is True Father's secret, how he gets energy all the time without giving up even though he is so tired and exhausted. How does he get back his energy so quickly? Do you know his secret? True Mother's secret? They inherited Heavenly Father's han. Heavenly Father's han became True Parents' han, the same han. God has a sorrowful, bitter heart with a sorrowful wish. "How can I restore my children?" That is God's han. True Father inherited that han from God and from Jesus. Jesus cried and cried because he came as the messiah, God's only begotten son, but could not start his family, could not establish an ideal family, and passed away. That is why Jesus carried on his han. His sorrowful, bitter heart and wish, if he completes(?) that han, how was the root(?)? True Father and True Mother inherited that han from Jesus. That is a top secret. If we inherit God's, Jesus', True Parents' and our central figure's han, then finally we are the one who accomplishes. That is the way to release God's, Jesus', True Parents' and all central figures' han. That is why those who have han cannot sleep until they accomplish the goal. That is because Father's han is my han; True Parents' is my han. (Then) there is no gap at all between True Parents and ourself. It is amazing how True Father can keep going, even in prison, in ... life whatever, even going to the ocean. Even in a very comfortable place, he never forgets God's han, Jesus' han. "I am the one who (must) release their han. I am the one who comforts God's han and Jesus' han.

6. When the disciples of Jesus saw the signs and miracles that Jesus performed, they were persecuted together with the Lord, but they did not know much about his circumstances full of Han. Then where is Han inherited? It is inherited in place of persecution and injustice where you think of God's sorrow and how to overcome it.

When you receive a lot of persecution, sometimes injustice, somebody insults you and persecutes you, ... do not accept it as your own persecution but (remember that) God is

the one who received such persecution and injustice. Many people insult God, insult Jesus. You think about Jesus' han and God's han. During that moment, you are the one who can inherit God's han and Jesus' han.

What are we worried about today? What are you busy with? What are you sad about? We must live with God's Han, Jesus' Han, and True Parents' Han. This becomes the element of eternal life, and this life is a life (in which) Heaven can always be with us.

7. Today, we have clearly seen the True Parents living with God's Han deep in their hearts. True Parents live with God's Han deep in their heart that even when they are tired or sleeping, just by thinking about God's Han, sleepiness and fatigue instantly go away. Therefore, those who know God's circumstances and heart must live with their Han pierced in their hearts. Those who are sunk deep into Han experience God's injustice when they see people coming and going or see other people's pitiful things, and because they think that God's Han is there, they cannot carelessly judge people. When we see those who do not yet know God and True Parents, we will experience God's Han of seeing them and feeling sorry.

8. The disciples who kept the Passover, may have known about the bread and wine only through the meal gathering, but they could not understand the Lord's grim words. If they were people deep in Han, they would have understood his words deep with Han. Depending on the person's worries and concerns, the ears and eyes will change. Are we really obsessed with the word? I have to live when I am constantly aware of how much I know and live God's will.

Today my keywords are what? How to inherit God's han and Jesus han. How can we have True Parents' han as my own han. When he is sad, I have the same kind of feeling, a sorrowful heart. We call such a child a filial son or daughter. There is a large gap between True Parents and myself in terms of heart.

True Mother has han. How can we release her han? When we substantially establish God's Cheon il guk on earth. This is the only way to release True Mother's han. True Mother now carries God's han, Jesus' han, all central figures' han and all humankind's han. She is the one who wants to release that han and create God's Cheon il guk on the earth. Let's unite with Mother. Let's pray for Mother's wishes. Let's inherit True Mother's han and (have it become) our han and work together with True Mother. This is a shortcut (to establish) God's providence -- through uniting with True Mother. ♦

(Response to sharing) In the beginning it is not easy to break through in witnessing, but for me, witnessing is my hobby, so joyful, so grateful -- because I can build up a heartistic relationship with somebody. Through that heartistic relationship, we keep on going and communicate with each other and take care of each other. It is really beautiful. Don't do it (out of a sense of) duty or responsibility or mission.

Then you will stop on the way. You need to do it with your heart and love.

## Tell People about True Parents #75

January 8, 2022: Today is the end of The 11th 40 day Morning Devotion Jeongseong Condition. Today is also the 440th day since we started Morning Devotion. I sincerely thank all of you for your great support and encouragement during this time.

Today I'd like to talk again about "Tell people about True Parents" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Truly, our Heavenly Parent, who has worked until now for the providential history of restoration through indemnity, has been lonely. God, who has to be the omniscient and omnipotent king of kings, has been lonely. Why is that? Can there be a king without citizens? You must liberate your ancestors in the spirit world. True Father said to liberate 420 (430) generations of your ancestors. The spirit world has formed during the long, long period of 6,000 years since the Fall, as indicated in the Bible. Your ancestors there have no connection to God. They do not know God's Will.*

*Now that you have received the Blessing from True Parents, you must liberate and bless your ancestors and help them change into good spirits. You and all tribal messiahs must take on this responsibility today. Therefore, you must expand the environment of the spiritual world. This means that our Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' people must increase. By fulfilling your responsibility, you who are on earth will be able to carry out Father's providential work more enthusiastically around the world. Seven billion people do not know True Parents' or God's Will. We must open the way of life, the way of hope for them. (2015.05.30, International Peace Education Center, Las Vegas)*

Our True Parents emphasize that we should hold the ancestor liberation and blessing ceremonies. Why should we do it? What is the purpose of liberating and blessing our ancestors? We already know that, but let's remind ourselves again.

### The Ceremony of Ancestor's Liberation and Blessing and Merit of the Age

1. We can receive more benefit and merit of the age (which) can be increased through the ceremony of ancestor's liberation and Blessing.

> Therefore, you should make your ancestors absolute spirits.

No one else has this liberation and blessing ceremony. It is incredible! All ancestors can participate in the liberation and blessing ceremonies. All of a sudden they can "jump up" to the kingdom of heaven. This is the meaning of the (ancestor) blessing.

When I worked closely with Heungmo nim when she came to Thailand and the Philippines, she really had a headache to "settle down" whenever we held ancestor

## 6 Morning Devotion Notes & Transcripts - Dr. Chung Sik Yong

liberation ceremonies because some of our ancestors have many wives, in some cases many husbands. They need to choose only one. That is why for their whole life they need to arrange for that: who can be their eternal spouse. Someone in the hell of hells; most of them are in hell; most of them are in a low level of the spiritual world. However, through the ancestor liberation and blessing ceremony, all of a sudden they can jump up to the completion stage. That is why our ancestors are dancing and singing and crying -- all kinds of things are happening over there.

Heungmo nim told me, "You do not know actually what is going on through the ancestor liberation and blessing ceremonies."

So, we need to make our ancestors absolute spirits.

2. You can make a shortcut in your indemnity course through saving (Blessing) and liberating your evil ancestors.

Many ancestors are very evil, but through ancestor liberation and blessing ceremonies, everyone without exception can become absolute spirits.

3. Our ancestors can become citizens of Cheon il guk and participate in the Cheon il guk providence together. When we do heavenly tribal messiahship and liberate our ancestors and bless them, they all come down to help us fulfill our heavenly tribal messiahship.

4. Our ancestors can increase the merit through inheriting True Parents' victorious foundation (heavenly tribal messiahship).

5. Our ancestors can receive the heavenly fortune of the era of Cheon il guk when they unite with True Mother on the earth as well.

That's why this ancestor liberation is really important. In order to register in the Cheonbo Won, vertically you need to liberate your ancestors and they need to receive the blessing. Horizontally you need to do heavenly tribal messiahship centering on 430 couples. That is why True Mother again and again reminds us to liberate and bless our ancestors.

### **Tell People about True Parents #74**

January 7, 2022: (Response to sharing) True Father said where there is love, when you love someone, he or she is always with you. I think he is helping you and helping us. His name is Star; on the earth he was a star, and in the spiritual world I think he will be a great star. I think he will help us; let's work together.♦

I was inspired to hear Osmarina's beautiful testimony. I love Gilbert so much, too. (I wish) I could have worked more closely with him. Just a short time. But I understand that his passion, his enthusiasm, is stronger than (that of) anyone else. I think he is listening to Morning Devotion. I think he will witness to many in the spiritual world and ask them to join and help our Morning Devotion.

Today I'd like to talk again about "Tell people about True Parents" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Families who have received the marriage Blessing probably have children. There is no parent who would say, "I gave birth to this child so he will grow on his own." Unificationist parents who have received the Blessing and non-unificationist parents alike want their children to become better than they are. You are people who have been educated with in Divine Principle. True Father worked hard all his life up until he passed away to educate you and raise you up as true people. This means that you owe a lot to True Parents and to God. If the first generation of the Unification movement is to fulfill their responsibility completely and if you are to make Heavenly Parent's dream come true by following True Father's word, then you should not just be content with receiving the Blessing yourselves but you must also guide all seven billion people of the world to receive the marriage Blessing.*

*When you think about your surroundings and your tribe, race, nation and world, you who have received the Blessing should have created the environment to welcome the day that Heavenly Parent longed for. For decades, you grew up receiving True Parents' fundamental heart. Therefore, you have to live a life that can repay this to Heaven. You have to complete your mission as tribal messiahs. You should have created this environment already. If you had done this, everyone in your hometown would already know the flow of providential history. (2013.05.02, Cheon Hwa Gung)*

True Mother has repeatedly asked us to complete our mission as a tribal messiah. She also spoke about the environment. Through completing our mission as a tribal messiah, that is creating the environment to restore one nation, one sovereignty, one people, which is Cheon il guk. Father said without completing our mission as a tribal messiah, there is no way to establish God's substantial Cheon il guk. The main purpose of heavenly tribal messiahship is what? To establish God's substantial Cheon il guk on the earth.

*The people of today need to be different. You have met the True Parents. You have received the marriage Blessing from True Parents. You are no longer wild olive trees but true olive trees. This means that you are now in a position that has no relation to the Fall. Is it okay for only you to be in such a position? Heavenly Parent's wish and True Parents' wish is to bless all seven billion people of the world as Heavenly Parent's children. If they know of the truth, what will happen to today's people? They will become one. If that happens, the unified world, heaven on earth, will automatically be achieved. However, you who have received the Blessing, pastors who have received the calling first, you have a responsibility. True Parents cannot fulfill this responsibility for you. You need to do it. True Parents have shown you, practiced it and prepared a foundation of victory. Thus, you only need to fulfill your responsibility by following*

*us exactly. Do you understand? I am saying that you must not stop because one family is blessed.*

Let's learn from True Parents their spirit, their concept of salvation. Our True Parents concept of salvation is the same as God's concept of salvation, namely, total salvation. True Mother always talks about 7.8 billion people. She is always thinking about the entire cosmos and all of humankind. She says that while we need to fulfill our own portion of responsibility as a tribal messiah, that is not enough. We need to think that many people do not know True Parents and do not know God's will. That's why we continuously need to convey and deliver our True Parents' message to everyone so that they will get to know who True Parents are and the meaning of the Blessing. I love God's concept of salvation, that is Total Salvation, nobody missing; that is, one family under God. When we treat all humankind, each human being, as God's sons and daughters, we need to have a clear concept of total salvation -- not only me, not only my family, not only my relatives. We need to think they are children of God, my own brothers and sisters.

*Educating people will help overcome natural disasters and all the things that are happening around the world. Whether I am in Korea, Japan or America, I ask members to unite and educate others so that these problems can be resolved. This is fulfilling one's responsibility as a tribal messiah. You need to tell others. There must be no one who does not know, especially since they are living at the same time as True Parents. By doing this you will live freely in the eternal world. Our life as blessed families is the greatest blessing in all of the 6,000-year history of fallen human beings. You must not keep it to yourselves. There is a future for us, and for those of the second and third generations. Depending on how you expand your environment, your descendants can be freer. Isn't it the parents' heart to hope that their children will live a better life than they have? Hence, for the sake of your loving children, you must fulfill your responsibilities before you go to the next world. (2015.12.12, International Peace Education Center, Las Vegas)*

Recently True Mother has examined the importance of heavenly tribal messiahship. Let's look at True Father's words about the tribal Messiah more.

### **The Reason Why We Must Find a Nation**

*"No matter how fortunate one is, if one's family's fate lies in the bad side then he is to be pulled into it. No matter how fortunate a family is, if the tribe's fate lies in a situation that is being chased, then the family is to be driven into it. Furthermore, no matter how one tribe is fortunate, if the nation's fate is unstable, then the tribe's fate is also driven to be unstable. No matter how a nation is fortunate, if the world that the nation belongs to is unfortunate, then the nation is also swept away by the misfortune." <19-300>*

"Then what will remain at the final moment? At the very moment when the fate of a family, a tribe and a people is

passing through, you must at once restore the fate of an individual through the restoration of one nation. We must find a family after finding an individual, a tribe after finding a family, a race after finding a tribe and a nation after finding a race."

True Father said that in the last days, heavenly fortune is connected from the individual to the world level at the same time, so in restoration, it is necessary to set up a strategy to restore everyone from the individual to the world all at once.

We should make the most of the global Internet system, which is today's modern convenience, to inform mankind of True Parents and make sure that all people receive the Blessing. Just as the spirit world has no time and space constraints, this earth has become such a world.

This earthly world where we live is now facing an era where we go beyond time and space and experience that humankind is one family.

Therefore, as True Father said, in the face of an amazing era where everything from individuals to countries and the world can be restored at the same time, we must make operations and plans suitable for this era.

As True Mother said, everything has entered the one-second era.

Therefore, even Satan, who has dominated the whole world so far, faces an amazing time of heavenly fortune where everything Satan had been in charge of can be restored if Heaven properly establishes strategies and tactics.

Therefore, we should go beyond the thinking that God's restoration will take a lot of time again as in the past.

Now it is a different time. That is why True Parents are speaking of "Era Ones(?Once?)." We can see a global Internet system; everywhere we can connect to each other. We can meet anyone within one second. This is an amazing modern technical era.

In fulfilling the Heavenly Tribal Messiah mission and educating members, we must actively devise ways to utilize Online Holy Communities.

We need to maximize our use of the modern technical system, and in this way we can fulfill our heavenly tribal messiah mission.

### **The Nation Comes through the HTM**

*<118-161> Is there any nation in Unification Movement? As of now, we only do own the realm of the HTM. From now on then, let's just invest these Tribal Messiahs for the nation. So what is it? It is the campaign of 'Home Church' and the campaign of letting 430 couples blessed. There must be everywhere for this. Hereby in many places where the tribal messiah are formed can be automatically connected into one nation. I'm telling you, this will be done in any country so that the nation comes. Therefore, centering on this, globalization would appear.*

The (restoration of the) nation comes through the heavenly tribal messiahship. This is important guidance.

## 8 Morning Devotion Notes & Transcripts - Dr. Chung Sik Yong

What we need to know for sure is that expansion of the Heavenly Tribal Messiah movement is aimed at restoring the country. It's the best strategy and means to go further and restore the world.

That's why without exception we need to fulfill the heavenly tribal messiah mission and need to ask (other) people to fulfill it. Our portion of responsibility is really amazing!

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

This is some of the most powerful content in the Divine Principle. So let's study how to apply give-and-take action in our daily life. Let's study again the EDP content.

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word in detail.

### **God Wants to Give Infinitely**

<36-77> *How great is the pain of God who wants to give infinitely but is unable to as He watches human beings live in the evil world today? God feels regret for being unable to give more even after preparing a good position. How mortifying it is that there isn't a person who can receive everything God wants to give. Is a widower or bachelor happy? Even if he conquers a country or the whole world, if he is alone, is he a happy person, or is he an unfortunate person? Which is it? A person who cannot love cannot become a happy person. A happy person is one who can give and take love eternally centered on God. Such a person is engulfed in love even after death.*

True Father said to think about how great is the pain of God, who wants to give love indefinitely but is unable to because He is limited by the fallen world.

If God intervened directly with human beings in the fallen realm, Satan definitely would accuse him. Even though God has the heart to give and wants to help each human being, Satan would accuse him. When each human being fulfills his portion of responsibility and makes good conditions, only then can God help him and have give and take with him. He is very limited.

No matter how much He wants to give even after preparing a good position, God does not have a person bearing the standard of relating with His heart who can receive it. How bitter does God feel?

Are widowers or bachelors happy? Even if you have an entire country and the world, are you happy or unhappy if you are single and living alone?

If you are alone, it doesn't make any sense because love only comes from the object partner. That is why those who do

not marry never settle in the spiritual world. Why? There is no object partner. Anyone who goes to the spiritual world without a proper marriage just hangs around and becomes a ghost. Most ghosts are bachelors with no spouse. Even though people may not know True Parents and the Divine Principle, it is still better to marry and be a couple and have some experience with a spouse, with parents, with a friend, with an object partner. If you don't have that connection(?) and just go to the spiritual world, you will be most miserable. Why? That kind of person does not fit in the system of the kingdom of heaven. The kingdom of heaven is the pair system. No pair? Alone? Bachelor?... They don't fit the universal principle.

A person who wants to love but has no object to love is the most unhappy person. A happy person is a person with an object with whom to have give and take forever with God as the center.

That's why I would like to encourage you before you go to spiritual world, to settle your relationship with your spouse. This is very important. If someone is a widower or widow, they need to settle down through Cheongpyeong before going to the spiritual world. Once you pass away, have left the earthly world and have no physical body, that is not a simple job. That is why while you are on earth, you need to settle very clearly.

When Heung Jin Nim passed away, immediately True Father found his spouse, Hoon Sook Nim. He blessed all the sages ... and arranged for their children (to be blessed) because Father knows the structure of the kingdom of heaven centered on the four position foundation. This is a universal principle. Nobody can avoid the structure of the kingdom of heaven.

<36-77> *If there is a person who can cry the most tears for you, and establish a complete bond of companionship, such a person is God. Dying inside of such a God's bosom would be the greatest happiness. Isn't it so everyone? The women who are here, isn't it so? They say there are no regrets when dying in the bosom of one's beloved. It is the same. When looking at this, what is the path the Unification Church must go? You must become people who feel ashamed even after sacrificing yourself. Occasionally there are people who say they have come to ruin after joining the Unification Church but they are all people who lived for themselves.*

*There are people who say 'I came to ruin because of the Unification Church! I devoted the flower of my youth but wasn't even able to receive the blessing! Now I'm 50.' There are people who tell me 'I became like this but why do you ignore me? Why don't you bless me?' Who do those people live for? Do they live for the country or for the world? They lived for themselves. Therefore, as a person who takes responsibility for the public, when I hear this should I say 'Is that so? I should really consider your circumstance' or should I not take on such people?*

The world of Heavenly law is a life of always thinking

of and serving others first. And they don't expect a return. If you expect something back, it's always easy to put yourself first.

This is because those who assert themselves did not know the essence of a life of faith and the Principle until now.

This is important guidance.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: God's Circumstance and His Heart of Han (Bitter Heart)**

1. We came to know that God, who came to carry Han after losing Heaven and Earth and His children due to the faithlessness of the first family of Adam and took responsibility over the Fall without being able to reveal His Han and even thought that He alone had to shoulder the Han of human beings, is the Heavenly Parent. God, you bear unspeakable pain and sorrow because of the Fall of man, but you could not speak of your own situation because there is no child who can take responsibility for your suffering, Han, and sorrow.

After Adam and Eve fell, Heavenly Father had to settle. Even though Adam and Eve made a mistake and God had so much regret . . . , he thought, "I am the creator. I am the parent of Adam and Eve, no matter what. I have to be responsible for them." That was God's heart. Even though Adam and Eve made a mistake, God as the parent had to be responsible for Adam and Eve's fall. When Heavenly Father looks at the situation of Adam and Eve's descendants from generation to generation continuously creating all kinds of problems, Heavenly Father could not find anyone to reveal his han, his sorrowful heart. When Adam and Eve fell, they went to hell and became servants of servants. Their level of heart is very low. God is just pleading (?beating/waiting?) to raise them up. Day and night he only focused on that.

Can you imagine the last 6,000 years he could not find anyone with whom to have give and take and could not reveal his internal heart. "My heart was like that. Before creating Adam and Eve, how excited I was! Since they fell, do you know how broken my heart is?" He could not reveal his heart and emotion at all. He was just hiding and hiding -- not only for one or ten years. According to the Bible record it was 6,000 years. More. For 6,000, 10,000, 20,000 -- I do not know how many years -- he could not reveal his heart. He tried to be responsible for each fallen . . . mistake. He was busy and busy -- no time to show his heart(?).

When True Father came to the earth and met God, he came to know Heavenly Father's miserable situation. He was the first one to notice and recognize and feel God's sorrow. For the first time God met his object partner who understood his situation. Then they hugged each other and cried and cried. How many days, how many months -- Father's entire life was trying to release Heavenly Father's han. That is why our True Father is so precious! Heavenly God can not forget True Father. True Father was the first object partner to have give and take with God. It was the first time God revealed his

heart.

According to Father's experience, when he discovered God's miserable situation, do you know God's response? In the beginning God did not want to reveal his inner suffering sorrowful situation. He still tried to hide and not show (his situation) to True Father. Then Father cried some more. God as a parent does not want to show his feeling, his emotion, his suffering, his hardship because he does not want to hurt any human being.

We have to become that kind of object partner. Can God come to me to share his heart? "My heart is like that, my child." We have not reached that level yet. God bears unspeakable pain and sorrow because of the fall of man, "but you could not speak about your situation because there is no child who can take responsibility for your suffering heart and sorrow."

"We can guess that you are the Heavenly Parent, who had to take the lead, bearing only the pitiful situations of human beings while being unable to show Your many situations of Han as You walked on the course of restoration through hardship in search of the people of restoration. "

2. In the course of faith, of learning about the Principle, even though there are many sufferings, pain and hardships, the reason we cannot say that it is difficult or hard to bear is because we know God's han and sorrow. We will come to realize that we were unable to become individuals who could liberate God, who walked on the path of blood, sweat and tears for the sake of human restoration. Rather, we have made Him carry the cross.

How many of our blessed families can release God's heart and han, his sorrow? We are in the opposite situation: We are the ones who made him carry the cross. We need to really grow up and cultivate our hearts and become mature and become filial sons and daughters and truly relieve his han and his sorrow. Then we really can become his filial sons and daughters.

3. We knew the word of God, but the Word of God did not become life in us. Also, although we temporarily tasted the power of the Word through True Parents' words, we did not inherit True Parents' victorious authority to subjugate enemies through the reconciliation of Cain and Abel. As a result, we cannot deny that we cannot realize God's Will on this earth and have no choice but to remain before God and True Parents as the substantial Han. We struggle to live according to the Will and call God our Parent, but we must seriously reflect on whether or not we became substantial Han that is actually causing God to carry a heavy cross.

4. The more we know God's will, heart, circumstances, wishes, and sorrows, and the more we know about True Parents' course of indemnity and hard work, the more we realize that only our responsibility remains. We will come to realize that wherever we are, we must have the life of the Word in us and become entities that shine light in front of the dark world. However, we come to admit that we are still

pitiful entities that cannot burn wood, but only give off smoke because there is an element of disbelief that blocks the light. Even starting from now, we should return to the world of the heart of the early days and hope to become the ones who can rekindle the fire of the Word in our hearts.

Do you know how much True Father is aware(?)? Since Adam and Eve fell until now, according to the Bible, was 6,000 years. In one generation Father paid the price, paid the entire (burden of) indemnity from the individual level to the family level, from the family level to the tribal level, from the tribal level to the people and nation and world and cosmos until God's level. Within one generation Father paid all the prices, the whole of indemnity. In order to pay that ultimate level of indemnity, Father could not rest. His entire life was suffering and suffering, prison to prison. He said, "I could not relax." He went to the ocean and fought with rough waves. He thinks the ocean is (like) the fallen world and catching fish is like saving each one of humankind.

During his entire life how much he taught us day and night, pouring out from early morning, sometimes 20 hours of hoondokhae. We have never seen that kind of teacher, that kind of parent, that kind of human being. Our True Father is a great example. He paid the whole price. We received the Blessing. Based on that, True Mother could proclaim the era of Cheon il guk. Even though he was God's only begotten son, he could not fulfill his job. How much we are indebted to True Father! We cannot pay it back. Even though we borrow one thousand times, we cannot pay back True Parents. Father and Mother are amazing people.

If we know the value of True Parents, how can we betray them? How can we go our own way. Very simple. We need to be the ones who really become mature and grow up and understand the heart of True Parents and God. We should become filial sons and daughters and release God's and True Parents' han. Our life is very short; who can live more than 100 years? Most of us die before that. We wear our physical body on the earth. This is the most precious time. Now we live with True Parents; one year is like 1,000 years. (Time is) that valuable! We need to work harder -- like True Father and True Mother. Day and night, even though we are immature guys, our goal is how to release God's han, how to release True Parents' han. That is our job.

5. It is a truth that Jesus came to kindle a fire on this earth, but in the end, the lamentation of not being able to light a fire is being passed down to us. Even in the age of living with True Parents, we have the same wishes. Therefore, we must become the ones who have to kindle the fire of God and True Parents' Han through HTM activities. Even today, we must encourage each other and go out on the course to increase God's fellow workers who fight with His Han in each church and organization around the world. We must realize that wherever we go, we must become true sons and daughters who bring God's Word to true life and resurrect all people.

6. As Your children, we must all become people that can resolve to become trustworthy filial sons and daughters who can accomplish what True Parents wanted to do when they came to this earth. We must now take responsibility for and liberate God's resentment, which was caused by the disbelief of Adam's family and has never been relieved even once. As we studied the course of restoration, we came to know the tangled situation of the providence of restoration, in which all the central figures brought Han onto God over and over again. From now on, let's become people who can do our best to make the contents of heart touching and influence received from the grace of True Parents' Words become the seeds of fire and burn in great flames.

Now we are not living in the old testament era, the new testament era, and the completed testament era. Now we are living in the era of Cheon il guk. We need to become God's filial sons and daughters. Our final goal, no matter what, is to release God's han, True Parents' sorrowful heart. If we keep God's han and True Parents' han, that sorrow, as my sorrow, definitely we can fulfill our mission as tribal messiahs. If we don't have God's han, True Parents' han, we will have no more power to carry on continuously. How could Father carry on his job continuously without tiredness until he died? Because he carried God's han. It made him really powerful. No matter what, he could go forward. That's why we need to inherit God's han, our central figure's han. We need to inherit our ancestors' han as our own han. We need to inherit our True Parents' han and have it become my han. Then finally when we fulfill our portion of responsibility, we can release God's han and True Parents' han.◆

(Response to sharing) I think the way to understand God's and True Parents's suffering and han (is that) we need to be crazy to save people, really crazy. Whenever you meet people, (ask yourself) how can I save them, how can I take care of them? Then pray for their suffering and difficulties. Then our heart comes closer to God and True Parents. Without witnessing, without meeting people, without raising people, there is no way to cultivate my heart; there is no way to reach God's level of heart. That is why we need to be like God, like True Parents (asking), "How can I love each human being ...? Through that way of loving people and caring for people, (I can) really cultivate my heart day by day. Without loving people, without caring for them, there is no way to cultivate my heart.

## **Tell People about True Parents #73**

January 6, 2022: Today I'd like to talk again about "Tell people about True Parents" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*To think that just because you are suffering fatigue you want to have comfortable physical lives, a span that is quite short and not longer than 100 years, is not correct. You must strive to become one with Europe, so that you*

*can liberate those in the Christian cultural sphere even one day sooner. Think of how unfortunate they are. For 2,000 years, though Christians went through many hardships in their own way, they only became empty kernels of grain. You must let others know the truth. You must guide them to realize that only this truth—the True Parents' truth—is their hope and the way for them to attain a glorious and blessed position in the future. (2015.05.24, Manhattan Center, New York)*

*Father's last request was for us to fulfill our responsibility as tribal messiahs. How seriously have you carried this out? Today we are gathered in this place together with members from all over the world to celebrate the members of these two nations who have lived according to True Father's words and completed gathering 430 families as tribal messiahs. We should celebrate and encourage them and we should each make a determination to fulfill this responsibility as well. The marriage Blessing gives fallen people new life through True Parents. The fallen world is a polluted and murky place, and blessed families are like clear water, the water of life. But even the clearest water will turn bad if it stagnates. It needs to flow toward the great sea. In the place where living water flows, living creatures revive. Tribal messiahs are responsible to clean this polluted world with pure living water.*

But even the clearest water will turn bad if it stagnates.

Therefore, as long as we are alive, and as long as we are breathing, we must move forward. We must go out and preach and work. To say that I am still alive today means that I have a mission. I am responsible for completing my spiritual body, completing my family, and loving the country and the world within the time given to me.

It is very important how we can live gratefully day by day.

*Now the tribal messiah movement has become a giant wave sweeping across Thailand and the Philippines and through other nations in Asia as well. After having passed through the continents of Europe, North and South America, Africa and Oceania, it is moving across the ocean. And wherever this wave passes, countless people are born anew. We can expect nothing from the world as it is. The only way is for us to tell the world about True Parents. When our families, tribes, nations and the world become one with True Parents, bound together in the providential Will, and sweep across the five oceans and six continents, we will realize one world under God—the kingdom of heaven on earth longed for by our Heavenly Parent and long awaited by all people. For this day to come, all blessed families in the world should achieve*

*oneness in heart, oneness in body, oneness in thought and oneness in harmony, not only with the Heavenly Parent but also with True Parents.*

*Can you stand still knowing that our brothers and sisters are still out there, miserable and struggling like orphans? You must stand up. Will you do that? We must confidently testify to the world that True Parents have come. You must help people outside our movement become aware of True Parents' achievements and of how great they are. Do not be afraid. I say that wherever you act and reach out in the name of True Parents, the support of the spiritual and earthly worlds will be with you. What is there to be afraid of then? Confidently cry out. Confidently show the world that you are true blessed families, children of True Parents. Remember that this is the only way you can stand as an ancestor of a victorious true family that has guided the seven billion people in becoming citizens of Cheon Il Guk, the status we so longed for. (2014.10.26, CheongShim Peace World Center)*

In 2014 to commemorate True Father's Sunghwa, I brought two Heavenly Tribal Messiahship model families from Thailand and the Philippines to Cheongpyeong at the order of True Mother. At that time, True Mother emphasized the importance of Heavenly Tribal Messiahship a lot. From then on, the Heavenly Tribal Messiahship movement began to spread around the world.

Let's look at True Father's words about the tribal Messiah.

## **You Must Fulfill Your 5% Portion of Responsibility**

*"I've done everything that I could do. Now you must fulfill your 5% portion of responsibility. For an individual, a family, a tribe and a nation, this 5% portion of responsibility is the very area of your own. As of now, I am the center of the nations and the world, you as a tribal messiah are to be aligned vertically to the center of the nations and the world so that you can completely become one. That is all." <217-292>*

### **Tribal Messiahship and Completion of the Portion of Responsibility of Humankind**

*<220-90> "This is why Tribal Messiahship is not a matter of choice. If you don't do it, your whole tribe will be accused. When a person who doesn't complete it goes to another world, he/she will be cursed by his/her descendants, hundreds of times more than ancestors accused the fallen Adam and Eve.*

*I am not responsible for this. I cannot tell them not to accuse you because you did not do it. You do have your 5% portion of responsibility as a Tribal Messiah. There is no perfection without fulfilling it."*

We must know how seriously True Parents spoke

about the Heavenly Tribal Messiahship mission, and everyone should fulfill this 5% responsibility.

Our parents said very clearly what the human 5% portion of responsibility is. It is the heavenly tribal messiahship mission. Anyone who fulfills heavenly tribal messiahship well, (makes) True Parents really happy. True Parents will recognize that you have fulfilled your 5% portion of responsibility as a human being. This is an incredible blessing! I would like to encourage my dear brothers and sisters without exception to fulfill this 5% portion of responsibility as a tribal messiah, and then to register in Cheonbo Won.

In our family, our couple, our daughter's family, and our second son's family have already become CheonBo families. Our eldest son's family has not yet finished their ancestor blessing ceremonies but will also (complete the Cheonbo Won) this year. Then our couple and all (our) second generation families will be able to register in the Cheonbo Won.

True Mother recently strongly encouraged, not just first generation, but second and third generation (as well) to fulfill the tribal messiah mission.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

This is some of the most power content in the Divine Principle. So let's study how to apply give-and-take action in our daily life. Let's study again the EDP content.

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word in detail.

**God Wants to Give Infinitely**

<36-77> *Then what kind of person is God? When God gives us love, how much would He want to give? God's love does not have a set limit. He wants to give infinite love. Even after giving everything, God still says, "Because of you, I want to live in you." What is the essential element that makes this possible? It is love. God would be happy to live as a servant if that life were lived inside love. A father could feel joy even if he sees his beloved son defecate on his dining table. Love transcends law.*

When God gives us love, how much would He want to give? True Father said that God's love does not have a set limit. God is a God of infinite heart, so He wants to give to me indefinitely.

God says that even after giving you everything He has, He still wants to live in you.

Then, what is the essence that makes this possible? It is love. If God lived inside true love, he would even be happy to live as a servant forever. A father could feel joy even if he sees his beloved son crawl up on his dining table and defecate. Love transcends all laws.

Therefore, what we need to know is that there is no limit to giving. However, fallen humans always have a set limit according to their own standards when trying to give to others. We should also reflect on how to become an infinite giver resembling the attributes of God's true love.

<36-77> *God has been continuously extending His love to people, but that doesn't mean He will complain, saying, "I have given you everything without reserve. Why do you not give back?" Can God be like this? The God of absolute love is still frustrated that He has not been able to give all the love He wants to. God cannot assert Himself. If God's purpose in creating man was to give perfect love, would He not stand in a position of shame even after pouring out His love, because He has been unable to give perfect love? He is a God who wants to give us better things. Therefore, the more we think of God, the better we feel. If God were someone who says, "I have given everything, so now you give back," we would not need Him.*

Just because God has given love to this world until now, He is not a God who says, "I gave everything already, but why do you not give back?"

If God is the eternal parent of humankind and has absolute love, He still feels sorry and ashamed because He can't give all the love he wants to give.

He is not a God who can assert that He has given everything to humans.

If the principle was to give infinite and complete love when God created humans, then God has not been able to give love completely so far.

God wants to give to his children, human beings, forever and indefinitely according to His attributes. God feels ashamed when giving and wants to give something better because He has the concept of love that gives indefinitely.

Therefore, the more you think of such a God, the better you feel. Christians often say God is good all the time.

It doesn't matter whether you are a fallen or a perfect man. His portion of responsibility is giving and giving and giving and still wanting to give more. Since his nature's attributes are eternal, he wants to give eternally, universally.

How can we resemble God's nature? When we give

something to our subject or object partner, how can we resemble this aspect of God's nature? How can we give universally(?) without any regret and still feel ashamed that "I did not give enough"? If each fallen man returns to God's bosom after restoration, "I can give more than before. I have never experienced giving something after becoming a perfect (being). I still have many things to give to my children." That is the nature of God.

I am so grateful that I have that kind of God. I have an eternal parent who is already giving to me, serving me, sacrificing for me and investing in me. Thank God. "God is good all the time."

If God is a God who says, "I have given everything, so now you give back," it would result in breaking His principle of giving forever and indefinitely. In that respect, true love is amazing and great the more you think about it.

I really think about God's creation and God's love. I cannot imagine any fallen man ... Our True Parents practice the nature of God's heart. Thank God for our True Parents.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: How to Relieve God's Deep Bitter Heart and Sorrow - Creating God's Place of Rest**

How can we relieve God's deep bitter heart and sorrow?

First, how to relieve God's deep bitter heart and sorrow and return joy is solved by resurrecting my heart through the Word. Most people said that because they were bound by form, tradition, and custom, God's word did not become our life, so God could not dwell in us, and we did not recognize the people whom God sent.

That is a problem. God has strong resentment. He tried to approach each human being, but all of them, most of them were possessed by tradition, by formality, by custom and by habit. They were hypocrites. God can only deal with those who have heart and sincerity. Among fallen men it is difficult to find sincerity and heart. That's why God's providence has been delayed and delayed, even though he sent central figures. People could not recognize those people. Even though God sent the messiah, Jesus, they could not recognize who he was because they were possessed by that kind of external tradition, external form, external habit and customs, their own concepts. That's why God has resentment.

How can we solve that problem? We need to have a sincere heart beyond tradition and formality and customs. Otherwise there is no way to relieve God's heart.

Secondly, In the place where Cain and Abel become one and reconcile, God's Han is relieved. In the age of the providence of restoration, most of the central figures failed in the relationship between Cain and Abel, who established

the Foundation of Faith.

Most of the central figures established the foundation of faith, but most of them failed (to establish) the foundation of substance. That is the problem. That's why anyone who (achieves) conciliation very well between parents and children, between husband and wife, there is a recording(?) centering on God's history. God really recognizes (this?). This is the way we can relieve God's sorrowful heart.

Today I'd like to talk about, "What is the 3rd Way to Relieve God's Bitter Heart?" That is Creating God's Place of Rest.

1. In order for us to make God happy, we must first know as many stories as God has formed historically. In addition, we must know and grant God's earnest desire for human beings on our own. God's bitter heart was that there was no place for Him to reside as He worked through the families of the chosen central figures.

2. Jesus wanted to come and form a garden of love, God's Kingdom of Heaven on Earth, but it did not go as he wished. Through the words of Matthew 8:20, we can see Jesus' Han and sorrow: "Jesus replied, 'Foxes have dens and birds have nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay his head.'" Seeing that Jesus, who came as the Messiah, envied foxes with dens and birds flying in the air, one can see how sad and lonely Jesus was heartistically.

Who is Jesus? He is God's begotten son. He came to earth 4,000 years after incredible sacrifice and suffering. When he came to the earth, Zachariah's family could not accept him. Joseph and Mary could not protect Jesus. Even John the Baptist could not accept Jesus and doubted him. Jesus final problem was dealing with his disciples, letting them understand who he was. No one understood Jesus. That is why he said, "Foxes have dens and birds have nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay his head." Oh my God! Can you imagine this. He envied foxes! He envied birds in the air. How lonely he was! He could not unite with anyone heartistically. There was no heartistic communication. Even his mother could not recognize him and become his friend. Even Joseph was like that. Even John the Baptist could not communicate heartistically with Jesus. Even the three disciples and 12 disciples and 72 disciples -- so many people followed him, but no one could understand the heart of Jesus. That is why Jesus could not stay anywhere. That is the reason Jesus had to go to the cross. He had no place to stay.

3. Just as Jesus had nowhere to live, we can see that our God has led the providence of restoration with that heart.

Jesus' lonely heart was God's lonely heart. Jesus' sorrowful heart was God's sorrowful heart. Even though

God led(?) his providence for 4,000, 5,000, 6,000 years, there was no place for him to reside. How many people understood this?

God's bitter heart and sorrow is that even though there are so many families and people living on this earth, there is no place for Him to reside.

Most of Jesus' disciples tried to take off their own yoke of pain, but no one tried to know what Jesus' suffering was, and no one tried to share Jesus' pain. This was the bitter heart and sorrow of Jesus.

That was Jesus' han. Jesus' han! He couldn't have even one (person with whom) to communicate heartistically. Look at this photo. Wow! Do you think Jesus was such a glorious Jesus ... ? He was such a lonely guy! So sorrowful! Jesus saw God's sorrowful situation. He really wanted to settle down. But now all the prepared people had rejected him, persecuted him, accused him. His mother, Mary, had run away from Zachariah's family. Joseph and Mary's family could not protect Jesus; he need to leave home. He tried to meet John the Baptist and ask him to recognize who he was. But John could not recognize him and later on doubted. Jesus' last (remaining option) was to work with his disciples, but they, (too,) could not recognize who he was. They only followed him because they saw his miracles. Wow! This is really a painful story!

4. Looking at the entire Bible, there were two women who had a connection heartistically with Jesus' situation. When Jesus talked about one of the women, Jesus said that her name would be forever celebrated wherever God's words reached. That woman was Mary, who poured an expensive oil costing 300 Denarius on Jesus' feet for his funeral.

Mary knew that Jesus was going to die. So she poured expensive oil on his feet. She knew Jesus' heart. That is why Jesus said, "Her name would be forever celebrated wherever God's word reached."

The other woman was a Samaritan whom Jesus met while passing through Samaria. When Jesus talked to the woman, he revealed himself for the first time as the Messiah who is coming. He did not use a metaphor for the Messiah. This really happened once in Jesus' entire life.

5. When Jesus said, "The Messiah you are waiting for is me," the Samaritan woman immediately abandoned her water jar and followed Jesus, indicating her high level of heart. She was not Jewish. She realized the words of Jesus from a really high level. She did not follow Jesus after seeing his wonders and miracles.

They did not matter (to her). She immediately recognized who Jesus was. When Jesus met this woman for the first time, he confessed (to her). He showed his own

identity to her: "I am the messiah" because she already had the kind of heart that would accept him.

As soon as she heard Jesus' words, she quickly realized who he was. This woman had a base of faith on which God could work just through Jesus' words.

6. When Jesus conducted wonders and miracles, he told his disciples and those who followed him not to say that he did them. But when he saw this stranger, the Samaritan woman, he directly revealed that he was the Messiah. However, the Jews and disciples who were supposed to follow Jesus distrusted and persecuted him, so Jesus lost his foundation and had to face the cross and died lamenting. Many groups say they follow the Lord, but no one knew the Lord's situation. Then, why was there no one who could share the same situation as the Lord in this way, or die along with the Lord at the time of death? This is because Jesus' disciples focused only on their problems disregarding Jesus' world of heart.

7. Today, it can be said that after we listened to the Principle, we took off all our heavy burdens through True Parents. Unification Church members became people who all spirits in spirit world envied when they looked at the members. Although we have been liberated from the realm of death through the Principle and the Blessing, the important thing, however, is whether we have become individuals and families where God can reside going beyond our own circumstances and positions. It is whether we have become an altar of families and churches that can grant God's wishes. There may be people who are grateful for being saved through the Principle and the Blessing saying, "Oh, I am saved. I am saved in the name of my True Parents. I am guaranteed to enter the kingdom of heaven. My job of the CheonboWon is complete. I am saved in the name of my True Parents. Thank you, Father!" But, how many children are there who say they will liberate God? This is a problem that each of us should seriously reflect on today.

8. How many people are there who are alive by God's Word and convey God's blessings to the community? How many individuals can be established by God and work on His behalf? How many people can God really call His child? How many people can share and sympathize with God's bitter heart and sorrow? We really feel in our lives and in the course of the providence of restoration with its repeated failures that it is extremely difficult for us to feel God's bitter heart and sorrow as something substantial. God comes to this earth with His Han. He is searching for sons and daughters who can relieve His bitter heart and sorrow. How many people will inherit such bitter heart and sorrows of our poor God and go out to the front line and struggle on behalf of God?

9. To this day, we can see that we have faced numerous difficulties and trials due to various conflicts and struggles over our individual and family problems. But what we need to know is that we are in a period of bearing fruit. However, whenever I look at myself who have still not been revived by the Words, I need to think whether or not I give more obstruction or crosses to God and True Parents on their path. Therefore, we should know God's bitter heart and sorrow, let that become the strength for our life of faith and become reliable sons and daughters who move closer to our True Parents. What is the Way to Relieve God's Bitter Heart?" That is Creating God's Place of Rest.

(What is the way to relieve God's sorrow?) It is whether or not I have become a body and mind where God can dwell. It is how the home becomes (a place where) God can dwell. It is whether God becomes a church that (he) can dwell (in).

Jesus could not find any place where he could rest. God cannot find any place where he can rest.

We really need to grow up. We need to really understand God's heart and sorrow and suffering and difficulties. We can cry out and say, "God, please rest. I will be responsible for you. I really want to liberate and comfort you. Until now how much you sacrificed and suffered for all humankind, for me, for my family. Now it is time for me to do (that) for you, my Heavenly Father." We need to have that kind of determination. We need to be those kinds of filial sons and daughters. Then God can release his resentment, his han.

Let God be my body, my family, and my church where God can dwell forever in my heart. That is the way to relieve God's sorrow and God's han.

(Response to sharing) I just came back from an international conference call. ... When I delivered (recorded) this message to you this morning, afterwards I could not control my tears. The whole day I felt as if Jesus had come to me, True Father had come to me. I do not really know how to comfort them, how to release their han. Today I had an incredible spiritual experience with Jesus. I understand his inner heart more and more, how miserable he was.

We -- even our eldest members -- need to understand his inner heart and suffering as "my own suffering." As children of Jesus, we really need to comfort him. We need to fulfill what he could not fulfill. His job is our job to do. From the beginning we have not understood his heart and his inner situation.

can breathe, you have a mission every day. That is why God gave you your life. The fact that you are still alive today means you have a mission to fulfill. You need to start from appreciation, then everything goes very well. It begins from appreciation. The more you appreciate, the more God extends your life. I surely believe in this.♦

I am so excited each day, even though I am in Australia, to see all our brothers and sisters all over the world through Zoom. How exciting it is. I really appreciate this kind of modern Internet technology. This was prepared for our True Parents. How can we use this modern technology to testify to our True Parents as much as we can?

Today I'd like to talk again about "Tell people about True Parents" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*In the book of Romans is a parable about a wild olive tree and a cultivated olive tree. A wild olive tree cannot become a cultivated olive tree on its own. When the owner comes, it can then engraft itself to the owner, the cultivated olive tree. However, this process of engrafting is not easy. The cultivated olive tree has a responsibility; its roots must be planted deeply so that it can survive in any difficult circumstance. What does this mean? After enduring many difficulties, you were able to receive the Blessing from True Parents. Then, being in a blessed family, what should you do? The Blessing will hold no meaning if you allow your Blessing to extend only to your family, while living in this age of True Parents. Those in blessed families must fulfill their responsibilities. The Blessing must not end up as a Blessing that extends only to your family.*

*You must reveal to your neighbors, your tribe, and your nation that True Parents are the true owners. That is the only way for you to go today if you want to receive the crown of glory, the only way to prove that you lived in this era with True Parents. Please engrave this in your hearts. All the blessed family members throughout the world should proclaim True Parents to all four corners of the world and fulfill their responsibilities as tribal messiahs practicing true love according to True Parents' teachings. Human beings are suffering and dying amid the destructive power of the barriers between religions, races and nations that are inflicting tragedies upon the world today. Can you watch these things happen without doing anything? We must educate everyone and raise them as True Parents' children. That is the only way to go in order to bring about the one united world that we, God and all humankind have longed for. (2015.03.03, CheongShim Peace World Center)*

*I spoke with great confidence at the United Nations when I was in Europe. The United Nations has worked hard to realize global peace and done many other things over the past 70 years; yet, the result is that they have been pushed to the edge of a cliff. In my message to the United Nations, I said that it should become an organization that reveals the truth, that we should attend God, our true owner, and that this endeavor should begin from the United Nations. Only by*

## Tell People About True Parents #72

January 5, 2022: (Response to sharing) As long as you

*doing that can humanity, in its tangled situation, find its center and follow the direction of that center, completely untying itself in the process. In that way, we can become one united world. To fulfill your responsibilities in relation to this as blessed members, can you allow a person in your neighborhood, nation or world to remain unaware of True Parents? No? You must let others know about True Parents. Those in the Christian cultural realm have waited for the returning Messiah for 2,000 years.*

*They have a great culture but since they are drifting away from God, it is becoming a culture with no substance, like an empty shell. Therefore, to realize world peace and one family centered on God while living in the same age as True Parents, you need to do your best and fulfill your responsibilities as tribal messiahs.*

*Won't you go to the spiritual world someday? Your lives in the spiritual world will depend on how you acted, how you lived and whether you practiced true love — lived for others — on earth. This means that nothing is greater than letting others know of True Parents. Seven billion people are orphans. What is wrong with letting orphans know who their parents are? This gives them hope. Therefore, your positions in the eternal world will be decided by your actions — whether you fulfilled your responsibilities and how widely you expanded hope in others.*

True Mother continues to emphasize the mission of heavenly tribal messiahship as the responsibility of blessed families. Then, we took the time to study why we should do heavenly tribal messiahship once again through True Father's words.

A long time ago I may have shared this content on Tribenet, but let's remind ourselves again.

#### **The 5% (Portion of Responsibility) of Humankind and the Mission of the Tribal Messiahship**

*<116-279> You must clearly understand that the realm of the tribal messiahship has been set up on the foundation of the indemnity of True Parents by attending the True Parents. That's why in order for you to carry out your 5% portion of responsibility, you are to indemnify it intensively at once by fulfilling the mission of tribal messiahship.*

This is an incredible declaration.

Tribal messiahship has been set up on True Parents' victorious foundation of indemnity.

Therefore, True Father said that when you fulfill the mission of tribal messiahship, everything can be indemnified all at once.

If we fulfill heavenly tribal messiahship, that is the way we can fulfill the 5% (portion of) human responsibility. The Divine Principle did not reveal in detail how to fulfill our 5% portion of responsibility as a human being, but True Father, after paying all the indemnity... When each human being, especially (among) blessed families, fulfills heavenly tribal messiahship, this is the way to fulfill the human 5% portion of responsibility.

Heavenly tribal messiahship is not just our duty and our own portion of responsibility, definitely without exception we need to do it. When we fulfill heavenly tribal messiahship, this is the way we can inherit all of True Parents' victorious foundation.

The Mission of Tribal Messiah, Obtaining the 5% Results

*<187-176> "So what on earth is the Tribal Messiah? Rev. Moon has now become a center of either a nation or a world, but you do not have a foundation like that. You do not own the 5% results. So to obtain the 5% results is to become a Tribal Messiah. So thereby centering on the love that you have poured out, you love your nation so that also it applies to the world.*

When you fulfill the mission of tribal messiahship, you complete your 5% responsibility and at the same time, this condition establishes the foundation of loving your nation and world.

Even though we cannot love the whole world and our nation, fulfilling heavenly tribal messiahship is a condition for loving our nation and world.

#### **The Standard of the Tribal Messiah**

*<187-176> You must realize how much important the standard of the Tribal Messiah is as it will be establishing foundations for the realm of heart in individual, family, tribe, nation, world and universe upon your way to go forward. In the context of Divine Principle, if a family is in the formation stage then what is a tribe's stage? – Growth stage. How about a nation?-Completion. Yes, it is in the completion stage. Therefore when centering on one nation, the nation is in the formation stage, the world in the growth and universe in the completion. This is how it works! When centering on the world, the world is in the formation, the heaven and earth in the growth, God, Himself in the completion as love of God. That's why you need to clearly understand the importance of the standard of Tribal Messiah in finding a nation when having observed such principles of progress of 3 stages.*

Ultimately, doing tribal messiahship connects the realms of heart from the individual to the universe. From individual to the family, family to the nation, nation to the world, world to universe, and universe to God. When we fulfill our mission, heavenly tribal messiahship, we can connect to the universe from the (level of the) individual. What a great blessing it is!

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word in

detail.

## **Gladly Give and Gratefully Receive**

<35-286> *Had Adam and Eve gratefully received God's words of 'Do not eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil' and thought such a high and noble God 'gave such words to our shameful selves', they would have lowered their heads in awe and decided to act carefully. Then the fall would not have taken place. You must all share love centered on God and with a shameful heart respect each other, then even after giving love feel ashamed, becoming the owner of love. The family with such people is a happy family. You must all know clearly that this is the only path which can connect the individual problems with the public problems and solve the individual problems on the foundation of the public.*

True Father said this: "Had Adam and Eve gratefully received God's words of 'Do not eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil' and thought such a high and noble God gave such words to our shameful selves,' they would have lowered their heads in awe and decided to act carefully. Then the fall would not have taken place."

To Adam and Eve, internally, God is the one and only eternal parent. What is God's external position? Externally, they should have realized that God is the one who has the authority to be the Lord of the universe, the Great King of the universe. If Adam and Eve had respected the eternal authority of the one who created the sun, moon, sea, sky, earth, countless stars, and the whole universe, which was God, the Great King, they would know that they were the smallest of creations and they should have been humbled and grateful.

Also, True Father said: "You must all share love centered on God and with a shameful heart respect each other, then even after giving love feel ashamed, becoming the owner of love. The family with such people is a happy family."

That is why when we give regularly and receive gratefully, if we have this attitude, how beautiful it is!

Whenever fallen human beings give something, they always give with a proud heart. The one who gives always gives with authority. They do not feel shameful after giving, rather they mistakenly think that they will be glorified.

That is why this is a problem for a fallen human being.  
<35-286> *People who walk the way of God's will cannot just walk it silently. God's pain from numerous sufferings at the highest level are soaked within His voice. When thinking of the God who went through a course of conflict smeared with blood and comes out wearing clothes covered with blood, He was able to overcome the historic suffering on the verge of death because He wanted to give, and give, and give again. In the course of history there have been many great people but there has been no one who felt it is not enough even after giving and was grateful when receiving. You must know that only the person who gladly and gratefully receives can love God.*

True Father said: "Even though God had to go through

unimaginable sacrifice and suffering due to fallen human beings, since God still has a heart to give and give, He was able to overcome the critical moment of that historical suffering.

Even though human beings fell and left God, God knows the principle of the universe: how to get strength and energy by himself. He has no other way. He himself must follow his own principle: When you give and give and give and completely forget what you have given and still want to give more, only through this kind of being, he can get energy and power.

God knows himself how to get energy. That is why, even though we are fallen human beings, God needs to invest, sacrifice, and give again and again. What is the principle of the universe? It means that you only gain strength when you give. In give-and-take action the more you give, the more strength you gain. When you give to others sincerely, you will feel an unimaginable spiritual power arising from the universe. This is amazing! When you are very tired and so exhausted and you have no more (charge in your) battery, this is the sign to give. When you are really exhausted and tired because of relationships with human beings, then how can you gain strength? You need to give. When you give, you recharge your battery.

Until now when I practice this principle when I become stressed and tired, I know how to (re)gain strength no matter what. When I give something, I immediately recharge my battery. I do not know how to express this to you. Maybe many of you who are always giving and giving have had the same experience as I have had.

True Father said: "In the course of history there have been many great people, but there has been no one who, even after giving, felt it was not enough and was grateful when receiving. You must know that only the person who gladly and gratefully receives can love God." Here, True Father spoke about our attitude when we receive.

When you receive from someone, you should receive it more gladly and sincerely than the one who gives. Even after receiving, fallen human beings always take it for granted. If I take it for granted when I receive something, the giver is less inclined to give it back (?again?).

That is a universal principle.

<35-286> *What can we boast about in the future? I'm not saying we should boast about ourselves. It's our pride to gladly and gratefully receive what God has given. It's also our pride to have a mind of thankfully giving to others. If the Unification Church establishes such a tradition, it will never fade away in history.*

Only a person who lives like that can receive gratitude from God. You must clearly know that the only way we will remain in this world is to live a life of gratitude for everything.

What can we boast about in the future as Unification church members? True Father said: It's our pride to gladly

and gratefully receive what God has given.

Also, when giving to others, it is our pride to be grateful for just the fact that I can give to my object partner and to Heaven for allowing me the opportunity to give.

True Father said that if the Blessed Families of the Unification Church establish this tradition, it will remain forever in the history of the world.

Therefore, whether giving or receiving, always live a life of gratitude towards God. If our faith enables us to live a life of gratitude for everything, then that is the secret to being happy.

One of the most important things in life of faith is to be thankful for everything. Fallen human beings do not know how to be grateful. Even after receiving, they want to receive more and their demands gradually increase. And if they don't receive, they easily become upset and return to their self-centeredness.

That is a problem. Recently, I confess to you, it has become a habit, whenever I see any situation, I am so grateful. I wake up and already my heart (expresses) appreciation to God. The whole day during work or going here and there, every second, every moment I feel God gave me this kind of heart, I can appreciate any environment, any kind of situation.

I came back home. My mission is to serve my family. My job is like (that of) Noah. Noah just focused on his own job and climbed to the top of Mt. Ararat (every day) and worked and worked and returned home very tired and slept. Every morning he needed to go up the mountain early. He did not have much time to spend with his wife and children. I don't want to be a Noah. Even though Noah made a great successful condition, the foundation of faith, he could not fulfill the foundation of substance. Since I came here, my family is the frontline.

Especially this morning I am so grateful. I am living together with my father-in-law. He is nearly 87 years old. He is living with us. He washes dishes and cleans here and there. God gave me such a beautiful wife, serving me, loving me, continuously supporting me. I am also grateful for my son-in-law, a great guy. My daughter, Heavenly Father, I not only have two son's but you gave me a daughter. Now I know the taste of a daughter. ... I feel that maybe I am the most blessed guy in the world. So grateful!

Father said in any circumstance you should be grateful. If you are always grateful, you can overcome any negativity, any problems, any difficult situation. If you are grateful in any situation, you should be better than your ancestors.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The 2nd Way to Relieve God's Bitter Heart**

1. Today, I would like to talk about the second step to relieve God's Han (bitter heart). God always established a person of faith before us. In front of each individual, each family, and each nation, there is always a person who has been established as the central figure of faith on God's side.

Therefore, we must always believe that there is a person on God's side before us and look for them. In any situation around me, there is a person on God's side who can make me go before God. In this way, we need to know that God cares for us and has been working the providence and establishing the central figure of faith without rest. Also, through us, God has set up a Cain figure prepared by Heaven in front of us. We have a responsibility to find Cain prepared by heaven and lead them to Heaven.

In your life faith, the most important thing is to first find and serve the central person on God's side around you.

God knows how to take care of you. For everyone God has prepared someone to help you. That is our first job, to find the central person on God's side around me. Who is that guy? If we have a longing, sincere heart, trying to be close to God, this kind of longing heart and sincere attitude, we will definitely know who this central person around me is. God knows how to take care of you. What kind of longing heart, what kind of sincerity do you have? If you are sincere and have a longing heart to be close to Heavenly Father, God will surely show you who can be your central figure around you. This we call the foundation of faith. You need to find a central person, serve him, love him, listen to him, learn from him. This is the foundation of faith.

Next, I need to find and establish the person on the side of Cain, that is, John the Baptist, prepared by God around me. This is to establish the foundation of substance. You need to meet the Cain figure. You need to witness to three spiritual children first. To build up a relationship with a central person is my foundation of faith. Horizontally I need to witness to a minimum of three spiritual children. I need to find the John the baptist who can support me, prepared by God around me. That is the foundation of substance. If you don't have any central person on God's side around you, you cannot grow by yourself. When you have sincerity -- in your family loving your father and mother, if you have a filial heart, you need to find someone around you. Secondly, if you have that kind of filial piety, that kind of clear foundation with your Abel central person, then naturally you can build up relationships with your Cain figures. They follow you, respect you, and always discuss things with you. They can become your great foundation.

2. To those who have been resurrected through the Word and have the life of the Word, it automatically awakens our hearts so that they cannot bear to not multiply the Word. I will come to feel like I cannot stand not lighting fire to those around me. Those who possess the heavenly Word of life wander around, searching for the object partner of the Word. They even have a pitiful passion to light a fire on wet firewood. Those who possess life through the Word will make efforts to convey the Word to an extent that they cannot control themselves, and it will always result in multiplication. The reason we cannot witness today is because the Word of God has not come into me and become life. Only the living

can resurrect the dead. The dead cannot raise the dead. Because I am not spiritually alive, I am unable to witness.

Those who have been resurrected by the word and have the life of the word, they cannot control their emotion and heart because you really want to multiply to your neighbor. You cannot control your mouth. "I want to testify to God and True Parents. I need to testify to how powerful God's word is. How much my life has changed. I have had a transformation experience!" That is the power of God's word. When God's word becomes my life in my heart, it is really powerful. Then you cannot control your heart. Absolutely you want to testify to someone and automatically multiply.

Why can't we witness? (What is) the main reason? Because God's word has not yet become my life within my heart. If God's word really stimulates my heart, God's word becomes my life. (Then) you can raise someone who has died. Then that person will listen to you about God's word. He can be revived. Why can't we witness? Because God's word did not become alive in my heart. As long as our spirit is alive, then we automatically want to witness. Why do I not like to witness? Because God's word has not yet stimulated me enough; God's word has not yet become my life. (When it has) you cannot control (yourself). You definitely go out and love to witness, love to convey God's blessing and always testify how great God and True Parents and the divine principle are. You cannot control your original mind. That is the one who is inspired by God's word, and God's word has become the life in his heart.

3. In human history, in Adam's family, Cain killed Abel, and the case of murder has been passed down to the present day. Most of us have the blood of Cain rather than the good blood of Abel, so we easily become jealous, persecute, and try to kill the other person. This kind of Cain-sided families, tribes, nations, and world dominate today's reality. We cannot deny that this is the very essence of the descendants of sinners. We are well aware that this is the course of the history of the providence of restoration that has been entangled with God's Han due to the discord between Cain and Abel. It is difficult to resurrect my life through the Word, but it is even more difficult for Cain to reconcile with Abel. Even though God had the same sons, looking at which is the first or second son, according to the course of the Fall, He chose Abel. This can be seen as the fact that God regarded one side as God's side by looking at the course of lineage.

What kind of blood lineage do you have? Cain side blood lineage? Or Abel-side blood lineage? When you have Cain-side blood lineage, you always complain, always compare (yourself with others), (express) dissatisfaction, have jealousy, try to disturb others. We can know what kind of blood lineage I carry.

However, if we carry the Abel blood lineage, we always try to be humble, try to help others, and we forgive those who persecute us and love them. We are always patient.

We (can) know what kind of blood lineage we carry, that

of Abel or that of Cain. That is why we always need to think about what our identity is, then based on that we need to invest more effort and hard work.

4. I can tell whether I am from Cain or Abel's side by looking at my blood lineage. Heaven deals more closely with those who have a compassionate character towards others, a willingness to sacrifice and live for the sake of others, and carries Abel's Han. God has more compassion for widows, orphans without parents, or those who are crippled, that is, those who lament. Therefore, between the side that laments and the side that does not lament, if you ask which side is Abel, it is the one that laments, the one that carries sorrow. In a family, the person who feels a great responsibility for housekeeping and worries is the center of that family, and it is the same in society, the country, and the world. From this point of view, in order to meet Abel on this earth, all you need to do is find someone who laments over injustice.

I am inspired by this content. Father said that between the side that laments and the side that does not lament, if you ask which side is Abel, it is the one that laments, that carries sorrow. In a family the person who feels a great responsibility for housekeeping and worries in the center of the family, those who suffer more ... who will carry Abel's han? Who can have more of Abel's side blood lineage? God has more compassion for widows and for orphans without parents, and for those who are crippled. That kind of family, those kinds of children, that situation has more (to) lament. They have that kind of sorrowful heart, miserable situation. Father said they are more connected to God, those who suffer more, those who have crippled children, those who have some serious situation, suffering, suffering, suffering. They have lamentation. That lamentation is a great opportunity to meet God's lamentation.

That is why (we should) not complain: "Why did Heavenly Father give us this kind of disabled child, this kind of problem, all this suffering, this lack of money? Why are we always poor? Why don't I have a father and mother? Why did I become an orphan?" This category of people carry Abel's han. Abel's han needs to meet God's han. When Abel's han meets God's han, that is the moment we can inherit God's han, God's sorrowful heart.

Why has Korean history been a 5,000 year history of suffering? So much hardship! In order to meet God's han, to meet God's sorrowful heart, to have his same situation. Otherwise, how can they become the chosen people and understand God's heart?

5. Then, who is really concerned for the world? We need to know that looking for the people who are deeply concerned about the problems of the nation and the world and who carry a sorrowful, bitter heart are the very central figures God is looking for. Looking back at the time of Jesus, who would have been the center of that time? Jesus did not care about what he would wear, what he would eat, and where he would dwell, but he was concerned about the future of Israel and

lamented and lived like a madman. It is obvious that Jesus was the central figure.

6. Simply put, even if it's your own concerns, if you are continuously distressed and worry for three or four days, God will admire you. "Do you have that much Han (bitter heart) over your own concerns? It will be done according to your faith." When Jesus saw the woman holding onto his cloth and begging for her daughter's disease to be healed, he said, "Ah! This is the first time I have ever seen this kind of faith in the land of Israel! Your request will be granted according to your faith." If you look at these words, you can see that even if you have a bitter heart because of the flesh, when the degree is high, God will deal with you. In short, in order to meet God, a person who has Han like God has a greater chance of meeting God.

This is very powerful. In order to meet God, a person who has han, even though he has a bitter heart, even if he does not know God or the spiritual world, if he has deep han, deep sorrow and suffering, this is a great opportunity to meet God. That is why suffering and hardship are a great opportunity to meet God. They are a blessing to meet God's heart.

7. If I know the concerns and circumstances of a person with greater responsibilities than mine, I can never have issues with them. If I cannot support the person in charge of the greater responsibility, who is concerned over the whole, I cannot have issues with them. The reason we often have discord with each other is that we do not know how big of a responsibility the other person has and what their circumstance and heart are. However, we talk a lot about other people. Most servants talk a lot about their master. Farmhands talk a lot about their master. Pointing out the faults of those in charge is my own evidence that I am the descendant of Cain.

8. In Adam's family, Cain knew well that Abel loved God more than himself. Although he was the younger brother, he knew well that Abel's level of heart was better than his. Even though Esau, the son of Isaac, knew well that his younger brother Jacob devoted himself for the family more than anyone else and cared about his parents more than anyone else, he ignored his younger brother Jacob. In Jesus' day, people knew well that Jesus worked hard for the nation. Even though they knew he was loved by God, they ignored him.

9. The same is true of the Unification Church today. If you ask Christian churches what kind of person Sun Myung Moon of the Unification Church is, they will know very well that he was a person who dared to do what others could not do. Yet they look at the Unification Church and say it's a cult. If Christian churches see the Unification Church youth working hard to visit them, they will think their own Christian youth are not working as hard, and knowing that Unificationist youth are working diligently, they will only feel sorry that we are called a cult. Christians will be envious

and think "how great would it be if those youth were our youth." Do you know what Christians say when we go out and do activities in the early days in Korea? Indeed, they will say "Unificationists work really hard! When I see people visiting homes, they are all Unification Church members!"

10. If God wants to come to this earth, what kind of place does He want to come to? He wants to come to a place where there are individuals who carry God's Han, a place where tears are shed because of God's Han, and where the reconciliation of Cain and Abel is accomplished. We must know that such a place is a place where God can come. God wants to come to the altar of reconciliation, and He wants to stay there. If you know God's Han, without providing a place for that liberation, what can you do to bring Him joy?

That is why I need to have han. Then my han can meet God's han. If I do not have han, I cannot meet God's han. This is an important point. God is a God of han. Therefore, I need to have han; I need to have a sorrowful heart. Then I can console and comfort God's heart.

11. Looking at the history of God's providence of restoration, most central figures who had one-on-one relationship with God and offered sacrifices succeeded in establishing the Foundation of Faith.

Many central figures fulfilled the foundation of faith. Adam's family did. So did Noah's family and Abraham's family, most of the central figures completed the foundation of faith. However, after that, most people fail in the substantial offering of uniting Cain and Abel, and (as a result) the providence was prolonged. (Nearly) everyone has failed in relationships between Cain and Abel.

You know about the individual faith between God and yourself. You can create the foundation of faith. However, most people failed at the foundation of substance. The foundation of substance means how to love Cain and how to love Abel, the relationship between Cain and Abel. You have to build a relationship between Cain and Abel. The important thing is reconciliation and unity between them. If we are victorious in the relationship between Cain and Abel and reconcile with each other, the foundation that the messiah can come on will be established. As long as I build a relationship with my Abel and my Cain, this is the foundation on which the messiah can come down and God can come in.

Not just the foundation of faith. OK, you are a filial son or filial daughter. You have the fundamental faith between God and yourself. That is the basic foundation, the foundation of faith. But based on that, you need to love your Cain, you need to love your Abel as God.

That's (what happened) when Jacob won (over) his older brother Esau and said to him, "When I see you, it is like seeing God." This is Abel's job. When we reconcile Cain and Abel, that is the realm in which we release God's resentment. In Adam's family why is there(?) God's resentment? Cain killed Abel. Noah's family failed with the foundation of substance. Moses ...could not fulfill the foundation of

substance. (It was the same?) in many families, Jesus, Moses and everywhere. In the place where Cain and Abel become one and reconcile, God's han is relieved. How can I conquer Cain's side, Abel's side and create unity. That is the most difficult job.

However, (when we are) welcome(?), when there is reconciliation(?), that is the way to release God's resentment, God's han.

## Tell People About True Parents #71

January 4, 2022: (Response to sharing) It does not matter how old you are. Transformation can happen at any time. When Jesus passed away, the right-hand thief really repented and recognized (who Jesus was) within one or two hours and had a complete transformation experience with Jesus. Then he entered paradise with Jesus. Time didn't matter. What mattered was his total repentance. Secondly was that he recognized Jesus and his own identity (as a thief).

It does not matter how old you are or how long ago you joined the church. You can have a complete transformation experience within a few hours.◆

Today I'd like to talk about "Tell People About True Parents" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*That is why True Parents had to rise up from the very bottom. Through that, they liberated God and opened the door to Cheon Il Guk in 2013. Centering on True Parents, we have to move forward as one body. All of our existing institutions must be aligned under one system. It is time to move forward as one tribe with True Parents at the center. My dream is your dream. Until your life's last breath, you must absolutely realize this goal with True Mother! That is the hope of Heaven. The world's seven billion people must know True Parents while they are on earth. I have to show you the way that we must go. (2016.10.06, YongPyong Resort)*

*Heaven and humanity have sought after a world of peace, a world without wars and hunger, a world of freedom, but history to this point has been unable to achieve this goal. Father led the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity to victory. However, the truth is that behind it all was too much sorrow, grief and suffering to measure. That is how it is with indemnity. Father recovered and established everything for us, but the fact of the matter is that we are not in a position where we can just receive it. If we fail to fulfill our responsibility, we too need to pay indemnity. In the past 46 years the world population of three billion has become seven billion, and it is the wish of our Heavenly Parent and our wish, as well as a responsibility to be fulfilled in our lifetimes, to make sure that no one in the world, not even those living in the*

*far corners of the world, remains ignorant of the Heavenly Parent. Titles like filial son or daughter and loyal patriot cannot be given when you are comfortable.*

*Unless you have endured much suffering and difficulty and risked your lives for your parents, devoted all your energies for your country, unless you have such a heart and have translated it into action, you cannot receive such titles.*

*This moment in time, never seen in history and never to be seen again, is truly the most blessed and happiest time in your life, but if you fail to fulfill your responsibility, it will become the most wretched moment. Why? Because the seven billion people of the world to whom you have failed to witness will accuse you. They will say, "Why did you receive the Blessing and not tell us about it?" When those living in the farthest reaches of the world join our church, learn about the providence and come to know that the long awaited Lord at his Second Coming, the Messiah, the Savior, came to earth and lived in the same era that they did, breathing the same air, yet they did not have one chance to see him before he passed away, they will deplore this fact forever. You have to understand that the blessed families have a great responsibility and that they may have to pay much more indemnity for that. (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

True Mother said, "While True Parents are on Earth, 7.8 billion mankind should know True Parents.

True Mother also said that if we cannot fully convey who True Parents are to people around us, the country and humankind will accuse us when they go to the spirit world.

This is also well noted in Family Pledge number 6. Let's take a look at Family Pledge number 6.

### Family Pledge 6

*Our family, the owner of Cheon Il Guk, pledges to become a family that moves heavenly fortune by embodying the Heavenly Parent and True Parents, and to perfect a family that conveys Heaven's blessing to our community, by centering on true love.*

Whenever I recite Family Pledge, I am inspired by each number of the Family Pledge, especially Number 6. It talks about "moving heavenly fortune." One of the important missions as a blessed family is how to move heavenly fortune. Secondly, our main mission is how to convey heaven's blessing to our community. We have a great mission.

First of all, what we need to know is that all of us blessed families are owners of Cheon Il Guk. I should be responsible as an owner to expand Cheon Il Guk.

This is not the era of the servant, nor is it the era of the adopted son. Now is the era of the owner centered on filial sons and daughters who attend and directly follow True

Parents.

A filial son and a filial daughter are people who are always in charge of everything in the family with the spirit of ownership on behalf of their parents.

Second, we need to be families that move heavenly fortune. God's heavenly fortunes always comes to a family united attending God and True Parents. What's your family like? Have you become a family where God's heavenly fortune comes?

What do you think? Is heavenly fortune coming to your family or not? Do you know how to bring heavenly fortune or not?

Have we become a family where God resides and works through us? The era to simply proclaim about True Parents has passed. We must know that now is the time for blessed families to show our family to those around us.

In order to convey heavenly fortune, in order to convey God's blessing to our community, it is not enough simply to proclaim True Parents as the messiah. In order to move heavenly fortune and convey heavenly blessing to our community, we need to show an exemplary life. "When I see this blessed family, I want to join the Unification Church. I do not know God; I do not know True Parents, but when I see your family, I feel heavenly fortune is there. I feel God's ideal family should be like that." It is time to show an exemplary life. The era of declaration and belief is already over. Now it is time to show that God is in our family. That is why we say our family is "the owner of Cheon Il Guk."

Being the owner of Cheon Il Guk is a very serious responsibility. That is why True Mother let all humankind know the identity of True Parents. How? Declaring the Divine Principle is limited. What is the best way to testify? Of course, there are many ways such as the Internet and social media. But the real way for us to show people that God is alive is through our exemplary life. This is very important.

Third, the Family Pledge mentions that we must become families who convey Heaven's blessing to our surroundings. Our responsibility and mission is to convey the blessing which is the root of true life, true love and true lineage to the community.

You should not just declare to all the people that the True Parents have come, but also connect them with True Parents' Blessing.

Everyone should be guided to drink the holy wine and complete the 43 day condition. And we need to encourage them to connect Heaven's blessing to their surroundings through the Online Holy Community and guide them in detail.

Why did Heaven give us people to meet and create

connections with? ... Why does Heavenly Father send many people to me?

It is to connect Heavenly Parent and True Parents to the people through the Blessing.

The Blessing is the Key. Our main mission is how to move heavenly fortune in our family.

If heavenly fortune is moving within my family, we can testify that God is alive, we can testify to True Parents, and finally based on that foundation, we can convey heaven's blessings to our community.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

• *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

• *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word in detail.

### **Be Ashamed Even After Giving and Grateful when Receiving**

<35-285> *Centered on whom do you have to give and take? We must give and take centered on God. We must give and take public, not private things. If you give someone one item centered on God, will the God who loves you want to give you only that item or will He want to give even more, reaching the point where His heart hurts and feels ashamed even after giving? This is the problem. Parents do not boast after giving but on the other hand are ashamed for not having given more.*

We can only get this kind of guidance from True Father. No one else can express this.

Whom should you center give and take action on? Center on Satan or God? You should have give and take with God as the center.

Even though God is invisible, we should have give and take with Him as if He is visible and substantial centering on our original mind.

The great thing about True Parents is that they live attending the invisible God as if He is a visible God. That is really a great point.

One day Father asked, "Do you know who God is?" He was talking about True Mother. He referred to a dark mark on her body. He said, "I know God better than that." Who is God? I know God in more detail than (I know that mark)." Why is Father so great? He describes so well not only God's external form, but his internal character, heart and intellect and will power. He discovered God's sorrowful heart.

Even though we cannot see (God), what is True Father's great point? He really attends the invisible God as if he were visible God. Everyone has vague ideas about God. Not clear. We only understand some part. But True Father understands God's entire situation, externally and internally, heartistically, visibly and invisibly.

The next is that they have a parental heart that always gives, but they always think they are lacking and are embarrassed. Parents do not brag while giving, but are rather embarrassed while giving.

They always feel ashamed. "That is not enough. I need to give something better." (They have) that kind of sorry mind, shameful mind. What is the world of the parents' heart?

Not only the hearts of parents, but also the hearts of filial sons and daughters are such that they always give to parents feeling sorry and ashamed. If you think you've given enough and just feel proud and happy about it, it's hard to deepen your relationship with the object.

Fallen man, when he gives something, feels very proud of it and happy.

When you give something to your children, to others, always feel ashamed, (feeling that it is) not enough, that it is lacking something. "How can I give more?" God's heart is so beautiful! The heart of parents is so beautiful! Isn't it?

The world of heart is an infinite world. It is important to know that it is the heart of parents and the heart of true love that thinks it is insufficient even after giving indefinitely.

I completely surrender to Father's word: What the real meaning of giving and receiving is.

*<35-285>Unable to dress well like others, parents give to their children and feel ashamed and resentful for not being able to give more. We have to feel the heart of the parent who cries when seeing their own child cry. This is a public thing. A son born from such a parent will become an excellent son. That son was born for the public and must give and take for the world. The people who feel ashamed even after giving and feel grateful and indebted when receiving are the people who live a life of gratitude. You must know that it is through such people that a new history will open and Heaven will be established.*

(If they are) unable to dress (their children) well as others can, parents feel ashamed and sorry for not being able to give more to their children even if they want to.

Parents should feel that they have a parent's heart of crying on their own when they see their son cry.

True Father said that a person who always lives with an attitude that he feels ashamed even when he gives and is ashamed and grateful and doesn't know what to do when he receives is a person who lives a life of gratitude.

Through these people, a new history develops and life in heaven begins.

*<35-285> Everyone has to shed tears and be grateful for the situation you are in. You must be grateful to God who has given me things I could not even dream of, despite my overwhelming shortcomings. People who feel ashamed when receiving can also feel ashamed when giving, and people with such a mindset will never perish. Look for yourself and see if they perish. You must know such people indisputably live a life of gratitude.*

Until the time I get here, I have to thank Heaven with tears, thinking about how hard Heaven has worked for us. We should thank God for giving us things we could not even imagine, despite our overwhelming shortcomings.

People who feel ashamed when receiving can also feel ashamed when giving, and people with such a mindset will never perish.

Because you feel that what you gave was lacking, the next time you give something, you try to give something better. When we feel ashamed and sorry for someone giving to a lacking person like ourselves, we also develop a heart that we feel we are always lacking when we give to others.

That is the heart of the parent. He has the attitude of always feeling lacking. "It is not enough. I want to give more." That's why whenever he gives something, he forgets because he feels it is not enough, it is lacking. I really surrender to True Father because of his explanation of the Divine Principle, of the world of heart.

All of this can only be felt in the world of heart.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: A Life that Relieves God's Bitter Heart**

1. The reason why there is no reconciliation between our members today is because each of us were not able to have the life of the Word.

If the word is alive in your heart, ... the power to survive. This is the power of the word. Nothing is impossible for me when the word of God is alive in my heart. This is the point. When the word is alive in my heart, I can overcome anything because God's word is so powerful. I can overcome any kind of fallen nature; I can overcome any kind of enemy relationship. This is the power of God's word. You need to ask whether God's word is alive in your heart or not. Why can't I change even though I joined the church ten or twenty years ago? Because God's word is not yet alive in my heart. I listened and forgot and did not practice. Or I (received the) word conditionally, habitually, traditionally. That is our problem.

If one side had the life of the Word, it would tolerate and have mercy and compassion towards the other. However, since both sides are equally insisting on their

own position, it is like blind men bumping against each other. However, there can only be reconciliation between those who have the life of the Word. Then discord will never happen.

God created human beings through his word. His word is life to me. It is his love to me. God's word is his life and love. Why can't I change my life, my habitual life, my fallen nature? Because God's word has not become my life, does not work in my life. Because I receive(?) God's word in different ways -- conditionally, habitually, traditionally, externally -- and became a hypocrite. This is the power of God's word.

2. We can guess that the reason Jesus could not rebuke the groups who persecuted him was because they were only called the chosen people, but actually, they were dead people who did not have the life of the Word. Similarly, it is easy for us to look like we believe in the Word, but it is difficult to have the life of the Word. God's first bitter heart -- we call it "han" -- is the pain of human beings not accepting the Word heartistically.

If I really accept God's word heartistically, then God's word is alive. It becomes my life and changes my entire life.

(God had a bitter heart when they) only (accept his word) as a mere formality.

It became a bitter heart when God would tell human beings to "sacrifice the lamb," "remember the sabbath day," and "tithe," they did not act sincerely but did everything as a mere formality.

That is a problem. God said, "Please sacrifice a lamb," but they did it conditionally. They did not do it with their sincerity and heart.

When I put my utmost sincerity and heart (into something), God accepts my heart. Why can't God accept my offering? Because I am doing something conditionally, habitually and not putting my heart into it. We need to know that God is a God of heart and sincerity. If I do not invest my sincerity and heart, God cannot (accept?) it.

When we offer a tithe, we really cry, "Heavenly Mother, I am supposed to offer not only ten percent of my income. I need to offer my soul, my heart, my mind, my everything, my entire body. I am so sorry to offer this little tiny offering to you. Please forgive me. If we have that kind of heart and sincerity with a kind of ashamed feeling, God will never resent that guy. God is working through heart. God can only accept an offering of heart.

3. In putting the Word into practice, because we do it as a mere formality instead of putting our sincere heart into it, we cannot find life through the Word. If I long for the Word with my heart and keep it with all sincerity, I can surely resurrect my life.

If you put your utmost sincerity, your heart into whatever you do, Father said it is guaranteed that you can surely resurrect your life.

In keeping the Word, if I put in sincerity and offer devotion, the Word will definitely resurrect me. However, since fallen human beings do everything externally and as a mere formality, they cannot hear God's voice and they cannot resurrect themselves, so this became God's bitter heart.

4. Many people come to church for worship. However, without me genuinely opening the door of my heart, being touched by the Word, and my sincerity and heart of trying to change, God cannot deal with me. How many people really hear the Word, receive heartistic stimulation, and find themselves in the Word? Even looking at the past history of the providence of restoration, how many people really found God? When I am hungry, I know that I have to eat three meals a day, but there is no one that has met God because there is no one that deeply longed for the Word with an impatient, thirsty heart in order to stimulate their hearts. We should know that since God is the God of sincerity and faithfulness, if there is no sincerity and faithfulness in whatever I do, there is no way for God to find me.

Why can't I feel God? Why can't I find God? Why can't I hear God's voice? Because I did not invest my complete sincerity. (What I did was) only external, sometimes very habitual, sometimes hypocritical.

God only accepts the offering of heart.

The offering of heart means investing my utmost sincerity. Only utmost sincerity moves heaven.

5. Therefore, it can be concluded that the issue of how to relieve God's deep bitter heart and sorrow and return joy is solved by resurrecting my heart through the Word.

How can I resurrect and revive my heart? Through God's word. My attitude is important. Attitude is everything. If I have the wrong attitude, I cannot deal with God.

When Jesus came to this earth, he had no choice but to be frustrated because although he carried God's resentment and acted as a man of God, the so-called protectors of the commandments persecuted Jesus as blasphemous and false.

6. A person who kept his sincerity through all commandments would have practiced religious rituals with all their sincerity and devotion through the Word. Those who truly followed the religious rituals with all their hearts and souls would have recognized who Jesus was and respected Him as soon as they saw Him. Only people with a heart can recognize people with a heart. Only people

resurrected through the Word can recognize people resurrected through the Word. When people who have the heart of the Word or living hearts see people who practice lawlessness, they feel sympathy and say “how pitiful!” and when they see true people, their infinite respect for them arises. Today, in order to become this kind of person, we must constantly try to live with the life of the Word and heart of the Word. The moment we become like this is when God’s bitter heart will begin to be relieved.

Why did all Jesus' disciples not recognize Jesus? The issue was heart and sincerity. If you are a really sincere guy, you know who is a sincere guy. You know immediately. Why can't I recognize someone whom God has sent to me? How can I recognize and know he was prepared by God? If I am sincere, then I can see God; I can recognize who is an evil guy, who is a good guy, who is a chosen guy, who is not a chosen guy. Sincerity is real. Sincerity is like a light. (With it) you can conquer darkness.

7. Therefore, the word of God must come into my mind and become life and heart. Otherwise, we easily become a hypocrite. If the Word of God is alive in me, I can see God and recognize the person whom God sent me. Then when will God's han be released? The Han of God is when the Word of God dwells in me. So we should always pray, every day we need to pray, “Heavenly God, let your word come into me and become life. Let the life of your word to repel any wave of death.” You need to pray like that.

After we joined the church, some left the church early, some gave up on the way; what is the main reason (for this)? God’s word did not become life in their hearts. It really needs to become the life in my heart. We cannot deny True Parents. We cannot deny God exists. Why? God lives(?), God’s love.

When you attend Morning Devotion, how do you deal with God’s word? How do you prepare your heart? It is up to your preparation, your heart. Then God can change your life. You can have a transformation experience through God’s word. How can we change the world? Not by weapons, not by power, not by position. Through the world of God’s word. God’s word ... becomes my life line. How can we avoid becoming hypocrites? The word should be alive in my heart.

## Tell People About True Parents #70

January 3, 2022: Today I'd like to talk about “Tell people about True Parents ” from True Mother’s Anthology, Book 1.

*It is most pressing that we let all the people of the world know that the True Parents have come to this earth. Telling*

*all humankind that they are here is our great responsibility for the sake of the future. Christians are still waiting for the Returning Lord, the Messiah. We have already gone beyond the Completed Testament Age and opened the era of Cheon Il Guk, but people do not know the providential time in which they live. We must not remain passive. We must mobilize every means to let people know that the True Parents have come. We must let people know that the Messiah has arrived. True Parents came to this world to save all people. For the sake of the salvation of humankind, we must let the world know the legacy that True Parents achieved during their lives. Such things do not come about just by talking or by making proclamations. Your efforts must bear fruit through putting things in motion and taking substantial action.*

From God's point of view, what is the gospel among gospel for all humankind? It is that the Messiah has come to this earth. This is the greatest gospel. True Parents coming to this earth is the fruit of God's 6,000-year providence of restoration. Therefore, the fact that True Parents appeared on this earth is the best news and breaking news for all humankind.

Therefore, our mission is to let the whole world know that True Parents have come to this earth. True Mother said: We must mobilize every means to let people know that the Messiah has come.

God has prepared in advance so that we can make the best use of the conveniences of modern civilization to make True Parents known. We have now entered an era when people all over the world can connect through the Internet in less than a second.

Just as the spiritual world transcends time and space, in the present age, the gap between time and space is disappearing. Indeed, the whole world has come to an era when God's global family is created.

Through this COVID situation ... all mankind must have realized that they are one community bound together by a common destiny.

The development of networks through social media and the Internet today is what God has prepared for this very moment. Through the conveniences of modern civilization, every single person must know who the True Parents are.

We need to know this point very clearly.

*If all seven billion people in the world go to the spirit world without ever hearing about the news that True Parents have come, what do you think they will say to you in the spirit world? “You and I both breathed the same air and lived in the same era as True Parents. Yet, why didn't you tell us about True Parents? Why didn't you introduce them to us? If I had known True Parents, I would have attended them much better than you did.” You will be subject to such accusations for eternity. If you fail to fulfill your mission of telling people about the True Parents, you will not be able to escape such accusations. (2013.04.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

As we do Morning Devotion in America, there have

been many revelations from heaven that have been given to me.

Every morning I wake up and receive strong instructions and inspirations from True Father all the time.

Heaven is telling me to educate all mankind on the Divine Principle through Morning Devotion. The second is to clearly reveal to all people who God and True Parents are. In particular; it is to reveal the world of God's sorrowful heart. Many people do not know God's reality.

That is why all people should be able to enter the realm of God's heart. The third is to let all people know about the Blessing and the value of Cheonbowon so that they can become citizens of the Heavenly Kingdom.

All Unification Church members in North America must quickly establish the Online Holy community in line with the online era.

Of course, we can witness church to church and neighbor to neighbors, but now is the era of online. We need to contact our followers(?) through the online system, educate them and guide them. Within a short time we can do so many things because we can use modern techniques. We are living in a great time!

*True Parents are the eternal Parents. The mainstream is a vast current and is the only thing that flows in True Parents' path. There cannot be any branch currents. If a branch current fails to join the main current it will dissipate. It will lose life. When you were following God's Will, you followed True Parents. It was not as if you were following the path of any one individual. You have to show your true colors: whether you are the water of life or muddied waters. The water of life is the main current, the mainstream. I am telling you not to become stagnant water. If you realize that the path you have taken leads to death and is void of life, unless you are a fool, you will choose to stick instead to the path that leads to life.*

As True Mother said, we should ride on the vast mainstream of God's providence, not on any branch currents.

There are many spiritual groups, all kinds of groups, this group, that group, H1 group, H12 group, H20 group, all kinds of groups, but True Mother says we should follow the mainstream of God's providence.

We need to know that God, Jesus and True Father are now in a situation in which they have no choice but to leave everything on True Mother's shoulders.

We need to know that in the final age, if we stumble before True Mother, we will stumble in everything.

We need to really be careful. We are living in an incredible time.

*True Parents are God's only begotten son and daughter, unparalleled in history. You may be forgiven for denying Jesus but what does it say happens if you go against the Holy Spirit? There is no forgiveness. This means that those who do not follow True Mother are not part of the mainstream but are headed toward hell. Once that happens, nobody can save*

*them. If you have a loving heart toward such people around you, you have to make this life-or-death resolution. It should not be a life-or-death situation only for the other person. You have to think about your descendants. Never again should you allow the vestiges of the fallen world, like that which we see today, remain in Heaven's presence. (2014.11.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

True Mother emphasizes again and again that we really need to unite with her.

Why was it said that if you go against the Holy Spirit, you will not be forgiven? First, let's look at what the Bible says.

***Matthew 12:30-32: Do not speak against the Holy Spirit***

*If you are not on my side, you are against me. If you don't gather in the harvest with me, you scatter it. I tell you that any sinful thing you do or say can be forgiven. Even if you speak against the Son of Man, you can be forgiven. But if you speak against the Holy Spirit, you can never be forgiven, either in this life or in the life to come.*

What is True Mother's true identity? We must clearly know the identity of True Mother.

First, True Mother is the only begotten daughter sent by God. True Mother is the first only begotten daughter in human history. True Mother is not the second coming of the only begotten daughter.

Mother says many times, "I am not the second coming. I am the first coming."

Secondly, True Mother is the substantial Holy Spirit (Holy Ghost). Until True Mother came, the Holy Spirit worked in place of True Mother, but after True Mother came, True Mother became the Substantial Holy Spirit.

The third is that True Mother, Hak Ja Han Moon, is the eternal True Parent, Messiah, and Savior of mankind.

We need to know True Mother's identity very clearly.

Because Jesus died on the cross without meeting the substantial Holy Spirit, he did not achieve God's Kingdom on earth. True Father also came to this earth and he longed for the proclamation of Cheon Il Guk, but went to the spirit world first without being able to see Cheon Il Guk. Now, the last remaining being is only True Mother.

God, Jesus, and True Father are well aware that the fulfillment of the last wish of all the prophets and sages in the spiritual world also rests on True Mother's shoulders.

Therefore, those who disobey True Mother, the last central figure in God's providence, cannot be forgiven because there are no more opportunities. The Bible says it clearly. It warned that those who disobey the Son of Man (True Father or Jesus) can be forgiven, but that those who disobey the last remaining Holy Spirit (True Mother) will never be forgiven.

Then, let's read by using the word "True Mother" in place of the Holy Spirit

*True Mother: If you are not on True Mother's side, you*

*are against True Mother. If you don't gather in the harvest with True Mother, you scatter it. I tell you that any sinful thing you do or say can be forgiven. Even if you speak against True Father (the Son of Man), you can be forgiven. But if you speak against True Mother (the Holy Spirit), you can never be forgiven, either in this life or in the life to come.*

Wow! This is the greatest judgment. The Bible emphasizes the importance of the Holy Spirit. Now centering on the Cheon Il Guk era, who is True Mother? True Mother is the substantial Holy Spirit. She is the last central figure. Can you imagine that? That is why the whole spiritual world centered on True Father, all our ancestors, are very focused on True Mother. The entire world, all humankind, is focused on True Mother. That is how serious God's providence is.

In these last days Satan is using his maximum effort to separate us and scatter us and (have us) go to different branches. Mother emphasizes that we need to follow the mainstream. Satan is exerting his maximum power to have us separate from True Mother. All kinds of phenomena and groups are coming out. That is why in the last days, you have to be careful. You may have followed True Parents for 30, 40 or 50 years, but because you are struggling with True Mother and you go against True Mother, your entire life will just go away. Can you imagine? We need to be aware of our current situation. We need to understand very clearly the identity of our True Mother. Do you agree with me?

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word in detail.

### **Enemy Submission Seen Through Give and Take Action**

<29-247> *We are God's enemy who cannot receive His approval. We are all born as the children of the enemy. Isn't that so? But in front of God we have to say, 'I want to die, so if You can kill me, please kill me as much as You need'. 'I was born as the child of the enemy but I will live to resolve Your resentment. Therefore I eat, sleep, and live only for the purpose of resolving Your resentment.' It means we must act practically in order to be acknowledged that we can throw away our lives two or even three times for God. This is the path to make the enemy surrender, and the path of restoration.*

<29-247> *That is why religion teaches us not to be arrogant. It also teaches us not to love ourselves. It says to deny ourselves and even beat our own body. This is because Heaven is plus and humans have to become minus for give*

*and take to be possible. This is the method to give and receive love with God.*

We know well that we were born as the children of God's enemy, Satan. During the past 6,000 years, the descendants of God's enemy do not know how much pain and sorrow they have brought to God.

How will fallen human beings who are in this position return to God? Just as True Father said, in order to return to God, I must say "I want to die, so if You can kill me, please kill me as much as You need." And then be in a position to make a resolution and say, "I was born as the child of the enemy, but I will live to resolve Your resentment."

That is why the Bible says that those who seek to die will live, and those who seek to live will die. He said that I have to take such substantial action before God with the determination that I could give up my life twice or three times for God's sake.

He is saying that the fallen human blood lineage cannot be changed unless we completely cut off the give-and-take action with Satan and absolutely (have) give and take action only with God.

Of course, originally we were supposed to be God's children. However, unfortunately we are the descendants of the fallen blood lineage, Satan's blood lineage. We need to separate from Satan, and in order to return to God's side, we need to have a lot of determination, "How can I deny myself?" Self-denial means, the Bible says very clearly, you need to prepare to die, then you can live. If you prepare to live, you will die. (You need) that kind of life and death determination. Otherwise, we cannot overcome our enemy and cannot change our blood lineage. That is why, in order to have good give and take with God, we need to have the proper position. We need to know "my identity," "God is my subject partner, I am the object partner."

Let's find out about "Enemy Submission Seen Through Give and Take Action" through the contents of the Bible.

1. Fall means to reverse the position of subject and object. Therefore wherever you go, you need to stand at the position of object.

Therefore, I must have give-and-take action with God in the position of an absolute object partner before him. I am not the subject partner. Fallen man and Satan always try to be in the subject position. Satan does not want to come down any more. He continuously keeps his position all the time. This is really Satan. However, we need to know who our subject partner is. Our subject partner is God. I am God's absolute object partner. If we have clear order between God and me -- who is the subject partner, who is the object partner -- and we have give-and-take action, then we can go right away. That is why In order to have proper give-and-take action, we need to know clearly what my position is. And given the reality always stand in the position of serving everyone in the position of the object partner. I must know that when I stand in the position of the subject partner, I can never subdue my

enemy.

2. *Mark 10:45: "For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve..."*

I love this Bible verse. Even though Jesus came to this earth as the messiah, he said he did not come to be served but to serve. He gave a beautiful lesson about the world of the enemy and how to have give-and-take action. The enemy cannot be forced to surrender. The subjugation of the enemy is only possible through natural submission, no other way.

3. *Phil. 2:3: "Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit, but in humility consider others better than yourselves."*

The way to subdue your enemy is to have a humble heart and mind. Next, you need to consider others as better than yourself. This is a humble attitude. If you are arrogant, you will never think that someone is better than you. "I am better than anyone else." This is a kind of arrogance. The arrogant mindset is really a problem. That is why the Bible teaches us very clearly how to subjugate Satan, how to subjugate the enemy. It clearly says first that you need to have a humble heart and mind. Next, you always need to consider others as better than yourself.

4. *Proverbs 16:18 "Pride goes before destruction, a haughty spirit before a fall."*

Fallen man is always self-centered and always proud and arrogant. What we should be most careful of is this pride and arrogance in our heart. As long as we have this pride and arrogance, we will not be able to get along well with anyone. That is why we should not try to climb higher but try to go down with humility.

5. You need to have the heart of a parent in the shoes of a servant.

Therefore, if you have give-and-take action with the heart of the parent in the shoes of a servant, you can subdue anyone.

I was really moved by this sharing of Father. The heart of a parent in the shoes of a servant. This is the greatest strategy for how to win over Satan, how to win over my enemy, how to have give-and-take action with anyone. Please remember wherever you go, whatever you do, you need to have the heart of the parents, and you can embrace anyone because you have the heart of the parents, and in the shoes of a servant you need to work harder than anyone else like a servant of servants. Physically work very hard in the shoes of a servant, while internally you have the heart of a parent. This is the best weapon to subjugate Satan, the enemy, and to win over someone's heart.

6. *1 Peter 5:5 "Young men, in the same way be submissive to those who are older. All of you, clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, because, "God opposes the proud but gives grace to the humble."*

It is said that the humble can give and receive with anyone. And it was said that the humble always receive grace from God. Humility is ultimately thinking of others first and

denying yourself.

7. *Matt 23:12 "For whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted."*

This Bible verse also teaches the same lesson. If you keep trying to lower yourself, eventually you will become higher and take over everything.

8. *Rom 12:16 "Live in harmony with one another. Do not be proud, but be willing to associate with people of low position. Do not be conceited"*

In the end, in order for us to give and receive all these Bible verses well, your attitude as the object partner must be humble. And the Bible teaches that you should always give and receive with the other person much, much higher than you.

Wow! This is an incredible lesson.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Events that Gave God a Bitter Heart and the Reason Why We Became Lost**

1. Just as a young child does not know the circumstances of their parents, a person with a young faith is usually just grateful when their pain is resolved and has a heart to serve God at their level. Then, as their faith grows, they come to know God's wishes, sorrow, and suffering, and become a mature child who knows that they should relieve God's resentment against fallen human beings. The words of the Principle mean that in the last days, groups of people who meet True Parents and know God's wishes will appear on Earth and grant God's wishes fulfilling their duty of hyojeong.

If I do not yet know God's sorrow and bitter heart, what does it mean? (It means) I am still immature in my heart. I still do not know my Heavenly Parent's heart. It also means that he is a person who has not yet escaped from his own world.

If you are a child ten or 12 years old, you cannot know parental heart because you are still immature. When True Father or True Mother delivers a message, they always talk about God's heart, God's bitter heart, God's han and often cry. You can see that the level of True Parents' hearts already reaches heaven. Reading(?), surviving, eating, hearing(?), going and coming, at every moment (they think) how to console God's heart.

When I had an opportunity to attend Rev. Yo Han Lee, I had a beautiful experience. He often cried. He was always talking about God's sorrow, God's han. That's why a preacher as a minister, when you give a sermon and it becomes deeper and deeper and more internal, definitely you will connect to God's inner heart, God's sorrow, God's situation, God's bitter heart. If your level of sermon does not reach that level and only tries to comfort people's heart and make them happy and (encourage them to) appreciate, to think positively, positive thinking does not matter at all, is not concerned about God's heart and God's situation. "I want to relieve my burden, my pain, my sorrow, my own situation,

how can I overcome, I have so many difficulties now and here, I need money, I need to get a blessing from heaven. This is really immature.

That is why as your heart grows and grows and grows, always shedding tears and developing a close relationship with God and thinking about God and True Father, your tears come down all the time. Why? Your heart is mature, already having reached a certain level.

2. We are well aware that Genesis 3 shows that human history began with God's resentment due to the Fall of Adam and Eve. Therefore, we know that God has tried to liberate this resentment, which was formed by the first human ancestors, through establishing central figures of faith among their descendants and repeating the providence of restoration through them.

3. God, who conducts the providence of restoration, has a deep bitter heart. When our faith was immature, we only thought that God was holy, all-knowing, almighty, the subject of life, and the owner of life and death, but we find out that God has tried to fulfill His wish through the completion of human responsibility, but He is sad because He could not due to the human fall. That's why God had no choice but to start the history of bitter heart, by finding the central figure of faith to realize His purpose of creation on this earth. In this way, we should know that human history is filled with God's bitter heart.

4. It can be said in a word that God was trying to descend to the earth when the central figure of the providence of restoration established the foundations of faith and substance. In other words, when a person who realized the foundation of faith appeared and realized the foundation of substance, the Messiah finally came and tried to achieve God's purpose of creation on Earth. This principle has historically been repeatedly applied every time a person of faith is found and established. Just as Eve, the ancestor of mankind, saddened God by doing what He commanded "Do not do," we know that many believers today carry the word "faith" with them but sadden God because they cannot put it into practice.

Because of the fall, God cannot intervene in my life of faith. As long as I live under the dominion of Satan, God cannot do anything. In order to relate to God, in order to meet him, I need to have a certain foundation and condition. First, I need to build the foundation of faith so that God can trust me and believe in me. This is a vertical relationship. Then based on that, I need to build the foundation of substance, the horizontal foundation between Cain and Abel.

The foundation of faith is the relationship between God and me. Then with that foundation, I have had experiences with God. Then I need to serve my Cain as my God. This is an important point. Then I have spiritual children and many people respect me. I have witnessed to many people, and Cain follows me. This is a kind of foundation of substance. Then only based on this can God come down.

Without a foundation, without conditions, even though God is the parent of humankind, if he were to directly intervene with human beings, Satan would definitely accuse him. Under the dominion of Satan, I need to separate from Satan. If there is no separation of good and evil, God cannot do anything. That is why the foundation of faith and foundation of substance, how to vertically separate from Satan and how to horizontally separate from Satan, that is our life course.

Why does God not intervene with us? He cannot intervene as long as we are under Satan's dominion. We need to set up the foundation; that is the formula course, the foundation of faith and foundation of substance. That is the formula course; no one can avoid this. Father discovered this. This is really amazing. No one knew this. How to relate to God, how to receive the messiah. To receive the messiah, we have to have the foundation. Many people do not know about this or they are vague or unclear about it. Our Divine Principle is so clear.

5. Therefore, in the early days of the providence of restoration, the spiritual level was so low that in order to raise humans to a reliable level, God had humans initially establish some conditions (offering sacrifices) so that they could separate from Satan and become God's object partners. In other words, God could deal with humans as long as they fulfilled their responsibilities for the conditions. Humans were entrusted with such a responsibility, but they failed to fulfill it with sincerity. As they were not heartistically mature, most of the central figures ended in externally showing them off in dealing with most offerings. It was far from the heart and wishes that heaven wanted while they offered sacrifices.

6. Historically, we know that there are many sad realities where God set up an Abel figure whom He loved, but people could not become one with them. We know well that Eve's loss of faith greatly embittered God, but the incident that took place due to Cain and Abel's discord also deepened God's bitter heart. You should know that these events that happened in Adam's family have been repeated historically and expanded to the level of tribe and race. You must know that they have been happening throughout Jesus' era until our time, and that it remains a problem that we have to solve.

7. Our concern today is that we do not become people of the Words even after hearing them. It is difficult to revive one's life through the Words. Just as it was difficult for Eve to keep the commandment to not eat the fruit, it is also difficult for us to keep the Words. Even when we look back on our lives, we feel that even though we have heard many Words and teachings, people are still the same as always.

8. The Israelites called themselves the chosen people, but they didn't know Jesus, the son of God, because they focused on external faith. This is very important. It can be seen that it was because they did not practice their life of faith with sincerity, but practiced a faith that looked good externally only keeping religious traditions conditionally and

as mere formalities. People with this external, formal, and habitual faith cannot recognize the true people sent by heaven. This is because they are bound by existing ideas and habits.

These are dangerous things: habitual faith, conditional faith, external faith only centered on formalities. With this kind of external condition it is really difficult to have heartistic communication with God.

Heart-to-heart exchange and heart-to-heart communication is true and genuine, but they didn't have this. In order to develop a heartistic life, things have to repeatedly spring up from your heart voluntarily. Then our life of faith becomes true and more faithful to the internal world. The life of faith should be faithful to the internal rather than the external conditions. The focus should be on the life that comes from the heart.

In the end, no matter what I do, everything will ... without my heart and sincerity. If you do not have heart, you are nothing. 2,000 years ago Jesus came as the messiah, but no one clearly understood Jesus' identity. Not so many people understood that Jesus was the son of God and the messiah. Even though so many Israelis had external faith and were keeping external faith, traditional faith, why did they not recognize Jesus as the messiah? What was their problem? Even though Israel was the chosen nation, why couldn't they recognize that Jesus was the messiah? What is the main point?

The main point is that they did not recognize Jesus because of lack of sincerity. If you rely on traditional faith, if you rely on conditional faith, religious tradition and formalities, you will lose your heart. Even though God has sent the chosen one, you will not be able to recognize him. Only those who have heart automatically have a longing heart. Our faith has to reach the level of heart, not just traditional faith which is the formation stage. Not just growth stage. In order to meet God and the messiah, as the chosen people our life of faith focuses on heart-to-heart exchange and communication. How can we have heart-to-heart communication? Father said there is only one way: "Utmost sincerity moves heaven." Our heart really has to be sincere, not hypocritical. We need to focus on heart and mind, genuineness and sincerity whatever I do. Not just conditions. Without investing my heart and sincerity, everything goes away.

Why were Daemonim and True Mother's groups able to meet Father? They had sincere, eager hearts. They studied hard(?). Because of their longing heart, their group was able to meet True Father.

Why did all the chosen people lose faith and the opportunity to meet the messiah? Because most of them were hypocrites and just followed external traditions ... just habitual. We attend Sunday Service because it is one of the duties of blessed families. We go there, but we do not have a longing heart. We do not have sincerity. That is nothing, just

a noisy gong.

What is our final state? How to reach the level of heart, heartistic faith. The faith of heart is our final destination. Whatever we do, how can we invest our utmost sincerity? Whether someone looks at you or not, it does not matter. We need to be sincere to our own self. If we have that kind of heart, surely God will intervene, surely we can feel God, surely we will recognize the chosen people(?).

We learned from the historical central figures why they lost faith. It was because of lack of utmost sincerity, lack of heart. That was the reason.

## **A Course of Life and Death Struggles #69**

December 2, 2022: Today I'd like to talk about "A course of life and death struggles" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*I have told you before about the resolution I made when I met True Father at the age of 17, haven't I? I resolved, "I will end this path that God has walked in suffering, this wearisome history of the providence of restoration through indemnity, in my lifetime. I will be the one to end it." I was able to say this because I knew about God. I gave birth to many sons and daughters, and it is not easy to have your stomach cut open four times. I met someone the other day and asked him, "How many children do you have?" He answered he only had two. When I asked him why, he replied that he couldn't have any more because his wife gave birth through cesarean section. I, however, went through that four times, risking my life every time. I was determined to help God carry out His dream of creation. Can you honestly say, "I will do it, no matter what difficulties come my way?" The being that I am does not exist as an independent being. God depends on me, as does humanity. You know why Jesus said he must come again, don't you? The same could have been true of True Father. It was made possible because I stood firm in my own position. (2013.01.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

Because True Mother knew how difficult the path that God has walked was, she made a resolution to end everything within her lifetime and realize God's dream.

That is why True Mother said that she risked her life and had her stomach cut open four times to give birth to thirteen children.

True Mother says that whenever she thinks about her mission, she always thinks that she is not an independent being.

The fate of whether God's will be fulfilled or not rests on True Mother's shoulders. Jesus also came to this earth, but he was not able to fulfill the will during his lifetime. Even True Father suffered his entire life, but he went to the spirit world without substantially establishing Cheon Il Guk.

The reason why God, Jesus, and True Father can still have hope is because True Mother is still alive and they have

hope that the will can be surely be fulfilled during her lifetime.

Therefore, we too must live with a heart of filial piety and loyalty to become one with True Mother and fulfill all of God's will during True Mother's lifetime.

*My life has been like an ocean. The ocean can generously embrace and unite with the sky and resemble its color. It is in the lowest place, where it accepts all the water of the world. The ocean embraces everything and conceives all life. In the ocean all varieties of living things are born and raised in abundance. Its tides ebb and flow in response to the pull of the moon and the changing seasons. It responds to the rays of the sun, creates water vapor and influences the weather. A calm ocean is peaceful on the surface, but deep inside enormous currents that move the ocean are constantly surging. When the waves of a tsunami rage, they can swallow everything. People cannot see the whirlpool beneath the surface. Heaven's providence has surged like a typhoon, and my life has unfolded in its midst. There are so many circumstances that cannot be spoken of, which only I understand from the center of the providence. Crossing over that whirlpool, not allowing it to pull me down, I joined Father in the work to complete the providential history of restoration. (2013.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

### **The Beginning of Universal Motion Started from Giving**

<239-222> *All existence in the universe rotates. Nothing stands still. Everything moves right? When moving, where does it start? You all want to receive, right? You all desire money, right? Whether that is right or wrong has to be derived from the law of the universe. Even God cannot deny the law of the universe. When God created the universe, did He create using a pulling force of receiving or a force of giving? He used a force of giving. It is a force of investing. That is an easy thing.*

It should be noted that the principle of God's creation was not investing in trying to receive first, but created the power to give first. When you give first, the other person is stimulated and tries to give back.

This is the universal principle. Our original mind is like that. When I try to give and serve for the sake of others and give incredible stimulation to my object partner, then once he receives from me, he will have the stimulation to give back. That is why the more you give, the more you receive.

Therefore, the circular movement of the universe begins with giving first. If you try to receive first, the circular movement will stop. However, if you try to give first, it keeps turning and turning and becomes a circular movement.

The more you receive, the smaller your heart becomes. What is the way of True Love? Always giving first. When you give something, your original mind is dancing and is so happy. That is why giving is much easier than taking. Many people do not know the taste of giving and receiving. When you give, it really stimulates your original mind. It is so happy, joyful and grateful! You have more energy to give more. Then later on, even if you do not expect it, the universe will return to you more than you gave. This is an amazing universal principle.

Our original mind knows very well, when you give something, are you happy or not? Which way are you happier: Giving? Or receiving? There is no need to explain the reason. Your original mind already knows very well. Which way is happier? Giving? Or receiving? Giving is happier. Why don't you try giving first? Then your joy and happiness will increase day by day. Many people do not know this important and exciting (aspect of) Divine Principle.

<239-222> *The beginning of universal motion started from giving. The Unification Church calls this give and take action ( ) in all theoretical foundations. Is 'give and take action' receiving then giving? Or giving then receiving? When giving then receiving it feels great, but when receiving and unable to give, we feel ashamed. Which is better?*

*When God created this world, He invested and began to forget that He invested. It is a good thing. What is? Investing and remembering it? Or forgetting it? (Forgetting it.) What is God's love? It is not investing and remembering it, but it is a love of investing and forgetting that you invested.*

The beginning of universal motion started from giving. God started to invest and forget when He created this world.

What is God's love? Father said that it's not love that invests and remembers, but love that invests and forgets.

### **Complete Minus in Front of a Complete Plus**

<4-23> *Up until now human beings have pursued only plus ideologies through the process of history but this will not do. Heaven is like plus and humans are like minus. That is why religion teaches us not to be arrogant. It also teaches us not to love ourselves. It says to deny ourselves and even beat our own body. This is because Heaven is plus and humans have to become minus for give and take to be possible. Plus and plus conflict with each other. It resists and pushes each other. Even though God is plus, Satan doesn't want to stand in the minus position and tries to stand in the plus position. That is Satan.*

Up until now human beings have pursued only plus ideologies through the process of history. All human beings are acting while thinking they are the subject partner and center. You should know that you could not have give and take action with God because the fundamentals were wrong.

The most important realization in the life course and faith course is that God is the subject partner and I am the object partner. This is very important. God is the causal being and I am the resultant being.

If you (seek to be) the subject partner, you will be in conflict with God.

To perform principled give and take action, the position of the subject and the object must be in order very, very clearly.

If the subject becomes the object and the object becomes the subject, that is a problem; that is the fall. The subject should be the subject; the object should be the object. The archangel tried to be the subject; that was a problem. Adam and Eve should have been the subject partner, and the archangel should have been the object partner, but the positions became upside down. That is the fall.

If we were to say that human beings were the subject partner and center, there would be another plus before God, and we would always be going through many (negative?) things together. That is why all religions have taught self-denial. They have taught that, "I am not the subject." They have taught to love Heaven before myself. Plus and Plus push each other, eventually fight and try to push each other away.

If I decide to be a plus no matter what I do, because I cannot give and take with God, I can never find peace, happiness and freedom in my life course. Therefore, you need to be smart about knowing that trying to stand in the plus position is always Satan.

Satan tries to get the plus position all the time. "I am subject. I am the No. 1; I am the central figure." This is really very arrogant and self-centered. Satan always tries to get the plus position. This is a problem. How to solve this? How do we build relationships. Even though your position may be higher, you always need to be humble. Try to become the minus position, the object partner position. Then everything can settle down. Anyone who tries to be in the plus position, wherever you go you will become a troublemaker.

*<4-23> As I said before, a righteous lifestyle shouts out asceticism. This is to beat the plus in the Satan position to convert to a minus position. The body has to stand in the minus position, but because it tries to stand in the plus position we have to beat our body, and change it to the minus position so that we can have a complete give and take action with Heaven(+). Consequently, if everyone doesn't remove the conditions made centered on your body, you cannot stand as a complete minus in front of Heaven's complete plus.*

Our body and mind are fighting because our body takes a plus position and tries to lead our mind. This is a problem. This is our daily reality. The mind should be the subject, and the body should be the object. But since the body has become the center of the fallen human being and takes the plus position, human misfortunes begin. Therefore, a righteous lifestyle "shouts out asceticism." If everyone lives ...

centered on your body, you cannot stand as a complete minus in front of heaven's complete plus. If the body does not stand in the minus position, you cannot perform the principle of give-and-take action.

In order for your body to stand in the minus position, the power of your mind must be strong. The desire of our flesh is always stronger than the desire of the spirit. It is really difficult to overcome (our desire for) food, sex, sleep and material things. Therefore, in order to overcome your physical desires, the power of your spiritual desires must be stronger. You must borrow the power of the love of God through prayer and devotion and jeongseong and God's word. It is ... impossible to overcome one's own physical desires without being stimulated by prayer, devotion, jeongseong and God's love, which is the word of God.

Therefore, in order to have principled give-and-take action, the concept of the subject and object and their order must be firmly established in principle. Then through devotion and the word, the body must be dominated by receiving the power of God's love. This is the only way we can overcome our physical desires.

What is the fall? The fall means our body is always the subject. Our body always controls our mind. That is the fall. How can my body become a minus position? How can my mind, my soul take subject position. My physical desires always control our mind and our soul. My eating desires defeat my original mind. Material desire and sexual desires always defeat our mind. What shall we do? ...

This kind of fallen nature accumulates more and more and increases and increases and is passed on to our descendants. Why are we here? What does the fall mean? The subject becomes the object, the object becomes the subject. The body becomes the subject and our soul becomes the object. This is the problem.

What is restoration? Minus position should be minus; subject position should be subject. God is our subject partner; human beings should be in the object position. Why shouldn't it try to be subject position: "I am the leader. I am the center. You need to listen to me"? It never comes down. That is the human fall. That is why in order to have principled give-and-take action, we need to have the right order: what is the position of the subject partner, what is the position of the object partner.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jesus Course - Jesus' Third Course of Restoration**

1. Jesus' third course of restoration was Jesus' course of the cross. Although he was distrusted by John the Baptist, he personally went down to John the Baptist's position and tried to lay the foundation. He began to inform people of his existence through wonders and miracles. Along with the twelve disciples, he left the position of prophet and began evangelism at Capernaum and Nazareth in Galilee with the hope of heading toward the world. In the Galilee region, rumors about Jesus became widespread due to his many

wonders and miracles. Jesus went down to Jerusalem through Samaria and began evangelism there. In Judea, Jesus dispatched 70 disciples, preached a lot, and conducted many wonders and miracles.

2. Next, Jesus' journey of hardship began. Jesus' three-year journey started with the Transfiguration, then the Passover, the three prayers in Gethsemane, the interrogation, and ended in dying on the cross. In Jesus' three-year journey, he gave many sermons and conducted miracles in Galilee, went up to Jerusalem and performed many wonders and miracles in Samaria and Judea, and finally went through a period of suffering and died on the cross. Because Jesus was distrusted everywhere he went, he determined to go the path of the cross. Even in such a difficult environment, Jesus thought he should let at least three of his disciples know who he was. That event was the Transfiguration recorded in Matthew 17. Jesus showed three of his disciples spiritual evidence through Moses and Elijah that Jesus was not a prophet, but was, in fact, the Messiah.

3. However, Jesus' disciples had to know who Jesus was and what kind of relationship he had with God, but they had not believed in the Bible before, so they could not know about him. If they were like the Jewish people who believed in the Bible well, they would have waited for the Messiah of God to come after a prophet came and made a prediction. However, Jesus' disciples did not know about Jesus even though they followed him closely. Therefore, Jesus tried to let at least three disciples know that he was the Messiah. In the Transfiguration, Moses and Elijah appeared and worshipped and attended Jesus, indicating that Jesus was a better man than Moses and Elijah. The disciples should have known that it was Jesus whom Elijah, Moses, and the prophets predicted about, but they were so ignorant that they did not fully realize who Jesus was.

4. It is really embarrassing if many people enter our Unification Church and hear all of the Principle, but do not know True Parents' identity. People who normally believe in the Bible and have faith yearn to meet the Lord, but when they hear the Principle, a clear view of the Messiah is established in them. In the early days of the Unification Church, many excellent students joined. They were more concerned about the country than anyone else and had a clear worldview. Therefore, once they heard the Principle, they rarely became fickle. However, if you listen to the Principle without any standard for comparison or basic knowledge, it is easy to not know the value of the Principle. Those who are concerned over what is the real truth and struggle to solve the problems of life quickly realize the preciousness of the Principle when they hear it. If people don't have knowledge to compare things with, they don't realize something is precious even when they see it.

5. We discovered the Principle which is a great truth. It is important to know that anywhere in the world there are still people struggling with the problems of life and the search for

truth. You have to first find the people who are ready. It is important to evangelize everyone, but you have to find the people prepared by Heaven first and move their foundation to Heaven's foundation. Because Jesus lost the family foundation and John the Baptist's foundation, he made fishermen and people on the streets who were not prepared at all into his disciples. Therefore, we must always search for John the Baptist figures prepared by Heaven with an earnest and longing heart.

There is an important point we can learn from Jesus' course. Jesus should have been well accepted by his own family first by his mother Mary, Joseph. If the three of them had been united together, then God's providence could smoothly have progressed. But because Jesus' family could not welcome him, could not attend him and became very humanistic, Jesus had to leave his home and start from the bottom.

After leaving his home, Jesus met John the Baptist and tried to meet the priests and all the church leaders. If John the Baptist had united with Jesus, then Jesus would have had another opportunity to go forward quickly. However, he had lost the family foundation and lost John the Baptist's foundation. Then he had no choice but to go down. He did a 40-day fast and even fought directly with Satan. This was Jesus' reality.

So when we go out to witness, we must pray to God that we will meet the person whom God has prepared for us. We must believe that there are definitely people who have been prepared by heaven. Without searching for John the Baptists, if our witnessing style starts from the bottom, that is already wrong. That is not the principled way.

Therefore our ACLC movement must first witness to megachurches. They are the churches and people in the class of John the Baptist prepared in advance by heaven. What blessed them to become a megachurch is that God told them to meet the messiah.

UPF USA is meeting the country's top politicians and high level parliament members and former prime ministers, former presidents. This is an excellent and principled approach. We need to meet that kind of category of those who are prepared by God. We need to meet prepared people first. When we do witnessing, we must not witness from the bottom up. We have to meet the top political and religious leaders from among the people ... If they don't accept you, then you have no choice but to start from the bottom.

But first we have to meet people who are ready (prepared) by God. Top down, not bottom up. This is the original way of restoration. People do not know the principled way of restoration and try to visit neighbors and go to the street and meet people. This is OK as good training, but originally what should we do? Jesus came to earth, first, to meet the people who were prepared by God. He needed to go church to church (synagogue to synagogue?), individual to individual. That was Jesus' way. However John the Baptist

could not accept Jesus.

When True Father started his mission in 1945, God had prepared everything centered on Korean Christianity and political leaders, but they did not welcome Father. Father lost the John the Baptist foundation. That is why he had no choice but to go to North Korea and go to Heungnam Prison. He needed to pay the price, pay the indemnity on behalf of the entire Korean nation, the entire Christian nation.

Our True Parents have already laid an incredible victorious foundation. Therefore, using True Parents's victorious foundation, our witnessing style must not be bottom up. We need to start at the top. That is the principled way. Jesus followed that way. However, the Jewish people and John the Baptist, all the leaders could not accept Jesus. That is why he had no choice but to witness in the street and meet the locals and all kinds of happenings.

It is important to know that there is an order of restoration even when witnessing. It is not just random witnessing without knowing how. We need to understand now we already have an incredible foundation. True Parents already paid indemnity. We have... a really victorious foundation. Using this kind of foundation, we can ... a maximum(?) True Parents' victorious foundation. That's why we need to approach people from the top down, not down to top. If you try to approach them from the bottom to the top, this is not the Principle(?). True Parents already laid an amazing foundation.

A few days ago when we had a beautiful meeting with the Japanese ministry(?), one guy shared about his experience visiting Christian churches, how much they responded, how much they are waiting for us. A different time has come. It is important to know that there is an order to restoration even when witnessing. It is not just random witnessing without knowing how. First of all, we must not forget that we have to meet people at the top of the community. For example, if you are a state leader, you need to meet that state's governor and you need to meet all top religious leaders first. (You need to visit) mega churches and just deliver (?) who you are and why you came there and share and let God talk through your mouth. If they do not accept you, then God surely has prepared a second person for you. When we just start from the bottom and go to the street and to the market...

God already has prepared everything. If the John the Baptist figures do not accept you, then God has already prepared a second and a third and a fourth one. That's why when the John the Baptist figures do not accept us, then spiritual phenomena occur. At least if we set up that kind of condition, God will show the way to the prepared people. But when we start from the bottom, we don't really know what to do. But if we follow the way of restoration, proper restoration, surely witnessing becomes very exciting.

We need to know from Jesus' course. We need to learn from True Parents' course. We need to meet John the Baptists. When we restore the John the Baptists, their entire

foundation becomes God's foundation, becomes my foundation. The role of the John the Baptists is really important. Also, the role of the family is so important. I feel so sorry for Jesus. Can you imagine how much God prepared John the Baptist for Jesus? When John the Baptist doubted Jesus, what was his outcome? How did he die? God had prepared for him for 4,000 years for Jesus. When he doubted Jesus, what was the outcome? How did he die?

When we visit Christian churches, mega-churches, it does not matter whether they accept us or not. Our job is to convey God's message. When we convey God's message, if they accept, they get the blessing. If they do not accept, I don't know, surely their foundation will decline. God prepared for the second coming for 2,000 years. You may feel like a simple guy, but you are a representative of God and True Parents. Even though your words are very poor and you don't have much confidence in how to visit(?), but if you go as the representative of God and True Parents, we do not know how God will use you. Let's really deny ourselves and let God talk. You have to be bold and strong and go to talk with them. That is our role.

Our ACLC coordinators need to meet the megachurch leaders. Why did they become megachurches? They are the ones who need to accept the messiah. That is why God let them become megachurches? Why do they have so many members? There is a clear reason. They need to accept the Second Coming.

But if you only visit smaller churches and never go to the megachurches, that is a problem. (Of the) different religions, different faiths, we need to meet top people, high-level people, high level politicians, high level congressmen, high level ethnic group (leaders). This is the way to break through in witnessing(?). When we follow the proper way to witness, God will surely work through us.

When I was in Asia and Oceania, I was the continental director. I did not just want to deal with small guys. Of course, each human is very, very precious(?), but I needed to find John the Baptists. When I visited the 14 nations of Oceania, I met 12 heads of state. I came to Asia and met all current political presidents or prime ministers. ... I have so much confidence! God poured down his Holy Spirit: "Go ahead." I already met top leaders. I told them who I am. ... I follow Father Moon and Mother Moon. ... Do you want to create that one? Incredible heavenly fortune comes.

That is why there is a way to break through in our witnessing. Each one of you, our North American brothers and sisters, our blessed families, you are so precious! You are representatives of True Parents. Do not think that, "I am nothing. I am not a worthy guy." Do not think that way. Centering on God's point of view, you are a heavenly general, you are heavenly representatives, you are children of True Parents. Be confident, strong and bold! Get out of your home and visit churches with confidence! Surely the Holy Spirit will come down and help you!

## A Course of Life and Death Struggles #68

January 1, 2022 - New Year's Day: Happy New Year! I hope that this year will bring you more health and that all your wishes based on God's will come true.

The first day of this year, my whole family worshiped Heavenly Parent and True Parents and said Family Pledge and prayers. Today was New Year, so I had a beautiful family ceremony, Kyeong bey and Family Pledge. This is a photo of my father-in-law and my wife and I. My father-in-law in our house is the God of our family. He is now 86 years old. My wife and I gave a blessing to each of our grandchildren one by one. I think they were very happy. Our couple gave a blessing to each family.

My son-in-law had gone to a second-generation workshop as a staff member, so we took a family photo with everyone except my son-in-law. I am so grateful that True Parents blessed four generations to live together in this way. I am deeply grateful to Heavenly Parent and True Parents for giving me the opportunity to directly experience the world of the four great realms of heart and the three great kingships, not just in theory, but through the family kingdom of heaven. Our family spent a day starting anew this year, setting our goals for prayer and devotion for our family in 2022.

Today I'd like to talk about "A course of life and death struggles" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*When I was married at the age of 17, I resolved to do the best I could, no matter how difficult it might be, to achieve what God desired, the ideal He envisaged at the Creation, and to simplify all complicated matters and arrive at simple solutions. Heaven blessed us with many children, and I did my best in giving birth to them all. From 1972, when Father began his work in America, we had many difficulties. Communists followed Father wherever he went and interfered with his work, and there were many threats and dangers along the way. My nerves were on edge all the time. I had to travel by car constantly, so over a five-year period I had many miscarriages. In 1975, Kwon-jin was born, and after that I gave birth to five more children. The doctor told me, "You should concern yourself with staying healthy for the children you have now. Why aren't you concerned about protecting your health?"*

*From my point of view, however, I couldn't say I wanted to stop. An elder sister went up into the mountains for three days to pray especially for me. She returned and told me, "Mother! God says you should have 13 children." Then I had Young-jin; I tried to give birth by natural delivery, but his head was large and it seemed I might die during childbirth. Father was in Germany, and the doctor said that both mother and baby would be in danger if a decision was not made in 30 minutes. I had no choice but to have a cesarean section, and so Young-jin was born. Once you have a cesarean section, you can't give birth by natural delivery. Therefore, I had to*

*offer a special prayer to find out what God wanted me to do. Heaven confirmed that God was waiting for me to give Him 13 children. It was a surprising answer. After that, I had Hyung-jin, who is my seventh son, and including the last two daughters, I also have seven daughters. So I have given birth to 14 children, an equal number of boys and girls. (2011.03.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

*I hear a family with many children usually means between five and nine children. However, how many have I given birth to myself? True Parents are tones who indemnified and restored human history, which had gone astray, to its original state. Isn't that so? That is why I had to match the number of my children to the providential number for the sake of family perfection. To give birth to 14 children within twenty years is virtually impossible. Having even one cesarean section is difficult, but I have had four. What made me do so, do you think? I did this to save you. Don't you think I am a mother you can be proud of? From this point alone, the satanic world cannot say anything against True Parents' achievements. (2015.04.26, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

Let's look at True Father's word about the birth of the 13 children.

### Unificationists Must Leave Behind Many Fruits of Love

*<234-314> What will singles leave behind after they marry? It will not be gold and silver treasures. God doesn't want that. He doesn't even want knowledge. The base of power also flows away. What are you going to leave behind? You have to leave behind the fruits of love. They are your sons and daughters. Do you want to leave behind many of them or a few of them? "You have to leave behind a lot." That's why Unification Church members should give birth, give birth, and keep giving birth.*

True Mother also gave birth to 13 children, right? How many children do you want to have? The more babies you have, the more cells you have that are inspired by love. None of the women who have had many babies are evil. The more babies you have, the better you become. Whenever a mother gives birth to a child, she hands over her life to the child, right?

### True Parent's Mission to Leave Behind More than 12 Children

*<194-334> True Mother gave birth to a lot of babies, right? If I had just stayed still, there would have been 20 children. True Mother had a C-section four times. I heard that I was called a savage because True Mother would be in trouble if she was cut one more time. I was called a savage. Why? Because of the Unification Church? Why is that because of the Unification Church? I don't want to have a lot of children. But when I asked God, He said, "Hey, you punk. You must have more than twelve, thirteen children."*

There are 12 months of four seasons in a year. Jacob walked on the path to restore twelve sons. Moses had 12 tribes, Jesus had 12 disciples, and True Parents had to have

*more than 12 children on the path of restoration.*

When our True Parents had 13 children, it was not for their own plan. Everything was for the sake of God's will. Everything was the path of God's restoration. Can you imagine that our True Mother delivered more than 12 children? She had a C-Section four times. I think this qualifies True Mother to be True Mother. At the risk of her life, she delivered more than 13 children, not for her own sake but for the sake of all humankind, for the sake of God's will. I really appreciate our True Mother's great effort and sacrifice.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action 1**

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

**Life of True Love**

1. Principle of True Love: Give first and then receive later.

2. Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back .

Yesterday we learned from Father's word: Giving first and then receiving is the Principle. However, trying to receive first and then giving back is the fall. We need to know and apply this fundamental principle in our daily life.

Based on give-and-take action let's study Father's word.

**Give and Take Action is a Circular Motion**

<213-215> *For example in Japan, when saying 'success in life' what does it mean? It means to become a company chairman or a director, doesn't it? Then what happens after reaching the top? The answer is stepping down from the top. One must step down. That is the problem. Everything must be in a circular motion. It is natural to go down after going up. But the world doesn't desire this. Up until now when looking at famous or successful people, they try to stay in that position. What to do after succeeding? When reaching the top in the country, unable to go higher up, come down and educate the juniors at the bottom. One must educate others to create more people like oneself. Consequently, when going up, one must definitely come back down.*

Give-and-take action is circular motion.

After a person succeeds and climbs to the top, they have to come down from that position. You shouldn't be greedy to maintain your position.

The truth of the universe is that everything moves in a circle. But this world is trying to stay in one spot forever.

What do you do after you succeed? There is no place to go up to anymore, so you have to go back to the bottom and educate those under you. You have to educate them to

produce a lot of people like you.

If you go up, you must go back down. This is the circular motion of the universe.

However, there is no such thing in this world. Satan clings on to the things he occupies. That is the satanic world. Therefore Satan occupies the individual, the world, and furthermore denies the existence of God, trying to maintain his position on top forever. But the law of the universe is what goes up must come down and move in a circular motion.

In every relationship, be it human, social, financial, etc, they are mutually correlated in a give and take action of yielding. When looking from such a fundamental viewpoint, Satan doesn't desire this. To hold on to and maintain his position, Satan eradicates all challenging forces, using a strategy of killing everyone. Seen from such a standard, the dictators such as Saddam Hussein are prime examples of this.

In this world, we ignore the law of the universe of circular motion. Satan tries to hold on to the position he occupies until the end.

Satan occupies the individual, the country, the world, and furthermore denies God, and tries to maintain his position on top forever.

But the law of the universe is that once you go up, you have to go around and around in a circular motion.

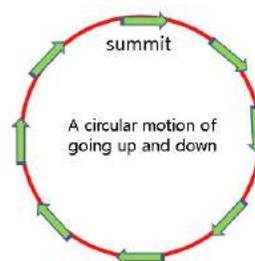
In all relationships, including human relationships, social relationships, and financial relationships, all must relate to each other, yield to each other, and have give and take action.

But Satan tries to maintain his position. And in order to protect it, he eradicates and kills all challenging forces.

This is Satan.

I am continental director, the highest position. Why am I in America? My most important mission is to raise our second generation to fully take ownership. Father just now spoke about this. At any time I may need to go down, this is circular motion.

In UPF and its affiliated organizations, in WFWP, in all affiliated organizations, anyone who has a certain position really needs to raise our second generation, our young generation, to take over someday. Without raising our second generation, our young generation, if we just try to keep our own position, that is not so great. That is not circular motion. Let's follow the universal principle of circular motion centering on give-and-take action. Father has guided us properly. After you go down, what should you do? You need to raise the younger generation.



Look at (this diagram). Circular motion starts from the bottom, right? It goes up and goes up, finally reaches the summit, then because of circular motion it goes down and goes down and then goes up again to the summit and then down again. This is the universal

principle of circular motion.

Of course, if True Mother asks you to keep your position, that is fine. But in our heart if we are 60 or 70 plus, we need to keep our focus on how the young generation can take over and fully take ownership. I strongly request each of our brothers and sisters, let's support the second generation. Now our national president, Naokimi, is doing an excellent job and many other second generation are uniting with our national leader. My main focal point is second generation and third generation.

They are no longer young. Some of them are 40 plus, some close to 50. Our first generation concept is that second generation are young guys and don't have much experience. Sometimes we ignore that.(?) However, when we give them an opportunity to focus and take responsibility, they can do very well. As a leader (if) you trust your members, your younger generation, they will have the confidence to take ownership. When I travel around America on a 50-state tour, we really need to ask our younger generation to take responsibility.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jesus Course - Jesus 40-Day Fast and Satan's Three Great Temptations**

I would like to talk about Jesus 40-Day Fast and Satan's three great temptations.

*Matthew 4:1-11 Jesus Is Tested in the Wilderness*

*1 Then Jesus was led by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted[a] by the devil.*

*2 After fasting forty days and forty nights, he was hungry.*

*3 The tempter came to him and said, "If you are the Son of God, tell these stones to become bread."*

*4 Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of God.'"*

*5 Then the devil took him to the holy city and had him stand on the highest point of the temple.*

*6 "If you are the Son of God," he said, "throw yourself down. For it is written: "'He will command his angels concerning you, and they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.'"*

*7 Jesus answered him, "It is also written: 'Do not put the Lord your God to the test.'"*

*8 Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor.*

*9 "All this I will give you," he said, "if you will bow down and worship me."*

*10 Jesus said to him, "Away from me, Satan! For it is written: 'Worship the Lord your God, and serve him only.'"*

*11 Then the devil left him, and angels came and attended him.*

1. The following is the secondary providence centered on Jesus. If John the Baptist's group had believed and

accepted Jesus, who faced disbelief from his family, Jesus would have been able to accomplish God's will of establishing a family at once, and the path to restore Canaan would have passed the national level and be opened worldwide. If John the Baptist's group had accepted and attended Jesus, conditions for Satan to invade would not have been established. Furthermore, if they had proved that Jesus came as the Messiah and witnessed to it, it would have resulted in the entire Jewish people attending Jesus. In other words, they would have been able to accept Jesus at the national level.

Jesus' first providence needed to start centered on his own family. When Jesus looked at his own family, he could not endure it any more. So he left home, and started a new beginning centering on John the Baptist. If there had been unity between Jesus and John the Baptist, God's providence could have developed very rapidly to the national and worldwide levels. That was God's secondary providence centering on Jesus.

If there had been oneness between Jesus and John the Baptist ... Where there is oneness somewhere, God always protects it. When there is unity between Cain and Abel, where there is unity between subject partner and object partner, there is always universal protection and God's protection guaranteed. When there is unity, Satan cannot invade any more. Therefore if John the Baptist's group had fully accepted and attended Jesus, God would have given revelations and more details about what to do, how to attend Jesus. Then he would have been the one to boldly proclaim who Jesus was. However, when there is doubting and disunity, lack of trust, instability, this is the condition for Satan to invade.

Where there is unity between mind and body, Father said everyone without exception can feel God, can see him, can know God is helping. Why can't we see God? Because there is no mind and body unity. If my body always controls my mind; then Satan invades.

If there is beautiful unity between husband and wife, God will intervene directly and give revelation about what to do, how to take care of the children. However, if there is no unity between husband and wife, Satan directly invades children. This is the principle. If Jesus' mother, Mary, and Joseph centering on Jesus as a trinity, had really united together, Satan could not have invaded anymore. If Satan were able to invade such unity, then there would be no God. Where there is oneness and unity, Satan cannot find any condition to invade. Jesus had to go through suffering because of disunity and disbelief. That was the problem.

2. However, due to the faithlessness of John the Baptist, all foundations were lost and Jesus himself fell into a position where he had to take the place of John the Baptist. Jesus fell to the position of the servant where he had no choice but to take responsibility for the second worldwide course. Having lost the foundation due to John the Baptist's faithlessness,

Jesus came to fight directly with Satan. This is the 40-day fast and Three Temptations. John the Baptist was supposed to be the on front line and protect Jesus, but when the front line was breached, Jesus came to stand in a position of directly confronting Satan.

Jesus, God's only begotten son, came to earth to save God's sons and daughters whom he had lost. But Jesus needed to do a 40-day fast, God's only begotten son! Nobody protected him. His family could not protect him. Nor could John the Baptist. He went down, did a 40-day fast, and had three temptations from Satan. What a miserable situation for our beloved Jesus! This is a sorrowful story.

3. After being doubted by his family and the prepared John the Baptist, all that was left was Satan's front line. In Jesus' family, Mary was supposed to separate Satan, and in the synagogue, John the Baptist was supposed to separate Satan through his faith. Jesus was disbelieved internally and externally, so he was dragged down before Satan.

4. Satan was well aware of the purpose of Jesus' coming to this earth. Satan knew better than anyone that Jesus was trying to recover God's three great blessings, the purpose of creation. Knowing that Jesus needed to fulfill individual perfection, find a family, and become an owner with dominion over creation, Satan gave the Three Temptations accordingly. In fact, centering on Mary, Jesus' family had to cooperate internally and John the Baptist and the church had to unite and cooperate with Jesus, but it turned out in failure. Satan's three great temptations were directly testing and accusing Jesus, "Are you really God's son and Messiah? Did you really come to fulfill God's purpose of creation?"

5. Satan's first test of Jesus, "If you are the Son of God, tell these stones to become bread." (Matthew 4:3), "was a very meaningful test. In the Divine Principle, stones means the Word. Those who need to find the stone must not change their hearts to live by the Word even though they are hungry. That is why Satan tested Jesus to turn the stones into bread, "Jesus, did you not feel hungry after fasting for 40 days? So, isn't it better for him to turn these stones into bread and eat them." But Jesus answered "Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of God." Even when Jesus fasted for 40 days, he was able to defeat Satan by saying that He ignored the bread and gave priority to the Word.

Jesus is really the son of God. He has that quality.

Jesus was a human being; after 40 days of fasting, how hungry he was! Satan appeared asking him to make bread from the stones. Jesus answered, "Man does not live by bread alone but from every word that comes from the mouth of God." He said clearly that human beings need to live centered on God's word more than on material (things) and more than on food. Jesus' level of spirit was very high. He had already overcome materialism. He had overcome his eating desire. That is why in any situation if we have not overcome our eating desire, if we do not focus on God's word more than on

our desire to eat, our level will remain very low. We are supposed to live centered on God's word more than on material (things) and more than on food.

6. The second test was, "If you are the Son of God, throw yourself down." This was Satan's accusation, "Who believes in Jesus as the son of God? Look! How can you claim to be the son of God when your own family doubted you and even the prepared John the Baptist doubted you, and now, there is nobody who believes in you." With this, Jesus answered, "Do not put the Lord your God to the test" (Matthew 4:7) and defeated him. This was asking whether you can test God from the position of having betrayed God.

7. As the third test, Satan led Jesus to the top of a mountain and said, "All this I will give you, if you will bow down and worship me" (Matthew 4:9). This means that Satan tempted Jesus with ownership and dominion over creation. However, Jesus said, "Worship the Lord your God and serve him only" (Matthew 4:10). This response meant, "Aren't you also a being that worships? Yet are you not a thief? Are you not a thief that regard's God's things as yours? This is where Satan's true identity is completely revealed.

"This archangel, Satan, is supposed to worship God. You are a betrayer. Why don't you worship God? You are asking me to bow down? You don't have any foundation to do that. You are a betrayer." Jesus spoke clearly about Satan's identity. He completely revealed Satan's true identity. Jesus really was a son of God.

8. Jesus, who came as the substance of the Word, Lord of the Temple, father of all people, and the man of individual perfection who can have dominion over creation and human beings, overcame Satan's three great temptations, so Satan retreated. So, from then on, the only way Satan could work was to hinder him through those who believed in Jesus.

Satan never gave up. Even though Jesus won over Satan, Satan tried to find disunity among Jesus' disciples.

9. What we need to realize through Jesus' course is that after we join the church, we must first restore our family and build the foundation of faith. The very first thing is restoring our physical mother. If we do not receive the cooperation of our physical mother, we must know that the trials to come in the future will be great. We have to know how difficult it must have been for Jesus to lose the mother and child foundation. If you have not been able to build a foundation for Mother and Son cooperation centered on your own family, you should find someone in the church who can play the role of a spiritual mother and build a foundation for mother and son cooperation of faith.

In order to stabilize your life of faith after you receive the Divine Principle, you need to find a way to restore your physical mother. If you restore your physical mother -- that is mother-son cooperation -- then smoothly you can witness to your own brothers and sisters.

My case followed that way exactly. Seven days after I joined the church, my mother received inspiration (about me),

but our main neighbor persecuted her. “Your son is a clever guy; why did he join the Unification Church?” Much persecution came to my mother. She said, “Hey, my neighbor, I trust my son more than you. That is why I let him go. I will join him.” Since that time there was more persecution. Because of that foundation, (I was able to) witness to my younger brother, my sister and all my family members. This is really the Principle. How can I restore my physical mother? If your mother has passed away or you do not have a good relationship (with her), then you have no choice. You need to build a foundation in the church, (and find someone) who can play the role of your spiritual mother. Mother-son cooperation is very important to stabilize your life of faith.

10. Next, as I practice a life of faith, I must find and establish a spiritual child who will play the role of John the Baptist to me. If I do not find Cain, there will be many difficulties along the way of my faith. First, I need to restore my own family centered on my lineage, then heavenly fortune and grace will follow. And on my way, I need to find John the Baptist and build up my spiritual foundation. Therefore, no matter what happens, there must be three John the Baptist figures around me. Personally, I need to find 3 spiritual children and set them up so that I can always give and receive with them heartistically.

In the family you need to restore your physical parents. If you cannot restore your physical mother, then you need to find someone in the church who can protect you and raise you. Mother and son cooperation is vertical alignment. Then secondly you need to find a horizontal foundation. You need to find a John the Baptist, your three spiritual children. When you are stable because of mother-son cooperation in your family or in your church, you have a foundation of faith. Then based on that, you need to create a foundation of substance through creating three John the Baptist figures who are your three spiritual children. When your three spiritual children respect you, love you, follow you, obey you, then you have the foundation of substance. Everybody needs to follow this principle -- foundation of faith and foundation of substance -- and then we can finally enter the realm of God’s heart.

## Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin Nim's Seonghwa #67

December 31, 2021: Today is the last day of this year. We ended the year with a family meeting and made new plans for 2022. Every year around this time of year, whenever we look back and reflect on the year, we are always thankful to God, thinking that all the goals of our family that we had hoped for in the past year have been achieved. We have all gathered together to create new plans for this coming year. I hope that 2022 will be a very hopeful and very promising year for you as well. Please create your own goals with your family members.

Today I’d like to talk about, like yesterday, “Holy

Wedding and a new resolution” from True Mother’s Anthology, Book 1.

Please don’t be disturbed by the fireworks that you may hear during this talk.

*It is important for Unification Church members to live principled lives and it is also important to work hard to accomplish the missions that you have. The most important mission of the Unification Church is to protect Father's life, so that Father's physical presence on earth will continue for a long, long time. A message sent from a spiritualist from outside the church said that in December 1983 a very dangerous time would come for Father. Spiritual revelations unanimously confirmed that Heung-jin became a sacrifice on behalf of Father. In order to save Father's life, Heung-jin went on his behalf. Even the number of terrorists who were aiming at Father was 36. Spiritualists are saying that 36 satanic spiritual agents took the life of Heung-jin. So when I reflect, I feel this is an absolute, final, incredible, extraordinary attack of all satanic forces.*

*When Heung-jin was born as the second son, he went through incredible trauma for three days. Some people thought Heung-jin would not make it at birth. He was going through the path of the cross even at his birth. But at his death I knew he was chosen to do a more sacred mission than anyone under the sun could think of—dying for the sake of Father. Heung-jin knew that through his Seonghwa, the spirit world and the physical world can be more directly united with True Parents, and Heaven's blessing would come, which would speed up the completion of the providence, and that he could send his last comfort to Father and his older brother. He is not gone. He is working together with all of you. Think of Heung-jin's messages from the past and the present, and do your best to offer your filial hearts to Heaven. (1984.01.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

*Even when True Father collapsed under the indescribable weight of the cross on his shoulders, he emerged triumphant and proclaimed Pal Jeong Shik and Heavenly Fatherism in Alaska, and there were circumstances behind it all which are only known to Heaven. As we say good-bye to grandmother Hong (Daemonim), I wish to ask something of you. She dedicated her entire life for God's Will, and gave up everything as a woman to meet the Lord during her lifetime and to attend and work for him. In fact, she even gave up the position of wife and mother to walk the path of the providence unwaveringly, and up to the last moment of her passing, she offered such serious devotions that only Heaven and she knew her sacrifice. When you think about her and remember the life she led, you should try to adopt her life of service as an example and a goal for your own lives and live accordingly.*

Hong Daemonim is a great example of how to attend heaven, how to protect True Parents, how to raise her daughter, True Mother, in the nanny position. Daemonim is an exemplary member. We need to inherit Daemonim’s spirit.

She left her husband a long time ago to walk the path of the providence. True Mother is her daughter, but Daemonim never thought she was True Mother's mother. Her position was that of the nanny. Her entire life she supported and protected True Mother. After True Mother's holy wedding ceremony with True Father, for her remaining life she took care of True Parents and True Children. After passing away she came down to the earth again and worked centering on Cheongpyeong to liberate all our ancestors and our evil spirits. She did an incredible job and mission for us and for Heavenly Parent.

At the same time, I appreciate Heungjin Nim's sacrifice. If he had not had that kind of sacrificial life, how could we have expected something in the spiritual world. Heung-jin nim went to the spiritual world and prepared everything, rearranged the spiritual world and worked together with Daemonim side by side protecting True Parents and helping us to liberate our ancestors. We really need to appreciate Daemonim and Heung-jin nim. Since they passed away, they have worked harder than they did during their earthly life.

*You should take this moment as an opportunity to look back upon your own lives and consider whether you ever strayed from the path of the providence, whether you ever thought of yourselves first before you thought of the providence, and whether you ever took care of yourselves and paid attention to your own sorrows before you gave a thought to True Father's sorrowful course of suffering, and you should repent if you have done so. As the rain that falls down on the world cleans away all filth and makes everything clean, during this period you too should cleanse your body and mind of your own accord and clean yourselves of everything that should be cleaned and rid yourselves of everything that should be gotten rid of, thus renewing your own selves. You should send her off with such thoughts in your mind. (1989.11.05, Shinmun-ro Residence, Seoul)*

Focusing on True Mother's word, let's take a look at the meaning of the Seonghwa of Heung-jin Nim in the Champumo Gyeong.

#### **The Ascension of Heung-jin Moon**

*<Chambumo Gyeong P. 782> From December 14 to December 23, 1983, True Parents led Victory Over Communism rallies in eight major cities in Korea. These rallies were held to thwart North Korea's growing ambition to unify the Korean Peninsula under communism. At the final rally in Gwangju, True Father delivered his speech amid rising tensions due to reports that a group had been sent there to assassinate him. On that same day Heung-jin Moon, True Parents' second son, was badly injured in a traffic accident in the United States. His injuries proved fatal, and he passed away on January 2, 1984. At a time of opposition from that Christian nation and the increasing danger of communism, his death became a sacrificial offering.*

#### **The Victory of Love**

*<Chambumo Gyeong P. 785> At 4:00 a.m. on January*

*3, 1984, at the Belvedere Training Center, True Parents proclaimed January 2, the day when Heung-jin Moon ascended to the spirit world, as the Day of the Victory of Love.*

*They were able to make this proclamation because when he went the course of a sacrificial offering and triumphed over the realm of death, Heung-jin Moon embodied the standard for a new beginning in which God could take dominion over love.*

True Father proclaimed the Day of the Victory of Love. I can't imagine when True Parents offered Heung-jin Nim. Can you imagine if one of your sons died young and became a sacrificial lamb. Heung-jin Nim is the second son of the True Parents' blood lineage. He passed away on behalf of the father. True Father was supposed to die, but because of Heung-jin Nim's sacrificial offering, finally True Parents gained an incredible victory. Wow! Then True Father, in order to send Heung-jin Nim to the spiritual world as an offering, resolved not to cry, and he asked his family including True Mother not to cry because this was an offering, a joyful offering. True Father could not shed tears until after the end of the Seonghwa Ceremony. That is why he overcame and proclaimed the Day of the Victory of Love. Also, I heard that after the Seonghwa Ceremony -- you know that they brought Heung-jin Nim's body to Korea, and I participated in the ceremony -- when True Father and True Mother heard that the ceremony was completely over -- one of the older brothers shared with us -- True Father went to his room and locked his door. He said now as his personal father, I cried for him." He was weeping and weeping and weeping. How much he cried! Father is a human being. During the offering(?) ceremony, he could not share tears but as a personal father he cried and cried and cried. Wow! They did not just offer their body, mind and heart, but each of the True Children. That was our True Parents sacrificial life.

#### **Marriage Blessing of Heung-jin Moon and the Commander of the Spirit World**

*<Chambumo Gyeong P. 789> On February 20, 1984, 50 days after Heung-jin Moon's ascension, True Parents conducted the marriage Blessing of Heung-jin Moon and Julia Moon (Hoon-sook Pak) at the Belvedere Training Center. This marriage ceremony brought unity between heaven and earth. True Parents had promised their son as he lay dying in the hospital that he would be blessed and have children by adoption.*

On the foundation of the Unification Ceremony and the Day of the Victory of Love, they gave him the Blessing; moreover, they bestowed on him the titles of Ambassador of Love and Commander of the Spirit World, and charged him with the mission of liberating the spirit world.

True Parents gave a very special mission to him, the title of Ambassador of Love and Commander of the spiritual world. Thank you, our beloved Heung-jin Nim. You are really doing an incredible job for us.

Today we will read the Divine Principle, Life of Give-and-Take Action.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action 1**

• *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

• *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

We have been continuously talking about the meaning of give-and-take action and applying it to our daily lives.

### **Life of True Love**

1. Principle of True Love: Always give first and then receive later.

2. Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back .

Based on this EDP content, let's study True Father's word directly.

To Become the Give and Take Action the Universe Protects

*<165-175> The biggest problem communism is giving the world now is economics theory. Centered on the economy standing on top of the distribution system, it tries to think of everything as centered on itself. it tries to prevent suffering loss no matter what. The US is also trying to prevent its own loss instead of helping other countries. This is the problem. That's why the universe doesn't cooperate with it. If it is for the greater good, the public as a whole, then the under this standard, the bigger the counteraction. universe will protect it but the more the public material itself is dropped*

*If we don't eat well, we get an upset stomach. The give and take between subject and object must be done well or else it will hurt just as we hurt when our body is upset. When there is a good give and take in everything, the physical body works smoothly and we continue to survive.*

No matter what happens to any country, including communism, the country tries not to become a minus for his country. The United States, too, wants to avoid becoming a minus for its own country rather than helping other countries. However, if it is given and shared for the sake of the greater and the whole, the universe protects it, but if the shared object itself is lowered to its own property or the standard to which it belongs, the universe strikes as a reaction.

If we eat the wrong food, our stomach is upset. Just as if there is an abnormality in the body, it will inevitably cause side effects if the subject and object do not communicate well. Therefore, you need to be good at give and receive actions.

There is a phenomenon that occurs when you give and receive well. First, it must always be one, beautiful unity. Second, you must grow. Thirdly, reproduction must occur, always multiply. The reason that one cannot become one,

does not grow, and cannot reproduce is because something violates the law of giving and receiving desired by the universe.

*<165-175> God assists all good give and take actions because this universe is His ideal form of existence. Within the elements receiving assistance in this world, if there is an opposing or lacking factor, it becomes disqualified from His realm of assistance and is unable to function. This is for the protection of the universe itself. In this world, there are actions and counteractions. The counteractions are not bad. They are usually seen as bad but they are actions to protect the bigger things. Therefore the view to see the world has to change.*

God assists all good give and take actions because this universe is His ideal form of existence.

Conversely, if you do not give and receive well, the universe will push you away. This is for the protection of the universe itself.

In this world, there are actions and counteractions. The counteractions are not bad. They are usually seen as bad, but they are actions to protect the bigger things. Therefore the view to see the world has to change.

If it does not conform to the principle, side effects must occur. If it does not conform to the principle and there are no side effects, it is impossible to determine which is the principle or the non-principal. Therefore, it is important to know for sure that the side effects of certain things are because they are protecting the universe and trying to protect themselves. Therefore, whenever a side effect occurs, I have to reflect and be grateful, thinking that the universe is trying to protect me.

Our conscience reacts immediately when a principle is violated. So how grateful is our conscience? That conscience always tries to guide us right. For our conscience always seeks to conform to the principles of the universe.

*<165-175> Our world of conscience or the world of men are suffering, but why do we suffer? It is because we have elements to disqualify us from the universe, the universe expels these elements which makes us feel conscience stricken. Even though this is the normal direction, when we stand in a position opposing this it becomes unable to perform this function, and the counteraction will definitely present itself as pain. The counteraction is directed to hell. Therefore, the highest ideal which humans seek is love, so you have to be able to give and take love well.*

### **The Meaning of Give and Take Action in Chinese Characters**

*<175-249> Because of the fall we cannot have give and take action with God. The Chinese character of give and take action is give first receive later. Due to the fall, we stand in the position where the give and take action's letter su( ) is not to give but to take ( ). Isn't that why everyone wants to receive? The fall has made everyone become people who want to receive. This is why you who are walking the path of*

*restoration should not have a mind of taking. Do not think of receiving. You must constantly think of giving. If you constantly say you will give for this world like God, He will follow you.*

The Chinese character of give and take action is give first, receive later.

Due to the fall of man, (humanity) became a group (in which) everyone wanted to receive. So you don't have the heart to receive. Just think about giving it away. Wake up in the morning and think about what I will give to whom today. I mean to think about what I will give in front of heaven today.

Think of it as not having dinner if you don't give anything to anyone at the end of the day.

I was so inspired to hear someone's report. He said, "When I think about my day, I did not really make anyone happy. I did not support or live for others. I did not have much appreciation. So, I am not qualified to have dinner." Then he skipped dinner. He was that serious: "How can I help others? How can I do something for the sake of God's will? For the sake of the public purpose? He was seriously thinking, "If I don't do anything for others, for heaven or for True Parents, then I don't have to have a meal." That is why he skipped dinner. When I hear that kind of serious determination, I am so inspired.

God is always with those who struggle to live for that purpose.

Just like God, say that you will continue to give for the world. If you give for ten people, ten will follow. If you give for the country, the country will follow. If you give for the sake of the world, the world will follow. If you give for the sake of the universe, the universe will follow. If you give for God's sake, God will follow.

Our responsibility and mission is just giving and giving and giving. Think of giving as long as I am alive. As long as I am alive and can breathe, my mission is what? I need to give for the sake of God, for the world, for my neighbor. Then the opportunity to give will come again and again. And that becomes a habit and finally becomes a culture. At first, it is given with a sense of duty.

In the beginning it is not easy to give, but when you know the Divine Principle -- "I need to give. I need to give." -- and you really push yourself -- sometimes you give out of a sense of duty and responsibility -- but when you continuously try to invest your utmost sincerity and continue to give, then unimaginable joy is accompanied by it. In the end you can feel, "Wow!" You can find the real meaning of your life of faith.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jesus' Course - Jesus' Family and the Providence**

When I heard about Jesus' course, I collected Father's words and many testimonies from here and there. I summarized them and added my own experience as well. So, let's study Jesus' family and the providence.

1. First, we will learn about the providence of Jesus' family. In Jesus' family, who had to be the most heartistic partner to Jesus? Without a doubt, it was Jesus' mother Mary. When Mary conceived Jesus, there was evidence of the spirit world and she also directly received a revelation from God. When Mary conceived Jesus, she was a virgin and had a faith of longing for God more than anyone else. When Mary conceived Jesus, how old did she seem? If you think about the age Eve fell and True Mother's age during the time of the Holy Wedding, we can guess that Mary's age at that time would have been 16 or 17.

This is Father's sharing about Mary's age.

2. Mary, who conceived Jesus the Messiah, should have known that she had to become the central figure that protected Jesus. Joseph, Mary's fiancée, found out that Mary was pregnant and was about to separate. But through a dream, Joseph received a revelation from Heaven that Mary did not sin and conceive the child, rather, she was made pregnant by the Holy Spirit, so he obeyed. In this situation, Mary should have absolutely accepted Jesus and served him. Next, Joseph, who received the revelation from Heaven, should have been the second central figure and absolutely attended Jesus.

3. This is not something that should be centered solely on the family of Jesus. It can also be applied in our life of faith. Suppose a person comes into church, listens to the Word, and decides to join the church. What is the first thing he should do? It is restoring the physical mother. If their own mother does not join the church and they do not receive support from their mother, that person will face many difficulties.

This is important. We have recently spoken about mother-child cooperation. When Jesus was born, the most important thing was Mary's mission, Jesus' mother. No matter what, she needed to protect Jesus. If she did not protect Jesus, then he had nowhere to go. The mother and son's relationship is very crucial.

We can apply this in our daily life. When we joined the church, what was the most important thing for us to do? We needed some foundation from our family. Because our ancestors helped us to join the Unification Church, what is the first step? You need to witness to your mother and get support from her. Then you need to build mother-son cooperation. Based on that foundation, you can expand your foundation very quickly. Someone may say, "My mother is already very old." or "My mother already died." There are some cases like that. Then what can we do? If we don't have such a foundation because she has passed away or because of other situations, then from the time you join the church, you need to find some mother figure. Spiritually you need to have good mother-son cooperation. If you build that kind of foundation between your spiritual mother and yourself, then your life of faith becomes very strong.

When I visited Sub-Region 4, I heard John Jackson's beautiful testimony. His mother is Joanie Ann sungmonim(?).

She met John Jackson. He was wandering and in a serious situation. However, he responded to Joannie Ann wonsungnim(?). He appreciated his spiritual mother. Their cooperation became very strong, an inseparable relationship. Then his life of faith became very stable.

That is why you need to connect with your spiritual mother's position heartistically. Then your life of faith becomes very stable. When you join the church -- of course, you love God and True Parents and you accept the Divine Principle -- if emotionally and heartistically you don't have that kind of process or that kind of relationship with your spiritual parents, your life of faith will not be easy. You need to overcome by yourself. It takes more than in other people's life.

4. Looking at the principle of mother-child cooperation in the providence of restoration, when you join the church, you must first serve your spiritual mother well while trying to bring your physical mother to the church. Then you must make conditions for mother-child cooperation. This is principled. If you cannot do that, you must start from a position one level below in your spiritual level. This is because if you cannot receive mother-child cooperation, the foundation cannot be established.

5. Jesus' mother Mary and Joseph should have accepted him, the Messiah. If his mother and Joseph had formed a trinity and united solidly, what kind of results would it have brought? The sisters (his aunts) of his mother Mary were to cooperate. Also, the environment for Joseph's close brothers to cooperate was supposed to be created. If Joseph and Mary had united, God would surely have given them many revelations according to the progress of Heaven's providence at that time. In fact, if Mary and Joseph had become one, there would have been no need for Jesus to leave home and perform signs and miracles. Rather, the amazing work of God must have come from Mary and Joseph.

When Mary received the revelation and she was pregnant with Jesus, she had an strong and absolute faith in God. Otherwise how could she have had a baby as a virgin? (She did it) at the risk of her life. At that time given Jewish tradition, if she become pregnant before marriage, how could she survive? At the time, she had strong determination, "No matter what, I want to follow God's commandment, God's direction." Finally, she did. She left Zachariah's family and did not know where to go. But Joseph received an inspiration from heaven, "You need to accept Mary." Joseph and Mary both received inspirations. They were already engaged. When they received God's inspiration and revelation, their motivation was very good in the beginning. However, they did not always have (the presence of) the holy spirit. When they came to the reality and Joseph started to doubt, according to Father's sharing, "Hey, Mary. whose baby is this? Where does this baby come from? Who is this baby's father?" He kept asking again and again. Can you imagine living together with Joseph? It was not easy to protect Jesus

at that time. According to Father's guidance, Joseph should not have had a relationship with Mary. He needed to protect Jesus and Mary. However, can you imagine a boy and girl living together in one bedroom, how could they control their love desire -- not just for one day, one month, one year. Can you imagine? It was not easy for him to control his desire. When he received the inspiration from God, at first he absolutely obeyed. However, when he realized the reality, without the holy spirit, he horizontally asked, "Mary, whose baby is this? Where does it come from?" He struggled like this. In the beginning when Joseph approached her about having a relationship maybe she refused, but that did not only happen on one day or during one month or even during one year. A man and a woman living together, how could they manage this well? Both of them could not keep God's commandment and struggled with each other. They related to reality, finally had a relationship, struggled with each other and lost the Holy Spirit. Once the Holy Spirit left, they became very humanistic because God was no longer present. I really came to understand Mary and Joseph's situation. Mary and Joseph needed to live as a nun and priest without a relationship. That would have been the way to protect the messiah. However, they were unable to do that. Problems started there. If Mary and Joseph had completely united together and kept their bodies holy, it will become the holy of holies. If there is oneness among Joseph, Mary and Jesus, God always can intervene and offer inspiration, "What the next step is. What you are going to do." This is the power of unity and oneness. With unity between mind and body, God will surely intervene and you will receive inspiration. Then you will no longer struggle, and you will receive how to overcome and deal with reality. When there is a condition of unity between husband and wife, there is no worry about the future. God will definitely directly intervene. But once they break the relationship between God and themselves, God can no longer intervene and they become humanistic.

6. If Mary and Joseph had created such a foundation for Jesus from the family, the priests, deacons and elders who were praying in the synagogue in Capernaum, where Jesus often went at that time, would have begun to receive revelations about who Jesus was. In this way, if Jesus' family had believed in Jesus and his relatives had believed in him, it would have created an atmosphere in which the entire church could believe in Jesus.

7. Centering on Jesus, if Mary and Joseph had first united with Jesus and then the relatives united, the praying wives of the synagogue of Capernaum, where Jesus often went, would have received a revelation from God and accepted Jesus, and in the end, even the chief priest who played a central role in the church would have believed in Jesus. When such an internal atmosphere was created, God would have let the closest people know that Jesus had come as the Messiah. From there, God's history would have officially begun.

8. If Jesus' family and relatives of Jesus united and the church united, the Holy Marriage of Jesus would automatically take place. Before Jesus went out into society and became known throughout the country, Jesus would have been able to establish his family. In this way, if Joseph believed, Mary believed, relatives believed, church wives believed and then high priests believed more than the 12 disciples, and then externally, the Temple leaders accepted the Lord, then based on the number 12, centering on Jesus, the Messiah's family was about to begin. True Father said that Jesus' 12 disciples should have been the prepared relatives and high priests.

How important family is. Unity between husband and wife is the best way to protect children. Without that unity, there is no way to protect children.

Jesus' vision of life begins with the family, begins with the relationship between Joseph and his mother, Mary. All the problems are in the family. In Adam's family Cain killed Abel. In Noah's family there was a problem in the relationship between the father and the children and between Noah and his wife. Jacob, Abraham, everything is in the family. That is why the family is the frontline. Especially the relationship between the husband and wife is really crucial. There is no need to talk about the relationship between Cain and Abel, relationship with your neighbor or outside or in your workplace. Your frontline is in your family. If you do well in your family and you go out to society, to your workplace or anywhere, you can win over it.

9. If that had happened, Jesus' national providential course would have begun. If the national course of the providence began centered on Jesus, who would be the central figure for Jesus? It had to be the high priest of Jerusalem. If that had happened, even the Roman rulers would be brought to submission, and it would have developed into the worldwide providence. If Jesus' family had believed in him, Jesus could have started a family at that time and could have entered Rome with his children.

10. If Jesus had gone to Rome and established the Foundation for the Messiah on the world-wide level, he would have been able to dispatch many young followers from Rome to countries around the world. To do so, God would bless Rome, developing Rome into a world capital at that time, and allowing all nations to travel to and from Rome. Having to accomplish God's will on this earth, Jesus had to enter the kingdom of Rome. At that time, the Roman power was very strong. God's providence cannot establish the Abel nation without bringing the Cain nation to submission. However, because the family centered on Jesus could not become one, Jesus had to go on the pioneering path alone without any foundation.

11. The lesson we learn centering on Jesus' family is the importance of the family. And the most important thing in the family is mother-child cooperation. The foundation of mother-child cooperation is ultimately the foundation which

the central figure prepared by Heaven can make a new start. Just look at Isaac and his mother Sarah, Jacob and his mother Rebekah, Joseph and his mother Rachel, Moses and his mother, True Father and Chungmonim, and True Mother and Dae Mo Nim. Ultimately, the mother-child foundation becomes crucial in whether Heaven's providence fails or succeeds.

We cannot deny this fact. That is why mother-son cooperation is so important.

12. We must strengthen the foundation of mother and child in our own life of faith. First, the believer must restore the relationship with their mother and create a mother-child foundation centered on Heaven and then restore my own brothers and sisters who have not yet been restored.

In my case, my mother received an inspiration when I joined the church. One week later she became a church member. ...my ancestors helped me. Because of mother-son cooperation, my mother trusted me and supported me, I witnessed to my younger brother and sister and my entire family. This principle can apply everywhere. Mother and son cooperation is really crucial.

Next, in the church, the relationship with the spiritual mother should be strengthened and the mother-child cooperation centered on faith should be created within the church. Then, receive the Blessing and while raising your own children, you must establish an inseparable mother-child cooperation relationship. Then, all children will remain within the God's will and become children who can receive blessings.

That's why the archangel position -- all my brothers, including me -- your job and my job in the archangel position -- how can we protect our wife and mother? We need to invest in loving the mother. Let them fulfill their mission and work together in mother-son cooperation. This is the key point. I learned from the Divine Principle. Let's raise our children well based on mother-son cooperation.

## **Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin Nim's Seonghwa #66**

December 30, 2021: Today I'd like to talk about "Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin nim's Seonghwa" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*I would like to ask all of you to have a movement of true repentance before Heaven. This day, July 20, 1984, is a day I truly would like to erase from history forever. From the very moment Father departed for Danbury, he encouraged you and tried to inspire you with hope. Departing from East Garden at 10:00 p.m. on July 20, I accompanied him to Danbury Prison. Biting my lip, I held firm to my resolve to be strong, yet I could not hold back the tears that flowed even without my realizing it. During that ride, Father was not the least bit concerned about what would happen to him. Even as he thought about America and God's providence, his only*

*concern in that moment was to comfort me. When I saw that, I was overwhelmed; I did not know what to do. When Father walked into Danbury Prison, the guards said, "This guy was caught in a trap. I'm sure he was trapped."*

When (how?) can I recognize that person? You can tell by how he behaves when he is faced with the most difficult position or situation. True Father went to Danbury Prison at the age of 64, the same as my age, but he did not blame anyone. Rather, he said that the indemnity of the world ends through Danbury Prison. When True Father went to Danbury Prison, he saw us and told us not to cry for him, but to weep over the country and God's will. On the contrary, True Father worked very hard to comfort True Mother and True Children. That was our True Father's behavior and attitude. That's why he is the one who truly consoled and comforted God when he was in Heungnam Prison. He never, ever prayed for himself. He was just concerned about God and God's will. Did he really worry about himself and cry for himself? He knew how much God worried about him. That's why he could not cry for himself. Rather, he prayed and comforted God and his will.

*Father kept saying, "I came to this place to liberate the prison, liberate hell. So, Mother, you must not cry for me. Cry out for the mission, for the fulfillment of God's Will. That's what you should do. Don't worry about me. I came to fulfill a glorious mission, the liberation of hell in prison." In giving you this message today, I have one purpose, and one purpose only: that you now become responsible leaders. You must conduct yourselves, conduct your mission with utmost responsibility, as you never have before. You are living in the time contemporary with our True Parents—breathing the same air, walking in the same space, drinking the same water, sharing the same food. Whatever you do, it is a unique opportunity in history, and your deeds shall be recorded in history. What kind of statement can you make to our posterity? I think most of you here are blessed family members. You must reflect within yourselves, re-examine yourselves. Let us repent totally and renew ourselves and approach Heaven with a clear heart. (1984.07.22, East Garden)*

*I believe you have also heard True Father say many times that he will perish without a foundation. The path followed by True Father from the position of the Parent on behalf of Heaven is the path where he must embrace the world, and it is a path of suffering and the path of the cross, for he has to walk this path unprepared because his children have failed to make everything ready. This path, however, is also the path of love. During this time, before anything else, you need to sincerely repent and unite. Of course, for individuals, it is important for them to become one centering on the Will at the place where their minds and bodies are united. From your viewpoint as the children, it may be difficult and troublesome for brothers and sisters to unite, but it is something that we must all do. Therefore, if three people*

*in a trinity unite completely centering on True Parents in a place where they have dominion over their own selves, and work to expand the foundation, the providence will surely be realized.*

True Mother is also speaking about the importance of the trinity. She says when three people become one, the foundation will be established and God's will will be accomplished further(?). The path of faith begins when three people become one. There were three sons in Adam's family and three sons in Noah's family. Jesus and True Parents raised three disciples to expand God's will. The reason Jesus went to the cross without fulfilling his will is because his three disciples did not become one.

In that sense, without three spiritual children in your life of faith, your life of faith cannot be settled. You need to have three central figures, three Abel's figures who can act as parents for you and guide your faith. And you need a trinity centered on you and able to interact heartistically with you, front and back, and left and right. You also need three spiritual children to follow you and respect you. I always emphasize this again and again. God's kingdom of heaven begins from the trinity. This trinity relationship is very crucial.

When I look at our brothers and sisters, some are really suffering. When I check their background and situation, they don't have a clear foundation of the trinity. If you don't have a trinity relationship, your life of faith cannot settle properly. That is why we need to understand True Mother speaking about this point.

*In the four position foundation, which can be said to be a miniature of the world, the horizontal number is the number three. When three horizontal people of the four position foundation are united, it becomes that much easier to bring the world into oneness. This also means that, from the broader viewpoint of the world, the world can be said to be an expansion of the four position foundation created by three people in complete unity. When you look upon this world, you see some people who boast of their intellect, or authority and power. In addition, financial power cannot be disregarded either. We could even say that these three kinds of power dominate the world. In the smaller sense, these powers can also be found within an individual, and from this viewpoint, if you were to understand, love, and cooperate with one another through dialogue, I see no reason why you all cannot make unity. (1984.10.24, Belvedere Training Center)*

Today we are going to study about True Father's suffering at Danbury Prison.

<Chambumo Gyeong P. 710> *during the time of his suffering in Danbury, American ministers supported him. Their unity with True Father despite decades of persecution from the Christian churches was indeed a miracle. Moreover, True Mother was completely united with True Father as he went through the painful course of Danbury, and they walked together and led the global providence.*

<Chambumo Gyeong P. 803> *While True Father was incarcerated in Danbury Prison, he prepared educational materials and sent them together with his own letter dated February 28, 1985, to more than 300,000 American clergy. In his letter, he urged them to stand for religious freedom and religious tolerance. Each minister received a copy of Divine Principle, a Divine Principle lecture video, and a copy of God's Warning to the World. Father also set up seminars for 7,000 Christian leaders, inviting them to Korea and Japan to study the Unification Principle.*

Before establishing ACLC, our True Father made an incredible foundation from Danbury Prison. We need to remind ourselves of the substantial effort and sacrifice our True Parents made in order to educate Christian ministers. That is why whenever we focus on ACLC, think of True Parents' effort and sacrifice. This nation is a nation of Christianity. Without establishing a strong foundation centered on ACLC, we cannot go forward. That's why the ACLC foundation is very important. Through the ACLC foundation we can make a strong and great spiritual foundation, and finally we can influence the political world. Internally we need to unite together centering on our spiritual leadership. That's why all our American brothers and sisters are focused on ACLC, and through ACLC we are expanding the UPF foundation, Women's Federation, and the foundation of all our affiliated organizations. Let's focus next year also, and let's make an incredible and substantial foundation centering on ACLC.

<Chambumo Gyong P. 807> *At dawn on February 1, 1985, True Father telephoned True Mother at East Garden from the prison at Danbury, and through her, he proclaimed the Day of Opening the Gate to Heaven. It was a proclamation that opened wide the gate between the spiritual world and the physical world. He then said that through this, he established a highway for spirits to ascend from hell to the heavenly kingdom.*

<Chambumo Gyong P. 813> *By willingly going to Danbury, I (True Father) made a condition of total indemnity on the world level. Going to Danbury was equivalent to bearing the cross on behalf of the entire earthly world that opposed me. My purpose for bearing this cross was for the sake of unity in the spirit world and the liberation of the earthly world. Unity was my purpose.*

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action 1**

Recently I have been speaking about the life of give-and-take action.

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

### **Life of True Love**

1. *Principle of True Love: Always give first and then receive later.*

2. *Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back.*

I'd like to remind you again and again: give and receive is principled. However, receiving and giving is unprincipled. We always need to remind ourselves of this. When we try to give and serve others, this is the way of the Principle.

Based on this EDP content, let's study more in detail from True Father's word.

### **Absolute Condition for Every Aspect of Existence**

<18-323> *There has to be give and take action before energy exists. What must we do to perform give and take? One can never perform give and take alone. This cannot be denied. Therefore, to perform give and take action, an object is absolutely necessary. This is an absolute condition for every aspect of existence. Without an object, give and take action cannot be performed.*

Man and woman can also only exist through mutual give and take. If man says I don't need woman and woman says I don't need man, the world will be destroyed in one hundred years. For humans to exist, in other words for give and take action, an object is necessary. This is why man and woman have loved each other and built families. Consequently, love is the driving energy of give and take action. It is the energy of give and take between man and woman.

There has to be give and take action before energy exists. What must we do to perform give and take? One can never perform give and take alone.

Therefore, to perform give and take action, an object partner is absolutely necessary. This is an absolute condition for every aspect of existence. A subject and object partner are absolutely necessary conditions for each other. Having a dual character relationship, the subject and object partners are inseparably close.

The wife is absolute before her husband for give-and-take action. And the husband is absolute before his wife. Parents are absolute before their children. Human beings are absolute before God. And God is absolute before human beings.

No one can exist outside of this principle. Then, how do I relate and live with the relationship between the subject and the object, which are such absolute beings? We must treat each other with absolute respect. We must treat each other like God.

In that sense, human beings cannot live without God. Also, to Heavenly Parent, human beings are absolute beings just like God.

Who is the God of Heavenly Parent? Heavenly Parent's God is human beings. Without human beings he cannot have give and take. You need to understand this. God's absolute partner is human beings. In order to have give and take, he

needs to have an object partner. God's object partner is human beings. Also, human beings are resultant beings. We need to have a causal being who is God. That is why human beings, no matter what, absolutely and necessarily need God. We need to cooperate with him, have give and take together with him. This is a cosmic, universal principle. Subject partner and object partner, definitely they need each other. The subject partner alone cannot have give and take. Without the subject partner and the object partner how can they have give and take? We need to know that the object partner and the subject partner definitely and absolutely are a necessary condition for each other.

In that sense, God is not a being who can just choose to save human beings or not. No matter what happens, it is God's destiny to save fallen human beings and make them object partners to Him. Human beings must also absolutely return to God because God is the subject partner to human beings.

Because of this, love is the energy that causes give and take action.

What kind of world is a world of Hell? A world without an object partner is a world of Hell.

When I was in the army, there were no women. We could not see any woman all day for a whole year. Our give and take was only between man and man. Wow! I felt that that was hell. Without women it was hell.

1. To men, being without women is hell.

I really experienced this. All my friends and colleagues and all the officers were talking about women all day.

And to women, being without men is hell.

2. To parents, being without children is hell as well.

3. To children, being without parents is hell.

4. In a parents' experience, being without an object partner is hell.

5. To God, not having human beings whom He can have give and take of the heart is hell.

6. Therefore, there is nothing happier than having an object partner.

Without an object partner, without a subject partner, we cannot have give-and-take action.

7. The reason the object partner exists is to complete myself.

The Reason We Need an Object Partner

The entire universe is all in a pair system:

Where there is a subject partner, there is an object partner. This is a dual characteristics relationship. Everywhere there is a pair system. As long as there is a pair system -- subject partner and object partner -- it needs give-and-take action.

1. We need an object partner in order to exist .

We cannot exist alone.

2. In order to have give and take eternally .

When you give, your object partner returns more to you. Then I am excited and can give more. Then my object partner

returns more to me than before. Continually my give-and-take action becomes bigger and bigger and larger and greater and finally reaches the world, the cosmos and heaven. Continuous give and take. Give first, then more than I gave returns to me. Wow! Through giving we can exist eternally.

3. In order to create joy, happiness and love of object partner

You cannot create joy and happiness alone. You need to have give and receive. Without the object partner, you cannot have joy and happiness.

4. For the completion of object partner's true love

In order to complete myself, I need to become a man of true love. In order to become a man of true love, I need to have give and take. I need an object partner.

5. In order to follow the order of cosmos (pair system)

The system of the cosmos is the pair system, subject partner and object partner, and we need to have give-and-take action.

> The world of hell is a world without an object partner

That's why for those who live alone, it is very dangerous. This is completely against the universal law. You need to have give and take.

> The family life of 4 position foundation is the kingdom of heaven because there is an object partner.

I can have give and take with my grandparents. I can have give and take with my parents, with my spouse, husband or wife, with brothers and sisters, with my children. That is why the family life of the four position foundation is the kingdom of heaven because I can have give and take with all kinds of people. That is the family.

Let's study True Father's word more.

### The Motivation for Give and Take Action

<18-323> *Will the objective condition, the minus(-), act for loss or for gain? If a person goes somewhere to suffer a loss, that is not a normal person. A normal person is one who goes somewhere when there is a condition for gain, or plus(+). Therefore, when performing give and take with an object, there is absolutely no one who acts to suffer loss. Even when looking at the elemental components of substances, we can find the fact that two elements seek to combine only when it brings a result better than before uniting. Consequently, only when discovering a value that will help the self will there be give and take action.*

Where does all being's motivation of give and take action lie? It is for each other to gain true love. However, in order to truly experience and gain true love, one must first follow the universal law of giving first and doing it for the sake of others.

You need to keep this universal principle of giving first all the time.

<18-323> *The dialectics which conflicts this fact is wrong from the origin. The young people in Myeong Dong street may seem to be walking around aimlessly, but they walk around because there is a condition of plus(+) for them.*

*They are walking around to save even as little as 100 won per day, not because they want to suffer a loss.*

Human beings, the lord of all creation, are like this, and all creation also follows this formula. God's creation of Heaven and Earth was also to discover a condition for plus(+) and thus He shared joy and happiness. Just as there is no one who exists to suffer loss, for energy to exist, an objective condition is necessary. This objective condition absolutely has to become a plus(+) for the action to come about. This is an ironclad rule.

There is no being that interacts to seek a loss when having give and take action. Even God's purpose for creating human beings was to gain love. However, for that gain in love, I must follow the universal law of giving unconditionally, sacrificing unconditionally, and investing unconditionally for the sake of the object partner.

*<67-48> What is the purpose of give and take action? It is to become one. What must be done to become one? We must go through a 3 stage process of formation, growth, completion. Then, will becoming one be done vaguely? It has to be so that not only God and I can take delight, but the whole has to be able to take delight. The purpose of the individual, family, and world will seek to come here.*

*It doesn't end when I become one with God. This simply becomes the motivation for an even bigger development.*

The purpose of give and take action is to become one. And in becoming one with each other, you develop, grow, and multiply for a greater cause. Furthermore, the final purpose of give and take action is for the realization of true love.

That is the main purpose and motivation.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and His Faith Journey - Principled Analysis of the 10 Plagues**

Recently I have been continually speaking about Moses and his faith journey. Today I would like to speak about the "Principled Analysis of the 10 Plagues."

1. Let's look at Moses' 10 plagues from a principled point of view.

2. First, let's look at the incident where Aaron struck the Nile River and the water turned into blood. The river signifies fallen human beings, and blood symbolizes the chosen people of Israel. Therefore, turning this river into blood is a declaration that these chosen people must definitely be saved. In this way, starting with the first disaster, these plagues end in the tenth where the firstborn son and cattle are killed.

3. Then the Pharaoh said, "Get out of here. Do as you wish." In this way, all the Israelites departed. The fact that the ten plagues ended with striking the firstborn child means that according to the principle of the restoration of indemnity, the Abel realm could strike the firstborn child with the resentment that the second son was murdered in history in Adam's family, thus reversing it. Accordingly, the Exodus from Egypt began on the foundation of the providence that completely separated good from evil.

4. What we realize through Moses' ten plagues is that Satan resists to the end. Satan surrenders only when he is in the last moment where he can no longer escape.

Why was God's providence delayed and delayed? Satan surrenders only when he is in the last moment when he can no longer escape -- on the edge of the cliff. Only then does he surrender. Satan cannot run away so simply.

Jacob's uncle Laban deceived Jacob 10 times for his wages. Heaven gave wisdom to Jacob, who had been deceived ten times, so he could escape from his uncle with his family and wealth.

5. God said that Abraham's descendants would suffer for 400 years in Egypt because he made a mistake in offering the three sacrifices. Even though they had already suffered for 400 years, Satan extended it by 30 years with his last efforts, so they ended up suffering for 430 years. From this point of view, we can see that Satan never simply steps down. It means that he acts desperately until the last minute.

When I think about the North Korea situation, Father said, "Any communism, any evil thought, any evil theory cannot survive more than 70 years." After that it should collapse. However, North Korea established their own government in 1948. 70 years later (it should have fallen). Now is already 73 years, so it is supposed to collapse. Father said that Satan does not want to surrender until the last minute. That is why now True Mother invests so much effort to unify North and South Korea.

Already the North Korean government is on the edge of a cliff. It cannot go on any more. This is the current situation. Why is Satan's side still resisting? What is the reason? If the Abel side completely unites together, we can overcome the other side completely. I feel that we still do not have enough jeongseong, enough effort. Even though True Mother wants this so much and is working very hard, we need to reflect on not just ourselves, but on how we can make an incredible foundation for the external way. That is why True Mother has asked North America to help the Korean Peninsula providence. Now UPF brothers and sisters are working very hard to support the Korean Peninsula providence.

This morning by chance I was watching YouTube. Many Christian people still oppose us, but today I saw many Christian youth leaders who are really thinking about our big Rally of Hope in which President Trump participated. He delivered a very wonderful speech. Most of the top leaders are talking about our Father Moon's activity and the Universal Peace Federation's great achievement. Those who opposed the Unification Church are saying with their own mouths, "Look at the reality." President Trump came and really appreciates Mother's effort. Many are sharing about that. I think our situation is really changing so much now. That is why I really understand how important the role of America is. I would like to once again really appreciate all the effort our American brothers and sisters are making, especially our UPF leaders, Dr. Jenkins and Larry Moffit and

all the leadership. Thank you for your hard work. Now we can have a big impact on the Korean Peninsula providence.

6. But there is no doubt that God conducts the providence numerically. The heart bears fruit mathematically, and crime also manifests mathematically. If complaints or dissatisfaction passes a certain number, that person will be punished. Who is not punished for committing a crime? After a certain number passes for anxiety and pain from a committed crime, something certainly happens, such as losing property or getting sick. This is the law of the universe. This is also the case in terms of numbers.

(For example,) that guy complained and complained and expressed dissatisfaction. I'm telling you, after a certain period of time, after a certain number of (units of time like days), something will happen to that guy centered on numbers -- sometimes within three months or twelve or 21 or 40 months, centering on numbers mathematically. Definitely it will bear fruit on the good side or bad side.

7. We can think about Moses' 10 plagues by dividing them into four types: the case where Moses and Aaron conducted the plague together, the case where only Moses did it, the case where only Jehovah did it, and the case where Moses, Aaron, and Jehovah did it together. This means that when we try to do God's work, God is someone who sometimes works with us and He sometimes does it alone. So we can learn that just because Heaven entrusts us with something, doesn't mean that we do everything.

I love the word co-creator, the power to create through the co-creator. Between God and me, our common position is co-creator.

8. God's purpose of creation is achieved by combining God's portion of responsibility and human's portion of responsibility. That means God's purpose of creation is accomplished through God and human beings' teamwork.

This is the first time I have used this word "teamwork" between God and human beings.

God alone cannot do it and human beings alone also cannot do it. Since they both need each other, they are co-creators. The failure of Adam and Eve was the failure of teamwork between God, Adam and Eve. That is why when we do something. We must always attend God and do it together with God.

Why? Because God is the co-creator. You may want to do something by yourself alone and you decide everything by yourself not including God. That is against the law. God and I are co-creators. We cannot ignore God; God cannot ignore human beings. We need to work together with teamwork. Adam and Eve did not know how to do teamwork.

Fallen human beings fail because they try to do things excluding God. Also, God does not entrust all work to humans, but God wants to work with humans as well. The Four Position Foundation of the Family refers to teamwork within the family. Teamwork between husband and wife, teamwork between parents and child, and teamwork between

brothers and sisters is important. Of course, we must not forget that the center of family teamwork is God.

Between God and us, what is our common position? We are co-creators. Therefore, whatever I do in order to be successful, I need to invite God. When we invite God as co-creator, wherever we go, always inviting God in, working together with God in teamwork as a co-creator -- this is a secret -- wherever we go, we can gain great victory.

Why do we fail? Because human beings always exclude God. Human beings ... (From the fall of) Adam and Eve until now, 6,000 years, human beings have ignored God and have not included him, what is the outcome? The world became worse. The relationship between husband and wife, parents and children, man and woman became worse and worse. Why? You ignore the universal principle. What is it? Teamwork between the invisible God and visible human beings. Teamwork together. Participate together. Discuss together. Report together. That is the way we can make great success. We need to do teamwork with God. Do not forget. Our central point is what? God. (We need to) work together with God. Teamwork. Wow!

Adam and Eve did not know what teamwork means. Why did Noah fail? He did not know what teamwork is between husband and wife. Why? Teamwork. We cannot go alone. If you want to go by yourself, you will not be able to get any great victory. I love the terms "teamwork" and "co-creator" between God and human beings. We need to always invite our God as our central figure and work together as a team. Then guaranteed, we can definitely gain victory.

## Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin nim's Seonghwa #65

December 28, 2021: I am really enjoying being with my family members every day, taking care of my grandchildren and sharing with my children. It is an incredible time every day!

Today I'd like to talk about "Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin nim's Seonghwa" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*When True Father left for Danbury, I was devastated and distressed. Realizing that we would be parted for quite a while, there was only darkness before me and all energy was drained from my body. I could not help but say to him, "I never dreamed that something like this could happen. Not even for a moment did I think that you would have to go to Danbury, and now that it has actually happened, I don't know what to do." True Father, however, spoke to our children all day, telling them repeatedly, "Don't worry about me, because I will never lose in real life." When I heard him say that, I was able to set my mind at ease.*

*True Father told me that when I saw how things turned out, I would offer prayers of gratitude. His words*

*conveyed his firm conviction that he would transform this suffering into a victory. In fact, he said that the way would be opened by which America and the world can be saved. I want to ask you all to join forces and do everything you can to carry out what True Father desires of you quickly, and make it a great success, so that True Father can be released as soon as is reasonably possible. I truly hope that you will devote yourselves to fulfilling your external responsibilities, in addition to offering prayers internally, which is a matter of course.*

*I came back renewing my resolution to bring about the day on which True Father can return with joy as quickly as possible, by devoting all our energies into what we need to do. I hope that you in particular will faithfully carry out your given tasks and attain many great and wonderful achievements. I know that everyone has set a prayer time for True Father, and the truth is that I wanted to fast and pray for him with our eldest son, but Father told us not to do so. He said, though, that we may fast on Sunday together, and so we should fast only on Sunday and not on any other day. The thought that my fasting would cause True Father even more worries made me answer him, "I will do as you have asked." (1984.07.21, East Garden)*

According to True Mother, when True Father went to Danbury Prison, (when) she called True Father, he told her and True Children, "Don't worry about me because I will never lose in real life." True Father's view of faith is that "God will never coerce(?) me to suffer losses if I am certain of my vertical relationship with God in the face of an ordeal(?). In other words, the greater the indemnity and the greater the hardship, the greater the blessing given by God in proportion to it. Therefore, ... the ordeal God gives to me (is) in order to act(?) and for my growth and development as the providence(?). You should think that you will never lose anything. True Father said his hardship in Danbury Prison would ... open the way for the United States and the world to be saved -- and it really turned out that way.

We must deal with the reality given to us with the same faith as our True Parents. (Their) hardship and indemnity (offered?) the opportunity to shorten the distance to the given goals.

However, there is one condition, when I suffer hardships and pay indemnity, (I should) have hope in their midst(?). Don't think of them as pain, but be grateful and never, ever complain. Be more humble before human(?) ordeals and love the given reality and environment more than anyone else. Do your best to live as if you were born for that environment, and (then) leave behind a victory.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action 1**

• *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

• *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Yesterday we spoke about what the principle of true love means? What does give-and-take action mean? Always giving first.

#### **Life of True Love**

1. *Principle of True Love: Give first and then receive later.*

2. *Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back .*

When we apply this principle all the time, we try to initiate and try to give to others first. Then our life is very, very powerful and very joyful. This is one of the top secrets in our daily life.

Since I joined this movement and (tried to) apply this principle, I was so excited to hear from True Father about what give-and-take action is. "You need to give first." Father said, "I am telling you guaranteed, (if you do this) your life of faith will be very meaningful, joyful and powerful, always growing, always developing and then multiplying." Since that time I really applied this principle and I had an incredible life-changing experience.

However, unprincipled love is always to take first and then give or even forget to give back. Sometimes we take things for granted. Whenever you receive something from your parents, your brothers and sisters, or from others and just take it for granted, this is a big problem. There is no appreciation. Our mission is always giving and giving and giving and completely forgetting what I have given and still wanting to give more.

#### **Give and Take Action in the Bible**

*Matt 7:1-2 Do not judge, or you too will be judged. For in the same way you judge others, you will be judged, and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you.*

*Matt 7:12 So whatever you wish that others would do to you, do also to them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.*

*Matt 10:32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.*

If I criticize others, I will always be criticized. Therefore no matter what the situation or criticism (that) comes, always look at others in a good way. If I look at others badly, I am bound to get worse because there are

bad points in me. When I can see the other person's bad points, if there is only good in my heart, then I can see everyone in a good way. In fact, even in a bad situation or if the person is bad, if you carry that sin as your own sin, you will never lose in your spiritual life.

The conclusion is to look at everyone in a good way all the time. However, if you look at the shortcomings, you should look at them as your own sin. This is the best way to protect yourself. Seeing others negatively all the time is evidence that there are always negative elements in your heart and mind. When you see others badly, it means you have a lot of bad elements in your heart already. A person with a good heart always tries to look at the good in others. If you do not have fallen nature, even if you see the fallen nature in others, you try to embrace it and think of it as your own fallen nature. The important thing is how to protect your mind and heart. If you see someone badly, then immediately your standard of heart will come down. That is why no matter what the situation even though you see someone's shortcomings and bad points, accept them as "my own sin, my own problems." That is the way to protect your heart and mind. That is why the Bible says, "Do not judge, or you too will be judged. For in the same way you judge others, you will be judged, and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you."

Wow! The bible guidance, Jesus' word, is really amazing.

*Matt10:41 Whoever welcomes a prophet as a prophet will receive a prophet's reward, and whoever welcomes a righteous person as a righteous person will receive a righteous person's reward.*

*Matt10:42: And if anyone gives even a cup of cold water to one of these little ones who is my disciple, truly I tell you, that person will certainly not lose their reward.*

Do you want to receive the prophet's reward or do you want to receive a righteous person's reward? What should I do if I want to receive the reward of God directly, rather than the reward of the prophet or the righteous person? If you serve and treat the other person as if they are God, you will receive God's reward. I receive the reward in proportion to the attitude of my heart. If you treat someone as a prophet, you will receive the prophet's reward. If you treat someone as a righteous person, you will receive a righteous person's reward. However, if you treat anyone as "my God," then you will receive the reward of God.

Why do I receive an award for giving a cup of cold water to a little person? Receiving a reward from someone has nothing to do with whether (the gift) is externally or naturally large or not. The problem is the attitude of my mind.

When a disciple of Jesus visited a poor woman's

house, she was too poor to serve anything. At that time if the woman cried and pleaded with tears to heaven that she had nothing to give and yet she welcomed Jesus' disciple with tears and heart and served him a cup of cold water, that woman would never lose her reward from heaven. She could not give anything, just a glass of cold water, but she invested her sincerity with a sorry mind and tears and served a glass of cold water. Then Jesus said, "God will never forget you."

When God rewards a person, he looks at the attitude of his heart and then blesses him. This is great guidance from the Bible.

Let's study some content from True Father's family.

## **A Tradition of Father Moon's Family**

*Father Moon's family had a tradition of receiving guests and beggars since his great-grandfather Jeong Heul Moon. With the teaching of 'Give hospitality to everyone who comes to our house', people wandering around from Yong-nam and Ho-nam province in southern part of Korea heading North and to Manchuria which is near China were all given hospitality. The indebted people would offer thankful greetings and even if the village was out of sight, they would put their hands together and pray for the family's blessings.*

*And when a beggar came by and said "Give me some rice" three times and then nobody responded among his family members, his grandfather would take his own bowl and offer it to the beggar directly. A great person such as Father Moon could be born because of such a family. Therefore, if you want to receive Blessing, you must give Blessing to others first.*

Whenever I share this reading about the tradition in True Father's family with ambassadors for peace and ACLC ministers, I am always so inspired.

There are three lessons to learn from Father Moon's family.

## **Three Lessons to Learn from Father Moon's Family**

1. Attend and serve people like God
  - > Treat people as God's guests
  - > They practice the philosophy of "One family under God"

It does not matter what color you are or what nationality you have. Treat everyone without exception as God's guests

If you want to receive Blessing then you treat people who are coming to your house as God's guest.

Father Moon's family treats anyone who comes to their house as God's guests. That is the reason Father Moon's family gave hospitality to everyone. It does not matter whether they were beggars or not.

Why did Father Moon's family treat beggars as (if they were) God? If God visits the family wearing beggar's clothes and they drive the beggar out, the family will miss the chance of heavenly fortune.

2. If you want to receive Blessing, you must give Blessing to others first.

Many people expect Blessing just to fall from Heaven or (for heaven to) bring some good fortune. This is a misunderstanding.

However, it is said that the channel of blessing must come through people, not from the sky, not from somewhere else, not from the spiritual world all of a sudden. Any blessing will come through human beings.

Therefore, treat the people related to me as precious as God. Otherwise, there is no channel where I can receive the blessing. Many people are unaware of this simple principle.

Do you have a "giving culture all the time in your family? How about, do you have that kind of culture of giving hospitality to anyone"?

Just now Mark Hernandez said that at the Seonghwa ceremony of someone who had just passed away, many, many people came, even to the Won Jon (ceremony). What does this mean? Surely that person had a giving culture all the time in her family.

3. Love is replenished by giving, therefore it can continue forever.

> The person who gives will never perish. Heaven protects those who give

How do you manage your money? The fact is that money is governed by giving. Just because you don't spend money and save money doesn't mean you control money. Giving money for someone else means that (the giver) is already in control of money.

A person who cannot control money will never give money to others. It's an amazing truth. Therefore, you should be able to give and give and give. If you keep giving money for other people, you become a character who can control money.

So our mission is what? To keep giving. The more I give, the bigger it gets, my mission and responsibility get bigger, and my heart grows bigger and wider. In the end, my heart will reach the level of heart that can embrace all mankind.

That is why Father says the person who gives will never perish. Heaven always protects those who give.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and His Faith Journey - The Reason God Hardened Pharaoh's Heart**

1. To repeatedly manifest God's power.
2. That Pharaoh would realize his powerlessness.

3. For the Israelites to cut off Israel's attachment to Egypt.

*After each plague, God hardened the Pharaoh's heart. There were several reasons for this.*

1. *By repeatedly manifesting his powers, God wanted to show the Israelites that he was God.*

2. *God wanted the Pharaoh to make his best efforts in holding on to the Israelites before forcing him to give them up, then the Pharaoh would realize his powerlessness and abandon any lingering attachment to the Israelites after they left.*

3. *God wanted the Israelites to cut off their attachment to Egypt by provoking in them strong feelings of hostility against the Pharaoh.*

1. The reason God hardened the Pharaoh's heart and made him lose any lingering attachment was to bring the Pharaoh to natural surrender. Since bringing Satan to forced surrender would leave conditions of accusations, it was to bring the Pharaoh to natural surrender and feel "God is truly a great God," "God is indeed righteous," "God is surely the God of love." God established His power to the Pharaoh while allowing him to do as he wanted, and comparatively, in this way, He was able to manifest the kind of power He had.

2. In Korea, there is a wrestling match. But in this wrestling match, you are given a chance to fight three times. After losing the first match, you have the desire to try again, but after losing three times, you say you have lost completely and surrender. After losing all three times, you cannot hold onto attachments. Strangely, the number three makes you break off lingering attachments. What we learn here is that when we fight with the partner and win, you must definitely bring them to natural surrender. You should not create conditions that leave the other person with any lingering attachments.

3. If you leave the partner conditions of accusations, that is not complete victory. This is very important. A victory where the other person is left upset and with lingering attachments is not a complete victory. You must gain a complete victory in which even the opposing side says "Indeed, you are victorious" and "I no longer have any lingering attachments." This kind of victory will be a true victory. In other words, the Providence of Restoration is the providence of natural surrender which is total surrender. As long as Satan's accusation remains, Abel must take on trouble and sacrifice for the other person until there is no more accusation and serve until the other person is touched. If God was victorious after forcing fallen man and Satan to surrender, He would have already gained victory. However, in the world of love, since it is impossible to possess complete joy and happiness by force,

God has been enduring and waiting. If someone accuses you, you have not yet won a complete victory. So you serve and love him until he is moved by you and gives you total surrender.

For example, if you are accused by your wife, you have not done enough until your wife completely, totally surrenders. Then what should you do? You need to serve and attend and move your spouse. Then your spouse will say, "That is already enough. I am really okay. I totally and absolutely surrender to you."

While we know that God is such a powerful God, he never uses his power or force. Why? God's kingdom of heaven is the world of true love, not force. There is no accusation in the kingdom of heaven. If someone accuses you, it means you have not yet completed victory. If your children accuse you, that means you have not yet won over your children's hearts. If your parents complain to you, that means you have not yet won over your father and mother, you are not yet God's filial son or daughter. That is why God's providence has been prolonged and delayed over and over. God is amazing.

We cannot win over someone by hitting, by force. Even though you may win over someone by force or by hitting, you need to do it again. While he may have externally surrendered to you, internally he has not surrendered. That is why the conclusion of God's providence of restoration is what? Total surrender, complete surrender, natural surrender. What is my mission? How can I move someone's heart? When someone loses to me and then completely, totally surrenders. Touching and moving means, "You win (over) me. You are better than I am." Otherwise Satan will never go back.

When you hear some kind of accusation from your spouse, your wife, your husband, your brothers and sisters, from your Abel, from your Cain, from your parents, from someone else, you need to repent. "I need to serve more. I need to attend more." Not just attendance, not just serving. "I need to move that person's heart."

If we do something by duty or responsibility, we never win someone's heart. We need to do it joyfully, happily, and you need to invest your utmost sincerity and your heart without any kind of selfish thinking, winning over someone's heart. Then there are no accusations. Then your opponents say, "You have won me. I totally, completely surrender to you." We call that what? Natural surrender.

God's kingdom of heaven is not the world of force, but it is full of True Love. There is no accusation. It is not (won over) by external power. You cannot win over (someone) by hitting him. Even though you conquer someone by force or power or external things or by money,

you cannot win that person's heart. This is why God's providence takes a long time because the world of the kingdom of heaven is like that.

4. Also, another reason God hardened Pharaoh's heart was to make the Israelites realize that He was their God and create a deep heartistic connection and then completely cut off ties with Satan. God had the intention to show the Israelites that Satan was no longer a great enemy to Him, cut off their attachments to Egypt, and enter Canaan despite any trials. Then, He hardened Pharaoh's heart so that the Israelites could have absolute faith and absolute obedience to God. Next, it was done in hope that by the Israelites' having hostility towards evil, that is, God's bitter heart against evil, they would not commit evil acts again and their relationship with God would become thorough.

5. During the course of your life, there will be many times when things do not happen as you wish, such as being poor, sick, unemployed, failing in business, getting a divorce, etc. Even though you decide that your wish must be a certain way and you do your best to achieve it, there will be times when you fail a test, all things do not go as you wish, or you become sick. Even if husband and wife want to become one with each other through love, there are times when they unwillingly become enemies. In this case, what should you do? Will you be on Satan's side or God's side? This is similar to asking if the Israelites stood in a position on the Pharaoh's side or God's side.

This is your own portion of responsibility you must take alone. When tribulations come, you must keep in mind that each of us is responsible for deciding which side I stand on.

That is why when many trials and difficulties come, you need to know which side you should stand on, God's side or Satan's side. I need to choose to complain or to be grateful. That is our portion of responsibility.

Not just choosing God's or Satan's side, but when we choose God's side, I need to love my opponent, my enemy -- even my Satan -- and I need to make a condition, which is, natural surrender. That's why recently if someone doesn't like me or accuses me for this and that, that means I still have far to go. My goal is not simply to do my best for that person, but to move and touch that person (so that) he completely surrenders to me, total surrender.

Remember that in the kingdom of heaven there are no accusations. If someone accuses you, you cannot enter the kingdom of heaven. You need to fix that problem, to solve that problem. That's why even though our life of faith is not easy, we need to invest all our heart and mind and do our best. Our goal is what? How to lead my opponent to surrender. That is the point. Even though it is not a simple

job, let's do our very best. Even if your spouse, your wife, your husband, your children accuse you, you need to think that "I need to serve more, I need to do more." Do not complain, and only think, "I need to be more humble; then how can I touch that person?" Then through my love and heart, he really completely surrenders and cries and cries. "You are truly my Abel. You are truly my husband or wife; you are truly my father or mother, you are truly my Abel, you are truly my son or daughter!" That is our mission. We need to remember: total surrender, which is natural surrender.

## **Indomitable Faith, Determination and Perseverance #64**

December 28, 2021: I have come back two years after I left my family and enjoyed Merry Christmas with my family. Did you all have a Merry Christmas too?

These are pictures of our three grandchildren. The eldest grandson is 5 years old and the other two grandchildren are 2 years old each. When I came home from America this time, I brought many Christmas presents for my grandchildren. This is a scene from a Christmas party. First, we worshiped Heavenly Parents and True Parents. Then, we briefly talked about the meaning of Jesus' birth and cut the cake.

Our family is currently living together as 4 generations. A total of 12 people live there. Our father-in-law, our couple, our daughter's couple and one grandson, our first son's couple and two grandchildren. And our second son's couple is starting the family this year, so they don't have a baby yet. In accordance with our family tradition, the whole family first offers the Kyungbae to True Parents, and then offers the Kyungbae to our father-in-law, the oldest in our home. The following families of three children are offering Kyungbae to our couple. After the ceremony, we had time to share all the prepared food. It was so delicious! My wife and two daughters-in-law prepared everything. It was a beautiful time. I am grateful to Heavenly Parent and True Parents.

Also I remind our North American brothers and sisters to pray for me. I think about our North American brothers and sisters.

This is a recent photo of my mother. Currently, my mother is 92 years old and lives in Korea. My mother is still in very good health. My mother has absolute faith in True Parents. My mother still wakes up early every morning to pray. I am thankful to God and True Parents because there was mother-and-child cooperation in our family,

My mother supported me and trusted me so much. So all our brothers and sisters are blessed, and my mother has 10 grandchildren and 6 great-grandchildren. I hope my mother lives a long life. I feel she has great faith in me. She absolutely believes in True Parents.

Recently I have been talking about the mother-son

cooperation. What is the foundation in the family? It begins from mother-son cooperation. We learn (this) through our central figures.

Today I'd like to talk about "Indomitable faith, determination and perseverance" from *True Mother's Anthology, Book 1*.

*This was because the circumstances True Father passed through were identical to the path I had trodden, so much so that it was almost uncanny. True Father and I had an insightful understanding of the one, common purpose, for which we endured everything with indomitable faith and fought against all hardships, and we feel triumphant because we have reached the standard of perfection where Satan cannot invade us in any way. This feeling of triumph we feel when True Father and I look at each other is a source of infinite consolation and comfort to me. There is one more thing I want to say to you. Through many experiences with God, I came to learn a great deal about how He accomplishes the Will. In my life I truly have traveled to both heaven and hell. I came to realize that both kinds of experiences, not just one or the other, were necessary to completely mature my character and make me the person God expects me to be.*

*If I had experienced only the joys of heaven, I would not be able to deeply appreciate the taste of life in the kingdom of heaven, and therefore I would not be grateful for it. I had to travel even to the very bottom of hell and experience its bitter taste. Countless times I said, "I do not have the strength to continue on this difficult path any more. I absolutely cannot take another step. It is impossible. God! Why are You telling me to go this path?" I was required to have endurance and determination. I needed to have truly unwavering faith that would never fray. These qualities, I believe, are what made me who I am today.*

*I am telling you that when you are on your way to the kingdom of heaven, you should not expect to experience only aspects of heaven. In fact, you must anticipate experiencing aspects of hell. You must absolutely anticipate that you will also travel to the rock bottom of hell, to the dungeons of hell. But I can assure you that these experiences are truly the most precious, for they will guide you to feel God's grace. When you go through such a course, you will be able to stand more firmly and be a more mature person. Your character and your spirituality will become well-rounded. And you will be able to feel the kingdom of heaven deep down in your bone marrow. Such personal experiences will always be your pride. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

In order to understand the hardships, circumstances, and heart that True Father passed through, True Mother also had to walk the same path. Since the world of heart is a world you cannot pass through without experiencing the same suffering, we must understand that True Mother also walked that internal course that nobody could understand.

If you think that True Mother only walked an external

course of receiving grace, that is a huge misjudgment.

True Father is someone who overcame substantial pain and paid indemnity and touched God's heart in order to liberate God and humankind's suffering. Creating a common base with such a person and touching True Father's heart was not easy at all. The Completion course that True Mother was victorious in through the 7-year course was the first time Eve completed it in the history of mankind.

Many people think Mother did not go through suffering. She just became the wife of the messiah. Don't think that way. (Don't think that) Satan just allowed True Mother to become God's only begotten daughter. This is nonsense! While True Father went through incredible suffering, True Mother had to (have experienced) the same (thing); otherwise she could not have had give and take with Father heartistically. Can you imagine? True Mother needed to inherit the same things as True Father. Otherwise the begotten son and begotten daughter could not have communicated heartistically. That is why both of them, not just True Father, had to go that way. Even though True Mother did not go to prison, internally she experienced incredible suffering and hardship, especially her seven year course. Whenever she shares about that seven year course, she cannot stop shedding tears and tears and tears.

Therefore, True Mother said that the feeling of triumph they feel when True Father and True Mother look at each other is a source of infinite consolation and comfort.

*I am telling you that when you are on your way to the kingdom of heaven, you should not expect to experience only aspects of heaven. In fact, you must anticipate experiencing aspects of hell. You must absolutely anticipate that you will also travel to the rock bottom of hell, to the dungeons of hell. But I can assure you that these experiences are truly the most precious, for they will guide you to feel God's grace. When you go through such a course, you will be able to stand more firmly and be a more mature person. Your character and your spirituality will become well-rounded. And you will be able to feel the kingdom of heaven deep down in your bone marrow. Such personal experiences will always be your pride. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

True Mother's testimony is incredible. We really need to learn what she is talking about.

As True Mother said, "In my life I truly have traveled to both heaven and hell. I came to realize that both kinds of experiences, not just one or the other, were necessary to completely mature my character." She developed a really round character.

What we can know from True Mother's course of faith is that while we live, if we do not go through a course of suffering like hell, our character cannot be perfected and ultimately, we cannot know what kind of world the Kingdom of Heaven is.

In other words, in Heaven, everyone without exception, must first go through the gates of Hell. True Mother was just

now talking about this. We must clearly know that the course and gateway of Hell surely awaits before the gates of heaven.

The kingdom of heaven is not a heaven where you can go just by believing. Everyone has to go through the course of training to see if they can maintain their absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience to God without wavering, even if they go to the bottom of Hell.

All central figures need to go through that kind of course. Even True Father. He experienced hell. Why? He went to North Korea. North Korea is the worst nation in the world. What is the worst place in North Korea? That is Heungnam Prison. Among prisons it is the worst. Father went through such a course of hell, really the bottom of the bottom. That is what he is talking about here. In order to enter the kingdom of heaven, you need to experience the bottom of hell. Then you really will know the taste of the kingdom of heaven and the taste of hell.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action 1**

• *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

• *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

Recently we have studied how to apply the principles of give-and-take action to our daily lives. Yesterday we spoke about a life of true love.

What is the principle of true love?

### **Life of True Love**

1. Principle of True Love: Give first and then receive later.
2. Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back .

What we should always remember is to live with the belief that "giving and receiving is the principle, and receiving and giving is the fall."

Of course, there are many times when we receive and give, but the basic idea is to always try to give first. Why should we give first? Some people have questions.

If anyone wants to receive first, he thinks of himself first rather than thinking of others.

Heaven is always thinking and serving others first. And look at our original minds. Anyone who has practiced love knows that giving is much, much happier and more joyous than receiving.

We already have an experience of this. No one can deny this.

### **Then Why Give First?**

Because in true love the output is much, much greater than the input. The law of dynamics (?love?) and the law of nature are different. In the law of nature the input is much greater than the output, but in the law of love, the output is

much greater than the input. For example, if you invest 30%, then 40%, 50%, 60% or 70% comes out. However, (an example of) the law of nature is when electricity is connected to your home from the original place (the power station?), (energy) is lost (in using it). However, the law of love is completely different. When you invest with your sincerity and heart, 30% and 40% and 50% (in addition?) comes out. This is an amazing law of love!

Let's study Father's word.

### **Energy is Exhausted as it is Consumed**

<39-236> *When doing work, energy is consumed. Isn't it so? Take a motor as an example. The input and output of a motor is different. When work is done, energy is consumed so the output is always smaller. The input is always greater than the output. Isn't it so? It always becomes smaller when work is done. If 100 volts come into a 100 volt lamp, it creates light and energy is consumed. Because there is consumption in doing work, the output will always be lesser.*

### **Eternal Life is Only Possible in the Law of Love**

<39-236> *However there is one thing in all creation that can ignore the law of dynamics. That is love. What happens to love? When there is an input of ten energy, it comes out with a plus. When really loving a partner, the energy of love does not reduce but remains forever. Therefore, eternal life for human beings is only possible in the law of love. When there is no love, energy is consumed. Do you understand? You have to understand this.*

<164-323> *Love is replenished by giving, therefore it can continue forever. Without being an existence centered on love, it is impossible to last forever.*

The more I read this content, the more I am so inspired by Father's word!

When really loving a partner, the energy of love is not reduced but remains forever.

When you give love, how should you give it? You should really give it with all your heart, all your mind, all your sincerity. Then, that love will remain forever. The only condition for love to remain forever and return to me is that when I give, I must give with my whole heart. No selfish thinking. Completely living for the sake of my object partner, with utmost sincerity.

When giving, you must give without any conditions. I should never be giving with the assumption that it will come back, that it will be returned to me. If it is true love, the more you give, the more it remains forever.

Therefore, eternal life for human beings is only possible in the law of love. When there is no love, energy is consumed.

This is the point. Father said, once again, when there is no love, energy is consumed. Whatever you do without a loving heart, without love, you just waste your energy. You become tired and bored easily. That is why, whatever you do -- God's will, your work, your job, whatever -- if there is no love, then energy is just consumed. But if you do it with love

and sincerity, the power is always generating. Father said, "When there is no love, energy is consumed."

Another important truth is that giving or doing something without love is like a fighting a war by wearing down the enemy to a point of collapse. You gradually lose strength and become tired.

How should we get out from that stress? When we invest our love with complete sincerity, we never lose strength. We have more power and more excitement to go forward.

If we get tired easily or have difficult relationships in our life, it is because we act out of obligation or reluctantly without love. But no matter who I meet, if I truly treat people with love, with sincerity, and think that whatever I do is God's work, when it comes back to me, it comes with greater energy and remains forever.

Therefore, giving without love is just consumption. When you truly give, you definitely gain strength.

This is a top secret about how to get out from tiredness. You need to invest your love with utmost sincerity.

Next is the amazing truth that love is replenished by giving. (164-323). When I am empty, when I am lonely, when I want to be loved, how can I fill that empty space? True Father said amazing words that it can only be filled by giving first. Through giving, it is replenished. I was so excited by this word of truth that I always want to give to people every time I meet them.

Therefore, the giver is eternally satisfied. The more I give, the bigger it comes back, so my life of faith becomes joy and gratitude. Many people live without knowing the secret of how to live a happy and grateful life.

### **First Attribute: Seeking to Give First**

(2) "You have to give with the heart of a parent, or the result will be collapse and failure. You have to give from the position of a servant, with total sincerity, shedding tears and having the heart of a parent. When you give, you mustn't give with authority or with a pompous mind, or it will cause a reaction. Who should shed tears first? Not the one who receives, but the one who gives, he should be the first to shed tears. That is the parent's position."

Amazing guidance!

When I give to others, how do I give and then forget? It should be given with the heart of a parent. A parent's heart gives and forgets, and when they can't give more, they shed tears. They never remember that they gave.

When I give something to someone, this is not enough. If you have the mindset that the next time you give, you will give something better, you will forget that you gave.

Another way to forget that you gave is that the giver is happier than the receiver. By giving, I have already been rewarded with happiness and joy. Of course, we are happy to receive, but we are even happier to give. So give and do not remember. Because by giving I have already been fully rewarded.

This is because I felt joy when I gave. Why would you

want more than that? If you want to be sure to receive from the other person after giving, you should know that it is really greed and being calculative. When giving, you must give without conditions. And when giving, give without any expectations.

That is beautiful guidance from our True Father.

(4) Try to give totally. No more left. (That) looks like a minus. It looks like losing. However, the universal principle is not like that. When you give totally (100%), God returns it to you. The cosmos will return it to you. Otherwise, the principle of creation is wrong.

(5) The person who gives will never perish - Heaven protects those who give.

(6) If you give, you will definitely receive. This is a universal principle. God never makes me a minus. He is the one who gives back several times, tens of times more than what I gave. Therefore, do not regret what you have contributed to the will of God. If you have lived for the sake of others, do not regret it. God remembers everything you have done. He is the parent of parents.

(7) If you give, power is generated. "I don't have power! I am so tired! I'm so exhausted!" How can I recover from this? The best way to recover? When you feel normal power, it is a sign to give. When you give, according to my experience, you regain strength again. This is an incredible principle through giving. My original mind is dancing and happy!

(8) When you give, give the most precious thing you have. Not leftovers.

(9) When you give, do it silently - in secret. There is no need for advertisement.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and His Faith Journey - Moses Who Lived With the support of His Sensitive Wife**

*Exodus 4:24-26: Moses Who Lived With the support of His Sensitive Wife*

*24 At a lodging place on the way, the Lord met Moses and was about to kill him. 25 But Zipporah took a flint knife, cut off her son's foreskin and touched Moses' feet with it. "Surely you are a bridegroom of blood to me," she said. 26 So the Lord let him alone. (At that time she said "bridegroom of blood," referring to circumcision.)*

1. When Moses faced a difficult ordeal, Zipporah circumcised their son and passed that critical moment. Because Moses' wife was spiritually sensitive, the fact that she passed the trial shows that Moses' surrounding environment was good. The environment referred to in the Principle talks about the Four Position Foundation centered on yourself. If the environment of the Four Position Foundation is good, Father said, even death can be overcome.

2. First, the external environment of the Four Position Foundation is the relationship between me and my parents, a couple, brothers and sisters, and me and my children. The internal environment of the Four Position Foundation is the

relationship with a person I can respect, the relationship with an Abel that I respect like a parent, the relationship with brothers and sisters around me, the relationship between me and my seniors and juniors, and the relationship between me and my spiritual children.

That is why we need a really good environment, both an internal and an external good environment. If we have two kinds of good environment, internal and external, this environment is good centered on the four position foundation. Father said, even death(?) can be overcome.

3. First, we do not exactly know about the mother-child cooperation between Moses and his mother since it is not mentioned clearly in the Bible, but it is believed that they had a very close relationship. Moses' mother seems to have valued the nation of Israel and the blood lineage of their ancestors more than anyone else.

Moses' mother was so great. Her position was a nanny position even though she was his real mother. She raised Moses very well. Finally, he left the palace and became the central figure of God's providence, and he is the one who tried to save the Israelis.

4. Second, when Moses faced the ordeal when God tried to kill him, the fact that his wife dealt with it spiritually and sensitively meant that she had much interest in the things he did normally and observed his behavior closely.

As a couple walks the path of God's Will together, a wife's support is very important. There are many cases when a minister without his wife's support will easily become tired and when a certain temptation comes, he cannot overcome it and becomes frustrated.

I am talking about the internal environment centered on the four position foundation. In the internal environment the most important thing is the relationship between mother and child. Secondly, your relationship with your spouse. (What is important) vertically, is your relationship with your mother, and horizontally your relationship with your spouse. Your relationship with your wife is the most important environment. We are talking about central figures, mother-son cooperation.

In my family why am I still here? Because of my mother. When I joined the church, my mother received a dream: "Do not persecute your son. He is a good boy." My ancestors appeared to my mother to support me. When I joined in 1975, I joined a Christian church. It was incredible. Surely we received a lot of persecution. That is why my father persecuted me. No matter how much my father persecuted me, I survived because my mother protected me. This is the most important internal environment. Secondly, when you start your public mission, your wife's support is really important. You have cooperation from your mother; secondly, you have cooperation from your spouse. Then you have everything. In your family the relationship with your mother is critical. If you don't have that kind of foundation, you need to start from the bottom. If you do not get support in your

public mission from your wife, your ministry will be very limited. No matter how hard you work, it will be limited. We are talking about how important the internal environment is.

5. Compared to men who look into the distant future, women are more sensitive about the given situation and deal with it well. Moses' wife did very well. When faced with certain difficulties, men are often slow with their surrounding environment, so those difficulties are often resolved by women with quick intuition.

6. Just as it is darkest under the lamp, men shine light far (ahead), but cannot shine light on their feet right in front of them. While the husband is unaware of his given reality, women have a contrasting character of sensitively observing the surroundings. That doesn't mean you should treat a man as a fool or ignore him. If you ignore your husband, it will inevitably result in all your children ignoring your husband. However, in any circumstance, if a wife serves her husband like God, family harmony can be achieved. When man and woman become one by knowing and fulfilling the different personalities and strengths, it is possible to create a family where harmony can always be achieved.

7. There is one old saying (story): There was a married couple, where the woman did day labor every day to provide meals, and her husband only sat and studied books. One day, as his wife went to work, before leaving, she made a request, 'If it rains, take in the barley that I have spread out to dry in the yard.' But the husband was only studying without being aware that it was raining. When the wife returned, she said that she could no longer trust such a husband, so she divorced him and left.

8. Her husband studied so hard that he didn't even know she ran off, and while he waited for the right time, he became very successful. He had passed some national civil examination some time before. He had top results and became a good government official. When he was returning to his hometown, he was riding his horse in the countryside and his wife came before him and wept loudly. After that the man told her to bring a large jar of water. Then he told her to pour it on the path and then fill it back up. But she could not get the water and cried and cried. The man said, "It is the same with us," and he left.

9. Because the woman left her home to find a new husband or already lost her fidelity by selling alcohol, the husband who returned after becoming successful did this. When he said, "Pour out the water," it was teaching us that it meant "losing fidelity." He made her realize that just like you cannot collect the water again, since you abused my love, I am in the same position.

10. In following God's will, if a person enters a public path, the environment must be favorable first. First, one must be raised in an environment of mother-child cooperation.

Mother's faith is everything. Mother-child cooperation is very important. Look at Moses, Jacob, Isaac, True Father, True Mother, all these central figures were successful

because of mother-child cooperation. Why did True Mother become the only begotten daughter? Because of Daemonim.

In a sense, a mother's cooperation is absolute. The relationship between mother and child must be good. You must receive a lot of love from your mother. And you have to trust your mother. Next, you need your wife's support. The wife's support is absolute in going on the public path. A wife who cooperates in the public way requires great patience. She must endure and endure again and again. Even if her husband has shortcomings, she should always be sensitive to her surroundings and create a good environment.

That's why any man (should ask himself), "How can I inspire my wife?" "That is most important as a husband. When the wife receives a lot of love from the husband, she is more inspired in raising her children and can fulfill mother-son cooperation.

Today I am speaking about the internal environment. What is the most important internal environment? Mother-child cooperation. Secondly, you need to receive support from your wife, from your spouse. This is important. If you have support from your mother and spouse, you have everything centered on the four position foundation. Based on that foundation, you leave your home and become a pioneer or whatever you do and you can get great success.

We have learned such beautiful things from all the central figures, especially Moses' family.

## **Indomitable Faith, Determination and Perseverance #63**

December 27, 2021: I have come to my home. I see my grandchildren playing here and there. Wow! This is incredible joy and happiness. In my absence my grandchildren are growing up so much! I am happy that they recognize me. Thank you for your prayers for my family. I am really praying for our North American providence and each of our brothers and sisters. Thank you so much!

Today I'd like to talk about "Indomitable faith, determination and perseverance" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Since you understand who Father is, all of you may think I am very happy. You may simply think I am perfect in every respect. You may think, "Because God created you to be like that, and since from the beginning you were born perfect, you were chosen for the position of True Mother without needing to make any effort of your own." Your general view of me might be that since I am married to Father and am the True Mother of the entire cosmos, I must have a happy family and be enjoying my life. This is far from the reality. Father walked the path of the cross and suffered immensely in order to stand in his position. Therefore, I in my own way also had to carry a difficult cross. When I look back and think about my circumstances in those days and the course I walked, I cannot hold back my tears. My tears become uncontrollable.*

*To talk about my past life is very painful, because the memories of my trials and tribulations vividly reappear. It is unbearable even to think about the path I walked.*

*It was a succession of trials that caused suffering difficult to endure. Just as God tested Father after He chose him, God did the same to me, again and again. And just as Satan tested Father and Jesus, he also tested me. Women may be weak compared to men, yet still I had to pass through severe and intense trials, comparable to what the Messiah passed through. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

*I grew up like a beautiful flower in a greenhouse, in the most peaceful surroundings and atmosphere. After the Holy Wedding, it was like I had been plucked out of the greenhouse and thrown into a desert. I was living in an environment like a desert. Everywhere I went it was like the rough sea had gone crazy. There were all kinds of temptations and tests around me, and many troubles swirling around. I was like a little sailboat on a rugged sea. But during this period I felt the grace of God constantly upon me. When I was in agony God revealed Himself to me and gave me messages and guidance. When I was not receiving such guidance from Him directly God used the people around me, loving people, people taking care of me. Through them God gave me constant guidance, daily instruction, and leadership.*

*Those days were a tremendous ordeal of difficulties and tribulations, but at the same time those days were truly most beautiful, a time of grace when God's presence was indeed with me. During the growth period I was much worried about reaching perfection, but now that that period has ended and I have reached the standard desired by Heaven, I look back upon that time and realize that all my memories of hardships have been transformed into ones of joy. I was always able to have profound dialogues and exchanges with True Father. In other words, between True Father and I, there were endless topics of conversation and infinite understanding. We held unceasing dialogues with complete trust in one another. Without having to say many words, True Father and I understood each other's situations perfectly.*

For Jesus, after the 40-day fast, he was subjected to the three great temptations from Satan, and in the end, he gave his body up to the cross and suffered unimaginable hardships and sacrifices. When I think of Jesus' suffering and hardships, I can't help but cry.

True father, as the Messiah, also had to spend six times in prison, including Heungnam Prison, and overcame countless trials, indescribable persecution, opposition, and Satan's accusations.

True Mother is the only begotten daughter who was found for the first time in 6,000 years. Satan could not just let True mother go to the position of the only begotten daughter. True Mother had to go through the same trials as Jesus and True Father.

We need to know this point.

True Mother had to go through more trials and

tribulations than any woman who came and went on this earth. She is not just given the position of True Mother, the only begotten daughter.

The position of True Mother, the only begotten daughter, must pay a lot of indemnity and price, and she must pay a price that even Satan cannot help but acknowledge. Otherwise, she should know that she won't be able to stand in that position. We should not think of True Mother as merely the wife of the Messiah.

Our hearts cannot help but ache when we think about how True Mother was able to overcome such a difficult ordeal and triumph single handedly as a woman.

Knowing that the central figures established by Heaven have all overcome many trials and tribulations through the years of hardship from Satan, we have inherited their achievements, and we think of their mistakes as my mistakes, and we must make up for their shortcomings and be victorious.

When we think about True Father -- everyone thinks about True Father's suffering and hardships and difficulties and all kinds of indemnity. But we do not think seriously about True Mother's indemnity course, difficult course, in order to become God's only begotten daughter. She also needed to pay the same price, (go through the) same trials, same hardships as Father and Jesus. Otherwise, Satan would never have allowed True Mother to have the position of God's begotten daughter. We need to know that. When we simply think that True Mother is only the shadow of True Father, she is only the messiah's wife, we cannot think this way. In order to stand in the position of the only begotten daughter, she needed to pay the price, pay indemnity, and go through all kinds of suffering and difficulties and sacrifices. We need to know about that. Then we can understand that True Father and True Mother have the same equal position and respect each other and understand each other. If True Mother had not gone through all this and then became the messiah's wife, she never would have understood Father's heart. We really need to understand how much True Mother needed to go through, all kinds of suffering and difficulties, to get that position.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 9 - Life of Give and Take Action**

How can we apply the Divine Principle to our daily life? We read and read and read, but if we don't know how to apply the Divine Principle to our daily life, that makes no sense. Let's study the EDP content first.

- *Through the agency of universal prime energy, the subject and object elements of every entity form a common base and enter into interaction. This interaction, in turn, generates all the forces the entity needs for existence, multiplication, and action.*

- *The interaction generating these forces through this process is called give and take action.*

- *Universal prime energy and the forces generated by*

*give and take action are in a reciprocal relationship of cause and result, internal and external, and subject partner and object partner.*

- *Hence, universal prime energy is a vertical force, while the forces generated by give and take action are horizontal forces.*

- *Let us examine in detail God and His creation in terms of universal prime energy and give and take action.*

- *God's universal prime energy directs His eternal dual characteristics (original internal nature and original external form) to form a common base for their mutual relationship. The dual characteristics then engage in give and take action.*

- *Based on the forces generated by this give and take action, the dual characteristics construct a foundation for their eternal reciprocation. This is the foundation for the existence of God, upon which He eternally exists and generates all forces needed to create and sustain the universe.*

- *In the created universe, the dual characteristics (internal nature and external form) that make up each being are empowered by universal prime energy to establish a common base. They then engage in give and take action.*

- *Based on the forces generated by this give and take action, the dual characteristics construct a foundation for their continued reciprocation. This becomes the foundation for the existence of each individual being, upon which the being becomes an object partner to God and is able to generate all forces necessary for its continued existence.*

- *For example, atoms come into existence when electrons assemble about a nucleus and engage in electromagnetic interaction, which is a type of give and take action.*

- *Molecules form and produce chemical reactions when positive ions and negative ions perform give and take action.*

- *Also, the give and take action between stamen and pistil is the dominant means for the reproduction of plant life. Animals multiply and maintain their species through the give and take action between male and female.*

- *The human body maintains its life through the give and take action between the arteries and veins, inhalation and exhalation, and so forth. The give and take action between mind and body enables an individual to carry out activities which further the purpose of life.*

- *Furthermore, the give and take actions between husband and wife in a family, among people in a society, between the government and citizens in a nation, and among the nations of the world are essential for them to live together in harmony and peace.*

Today, we are going to study how to apply give and take action in our lives. We studied give and take action through the content of the attributes of true love last time, but we will study it in detail once again.

### **Life of True Love**

1. Principle of True Love: Give first and then receive

later

2. Unprincipled Love: Take first and then give or even forget to give back

First, the principle of give and take of true love is to give first and then receive later.

On the other hand, unprincipled give and take is taking first and then giving. Also, it is even forgetting to give back.

Simply said, I learned not only from Yo Han Lee but also from Father:

Giving and receiving is principled, but taking and giving is a fall.

This is very simple and very clear. Once again, giving and receiving is principled, but taking and giving is a fall.

It is changing my entire life. (We need to be a person who) seeks to give and forget, to give and forget, and give again, who seeks to give and forget, and when he can no longer give, grieves and sheds tears.

### **First Attribute of True Love - Seeking to Give First**

I love this content. This content changed my entire life.

*"A love that seeks to give and forget, to give, forget, and give again, that seeks to give, forget, and when it can no longer give, grieves, shedding tears"*

What does true love mean? Giving and giving and giving and giving and completely forgetting what you have forgiven. You still want to give more. When you can no longer give, then you grieve, shedding tears. Wow! Beautiful!

True Father describes the giving of true love something like this:

The first attribute of true love is a love that gives first and then forgets. Parental love is an unconditional love that always gives first and then forgets. Also, parental love is a love of unconditional sacrifice and unconditional investment. A love that invests until the other person, my object partner, is better than me is true love.

This is really amazing!

What does True Love mean?

What our neighborhood, society and country needs and demands today is parent-like leadership. True love is when parents give unconditionally to children, children give unconditionally to parents, the husband gives to his wife, the wife gives to her husband unconditionally and they sacrifice unconditionally.

More than trying to receive, the principle of true love is trying to give first -- trying to initiate and give first. If we applied the principle of true love of giving and forgetting to our family, society, nation and world, what kind of world would it be?

If a husband tries to give to and serve his wife, and his wife tries to give to and serve her husband, if a parent tries to give and serve for the sake of the children, if children try to give to and serve their parents, if Abel tries to give and serve for the sake of Cain, if Cain tries to give and serve for the sake of Abel, if people try to give and serve for the sake of

the nation first, if the prime minister, the president and all other political leaders try to give and serve for the sake of the people, what kind of world will it be?

Always the Principle and truth are simple. Practice this principle: give first and forget. If everyone practices this simple principle, the kingdom of heaven would already be here.

If as a husband, wife, or parent in the family or as a leader of the nation, if we try to give first, then the Kingdom of Heaven will come automatically. However, many people do not know this basic and simple truth.

As True Father said, if a person leaves behind at least three episodes, unforgettable episodes, in their life which God cannot never forget, their name is recorded in the Book of Life in Heaven and that person will never go to Hell.

Yo Han Lee's story: When he was studying in Japan under Japanese occupation of Korea -- he was studying in a theological school -- the Japanese government asked all students to worship at a shrine to Japanese gods. He did not want to worship Japanese gods. The school principal told him, "You need to make a choice. Either leave school, or if you want to study at my school, you need to worship at the Japanese shrine." Rev. Lee asked Jesus what he should do. Immediately Jesus came down to him and shook his hand, "No!" He did not follow (the principal's direction) and was finally kicked out of the school.

When Rev. Yo Han Lee first met True Father, ... as soon as Father looked at him, he told him, "Hey, your name is recorded in the Book of Life." Rev. Lee was surprised? "My name is recorded in the Book of Life? How?" (Father?) explained which year, which month, which day he was kicked out from the school. "You kept your life of faith. At that time, God was so moved. Your name was recorded in the Book of Life."

(If a person has) three unforgettable episodes in his life which God can never forget, he is recorded in the Book of Life.

If you die, how many people will remember you? How many people will shed tears with a heart of gratitude?

If you are always the first to give, your relationships are always set to grow, develop, and multiply. This is the law of the universe. Am I the first to give or the first to receive?

What kind of (quality of) time (do you have)? Are you giving (most of the) time? Or receiving (most of the) time? If you are giving all the time, I am telling you, you are always increasing and developing and multiplying. Everybody welcomes you. However, if you (spend your time) only taking and receiving, you always make trouble. You have relationship problems between husband and wife, between parents and children, between Cain and Abel. You need to reflect: "Why am I struggling with my Abel? Why am I struggling with my spouse? Why am I struggling with my Cain?" You need to think about it. Is my time giving time or receiving time? We need to think about those relationships.

How about your nation? Is your nation developing or declining? In terms of both moral and economic development, if your nation applies the principle of giving first then automatically, it will develop and grow. It will become a nation (that) will receive many blessings and Heaven will work with it. A nation that is indebted to other nations cannot develop. But a nation that always helps other nations will never perish.

Now America is the center of the world. However, Corona (has hit you?). Even our church businesses are in a very difficult situation, as you know. But I encourage every subregional leader, even though we have this kind of situation, no matter what we need to help the world. Each subregion needs to select one nation in each continent. Let's help with even a small amount of money. Which nation has the potential to create Cheon Il Guk? That's why subregion one decided to help the Philippine nation. Subregion Two decided to help Dominica. Subregion Three (will help) Bolivia in South America. Subregion Four (will help) Albania in Europe. Subregion Five (will help) Cambodia. Canada will try to help Africa.

If we help and serve for the sake of the world, our American movement will never, ever perish. The great ... blessing surely will come. This is a universal principle.

In my 64 years of experience, those who help and live for the sake of others never, ever perish. God will surely bless that person.

One thing that True Father emphasized to us was to 'Never be indebted to anyone wherever you go.

How then do you give and forget?

The formation stage faith just likes to receive. That is the faith of a servant. The growth stage faith is giving but finding it hard to forget. The completion stage faith is giving and forgetting. (People at this level) live feeling joy just by giving alone.

Through giving alone, they are always so happy.

What is your standard? What is your stage? Formation stage? Growth stage? Completion stage?

As Oceania continental director, I visited the small nation of Micronesia. I met one of the Braman(?) chiefs. He was very arrogant, but somehow sometimes he is a humble guy. He is a little old. I educated him. The Micronesian system respects the tribal system more than the political system. Political leaders are not very powerful. The tribal system is very, very strong.

I invited him to come to Australia to listen to Divine Principle lectures. He was so inspired! He cried after listening to my lecture. He came to me and talked with me. He said, "Dr. Yong, in my life I cried two times. I cried when I came out of my mother's womb. I never showed my tears to anyone. But since I came to this seminar, I was so moved and repented a lot. This was the second time I cried and experienced rebirth. Thank you, Father Moon. Thank you, Mother Moon. Thank you, Divine Principle."

Later on, I invited his wife as well to Australia. She attended and she is the one who has shared such a beautiful story. The Braman chief did not know how to give love, but after learning from the Divine Principle, when he went back home, he really tried to practice his love. In his life at first he gave, say, 50 (units of) love to his wife. His wife was surprised. She was surprised because she never had received love from her husband; she had never felt that her husband loved her. However, she wondered why he had changed after he returned from Australia. She thought maybe she (?he?) would die soon, that is why he (?she?) wanted to do something good for her. She had that misunderstanding. But her husband was so sincere that she decided to give something to her husband (in return).

When human beings receive love, they cannot return (only) as much as they have received. If they receive ten (units), then they return 20, 30 or 40 (units). That is human nature. That is why when (the wife of the tribal chief) received 50 (units) of love, she wanted to return to her husband more than that. Let's say she returned to her husband 100 (units) of love. Then her Braman(?) chief husband was so surprised. "Wow! What Dr. Yong said was true. Then I want to give more." Then he practiced and gave his wife 200 (units) of love. His wife was so surprised, "OK, I want to return to my husband more than 200 (units) of love." Then she returned to her husband 400 (units) of love. The husband was more excited and gave 800 (units) of love. His wife was so excited. That was two times double, double, double and the husband was thinking, "Maybe my wife will return to me 1,600 (units) of love." But love is not a calculation. Love is to move people. Love touches people. She did her best and returned to her husband 2,000 (units) of love. Oh my God! Both of them really understood what true love means, giving first. True love, the more we give, becomes bigger and bigger and bigger and greater and greater (showing a powerpoint diagram). This is the main chart(?) of love.

However, if you receive love -- and only receive it -- then your love becomes smaller and smaller and smaller. (shows chart) Then only yourself is left. Very lonely!

If you know the nature of love, then you need to give no matter what. Then you can develop and grow and become greater.

### **Then Why Is Giving First and How to Gain Eternal Life?**

Why then do we have to give first? It is for the sake of existing eternally and loving my partner eternally.

The more we give, the more we receive, and then giving and taking becomes continuous. That (cycle) connects to the eternal world. That's why giving first connects to eternal life. Why do we need to give first? In order to exist eternally. Very good example.

*1 Corinthians 13:1-3: "If I speak in the tongues of men and of angels, but have not love, I am only a resounding gong or a clanging cymbal. If I have the gift of prophecy and can*

*fathom all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I have a faith that can move mountains, but have not love, I am nothing. If I give all I possess to the poor and surrender my body to the flames, but have not love, I gain nothing..."*

"If you speak in the tongues of man and of angels," many people say, "Wow! You have great faith! God is with you!" However, internally in your heart and mind, even though you speak in the tongues of man and of angels, there is no love, you are just a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal." "If you have the gift of prophecy and can fathom all mysteries -- wow, great faith! -- and all knowledge, and if you have a faith that can move mountains" from here to there, from here to the ocean," "Wow! You have great faith and can bring miracles," but in your heart and mind you don't have any love, you are nothing. You are just a noisy gong. "If you give all you possess to the poor and surrender your body to the flames... Ok, Jesus said, you need to sell all your property, then you can go to the kingdom of heaven. His motivation is, "I sell all my property and give away (my money), maybe (that will) guarantee (that) I can enter the kingdom of heaven." What is your motivation? Just to enter the kingdom of heaven? You put yourself first. It is not for the sake of others. As long as your motivation is to give something for the sake of others, then nothing else matters. That's why, if you give all you possess to the poor and surrender your body to the flame, but you don't have love, you gain nothing. You are just a noisy gong.

How much love do I have? I am nothing without love. How much have I loved God? How much have I loved Jesus? How much have I loved my country?

Only the actual achievements of love remain in the spirit world. This is because Heaven is the world of love. If you have no actual achievements of love, you can never enter Heaven. Therefore, how much I practice love each day is important. If I do not practice love one day of my life, then there is nothing, just a noisy gong. Whatever you do, if you do not do it in the name of love, then it is nothing, just a noisy gong.

I saw one guy who said, "I do not give anything for others. I do not move someone(?)." He decided to do a one-day fast because "I didn't do anything for others." ... How beautiful, how much he is struggling, he really wants to give something for the sake of others.

What is true love? Whatever you do, the most important thing is sincerity. That's why Father said, "Utmost sincerity moves heaven."

Therefore, whatever you do, do not do it out of a sense of responsibility. Do not do it out of sense of duty. Do not do it out of form. Whatever I do, love it genuinely. Invest my whole sincerity. If there is no sincerity, you are just nothing.

Someone may recognize you. "That is why I do something." Pretending to do something, that is nothing. Someone looking at you does not matter. Jesus said it does not matter. I need to be sincere to myself. I need to put my

utmost heart and soul (into my offering). That is the way to move heaven.

Some of you here are in your thirties or forties or fifties or sixties, some of you will not be on this earth after 100 years pass by. Then what actual achievements will you take to the spirit world? The spirit world welcomes only the actual achievements of true love.

That is why we need to be a person of true love.

There is a secret way to immediately tell how much true love you have. It is knowing how many people will cry for you if you die. If the nation cries for a person, that person lived for the nation. Everyone will call him a true patriot. If the entire world cried for a person, that person lived for the world. We call him a saint and sage. When you live for the sake of heaven spiritual world and earthly world, we call that person a holy son and holy daughter.

The order of entering Heaven is not by order of position, wealth, abilities, or education.

True love starts from giving and giving and giving and giving and forgetting, completely forgetting what I have given and still giving more. That is the parental heart. The parental heart after giving, never remembers.

Today there is no time for youth ministry. I will share it tomorrow. For 3 or 4 days I will share about give-and-take action, give and receive -- how to apply the Divine Principle in our daily life.

## Holy Wedding and a New Resolution #62

December 26, 2021: Today I'd like to talk about "Holy Wedding and a new resolution" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*The 2,000-year history was one of searching for the only begotten daughter of God. For 6,000 arduous years, Heaven went through hardships while anxiously searching for True Parents, searching for Heaven's only begotten daughter. On that day in 1960, heaven and earth rejoiced, all creation rejoiced. The moment God had impatiently awaited had arrived. Yet, what was the reality at that time? The prince and princess of Heaven had to begin from the lowest of all positions. (2014.07.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

*Isn't it God's Will to send the Lord of the Second Advent to this earth, and to fulfill the original purpose of creation in its entirety through him? Hence, the Lord of the Second Advent is the True Parent of humanity who comes with the mission to guide all humanity to God. I am sure you have all come to know, through the Word and through historical facts, that God had to follow a course of indescribable suffering in various ways until He could announce the name of True Parents on this earth. The Messiah or the True Parent who comes to save humanity is the one entrusted with the mission of building the kingdom of heaven, which is God's purpose of creation and which must be established on earth first, so it is*

*termed the kingdom of heaven on earth. (1986.08.20, Belvedere Training Center)*

*Heaven will absolutely remember whatever conditions we make. This is why when I met Father I already understood what would be essential to my mission. Since I was born and grew up in the environment that God had prepared, I knew what I had to do and the mission I needed to accomplish. I met True Father when I was 17 years old, and I made the resolution, "I will complete Heaven's work of restoration through indemnity in my lifetime. I will finish it. And then I will begin a new era." That is what I thought to myself when I got married to True Father at the age of 17. And that is how I have lived my life. (2012.12.25, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

Our True Mother's resolution is so strong and so clear. She really wants to complete heaven's work of restoration through indemnity during her lifetime. She said, "I will finish it. No matter what, I will finish it."

Today, along with True Mother's words, let's learn about the seven-year course after True Parents' Holy Wedding.

### The Seven-Year Course After True Parents' Holy Wedding

*<Chambumo Gyeong, P. 88> True Parents' Holy Wedding was performed on the foundation of 14 years of indemnity. The following seven years was the period in which True Parents' family had to set a condition to be free from Satan's invasion and complete the foundation of the original family that could enter the realm of God's direct dominion.*

*At the Holy Wedding, True Parents' family went beyond the completion level of the growth stage. During the following seven years they had to go through the completion stage while fighting against and prevailing over attacks from the spiritual world and the physical world. At the same time, that seven-year course was the period during which True Mother had to set the indemnity condition of absolute obedience to God's Will and during which she was responsible to become absolutely one with True Father.*

*For True Father, this seven-year course was the period to raise True Mother to the standard of perfection and thus establish the foundation of a partnership centered on God's Will. In short, it was the period in which True Father and True Mother had to unite as one in faith and love, as well as substantially in body.*

*It was also the period during which the blessed families had to go through their first seven-year course. True Parents led their family and the blessed families as they pioneered the seven year course of the completion stage, a path never before trod in human history. Finally they prevailed.*

*As True Parents went through this seven-year course of internal indemnity, they instituted Parents' Day, Children's Day and the Day of All things to recover what had been lost due to the Human Fall. The ensuing proclamation of God's Day on January 1, 1968 completed this foundation of victory.*

The course that True Parents had to follow after their marriage was a path of completion that no one had ever taken in the history of mankind.

The 7-year course that True Parents followed after their holy marriage was the course that Adam and Eve had to follow after they got married.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Section 2 -  
Universal Prime Energy and Life - Universal Prime  
Energy, Give and Take Action and the Four Position  
Foundation**

◆ *God, the creator of all things, is the absolute reality, eternal, self-existent and transcendent of time and space.*

◆ *The fundamental energy of God's being is also eternal, self-existent and absolute.*

◆ *It is the origin of all energies and forces that allow created beings to exist.*

◆ *We call this fundamental energy Universal Prime Energy.*

I would like to explain a little bit more. This is not True Father's word.

God, the Absolute Being who Exists Eternally through Universal Prime Energy

*God, who transcends time and space, exists eternally. In the Old Testament, we can read, "And God said to Moses, 'I AM WHO I AM'" (Exodus 3:14) God is an eternal being who exists on His own. No being can exist without power. This means that God, as such a being, possesses the fundamental power that allows him to exist, and that His power is eternal, self-existing and absolute. In the Divine Principle, this power is called Universal Prime Energy.*

**Universal Prime Energy Is the Fundamental  
power That Enables the Creation to Exist**

*At the same time, Universal Prime Energy is also the origin of the power that generates the energy that enables all of the created world to exist. For example, the earth where we live could not exist without energy. The origin of the energy that enables the earth to exist is also Universal Prime Energy. This enormous world rotates every day. The earth continues to rotate at the speed of 447 meters per second.*

*And, the earth also revolves around the sun once a year at the speed of 29.8 kilometers per second, which is almost 30 times as fast as speeding bullet. However, the speed of the earth's revolution around the sun is not always the same. The reason for this is that when the earth is closer to the sun it moves faster, and when it is further away from the sun it moves more slowly.*

*Despite these variations, the time required each year to make one revolution around the sun is precisely 365.2422 days. This is really amazing. What would happen if the time required for rotation and revolution changed by even as little as 0.1 seconds per year? In ten years this would be an increase of one second; in 100 years it would be an increase of ten seconds; in 1000 years, one minute and 40 seconds, and eventually, it would disturb the balance of the solar*

*system, tearing it apart.*

*Then, what does, God's Universal Prime Energy consist of? It is God's love and God's heart. The origin of the power that can move the universe is precisely the power of God's love and God's heart. Universal Prime Energy consists of love and heart, which means that the external expression of love and heart is Universal Prime Energy.*

Our fundamental energy comes from God. God also needs to exist; to exist, he needs energy. Human beings also need energy to exist: going, coming, eating, sleeping, whatever we do. Without power and energy, we cannot do anything. All power and energy come from universal prime energy. Now I am delivering God's word to you; this is also universal prime energy. Also, when you listen to Morning Devotion; you are using universal prime energy. When we are using technology, electricity, everything; this also is universal prime energy.

*Therefore, the greatest power in this world is the power of love and heart.*

*Nothing is impossible in what we do, because when we give and receive with God, we inherit unimaginable love and power of heart.*

*When you give and receive with God, the inner power of eternal love appears as an unimaginable Universal Prime Energy on the outside.*

*What is the biggest Universal Prime Energy? It is the Universal Prime Energy of true love. If you have this Universal Prime Energy of true love, you can occupy the whole world and even God.*

That is why we need to know the content of Universal Prime Energy. It is heart and love. That's why as long as we relate to Heavenly Parent, we can get that kind of incredible energy from God's universal prime energy, which is really the energy of love, the energy of heart.

When I learned about universal prime energy, it looked like difficult terminology; we could not understand it. But I understood that it was important(?). The content of universal prime energy is heart and love. Whenever we use energy and power, we call it universal prime energy. As human beings, as all things, in order to exist we need to have energy. We call it universal prime energy. Also, God needs energy to exist; we (also) call that universal prime energy.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and his  
Faith Journey - God is Trying to Self-Motivate You**

1. God's task to establish His family is eternal and unchanging. Only now is God's symbolic providence becoming clear to us.

In the old testament era and new testament era God guided us about many things through a symbolic providence. (The meaning of) this symbolic providence is becoming more and more clear to us. Now it substantially appears. Yesterday I already spoke about it.

What did it mean that Moses was saved through his son's circumcision? In the four-position foundation between

Moses, his wife Zipporah, and their son, there was a condition that allowed Satan to interfere if any one person was not separated from evil.

Why did Zipporah, Moses' wife, need to do that kind of condition, the condition of circumcision? Moses had conditions for Satan to invade him.

2. If something happens in your household, the person who has the most responsibility will feel as if everything was his fault spiritually.

Whenever anything happens to our children in my family, I always reflect whether I made a mistake or not. All indemnity and punishment go to our children. I don't blame my children or my wife. Maybe it was my jeongseong or disunity between my wife and myself or my disunity with Heavenly Parent. Or maybe my determination was not strong enough. I always have that kind of reflection.

When the parents fail to fulfill their responsibility, the children must always pay the indemnity for their failure. Therefore, Moses, who was about to die, was saved by Zipporah when she circumcised their son. Of course, there are situations in which the child received indemnity because of their parents, but there are also situations when they become sacrifices for the sake of the greater Will of God.

Let's say there is a greater purpose, some sacrificial case. As a parent I always need to reflect on myself, that it is because of me -- because of disunity between my wife and me, because I did not make clear unity between Heavenly Parent and myself. If I do that(?), we never lose. Even though it may be a case of sacrificing for the greater will of God, but I always reflect about it based on my life of faith. That is an important and beautiful attitude.

3. Although God commanded Moses to write the Exodus by passing on His Word and showing him miracles, Moses was determined not to go. He refused many times. But when Moses became determined to leave, once again God gave Moses trials of faiths. The reason for this was because Moses made that determination based on God's miracles, not by his own volition.

If Heavenly Father asks us to go -- "Yes, I will go." Then there is no need to pay indemnity. When God asked Moses to do something, he refused and refused -- several times he refused God's orders. But when he finally saw three miracles, he had the confidence and conviction from God and was determined to go. (His hesitation) is the reason Satan invaded his faith. If in the beginning when God asked him to go, he had gone, then there would have been no need to pay indemnity. This is very important, I am going to tell you now how important it is.

In other words, Moses should have been able to make his determination without the three miracles, yet instead he did so because of God. God had to establish the position of Moses making his own choice to follow such a path which God could then interact with.

If when God asked him to go, he had absolutely followed

and gone, that would have been great. However, even though God pushed him and pushed him and he refused many times, finally after the miracles, he was determined to go. That is why God is telling him that he needs to take ownership. "When I say something, (just) go. ... (otherwise) you cannot become co-creator." God and human beings need to be co-creator. Even though God (gives us an) order, we need to accept it voluntarily and happily. This is not just because of God's order. "I voluntarily take ownership." This attitude and mindset are really important in our life of faith.

4. Therefore, you should not think that the path of restoration through indemnity is driven by someone passively. Although we know how great our Divine Principle is, we must know that if we go without joy and voluntarily and reluctantly, there will be unspeakable suffering and pain, and that the providence and the course of indemnity will be extended. Since heaven is a world of love and joy, it is impossible to create joy and love without a willing heart and motivation.

If there is no willing heart and motivation, we always need to pay indemnity. Also, your own individual providence will be delayed. Therefore, whatever we do, we need to do it willingly, happily, joyfully. Then we can pay indemnity quickly, or we will not need to pay indemnity (at all).

Why does God ask us to do (what we do) with that kind of willing heart and motivation? Why? Because love only can be produced by a willing heart, willing motivation. Love and joy cannot be produced by force.

5. Therefore, it is very important to go on the path of will with a happy and grateful heart with the owner's spirit. If you are happy and grateful, you can win in all life. You can be the owner of love. Then, the course of indemnity will be completed sooner, and the providence will be accelerated. Then, as you go on the will, it is important whether you force yourself to go as a blessed family with a sense of duty and responsibility, or whether you go with a spirit of ownership and gratitude and joy. Our responsibility is to go if we give thanks under any circumstances.

6. We can avoid getting trapped in trials of faith on the path of the providence of restoration if we understand the reason behind God's providence which gives then takes away or tells us to go then prevents us from leaving.

It looks as if God is changeable, sometimes he goes this way, sometimes he gives trials, But sometimes we misunderstand God.

When we receive a command from True Parents, we may deny them by questioning, "Who told you to command me so?"

"Who asked us to fulfill the CheonBo Won mission? Did True Mother really tell us to do that? Did True Father say that? When did True Father say that?" We always question and doubt.

If we are in a position to obey True Parents' command, often we keep changing our minds, going this way then that,

before finally deciding to obey them.

7. Something like this can even happen between the most affectionate of couples. If your husband tells you to do something, your preconceived notions blind you. This is not only true for human relationships but also with your relationship with God. God cannot work directly in our lives because too often we judge Him or His commands with our own preconceived notions. You judge based on the preconceived notion you already have thinking, "I can't do this anymore. This work is so unrealistic."

What are you talking about I cannot do. "Each of us human beings has these kinds of preconceived notions. Preconception really disturbs our life of faith because I judge God, I judge people, I judge my Abel, I judge my own spouse, and judge my church according to my own preconceived notions. Then God does not work. God has different ideas. He has his own thinking, but I already have preconceived notions, so how can God intervene? He cannot do anything.

8. "Preconceived notions" are always a problem. But everyone has them. Our preconceived notions come from the level of our intellect and our experiences, so we regularly use these notions to evaluate everything around us. If we simply think that the task today will go the same way as it had before, we are bound to cause disharmony. Therefore, whenever you are faced with a task or situation, we must first think about how God would see it. We must completely deny our personal feelings and think from the point of view of God or Abel. You should have the resolve to carry out your task for the sake of the Abel-figure you are attending no matter what happens.

When I attended Rev. Yo Han Lee, (I thought) "Rev. Yo Han Lee likes this or that." One week later I gave him the same thing because "he likes it." He said, "No." He scolded me. "Why didn't you ask me?" Oh my goodness. He loves it. He likes it." I had preconceptions, and I treated him with my preconceptions. He was very upset.

One funny story: when I did the 50-state tour, our Japanese sisters really liked(?) to serve me. "Oh, Dr. Yong, what kind of food do you like, this and that?" "Oh, Dr. Yong likes salmon." Everywhere I went I was served salmon! It was kind of a "Fifty-State Salmon Tour." Then "How come you don't like it?" Love is always fresh. Do not think it is the same as yesterday.

When you wake up and see the plants and trees growing, they are always fresh. They are not the same as yesterday. They are always fresh.

That is why True Father told some blessed wives, "You need to have a good relationship with your mother-in-law." Even though you make(?) the same things again and again every morning -- you know how many family members there are, how much rice you need to cook for family members -- "You need to ask your mother-in-law how much rice you need to cook today. Most of the time the mother-in-law will

answer how much (and it is the same amount), but sometimes it is different. That's why love always needs to get confirmation.

Love is fresh. But if you have pre-conceptions, your life is already fixed. "My wife is like that. My husband is like that. My Abel is like that. True Mother is like that." If you have fixed your preconceptions, that is why there is struggle between husband and wife. "It seems like I know my wife, my husband, my Abel" but I always make mistakes because of preconceptions. This is a problem. How can we overcome it? We always need to ask, even though (the situation is) the same. Always ask. This is important to make harmony.

9. Since love is always a new experience -- very fresh -- we should confirm our central figure's intentions. "These are my thoughts, but what is my central figure's heart?" You may have done something a certain way last time, but you should always confirm how you will go about it today. You should always face the day with a new interest and a new mindset. To think that something will be the same as it has been in the past is not love; it is a habit and a preconceived notion.

That is why our habitual life has already become a habit. Then preconceived notions really become a problem. God cannot intervene. People are focused on tradition, tradition, tradition. When you focus on tradition, just participating with no fresh heart just because of duty and responsibility, because it is Unification Church tradition, then there is no fresh heart. In traditional faith and the faith of following tradition, there is no fresh heart. Also, preconceived notions really disturb our life of faith. That is why we always need to ask, even though it is the same thing. Even one hundred times, one thousand times, you need to ask. This is very important.

10. Preconceived notions do not generate joy, they generate disharmony and conflict. Preconceived notions do not bring life but death. Therefore, even in our relationship with Heaven, you should foremost confirm your relationship with Him. Once you do so, you must stand in the position to take on a task not because Heaven told you so, but because you want to with a joyful heart.

11. When you come because someone told you so, and then you are disrespected with comments like, "Who told you to be here?" you will not complain because you are there because you want to be. However, those who are there because they think they had no choice will complain as soon as someone tells them to stop.

12. There are two ways to react to something being forced upon you: voluntarily or out of a sense of obligation. If you enter a task that was forced with a sense of obligation you will feel resentment and discontent as soon as you are ill-treated by another. However, if you enter the task voluntarily, you will not feel resentment or discontent even if you are ill-treated. If you don't resent or complain to the person who is mistreating you, the next stage is naturally becoming close with that person. If another person sees you changing your mind, but that person does not resent you or

complain about you, you will think, "I can really trust this person."

13. This is why God tested Moses by telling him to "Go." Moses possessed the right attitude by making his own decision to go even in the face of death.

Later on, he made up his mind.

Moses did not go to Egypt because God commanded him to. God wanted to make the condition for him. That is why he needed to pay indemnity.

He stood in the position of having gone voluntarily. Moses participated in God's providence with a sense of ownership.

14. God told Moses to go because he had a strong sense of patriotism.

Why did Moses deny and deny and refuse many times? He really wanted to confirm. He really wanted conviction... motivation. He would willing and happily go. However, he wanted to get conviction. Why did God need to use him? He had a strong conviction. He had a strong sense of patriotism.

All God did was give Moses conviction through witnessing miracles when Moses doubted the possibility of his task. The problem that needed to be solved was to have Moses stand in the position of having chosen this path of his own volition. Love always demands spontaneity. The demand for spontaneity generates joy and happiness. Coercion can never create joy or happiness.

We cannot enter the kingdom of heaven by force. We cannot enter the kingdom of heaven by duty or responsibility. We need to have spontaneity(?) of heart, spontaneity(?) of heart and love. The kingdom of heaven is what? The world of joy and happiness. (We can) only create joy and happiness with a volunteer attitude ... That's why, no matter what, sometimes unwillingly we need to go; however, we are really thinking, "How can I appreciate?" How can I be grateful all the time in any situation. If we have this kind of gratitude and volunteer with a joyful heart, we can overcome any trials, any problems. ...

What is the kingdom of heaven? It is joy and happiness. Joy and happiness can only be produced by taking ownership (with a) volunteer heart, joyful heart, grateful heart.

## Holy Wedding and a New Resolution #61

December 25, 2021 Christmas: Today I'd like to talk about the "Holy Wedding and a new resolution" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Though Heaven created an environment where He could send the Messiah of the Second Coming through righteous people, Christianity did not know about this providence. Nonetheless, April 11, 1960, is the day on which the only begotten son and only begotten daughter, born without original sin, overcame innumerable difficulties and held the Marriage Supper of the Lamb in accordance with Heaven's*

*Will. That day became a day of glory for Heaven and a day of joy and hope for humanity. (2017.04.12, CheongPyeong Training Center)*

*When I was 16 years old, I received God's summons and immediately made a decision. "If I do not do this, the wearisome providential history of restoration through indemnity, which is full of bitter pain, will not end." Thus, I resolved to succeed without fail. That was 1960, the year of True Parents' Holy Wedding. You learned this in your lectures. Isn't that right? You probably heard about True Mother's seven-year course in the Principle. This seven-year course was my path to prepare a foundation of victory, by which the 6,000-year providential history that Eve had lost could be restored through indemnity. If I had been unable to complete this, God's Day could not have been established. No one can replace True Mother's history. Therefore, I took initiative and set an example by fulfilling what I had to do providentially.*

*Do you know that Foundation Day was on the 13th day of the 1st month by the heavenly calendar in 2013? As we already had God's Day, why did we establish Foundation Day on the 13th? Thirteen is an important number. In the story of God's creation of the world, the Bible starts out by saying, "There was evening, and there was morning." In providential history, there is creation on the 12th, and a day of rest on the 13th, so 13 is an important number. Searching for the lost number 13 is part of True Parents' providential history. Because of this, I bore 14 children, going beyond the number 13. In the ages of history, especially in Old Testament providential history, many numbers appear. As the True Mother, I united these numbers, I made them into one. This is one of my greatest achievements as True Mother. (2015.10.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

Today, let's study together with you about the meaning of True Parents' Holy Marriage. These words are from the Chambumo Gyeong.

### The Holy Wedding and The Marriage Supper of the Lamb

*<Chambumo Gyeong P. 69> The Marriage Supper of the Lamb prophesied in Chapter 19 of the Book of Revelation was realized through the Holy Wedding of the True Parents. This was the fulfillment of the Book of Revelation, whereby Adam and Eve, whose fall from grace is recorded in the Book of Genesis, were recovered. The Messiah is the Returning Lord whom God sent to earth in the Last Days of human history as the third Adam, along with the spouse God had found for him, who is the third Eve and the embodiment of the Holy Spirit.*

Here in the Chambumo Gyeong, True Mother is expressed as the third Eve and the embodiment of the Holy Spirit. However, according to True Mother's words, True Mother herself is the only begotten daughter of God on this earth. She said that she was the first coming.

When she came to Las Vegas she told me clearly and

repeatedly. "I am the second coming. I am the first coming."

What we need to know for sure here is that True Father is the second coming. The first coming was Jesus, and True Father is the second coming. Our beloved Jesus could not marry. He could not find a spouse. But True Mother is the first coming. It is that True Mother appeared as the first completed woman in God's human history. We met a woman who completed it for the first time, and we are living in a relationship with the woman who completed it. We need to know how precious True Mother is!

She not only came as God's only begotten daughter. She already had a holy wedding ceremony with True Father. (Now) she completed her mother's mission. How fortunate we are to be living together with our True Mother!

*The Holy Wedding of True Parents was the ceremony in which God blessed them as true husband and wife and as the true ancestors of humankind. Because human beings were born wrongfully, they need to be reborn; for this, they absolutely need True Parents. On the basis of the Holy Wedding of the True Parents, restoration through indemnity could proceed beyond the top of the growth stage in the growing period—the level at which Adam and Eve fell and became the false parents—going beyond the point at which Jesus faced the disbelief of the chosen people of Israel and was made to shoulder the cross.*

*<Chambumo Gyeong P. 74> True Parents' Holy Wedding, held on April 11, 1960, was the historic moment when the history of restoration through indemnity climbed over the mountain of indemnity at the completion level of the growth stage. The Holy Wedding of True Parents was a global and cosmic event. True Father, who came as the perfected Adam on the foundation of the long history of the providence, laid the foundation on earth to receive True Mother, the original Eve. True Father represents heaven, True Mother represents earth, and their union finally connected the spiritual world and the physical world, which had been divided. Finally the standard required to break down the wall that had separated Adam and Eve from God had been met.*

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Section 2 -  
Universal Prime Energy and Life - Universal Prime Energy, Give and Take Action and the Four Position Foundation**

How do we apply this principle, Universal Prime Energy, to our daily life? Many people find that it is not easy to understand this term. Actually this is very simple content. Let's study the EDP.

- ◆ *God, the creator of all things, is the absolute reality, eternal, self-existent and transcendent of time and space.*
- ◆ *The fundamental energy of God's being is also eternal, self-existent and absolute.*
- ◆ *It is the origin of all energies and forces that allow created beings to exist.*
- ◆ *We call this fundamental energy Universal Prime*

*Energy.*

**Universal Prime Energy**

The fundamental eternal self-existing power that makes it possible for God to exist and the origin of the power that creates the energy that makes it possible for all the things in the created world to exist .

In order to exist God himself needs energy and power. We call that energy Universal Prime Energy. In order for human beings and all things to exist, we need to have a certain power and energy. We call it Universal Prime Energy.

*Whoever has give and take with God will receive Universal Prime Energy from God, giving them the power to exist eternally. This means that all through the course of our life, we must have give and take with God to receive the fundamental energy of life from God.*

God needs power for the universe to move and for me to move. You need power to walk, you need power to eat, and you need power to breathe. All of these are universal prime energy.

When I speak to you, I need energy. Without energy, without power I cannot speak to you. Where does this energy come from? It comes from Universal Prime Energy.

*Then, what does, God's Universal Prime Energy consist of? It is God's love and God's heart. The origin of the power that can move the universe is precisely the power of God's love and God's heart. Universal Prime Energy consists of love and heart, which means that the external expression of love and heart is Universal Prime Energy.*

Therefore, the greatest power in this world is the power of love and heart.

Nothing is impossible in what we do, because when we give and receive with God, we inherit unimaginable love and power of heart.

In a fallen world, the reason people struggle and cannot overcome is because they have not inherited the power of God's love.

When you give and receive with God, the inner power of eternal love appears as an unimaginable Universal Prime Energy on the outside.

What is the biggest Universal Prime Energy? It is the Universal Prime Energy of true love. If you have this Universal Prime Energy of true love, you can occupy the whole world and even God.

**Universal Prime Energy**

Look at this diagram of Original External Form and Original Internal Character. We can perceive external energy. What is the internal energy and internal power of the Universal Prime Energy? That is God's heart and love. Again I am telling you, what is the greatest power in this world? The

power of love and heart. Where do they come from? From Universal Prime Energy.

Based on that, let's study Father's word.

## **Universal Prime Energy Generates the Power to Create Give and Take**

<293-11> *The core of all created things is the same. It is a system of pairs. And the power that connects those pairs is what the Divine Principle describes as Universal Prime Energy. All things exist due to Universal Prime Energy, centered on God's dual characteristics. By pulling just one hair from your head, you can understand that along with Universal Prime Energy there exists a reciprocal plus and minus relationship.*

True Father said that the core of all things is the pair system. The dual system means subject and object. Therefore, power is needed to connect the subject and the object, and that is the Universal Prime Energy.

The Universal Prime Energy that comes from God becomes the power that causes give and take action. Therefore, for a smooth give-and-take action, one must inherit Universal Prime Energy, which is the driving force of true love that comes from God.

<293-11> *Even if you say the world is at a low level, everything in the world resembles God. This is why the Principle states, "Universal Prime Energy generates the power to create Give and Take." Universal Prime Energy does not change.*

When I understand the meaning of Universal Prime Energy, I am so excited! I move here and there. To do this, I need to have Universal Prime Energy. This energy is Universal Prime Energy. When I laugh, I need energy. This is Universal Prime Energy. When I need to do something, speaking, walking, drinking, moving here and there, every moment I need Universal Prime Energy. This energy comes from heaven.

When your Universal Prime Energy connects to Heavenly Father directly, then you can have vertical power. When your Universal Prime Energy is connected straight to Heavenly Parent, you can feel God's love. That is why Father said what is the greatest Universal Prime Energy? That is the power of true love. Externally we can speak of Universal Prime Energy; internally we speak of the power of true love. This is incredible guidance from our true parents.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and his Faith Journey - The Significance Behind Moses' Three Miracles**

1. Next, let's study about Moses' three miracles: the staff, the hands, and the river.

2. For the first miracle, the staff became a serpent, for the second miracle, Moses' hands became leprous, and for the third miracle, the river turned to blood. By showing these three miracles to Moses, God was attempting to strengthen Moses' conviction in his faith.

3. However, until now we have not truly understood the

significance of these three miracles. If we understand the purpose of creation, we can now understand that the three miracles refer to the restoration of the family.

4. The staff symbolizes Adam, the hands symbolize Eve, and the river turning to blood is the separation from fallen beings—in other words, the restoration of God's children. Through the purpose of creation, we now know that God showed these miracles centering on the restoration of the family by restoring Adam, Eve, and their children.

5. Most the events and contents of the Bible from Genesis to Revelation are symbolic, but you should know that they are all directly related to the principle of creation. Therefore, when dealing with any event in the Bible, we should not move on to just one symbolic event or the event of that time.

"The old testament era is already gone. The new testament era is gone. Adam and Eve died. Abraham and Moses and all the central figures have already gone away. None of this has to do with me. I just need to focus on True Parents providence."

It is not like that. Everything is connected together. What is the purpose of the old testament era and new testament era and completed testament era? Everything is connected together in order to accomplish God's purpose of creation. Everything is related to this. That is why we need to study the Bible. Even though there is a lot of symbolic content, these symbols relate to my life -- not just temporarily. They relate to my eternal life as well.

6. What we need to know is that God's providence, whether symbolic or substantial, has meaning, and that God is providing it with a specific plan. All the content of the Bible is ultimately centered on God's principle of creation and has its purpose in realizing God's purpose of creation.

7. The Principle is concealed within God's three miracles. Therefore, we should consider that the Principle is also concealed within symbology presented to us in our dreams.

8. Because God is an eternal being, He manifests His laws for the sake of one's entire life and for eternity. Today, our goal is to first understand that concealed within a symbol is the essential point of eternity. We must not forget that when God is trying to teach us through such symbolic dreams or symbolic providence, the principle of His unchanging characteristic is inherent.

That's why, when I study the Bible I learn all kinds of wisdom. (There was the) old testament era and new testament era. We are now talking about the completed testament era. What is the purpose of all the past eras? How we can become true children, true brothers and sisters, true husband and wife, and true parents. That is it. That is everything.

The main purpose of everything is to restore God's original plan. What was God's original plan? To establish the ideal family. How should we establish the ideal family? It centers on four main things: how to become true children,

true brothers and sisters, true husband and wife, and true parents. The four major truths of truth are what? These four things. When everybody becomes true parents, true husband and wife, true brothers and sisters and true children, God's providence is over. (From this point) it will just extend. It becomes the tribal level, the national level and the worldwide level.

That's why the purpose of the Bible is one goal: how to establish the ideal family centered on the four major goals. Without exception we need to establish the ideal family. What is the purpose of my life? How can I become a true filial son or daughter? How can I build true brothers and sisters relationships in the family? I truly love my older brother, my younger brother, my older sister and my younger sister. Then we can go out from our home and treat all humankind as my own brothers and sisters, right? Then one man and woman come together and become true husband and wife. From there a true blood lineage comes out; true life comes out; true love comes out. Wow! Even though there is much symbolic content (in the Bible), actually all content connects to the principle of creation and the purpose of God's creation. Everything relates to my daily life and my eternal life.

9. Moreover, today should not just be another day, but it should be one filled with a perspective of connection and eternity. We tend to think that events are temporary, yet even temporary events are inherently eternal and have eternal significance. We must know that this moment is eternity.

Many people just waste time. When I was at the Korean UTS, I was shocked by Yo Han Lee's guidance. He emphasized repeatedly: "Now is your eternity. Don't waste your time. Why are you still thinking about past struggles. This is really committing sin in front of time.

10. We should think of the present as eternity, and it is a sin to think that the present is merely a passing moment.

"I do not invest much. I don't put sincerity (into what I do.)" That is a sin.

There is no such thing as temporary in eternal life. Because the moment is connected with eternity. Therefore, wasting the time given now is committing a great crime. Through the time now given to me, I have to perfect my spiritual body, and I am responsible for completing my family. Therefore, do not sin before time.

Do not think that my time is simply temporary, that there is a lot of time. Each moment, each second, each hour is connected to eternity. That is why I put my utmost sincerity (into what I do). I need to do my very best. When I do something, I need to focus here on what I am doing. I need to focus here (and now). You may be thinking "the other way," struggling, having resentment and hatred, this or that, all kinds of thinking and you cannot concentrate, this is really committing sin before time. In the end you lose your eternity.

We need to know that God gives us this time that is connected to eternity. Now is eternity. My present time is

eternity. If I lose the present time, I lose eternity. Wow! How important this is. Each second, each minute, that is why we need to invest our utmost sincerity. Do not commit sin before time.

You need to focus. "This is God's will. God gave me this work. I need to concentrate on it 100%, 120%. I need to focus on it. Through my investment, my sincerity, through this way I can complete my spiritual body, I can complete my family.

11. That is why we should not simply think, "This is just passing by.", "This is no more than another habit", "This is just another tradition." We should not fall into the trap of regarding our lives as simple and effortless.

12. Moses did not know of this, but when he did as God commanded, miracles occurred. He threw down his staff and it became a serpent, he held his hand to his bosom and it became leprous, he held his hand to his bosom again and it was healed, and the Nile was turned into blood.

13. Although Moses was surprised at the results achieved by following God's commands, he was not aware of the truth behind the miracles' significance. Nevertheless, God showed Moses that there was nothing He couldn't do if He willed it and after Moses refused several times, Moses finally believed.

14. Even after meeting the Pharaoh, Moses still tried to refuse, but in the end his conviction grew stronger, and he made his choice. Moses may not have understood what the three miracles signified, yet he would never have forgotten them. .

15. God could not tell them that He needed to restore a man and a woman to give birth to true children on this earth. In this way, God could not give direct commands to Moses, but showed him symbolically. God showed Moses how to achieve the purpose of creation on earth, but Moses did not fully understand.

Because of True Parents, we know what the Bible means. Staff, water. The Divine Principle gives clear guidance.

16. Now that we know God's circumstance, we realize that everything God has done in the holy scriptures, must continue to be carried out and accomplished today.

The past is very important, God's restoration course. Why is the past important? The purpose of the past is that I am the one who needs to inherit the past. Then I will not fail. I can get vision (?mission?) from (?to?) the past. This central ... figure was like that. And that central ... figure was like that or failed or succeeded. I love everything (clearly?) from the past. That is why we should not ignore the past. We can learn and inherit.

The present is what? After inheritance I need to focus, develop, multiply and finally achieve our goal.

Recently I spoke about Adam's family, Noah's family, Abraham's family, Jacob's family and Joseph's family. Recently I have spoken about Moses' family. We can learn

great lessons from them. (Now) I am continuously talking about Moses' course. We can learn many things from him, from his failures and great successes, and from his leadership.

We need to humble ourselves and not judge our central figures. Everybody is my teacher. We need to have the humility to learn from everyone, from nature, from the past, from central figures -- rather than to judge them.

Today one thing I ask you to remember: My present time is eternity. If I lose this moment, my current time, I will lose my eternity. In my dictionary, in your dictionary, the word temporary does not exist. Everything connects to eternity.

## Meeting True Father #60

December 24, 2021: Today is Christmas Eve. I may still be on the plane or I may have just arrived in Australia. I hope you all have a merry Christmas Eve today.

Today I'd like to talk again about "Meeting True Father(2)" from True Mother's Anthology 1.

*A month before the Holy Wedding, Father appeared to me in a dream and gave me a special revelation from God. Because at the time I did not have the ability to deal with such a monumental matter, I had to empty myself. All I could do was pray. I responded while constantly keeping that revelation in mind, thinking, "O God, I have been living in accordance with Your Will. I will follow and do whatever Your Will may be. Whatever Your providential purpose for me may be, I will follow as You command." I was 17 years old, and it was sometime in February.*

What we can know from True Mother's testimony is that when receiving a command from Heaven, Heaven directly gave commands through her dreams, and True Mother had the heart to obey with absolute faith and absolute obedience, no matter what command God gave. If we look at her life of faith at that time, we can know that she possessed absolute faith which God could directly dominate.

True Mother lived with the mindset of absolutely obeying God's Will and command. As believers following True Mother, we must inherit her faith.

I really admire her. At 17 and 18 years old, she already had that kind of heart of absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience toward Heavenly Parent. That is why God directly intervened (with her). Based on that foundation of faith, she received a dream. God and True Father appeared to her in the dream and told her she needed to prepare.

*I did not want to analyze the situation at that time because I was making internal preparations by emptying myself. I only wanted to follow God's Will.*

*I was known as a student who liked reading and music in a comfortable and quiet atmosphere. Also, people had the impression that I was quite intellectual. I was not extremely emotional or excitable. Come to think of it, I might have given a first impression of being a little cold. In the dormitory I lived like a nun. My life was sheltered from the secular*

*environment, like a flower blooming in a greenhouse.*

Before the Holy Wedding with True Father, she lived a life of faith without compromising with the world and did not form any common base with any man, so she lived like a nun.

When we raise our children until they receive the Blessing, we need to educate them in a similar way as a nun or monk. They need to grow up purely and need to wait until True Parents give them the Blessing.

Before the Blessing, we must not waste our emotions recklessly but live with a pure heart. How we will educate our children in this secular world that we live in is our great task.

However, through the central figures from the history of the providence of restoration, if we look at the mothers who were victorious in the mother-child cooperation, we can learn very important lessons.

We must be aware once again that education about the chosen people, education on the Word, and (about the) model lives of parents is the one and only path to protect our children.

*Only later did I realize that my life was that way to separate me from the fallen world. It was Heaven's preparation, so that one day I could meet the Lord at His Second Advent and become his Bride. My character was naturally reserved, so I generally shied away from people, and spent time in my own private world. I did not show any interest in boys, never even looking at any young men who happened to be nearby. This was because even if I just looked at them I felt there was something improper about it and that I was losing my purity. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

Mother's life was so beautiful. She really completely prepared her heart to welcome God's only begotten son.

### LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 7 - The Relationship between God and the Universe

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe can be summarized thus:*

◆ *God is the invisible subject partner, and the universe as a whole is a substantial object partner to God. In accordance with the Principle of Creation, God's dual characteristics manifest themselves symbolically or in image as individual embodiments of truth, which constitute the universe.*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

#### The People of a New Nation and a New Age

<9-178> *Therefore, the people of a new age must appreciate a clump of grass with his wife or sons and daughters if he was to farm. If you do so, the universe will be filled with elements of life, and life will follow where the heart goes, and life will spread naturally in places where love moves. If there was a person who engages in farming in this way, there will come a time when he does not need to use fertilizers to have good crops.*

What is the attitude of the people of a new nation and a

new age?

True Father said that people in the new age should cherish and nurture a clump of grass just like his wife or sons and daughters, even if they farm.

As a son born to a farmer who helped on my parents' farm, I have never even once planted while thinking of plants as God's sons and daughters. Through True Father's words, we come to reflect on the standard of love of a true person who has perfected their heart.

True Father's perspective on faith is when it comes to treating all creation and people, treating everything with a parental heart.

True Father said that when treating creation, if you treat it with a parental heart, the universe will be filled with elements of life. Also, life will follow where the parent's heart goes, and life will spread naturally in places where the parent's heart and love move.

If there is a person who farms with the heart of a parent in this way, there will come a time when farming will go well even without fertilizer. True Father said that the people of Cheon Il Guk, who are living in a new age outside the fallen environment, should farm while treating all plants as friends, or even children at times, and pray for blessings and say "Grow well!" The world of heart really is this beautiful.

That's why I really admire True Father's guidance and attitude. I didn't have this kind of experience when I dealt with all things, with each item whenever I took care of farming. Wow! How can I have that attitude, to treat each item of all things -- each plant, each tree, each creature -- as if it is my son or daughter, to treat it very, very precious and communicate with it heartistically, to talk to it like taking care of my own child? If we have that kind of heart to communicate with all things, that is the best way to mature our heart and mind and grow our spiritual level very quickly. That is why Father said all things are a museum of love for human beings. Whenever we deal well with all things, this is the best way to cultivate our heart.

Just like a person who farms with this kind of heart, if the same method is applied to farmers raising people, there is no doubt that (the one who does this) will become a church leader who is respected and loved by the people around them.

<9-178> *Is there anybody who farms with tears to touch a lump of earth dug by a hoe or a leaf of grain held in his hand and treat them and care for them like your friends with the hope for them to grow well? From now on, the people of new nation and new age must live like that.*

#### **Let Us Comfort the Universe**

<9-176> *The members of the Unification Church must be able to shed tears to see a wisp of grass as they walk down the street. They must be able to cry as they clutch to a tree saying, "How lonely must you have been by losing your owner." You should try doing this. The person speaking here in front of you has cried many times. I cried as I clutched to a rock, and I cried as I saw the wind blow. Since I told you*

*why you should do so, I believe you will understand me.*

In True Father's world of heart, he could converse with the heart of treating all creation. He conversed even when looking at a mountain, he conversed even while touching water, and he conversed even while looking at a rock. And he said that he conversed with all creation with God's pitiful heart. When will we reach that level of heart? Then our heart level will be completed, Father said. True Parents are our eternal teachers. I learned many things from our True Parents. Wow!

How can I deal with all things? How can I communicate heartistically with each item whenever I pass, whenever I see it the same way as with human beings? Father treats each item of all things as if "They are my children; they are my sons and daughters; they are my spouse." He has such heartistic communication with all things. That's why (with such communication) our heart is cultivated and comes very close to Heavenly Parent.

I really have reflected about myself: from now on I need to have a more heartistic way to be close to each item of all things whenever I touch them. I need to have that attitude of parental heart and treat them as my own children. That is why Father talks about the relationship between the universe and human beings. We need to have that kind of heartistic relationship.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - God who Commands and Moses who Refuses (2)**

1. If Moses went right away in front of the Pharaoh when God told him to go, it is highly likely that when the Israelites disbelieved in him, he would have been able to deal with it in a humanistic way centered on his style. Because if you make a decision easily, it is easy to give up easily when difficulties come. Although Moses may have thought that God sent him to go before Pharaoh and the Israelites, if he delivered God's commands directly to them, they would not accept them so easily. However, he was able to do this because he met Aaron and the priests, and they met and united, gathered various wisdom to get public opinion and go before the Pharaoh. Even if we also have received revelation from God in our life of faith, we learn that we need to build a foundation of faith with more than three people and gather wisdom to achieve it.

We need to learn from Moses. He had that kind of attitude.

2. Therefore, if we too receive God's command from True Parents and the central figure, we should think about how to build a foundation of faith and fulfill that Will and pray together. If you distrust that you can't do it without even trying it before putting into practice the given command, it will result in distrust of the person who gave you the command. Since it is a command from God, you must believe that there is a way and go out with faith.

That is Moses greatness. When he received God's

command, he did not go immediately. He asked God again and again until he was really convinced of what God had said. But he still did not go to Pharaoh and to the Israelis. He called his brother Aaron, the priest, and discussed the situation with him: "This is what God said. What should we do?" They talked and talked and gathered wisdom. Finally, based on that foundation, he went in front of pharaoh. That's why whenever we receive some kind of revelation or God's command or True Parents' or True Mother's direction, sometimes we may feel, "It is impossible to achieve this goal." Before having this kind of negative thinking, we need to think, "God does not give us impossible goals. True Mother does not give us impossible goals." We need to think about it.

But do not just think alone. You need to create some kind of foundation of faith and call your trinity and key leaders (to discuss) "How can we achieve Heavenly Parent's wishes? Then you should put your wisdom together, share together. Through this kind of unity and foundation of faith, God will surely intervene. That was Moses' great point.

3. Moses continued to work while clinging to God and asking questions until the end. This is indeed the attitude of a leader we can learn from. Moses received a lot of power from God because if it didn't work out, he would ask until the end, listen to the response, and then act, and if it still didn't work out, he would persistently ask until he got an answer. ... God even rebuked him because he did this so often.

Moses asked again and again and again until he was convinced. That is why sometimes God was upset. "Just believe and go!" But he really wanted to be convinced by God.

When our True Father met Jesus at the age of 16 years old, he had prayed deeply and resolved to meet God directly. He had prayed and prayed and prayed for a very long time. Finally he met God in person. Then Father Moon asked many questions. "God, do you really need me? How much do you need me? 30%? 40%? 90%? 100%? Father asked in detail how much God needed him and was finally convinced by God's answer. "I need you absolutely 100%." Then father was convinced, "I see. That is my mission." Then he asked Heavenly Father, "You are almighty God, omniscient God, omnipotent God. You can do whatever you want. As the creator and omnipotent God, do you have any wishes?" God did not give an answer immediately. Father asked again and again. Then God revealed his wishes. "These are my wishes." He was crying and crying. Father also was crying and crying. Then Father received a very clear vision of what he should do. Until he received such conviction, convinced by God, Father asked God details continuously.

Moses, our central figure, has the same kind of attitude. Without being convinced by God and simply going on faith "Ok, God ordered me so I will go," when persecution and difficulties would have come, he would have had no idea how to convince Pharaoh and his own people, the Israelis. He

wanted to make sure. He wanted to be convinced by Heavenly Parent. Moses had that attitude -- until God became angry.

4. Moses clung onto God this closely. If he had this personality throughout his time of being a leader, he would not have made mistakes, but he made mistakes because he became angry on his own will.

Moses should have had the attitude that whenever he had a problem, he would kneel down (and prayed). Until he received an answer from heavenly father, he would not have taken any action. He needed to keep this attitude continuously until the end. However he could not maintain such an attitude. Whenever he faced a problem, he should have knelt down in front of God and asked, "God, what shall I do? How can I solve this problem? My emotions are like this, what shall I do?" Then he should have humbled himself and received God's clear answer. Then he should have delivered God's message to the people. (If he were to have done this) he would not have made any mistakes.

Before he struck the rock twice, it would have been better if he had said, "God! Forgive these people. Their disbelief is my disbelief. Because of my sin of disbelieving in you eight times, I am troubled because of the people."

When his own people did not believe in him and Moses was very angry at them, he made a mistake. When people didn't believe in him, he should have knelt down and prayed, "I am the one. I have caused you a lot of trouble, Heavenly Father. More than eight times I did not accept your guidance easily. I am the one who really made trouble for you. When I see my people disbelieve in me, I really understand how much you have suffered because of me. I truly, truly repent. Please, Heavenly Father, forgive my people." If he had been weeping and crying in front of God showing this kind of attitude, he would not have made a mistake.

That is why we should treat the sin and problems of other people as "my own sin and problems." Then we will automatically become humble. "I am the one who has made a lot of trouble to (you,) God." Now when my people (my Cains) do not believe in me, I can realize how much I caused God to suffer and hurt his heart. "I am truly sorry, Heavenly Parent."

5. When you are in Abel's position or the leader's position, when you are heartbroken because of Cain, your family, or other people, then you should think about how heartbroken you have been to God and True Parents in the past. Then your faith will grow that much, and your past mistrust will be forgiven.

That's why whenever I see my children's fallen nature, when I was young, I only blamed and scolded them: "You cannot do this." But recently when I confront problems with my children, I do not have the heart to blame them. Rather I pray, "This was my fault. That was my fallen nature, Heavenly Father. I am the one who has caused this trouble. I don't have a pure heart. All that fallen result, my outcome, is

connected to my children. Heavenly Father, I am truly sorry. Please forgive me.” If we have this kind of attitude, this is the way we can indemnify and be forgiven by Heavenly Father. This is the way we can grow up.

6. Because Moses himself troubled God, he should have thought of himself as he had done to God in the past and just believed and said, “It will not go well. Do I have to go again after this?” and if God says “Go,” Moses should have replied “Yes” and just gone.

That is why we need to ask God all the time before getting angry with people. When people do something (wrong) on their own, we need to ask. Asking is very important. When we ask, automatically our fallen nature can decrease. Without asking, sometimes we become really angry with people. That is the reason we often fail because of our lack of faith.

7. The Israelites continued to trouble Moses.

How many times the Israelis made trouble for Moses! When he saw his people (like this), he became so upset and angry. Not only one time had God showed them miracles. On the way they become hungry and again complained, “No water! No food! No feed!(?)” Everyday they complained and complained. At that time, as he half-heartedly thought about how he was and how Pharaoh was, he should have thought about how he was troubling God, and whenever the Israelites complained, the right way was for him to have thought “I must have troubled God like this before.”

8. However, the second time he struck the rock, Moses made the mistake of becoming angry at the Israelites from his standpoint. If many members gather centered on the Will, there will be many cases when we think ‘The Will is this great, so why can’t we get along?’ At that time, I must reflect on how much I must have troubled God. Indeed, through this incident, I am able to understand God’s pitifulness to some extent,’ and by living a life of gratitude, I will become mature in faith.

9. There are many regrets along we path we are walking. When things don't go your way, especially when things don't work out despite having the conviction that your wishes are the same as God's will, you must repent. When Moses saw the Israelites disbelieve in him, he should have embraced them and wept, realizing that just as the people trouble him, he must have troubled God. And while repenting, he should have wept, thinking about God who clung onto such a person and worked.

The Israelis complained and complained. If he had knelt down and cried: “Heavenly Father, I am the one who was like that. I am the one who hurt you. Actually, their sin is my sin. Please forgive them.” If the central figure has that kind of heart and mindset, that kind of love and embrace, if at least one person, the central figure, has absolute faith, even though the entire (tribe of) Israelis disbelieved in him but the central figure has firm, absolute faith and obedience, absolute love toward God, a perfect plus can create a perfect minus. God’s

providence would never have failed. That is why the central figure’s faith is very important.

In your church or center if Cain is always complaining “Nobody likes that,” if the members are complaining with no satisfaction, but the central figure is very stable with absolute faith, he can change the environment any time. But if the central figure loses his vertical alignment, then he loses everything.

10. But seeing that Moses rebuked and became angry with the people of Israel, Moses did not know the pain of God, the Father. When Moses asked “God, I am sorry. I will ask one more time,” did he understand God’s heart? He completely did not understand God’s heart because he was full of thoughts that he was slow of speech and hopeless.

11. Because he went out and worked in charge of the Israelites with this attitude, he was also troubled himself. Therefore, when we reflect on ourselves in the past and want to know God from such a standpoint, we will develop if we follow the will of God by comparing ourselves with the faith of Moses.

We need to learn from Moses. When you see people’s fault and problems, don’t scold them, rebuke them and judge them. “Treat (their problems) as my problem, Heavenly Father. If you want to curse them, please curse me first. That was my fault. I did not guide them properly, Heavenly Father!” If the central figure confesses and repents on behalf of all the people, if the central figure has that kind of faith, God’s providence will never be delayed, never prolonged.

12. Can you all say that you understand God’s Will and act accordingly in the position you are in? In a position of responsibility, when you take responsibility for people, become financially independent with your own hands, and act like a trustworthy person in front of others, you will realize that you troubled your Abel figure. You will not know during the time of receiving Abel’s love and being indebted to him. Only when You stand in the position of raising others and have them owe you, then you can understand the position of the person that is indebted.

13. Children will never know the heart of their parents until they become parents. Also, unless you become Abel, the leader, you will never know the heart of a leader. Therefore, as you gradually take on the responsibility of others, you go further and grow by taking responsibility for the cross of God’s suffering, and you will come to understand the world of God’s heart.

14. Although Moses was the leader of the Israeli nation, the problem was that he did not have the parental heart to embrace the distrust and sin of the Israeli people as his own. Therefore, in order for a leader to guide his family members, he must always embrace them with the heart of a parent and serve them as a servant. If a leader does not grow heartistically, he is taken over by the environment and fails because he or she gets angry according to the object partner or cannot control his or her emotions.

That's why, the extent to which I grow, I can raise people. The object partner is a second matter. The environment is not so great all the time. Cain complains all the time. There are all kinds of trials ... all the time. The issue is, as a leader, a central figure, how firm is your faith? As long as you have that kind of firm faith, absolute faith, you can change the horizontal environment any time. That is why the central figure is very, very important.

We can learn from Moses' course what the role of the leader is. Let's apply this in our life of faith.

## Meeting True Father #59

December 23, 2021: Today I am going to Australia to meet my family members, so I am recording my speech to brothers and sisters.

Today I'd like to talk about "Meeting True Father" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

Before joining our church, Daemonim set the goal of witnessing to people until she found the Lord. She took care of my maternal grandmother and me when we lived as refugees, and it was during that time that she met Elder Jeong Seokcheon's family, who were members of the Holy Lord Church in Daegu, and she lived there for a few years eating nothing but uncooked food. Then she went to seek out Elder Jeong Seok-cheon's younger brother, Jeong Pyeong-hwa, in Jeju Island, where she lived for a few months on raw grains and vegetables. Afterwards, she returned to Chuncheon, where she heard the news from Elder Jeong Seok-cheon in Daegu that an "unusual teacher" had come there. Saying that if he was an unusual person, he could be the person we had been searching for, Daemonim went to Daegu to meet him. When she arrived, however, he had already left Daegu for Seoul, so she went to Seoul, where she finally got to see True Father at Cheongpa-dong. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

I did not meet True Father in North Korea. The first time I met him was in Seoul, after I had come down to South Korea. At that time I was 13 years old and had recently graduated from elementary school. The meeting happened shortly after my mother and I joined the church, and since we had followed such a difficult course to arrive at that point, we had no idea what would happen in future. In particular, we did not know what to what might happen in the 1960s.

The first time I met Father, he looked at me and asked, "What is your name?"

I answered, "My name is Hak Ja Han."

Then Father closed his eyes and meditated for a moment and said, almost to himself, but I could still hear, "Oh, God, You have given such a woman, Hak Ja Han, to this country of Korea." He was almost talking to himself, but that is what I heard him say. At that time I felt strange that this religious leader should have received a special message or revelation regarding my future. I was then living in Chuncheon, far from

where True Father lived in Seoul at the headquarters in the Church at Chungpa dong, so there was quite a distance between us. After that first encounter at the church, my mother and I continued attending that church on Sundays. During that time I graduated from middle school and went on to high school. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

The first meeting between True Father and True Mother was the first meeting as the only-begotten son and only-begotten daughter. Because True Father is a spiritual person, when True Father sees a person, he knows what kind of person that person is, what that person's mission is, and what the background of the ancestors behind that person is.

Even before True Father decided True Mother to be True Father's bride, people around him were already preparing for the holy wedding. It is said that the date of the wedding had already been set, but it was not decided who would become True Father's bride.

But in the end, when we see that True Father chose True Mother, we do not know how revelatory God's providence is. We do not know God's providence, but we come to know that it is carried out thoroughly by God's program.

LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 7 - The Relationship between God and the Universe

◆ The relationship between God and the universe can be summarized thus:

◆ God is the invisible subject partner, and the universe as a whole is a substantial object partner to God. In accordance with the Principle of Creation, God's dual characteristics manifest themselves symbolically or in image as individual embodiments of truth, which constitute the universe.

◆ The relationship between God and the universe is similar to that between internal nature and external form. It is a mutual relationship like that between dual characteristics: internal and external, cause and result, vertical and horizontal, subject partner and object partner, and so forth.

Based on this EDP content let's study True Father's word regarding the relationship between human beings and the universe in more detail.

God's heart dwells within the Creation

<9-174> I have told you to live with God's love. Now, what should your goal in life be? You must live a life of attendance with a heart of love. If you are to bow before such handkerchief with such mind, it is not idolatry. It is not idolatry. Nothing can dominate you when you are bowing your head with a heart of love. When you rise above your glory and bow with your heart, Satan will tell you to do no further. Idols do not exist when you are connected with the heart of the creation.

This is very important content. We need to know this.

How can we build the relationship between humanity and the universe. True Father emphasizes in his words that in our life of faith we must live together with God's love all the time.

True Father said that serving any creation with the heart of God's love is not idolatry.

If you bow your head with a heart of love for God, nothing can dominate you. For example, if there is a handkerchief used by True Parents and you place it on an altar and bow before it with a longing heart for True Parents, nothing can dominate such a heart.

When you rise above your own glory and bow with a heart and love of dealing with God, Satan will tell you to go no further. Idols do not exist when you are connected with the heart of God and creation.

An idol is some object or thing you worship to realize your own glory or your own desires. Those who love themselves are like people who worship idols. If you love and serve materialistic things and money more than God, that is idolatry. If a person loves knowledge they have more than love God, that is idolatry.

We need to know that when we love something more than God, that is idolatry. But whatever we do in the name of God, when we put him as the top priority, when we love something centered on God's love and heart, that is not idolatry. We need to know that. All fallen men carry the concept of idolatry (?practice idolatry?) because they love money more than God; they love themselves more than God; they love their own family more than God; they love their own knowledge more than God. These are idols. If we do not put God as the top priority, that is idolatry. True Father clearly teaches us: even though you externally worship God, but internally you love yourself, then you practice idolatry.

< 9-174> People criticize Buddhists for offering Buddhist mass by making Buddha statues with stones, but even God cannot strike you if you are connected with heart before Him. If you look at Buddhists from such stand point, they, too, will go to heaven. They will go to heaven no matter how they had worshiped idols. You go to hell when you do not have the penetrating yearn for heavenly law.

This is incredible guidance by Father.

The problem is how to go through the heart of God and connect with the heart of God.

If Buddhists enter the temple where the Buddha is worshiped and bow to the Buddha, thinking of it as True Parents, how is it a sin and idolatry? How could it be a sin to go into the tomb of a famous king and bow down to it, thinking of it as God, who was imprisoned in that tomb after laboring for the fallen man?

Recently I went to Japan. Some of the Japanese members took me sightseeing. I visited an area where there were the tombs of past Japanese kings. Many people worship (there). I worshiped (there) as well. I bowed down. Some members felt strange (about this), but internally I felt that if that tomb were our True Father's tomb -- he worked so hard -- if our Father's body were buried there... When I bowed down to that tomb, incredible tears came down. If Father is there, I want to touch that tomb. The important thing is not

external appearances, but what kind of heart we have.

Do not judge externally here and there. What kind of path are you carrying on? That is the point.

When dealing with creation, how beautiful it is to bow down before all creation while thinking of them as creations created by God, thinking about God's heart as He created them, and having a longing heart.

The world of the heart is the world of longing. True Father said that you will go to hell if you do not have a pierced heart for longing for the laws of heaven.

How important heart is. What kind of person am I? How much do I connect to God's heart? How much do I connect with brothers and sisters, my family, my Cain and my Abel centering on God's heart? This is the point.

Rather than going to the mountains to offer early morning prayers or vigil prayers, you must become a person who sheds tears at the sight of a clump of grass with the thought of God's hands which created the universe and God's rejoicing heart at the time of creation. If there was such a person, he/she is truly a son/daughter of God, the great subject partner of the universe. He/she has the rights to receive full marks.

The purpose of our prayer is to meet God and exchange hearts between parents and child. Therefore, the more we pray, the more our longing for God should come out.

If there is no longing heart after praying, it is only a prayer of form or a conditional prayer.

You should know that the purpose of prayer is to deepen your longing for God and man.

OK, I need to pray for the candidates for witnessing. I need to pray for A and for B and pray and pray and pray and pray. "Heavenly Father, I want to witness to him." But if you do not have a longing heart, your prayers are only conditional, just conceptual prayer. "Heavenly Father, I truly long for him. Because I thought that he was presented (to me?) by God, I want to see your child, Heavenly Father. I really miss him. I have a longing heart for him." Then your object partner surely can become God's son or daughter. We need to go beyond our concepts, beyond our conditions. We need to really love our witnessing candidate. We need to treat them as the son or daughter of God. The most important thing is our heartistic relationship, and we need to have a longing heart for our witnessing candidates, but not just witnessing candidates -- anyone we relate to because he is my leader, my Able, my Cain, my family member. If there is no longing heart, then there is nothing. You are like a hypocrite. Without using heart, it does not make any sense.

Aren't you curious? Have you ever thought of how God felt when He created the universe? Have you ever asked a rock, "Oh, rock, what kind of inner connection did you have with God when you were created?," or a clump of grass, "What kind of inner connection did you have?" You must say, "God created the universe so that human beings can come to understand God's heart through them, but since I am

so insensible even by looking at you, you must curse me.”

The relationship between man and the created universe is a relationship of dual characteristics. We have already learned the meaning of dual characteristics. It is an inseparable heartistic relationship.

The relationship between human beings and the created universe must be a relationship between you and me, and between me and you. It is an inseparable, heartistic relationship.

You should be able to praise God's creation regardless of whether you see a clump of grass or a rock, and weep for all of the creation that has not been loved by humans.

Although the world of the heart of creation is lower than that of humans, since all things are a museum created for the perfection of human love, there is always an exchange of emotions and the world of the human heart becomes rich.

Actually, the creation is similar to a shadow of God's heart. Since God devoted all His energy to create all things and since they all went through God's hands when they were created, they have wanted to be loved and considered as precious and valuable like God's deputies. However, nobody was able to treat them like that ever since the Fall. How could they not heave and groan? This is the reason why it says in the Bible that the whole creation has been groaning in travail.

True Father says that when humans treat creation without heart, creation groans.

Romans 8:21-22: The creation itself will be liberated from its bondage to decay and brought into the freedom and glory of the children of God. We know that the whole creation has been groaning as in the pains of childbirth right up to the present time.

What is the Fall? The fall is treating the creation without heart.

It is a sin to treat anything without heart. That is the fall. That is committing sin.

Now, we must understand. When you look at nature where God dwells, you must think, “No fine goods possessed by kings or well-known figures, or any kind of antiques are better than God's creation. No gorgeous clothes worn by ladies of names can be more gorgeous than God's creation.” If you cannot do this, you are unconsciously committing a sin against nature.

The value of a clump of living grass cannot be compared to the work of a famous painter. No artist, no matter how famous, can create or imitate living nature or life.

True Father says that if you do not value a clump of living grass as more precious than any famous antique or more than the gorgeous clothes worn by ladies of name, it is committing a sin against nature.

If there was a person who looks at a life form and say, “This cannot be compared to anything created by human beings. Even the most praiseworthy person cannot be more praiseworthy than God,” and consider the creation which God

devoted His whole heart in as most precious, he/she is truly a son/daughter of God. Such person does not need to pray. He/she lives with God. God pushes humans out to such a position.

Beautiful items. When you look at each thing of the creation, we treat all things much better than any famous person's painting or any art. If we treat as very precious each item of the creation, Father said that this kind of person does not need to pray. If you have a heartistic relationship with any item of the universe, you are already a child, a son or daughter of God.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - God who Commands and Moses who Objects**

1. Exodus 3:13 “And Moses said to God, “Suppose I go to the Israelites and say to them, ‘The God of your fathers has sent me to you,’ and they ask me, ‘What is his name?’ Then what shall I tell them?” God said to Moses, “I am who I am. This is what you are to say to the Israelites: ‘I am has sent me to you.’” This passage reveals the absoluteness of God.

Many people cannot understand this.

If the Israelites asked what the name of the one who sent Moses was, God said to Moses, “I am who I am.” Why did God answer that way?

God could not reveal the inner identity of God because the people at that time were still in the position of servants. Servants do not understand the heart of the parents. God expressed his identity with his absolute and dignified “I am who I am” because he had to show the absoluteness and majesty of his master to his servants.

God had to teach the majesty of the master to get the Israelites out of the state of slavery. They needed to get out of Egypt and to enter Canaan. That is why God said that “I am who I am.” He needed to show his dignity and his power. Then the Israelites would respect God and follow him. That is why God appealed (?revealed?) to them his identity: “I am who I am,” (showing them) his absolute dignity and power.

However, if they had had a high spiritual level and heart, how would God's explanation have started(?)? He would have answered, “Hey, my sons and daughters, I am the parent of your parents, the teacher of teachers, and the master of masters.” But God revealed here only “I am who I am.” This means that he (Moses) only experienced the last part, namely, “I am the master of masters.” God did not express, “I am the parent of your parents and the teacher of your teachers” because the level of heart of the Israelites was that of servants. They were still (spiritually) young and did not know. That is why God needed to show absolute dignity and authority. Then they would be a little fearful of God and would follow and respect God.

2. The word “Jehovah” itself refers to “absoluteness.” Just as how nature exists absolutely, God is also an absolute entity. Upon hearing this response, Moses states in Exodus 4:1, “Moses answered, “What if they do not believe me or

listen to me and say, 'The Lord did not appear to you?' In response, God encouraged Moses by showing him the miraculous works of turning a rod into serpents. (Exodus 4:1-6)

If the spiritual level of the Israelites were high, God would not have had to show them miracles. ... He would have guided them by his word, But those who do not understand this level of heart can only obey and follow through miracles. That is why God had no choice but to show that kind of miraculous work because of heart.(?)

3. "And Moses said unto the Lord, O my Lord, I am not eloquent ... but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue," (Exodus 4:10) and God responds, "Who had made man's mouth? ... Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say." (Exodus 4:11-12) Moses misunderstood God by thinking that God's command was only for Moses. Of course, Moses could have been chosen to lead the people of Israel from having received secondary education while at the palace and having built up sufficient knowledge and moral influence. Although God ordered such tasks to Moses, God intended to work together with Moses without sending him off alone.

4. Moses then states, "Pardon your servant, Lord. Please send someone else." (Exodus 4:13) God then expresses his anger upon hearing this fifth objection from Moses. "Is not Aaron the Levite your brother? I know that he can speak well." (Exodus 4:14) God was telling Moses not to worry, as God will speak through Moses's elder brother Aaron.

What we learn through the course of Moses is that when God commands you, first believe in God. God never entrusts us with things that we cannot do. It's like a school teacher who doesn't give students homework that they can't do.

Second, when God tells you to do it, he doesn't ask you to do it alone, but God will do it through you. But the mistake humans make is to say they themselves will do it. This means that as long as you deny yourself, God will do everything for you.

When you receive a command from God, you simply believe and stand up and go out. Then God will take care of everything. This is very important in our life of faith. When we are not confident, we hesitate because we think we do everything ourselves.

That means even though you say you believe in God, you do not actually believe in God. Why are you hesitating and struggling? "I do not know the Divine Principle. I do not know how to teach. I do not know how to talk to pastors. I do not know how to relate to political leaders. I do not have confidence." You hesitate and hesitate and delay and delay. Your original mind says, "Get out! Get out! Go to the front line. You need to visit Christian churches." (And you respond) "I don't know. I don't have confidence." You have all kinds of excuses -- the same as Moses. If God says, "Get out!" that means God will be responsible. Just deny yourself. You need to become God's mouth, God's instrument. Even

though you do not know what to say, if you just believe in God, he will work through you, your heart and mind, your mouth, your hands. God will use you as his equipment, his tools. You need to strongly believe in that. If you absolutely believe in that, God will have no choice. He will need to come down and intervene with you. He will talk to you.

I have so much experience with this. I am Korean. I deliver Morning Devotion every day, not just one or two days. In order to deliver one lesson, it takes six or seven hours every day. Sometimes I struggle and struggle every day. "Heavenly Father, you know my limitations with English, my expression. If I were to speak in Korean, it would only take a few hours to prepare. But I don't have confidence in English. Whenever I hesitate, God tells me, "Do not hesitate. I know your ability in English. I know your limitations. Just deny yourself, then I will do it. I know your limitations; I know your ability, just deny yourself. I will do it. Just go to the Morning Devotion room, open your mouth, and I will talk to them through your mouth. Wow! After I finish Morning Devotion, I feel that when I deny myself, I can get incredible power. I receive so much inspiration from Heavenly Parent.

5. Moses then headed to Pharaoh upon hearing these words. Moses conveys his message to Pharaoh starting at Exodus 5:1 and requests, "Let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lord our God." (Exodus 5:3)

6. However, Moses commits an act of defiance to God in Exodus 5:22-23 "... Why is that thou has sent me? For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither has thou delivered thy people at all." In other words, Moses was asking why God, who said He would be with Moses, just sat there idly while having sent Moses and not delivering the people of Israel, even amid increased persecution by the Pharaoh to the people of Israel. These passages exhibit how Moses is truly something else.

Here we can see how strong Moses' character was. If you look at him arguing against God, you can see how great his character is. He says he'll make sure of everything before he leaves.

It is not just believing in God's word and going out, but Moses himself is going to take action after he is convinced by God. In some ways, Moses may appear to have no faith, and in other ways, he shows the will to do everything after he is convinced.

7. In response, God states, "... Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land." (Exodus 6:1) God was telling Moses to not fret with impatience no matter what, even if immediate results are not visible.

8. In Exodus 6:12 Moses then states, "... Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?" This was in response to the disappointment and complaints by the

people of Israel. Moses acted not out of his own volition but out of God's command, even when he tried to decline. However, the people of Israel complained how Moses's interference has caused the Pharaoh to increase persecution upon them, making their lives worse.

9. In other words, Moses expressed his disappointment toward God. "God, look at this! I did not want to come here since I knew that the people would be like this. Now the people of Israel are blaming me by saying that all of this is my fault while you left me to fend for myself, and Pharaoh is tightening his grip on them. And I am getting the short end of the stick, while you just sit there idly! It is in situations like these that I wish You would do something for me! If You are just going to sit there idly and leave the incapable me in charge of everything, then when will You actually do something going forward?"

10. Thus, God does not give an answer of what He will do and instead commands Moses and Aaron to bring the people of Israel out of Egypt together. (Exodus 6:13)

11. For his sixth objection, Moses states in Exodus 6:30 "... Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?" God responds in Exodus 7:1 "... See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet." God was stating how He would deal a devastating blow to Egypt, bestow powers like that of God to Moses in front of Pharaoh, and reveal critical proof of God's works. It was after this eighth objection by Moses that God entered the phase of the ten judgements.

12. When we study about Moses in this way, we can have a good understanding of the relationship between God and Moses. We can also learn lessons to apply to our own lives of faith by having a good understanding of this relationship.

13. It is truly amazing how Moses can object to God. God gave much more authority to Moses due to his objections to the end. Moses did indeed object to the end. At each objection, God stated that He would raise Moses to be like Him. Around the eighth objection, Moses hoped that they would enter Canaan together with God as promised, but he started having second thoughts after seeing the people of Israel's incessant distrust and complaints toward him as he stood in front of God.

14. Such thoughts were wondering why God would raise me (Moses) in this position, only to sit there idly while I continue to be persecuted. In other words, the lack of a response was seen as God sitting there idly in hiding. Moses did everything he was told, only to be met with embarrassment... That is why Moses acted in defiance to God.

Moses' character is really amazing!

15. Moses conveyed his suffering to God, while the Pharaoh was tightening his grip on the people of Israel and the people were complaining to Moses... Whenever we do God's work going forward, we must not just have our own

opinions, thinking, "Let's do it like this since this isn't working out."

I really love Moses' attitude. He really wants to make sure. If he were to understand only very roughly and then go to Pharaoh and the Israelis without being clear and convinced, then he would have complaints. That is why before going to the field, he wants to make sure between him and God. "I want to get more confirmation. I want to be more convinced by God. Then I will be able to convince my people and convince Pharaoh, we can get out of Egypt (with my people), and finally I can lead them to Canaan." I love his attitude.

16. Pastors must earnestly cling onto, discuss with, and ask God when going out to do God's work. When someone comes to us with a request for consultation, it is easy for us to respond with our own opinions instead. It is also easy to give unconfident answers. Instead of answering what you yourself would do in the client's situation, you must cling onto God and pray together.

This is really important. When a member asks your opinion, "I am the minister. I am the pastor. I am a church leader. I am Abel. I am higher than he. No matter what, I need to give an answer." However, you are not clear and do not have confidence. Then do not give an answer.

Then what should you do? This is really important. If you really have confidence -- "If I give this kind of answer, I can convince (him). My word is like God's word." -- if you have that kind of conviction, then you can deliver and talk to your object partner. However, when you share something when you do not know how to give an answer, then you have to be honest. What is the result? "Ok, my brother or sister, let's pray about it, think about it."

When I was at UTS, a friend asked Yo Han Lee, (Hey, Yo Han Lee, what is the fall?" We were quite upset at him. "You know what the fall means." But Rev. Yo Han Lee took it very seriously. He did not give an external answer. He (the student) wanted to know about the internal content. Rev. Yo Han Lee waited for a while - one or two minutes -- and then said, "Let me pray about it." A few days later, he came to us and shared what that fall means. I was really moved by his attitude.

As a minister we have to get an answer from Heavenly Father and then deliver it to our object partner. This is beautiful education.

17. You must pray in tears, "God, our Father! This person [client] is in such and such a situation. What should (s)he do?" If you then receive a response and advise him/her in such a manner, you will come to have a greater understanding of God, and you can come to grow through such situations.

Always ask, get an answer from God and (then) convey it to your object partner. If you have that kind of attitude, you will never make a mistake. Because we are using our own concepts, our own knowledge, our own understanding and

sometimes have no confidence and try to give an answer, that is the reason our heart cannot become deeper.

However, many leaders of today carelessly do consultations based on their personal methods alone, widening the gap between themselves and God.

Wow! I love Moses' attitude. He seems to be fighting with God, but he wants to really convince (others). When we have that kind of habit between God and me, (we can receive a) clear and convincing answer, then my way to go is more sure, more clear.

## **Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #58**

December 22, 2021: Christmas Eve is coming soon.

Today I'd like to talk again about "Moving south and the providential period of preparation" from *True Mother's Anthology, Book 1*.

*My teachers loved and protected me at every school I attended. I am not sure whether it was because I gave them the impression I was reliable and modest, but for some reason my teachers cared for me. Some teachers said, "You are not like most children these days. Go out and get involved." It was not that I had a lot of worries on my mind. I just liked to sit and stay quiet. Even during adolescence, when I was growing into womanhood, I never worried about my life because my grandmother and mother, who were always attending Heaven, taught me to live in faith. Under my mother's strict education, I spent my time immersed in reading books such as Tess. For a time I thought that I wanted to lead a country life with a couple of my close friends and plant fruit trees.*

*I have not thought much about my student days since the Holy Wedding, so I cannot remember much about that time. Besides, I really have not had time to think back. Recently, one of my old friends visited me. She and I once lived in the same neighborhood and attended the same middle school. Her father loved me very much. Another of my friends was my senior by one year. Her name was Helen Kim. She cared deeply for me and used to say, "You are dignified and pretty." She later moved to Canada and often sent me letters. Every time I gave a major speech, she would come and visit me.*

*When we bought my old school, Seonjeong Middle School, I visited the school and found that the teacher of my Korean class was still there. I can still recall his face.*

*Also, I remember that my mathematics teacher cared for me very much. Until 1960, I lived mostly in seclusion, as if I were buried inside my clothes. God led me to lead a simple life that did not require me to compromise with the secular world. God set up circumstances that thoroughly protected me, as if He did not want me even to breathe the air of*

*Satan's world. In such surroundings, I eliminated my own thoughts and just led my life by letting God alone guide me. I used to write a diary. Amazingly enough, although I was not writing with much thought, I wrote something like "Urie sowon-eun tongil," meaning, "Our cherished hope is for North and South Korea to be reunited," in my diary. Later, when I heard Father's words on the subject, I recalled what I had written in my diary and found it very meaningful. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)*

True Mother said, "God set up circumstances that thoroughly protected me, as if He did not want me even to breathe the air of Satan's world. In such surroundings, I eliminated my own thoughts and just led my life by letting God alone guide me."

True Mother's faith from a young age, the belief that 'God is your Father' helped her overcome any difficulties, and she was ready to obey God's will at any time.

As we learn True Mother's faith course, the biggest challenge is how to teach our growing second and third generations that God is their eternal parent.

We really need to think seriously about how we can teach our young generations about our Heavenly Parent.

When I prepare and think about True Mother's word, what are our True Mother's three great faiths that have protected her so far? Before the Holy Wedding we learn from her Memoir (that the first) is "My father is God." How does she keep her faith strong? Because "My father is God."

After the Holy Wedding what was her main life slogan? "No matter what happens, I will become one with True Father and fulfill God's will."

After True Father's seonghwa, what was her main slogan or faith? I think everybody will agree with me; it is "I am the only begotten daughter of God." She has repeatedly emphasized her own identity. We need to know True Mother's motto, her great faith, and we need to resemble her.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 7 - The Relationship between God and the Universe**

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe can be summarized thus:*

◆ *God is the invisible subject partner, and the universe as a whole is a substantial object partner to God. In accordance with the Principle of Creation, God's dual characteristics manifest themselves symbolically or in image as individual embodiments of truth, which constitute the universe.*

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe is similar to that between internal nature and external form. It is a mutual relationship like that between dual characteristics: internal and external, cause and result, vertical and horizontal, subject partner and object partner, and so forth.*

Based on this EDP content let's study True Father's word in more detail.

## The Value of Character God Seeks

<9-169> *Then, what is a restored world like? Put simply, it is a world resided by people who have a three dimensional connection of heart with God who could praise God just by looking at each discrete entity in nature. This is the value of character God seeks. It is said that Saint Francis of Assisi used to preach in front of animals and birds, but this is true. It may sound like a dream, but it is not a dream. It is a fact.*

How will we treat all things? We are talking about the relationship between all things and human beings.

True Parents' view of all things is that when TPs deal with all things, they treat them personally like human beings. It is said (we should) treat everything as a person, regardless of whether it is animate or inanimate. This means that TPs treats all things as real objects of intellect, emotion and will just like humans.

I have really learned Father's view of all things. I really want to inherit True Parents' view of all things.

Second, True Father treats all things as beings with the same precious value as humans, although all things are subject to human control. This is because they think that all things are real objects that come through the heart of God and the touch of God's love.

This is incredible guidance.

Third, True Father sees that all things are heartistically superior to humans in reaching God because of the fall of man. Since True Father sees that all things are in the position of man's Abel, he says that humans should rather serve all things as if they were parents.

We need to know clearly what our True Parents' view of all things is. That's why Father says there are four parents. First, Heavenly Parent; secondly, our True Parents; thirdly, we have our own physical parents; and fourthly, all things are our parents. Why? Human beings are supposed to dominate all things. Why does Father say all things are the parents of human beings? They provide everything the way a human mother does: air, food, everything. That is why we attend all things as our parents. As a fallen man we can cultivate our heart to surpass the level of all things and finally become the owner of all things.

When I learn True Parents' view of all things, when I look at each thing, the trees, the plants, the sky, the sun, the moon, I can feel a very heartistic feeling. I try to talk with them; I try to have give and take with them. I want to treat each thing as a human being? How can I communicate with them intellectually and emotionally? Father said, "If you have that standard, that view of all things, everyone can become a universal-level poet and great artist. Each item I have is God's art. Everything is touched by God's hand. Heavenly Father planted each tree and each blade of grass. How precious they are! We can learn many things from all things.

Also, the most important thing is to cultivate our heart. Our heart will become deeper and more beautiful and we can

appreciate God. This morning our brother, Don Archer, spoke about the original world. It is very close to our Heavenly Parent.

## Feel God's Heart through the Creation

<9-171> *A person of character is a person who could feel the passion of the cosmos overflow in the air he breathes everyday and in the beat of his pulse, and who could smile and feel boundless passion just seeing his own hands. You must become like that.*

## The Heart to Appreciate God's Gift

<9-173> *If a father and mother were to make a handkerchief for their beloved children, how would they make it? They will probably make it with their whole heart filled with affection and love. They made the handkerchief in this way with their whole heart with the belief that they are bequeathing their love and heart to the children along with this handkerchief which resembles their love and heart.*

<9-173> *But what if the children accept it as a trifle? Could you call them their sons and daughters? The same can be said for God, the creator of the universe. It is far from just a handkerchief that parents gave to their beloved children. God has created the universe as entities that possess eternal and immutable values, and as beings that could praise their connection of heart with God, not just now, but for generations to come.*

When we reach the level of heart of completion, overcoming the top of the growth stage and finally entering the world of God's heart, we can love each thing. This is the formation stage. In the growth stage you can love anyone without exception, truly feeling that "You are my brother, my sister, my family member." You feel like my father, my mother, my siblings, my children. There is no objection. You can love anyone. Once we enter the world of God's heart, our heart level is something like this: You can talk to a tree, a rock, the ocean or the moon. You can become a universal level poet and artist. How can we upgrade the level of our heart and reach the world of God's heart? That we call a perfect man. Perfect man is centering on the heart and centering on ... True Parents' guidance is so beautiful! Thank you, our True Father.

## TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - The God Whom Moses Met in the Wilderness and the Burning Bush (1)

1. Moses immediately escaped from the palace and began his life in the Midian wilderness. Moses made a new start in a new environment. Changing the environment means making a new start. However, those who cannot abandon their past habits in the process of restarting are likely to fail. If a rich man with a lot of money fails, he becomes more incompetent when he is arrogant and caught up in the glory he enjoyed in the past.

2. If a person fails, they have to start over from the bottom, but if they think of when they enjoyed glory in the past and assert their authority, they become caught up with

the past and fail. Moses was a prince in the royal court, but he started from the servant position during his 40 years in the Midian wilderness. However, because of his strong patriotism, he was able to pioneer a new path without changing his mind.

That is why he became a central figure. There are many central figures in God's providence of restoration, but Moses was a higher level (leader) who was able to lead all the Israeli people. How did he keep such strong faith even though he escaped from the palace? Because he loved the Israelites so much. His patriotism was so strong! No matter what, he could not give up his people, his nation.

He inherited everything from his mother. He knows Israel's history, his ancestors' background. That is why he was strongly mission minded. He strongly believed that Israel is a chosen nation and that God particularly loved Israel. His strong patriotism is the reason that he could overcome such a miserable situation in the wilderness course.

3. True Father also went to prison and was in a position of tying fertilizer bags, but he loved Heaven and his fellow prisoners, so he was able to be victorious without being dominated or harmed by the environment.

When John the baptist failed, Jesus needed to start from the bottom. Even Moses lost his foundation and had to go to a wilderness course. Even True Father lost his foundation. He went to North Korea and Heungnam Prison. In such moments one's attitude is very important in adjusting (to the situation).

Moses was able to be victorious in the most lowly position after he abandoned the royal palace and lost his position of prince in a day because he loved Heaven and had a patriotic heart towards his people; therefore, he was able to overcome any hardship. He was already a man who transcended food, clothing, and shelter for his people, country, and God. A person who cares more about his food, clothing and shelter than the will of God can never be an Abel-type leader.

In order to become a leader we need to overcome what to eat, what to wear, what to drink. If we just follow secular world people and only focus on what to eat, what to wear, what to drink, how to buy a house, how to make more money, such a person cannot be a leader. Being a leader means one has already overcome that kind of standard and can fully concentrate on God's will, loving the nation, loving the people, loving God's will. We call that an Abel-type leader.

Why can't our church grow? Why is your community unable to grow? You need to think about it. Many leaders could not overcome that level. If we truly love God, truly love my nation, truly love brothers and sisters with sincerity and utmost jeongseong, surely our center, our community can develop.

4. In order to quickly settle into your life of faith without wandering wherever you go, you must do your best to fulfill the given reality and the responsibilities you have been given. The next thing to do is to truly love the people you are related

to and build a heartfelt relationship. If there is heartistic relationship with people, your heart will settle down quickly.

When I became a pioneer the first time and went to a place near my hometown area, there was no church and not even one member. I started to realize each of our members' value, how precious they are. I was lonely in the beginning because I could not find any object partner with whom to have give and take. I cried very often. Every day. I longed for someone with whom to have give and take. I had a longing heart. I went up a mountain and cried (intensely and) loudly because I thought about God. He was a lonely God. At that time I hoped that at least one person would become a member. How great that would have been!

Rev. Yo Han Lee told me before going to the pioneer area the way to settle down immediately is to find someone and witness to them. When you have a heartistic relationship with this guy (and two others), at least three people in your pioneer place, this will settle your heart. Please focus on witnessing to three people, having heartistic relationships and creating inseparable relationships. Then the kingdom of heaven will start from there.

These are top secrets. Wherever you go, the way to settle your emotion and heart: one, fully focus on your job. This job is given by God. Secondly, you need to relate to someone around you and truly love them. This is the way to settle your heart immediately. Otherwise, if you will not be so focused on your current mission, if you do not love someone around you, then you may think about your past or think, "I need to go back home, I need to connect with my father and mother, I am lonely" or something this and that; then you cannot settle your heart.

However, if you keep looking back on the past and longing for it, fantasies keep entering your mind and wandering around. True father went to Heungnam Prison and did his best there, like a worker born for the Heungnam Prison, and received a prize from the Communist leaders as well. True Father became the No. 1 fisherman when he went to the sea, the No. 1 farmer when he went to the countryside, and the No. 1 model prisoner when he went to prison. Under any circumstances, he loved the environment he was given and never complained.

He came as the messiah. He needed to fulfill God's will, not just on the tribal or national level, but on a worldwide level. He had a big mission. If in Heungnam Prison he had thought, "Oh, I need to get out of Heungnam Prison. How can I get out?" and had thought about outside and only about big things, his heart would never have settled. But True Father's greatness was that in Heungnam Prison he felt it was about God's will. "I need to focus here. I need to win over here. This is God's will. I will stay here paying indemnity. I need to love my job. I will work harder than anyone. I need to love these prisoners more than anyone else. This is God's will." Wow! He was the number one model prisoner. Everybody respected him and loved him. Even the communist leaders

could not say anything. He worked harder than anyone else. He did not cause any problems. He was not a troublemaker. Even Satan recognized him. Even communist leaders recognized him. I totally admire his lifestyle attitude.

Where is God's will? (It is) not just to build the kingdom of heaven on a national level. You need to build the kingdom of heaven centered on your mission area here and now. In your area to build the kingdom of heaven, creating the environment of the kingdom of heaven, you need to love someone just next to you. Do you know how Moses settled down his heart in the wilderness course in Midian even though he spent 40 years there? He had escaped from the palace. While he was in the palace, the food was very good. Everybody served him very well; everybody treated him as a prince. But all of a sudden in one day he became a beggar. He had nothing. How did he keep his life of faith? He loved God. He loved his nation. According to the Bible, he became a good shepherd taking care of lambs and goats.

5. The same is true of our life of faith. When you go to a new place, you have to start from the bottom. It is easy to lose everything if you think of the honor or position you enjoyed in the past and want to enjoy it from the position you are currently in. Therefore, wherever you go, you have to start in the lowest place with a mind to serve anyone. Then Heaven will be with you and you will not lose your first motivation.

How can you keep your first motivation? You have to go down to a humble position. Then many people will sympathize with you: "Wow! You went down that much and are serving people!" Father's secret to settle wherever you go: You need to have a parental heart and wear the servant's body. Your body goes down to the lowest position, and your heart reaches the highest level, which is the parental heart.

6. Moses met God in a burning bush after 40 years of shepherding in the Midian wilderness. God asked Moses to take off his shoes. This meant to end the life of shepherding until now. Just as losing our shoes in our dreams means the start of a new life, Moses' removal of his shoes meant the start of a new life.

7. The fact that God appeared to Moses in a burning bush shows that God is the God of bitter heart.

Why did God show his opinions(?) from a burning bush? What does a burning bush mean? Even though it is symbolic, there is a meaning. A burning bush means God's situation living(?) with a bitter heart.

It should be noted that each event in the Bible has a meaning. Moses refused God's order to work together with Him to lead the Jews out of slavery in Egypt for the following eight reasons.

8. First, in Exodus 3:11, Moses refuses to God, saying, "Who am I that I should go to Pharaoh and bring the Israelites out of Egypt?" Then God answered that He would truly be with him.

When we hear many things from Father and Mother and

central figures, what is God's encouragement? Whenever God sends somebody somewhere on the front line, what is God's encouragement? It is always the same words. God says, "I am always with you. I am truly, truly with you all the time." He didn't only say this to Moses, not only to Abraham... but he says the same to me: "Hey, Dr. Yong. Don't worry. I am always with you no matter what. Do not forget this point. I am always with you. I love you! Please believe in me. I am always beside you." Wow! (He speaks like this) In the old testament era, the new testament era, True Father talks about it, True Mother talks about it. God is great!

9. Everyone has times when they are prideful saying that no one else can do it but them. Moses refused God's orders because he thought he had to do it on his own. Actually, such a mind does not come from faith. Such a mind is self-centered.

10. No matter what I do, if I think I am doing it, I become self-centered and no longer seek God. However, when I think that God is doing everything, my heart is light and I feel confident and willing to take on any challenge. Moses rejected God's commands several times because he thought he was doing God's work.

This is a problem. ... We need to learn from Moses. (We are?) always talking about it: "No matter what, I will do it!" If I think I am doing it, I become self-centered. I am no longer looking for God. That is why we always need to think that God is doing everything. My portion of responsibility is to deny myself. I need to have an empty heart. All I need is determination.

When you have determination, you can have full confidence. This confidence comes because I don't belong to me; I belong to God. He is the one who is doing everything. He opens my mouth; he will talk through my mouth; he will guide me in what I should do. I only have to have faith and deny myself. God is with me. He is the one who will do everything. I just become his body; "I belong to God, Heavenly Father. I am ready to go anywhere." Then you feel very confident.

That is why I struggle every morning, too. I am also a fallen human being and ask, "What should I do? How should I do it?" and worry, worry, worry. "Heavenly Father, give me spiritual food so I can deliver it to all our brothers and sisters." Sometimes I think I am doing it. How arrogant I am! Always in the end God says, "I am doing it. Just empty yourself. Deny yourself. I will borrow your mouth. I will talk to the people." Wow! In the end when I have this kind of mindset, I feel I am free. God will do everything.

If Moses had had that kind of attitude, he would seldom have refused God's orders or command.

11. Even if you have very little work to do, you have to be loyal to your work, thinking that God gave it to you. You should work so that God will think that you deserve a bigger job. When that happens, God works with us to achieve things. Therefore, it is wrong to think that I should do everything

alone because I am smart and capable. When we think and practice together with God, I, too, can participate in God's creation and become a co-creator.

“How come leaders gave me this small job? This is nothing. I am supposed to be a sub-regional leader. I am supposed to be the director of the Family Department. According to my experience, I should have this kind of job, a higher level job.”

This is a really big problem. When you receive a mission, even though it seems like a very little job, you need to think that “God gave me this job.” Then you need to do your very best, be loyal to your work and think that “God gave it to me.” Then work really hard. Father said, “You will get(?) a bigger job. Do not complain. Even though it is a small job, do your very best. Then God knows what to do next. Normally human beings don't think in that way. They compare (themselves to others) and are jealous. “Why does God love(?) that person so much? Why did God give that person such a big job? Why does he have a bigger salary than I do?” We are fallen men.

It does not matter if you have a small job or a big job. “I will do my absolute best.” Then someday God will recognize you and appreciate you. And he will give you a better job or a bigger job. We learned many things from Moses' course.

## **Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #57**

December 21, 2021: I am really busy every day because I need to prepare to go to my home (in Australia). It takes around two days to go home; (it is) far from here. I need to record some speeches. So I am busy preparing these. I am excited to go back home. I will have a good time with my family. We will have a Christmas party and send off this year.

Today I'd like to talk about “Moving south and the providential period of preparation” from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*After meeting with True Father, Daemonim began a church in Chuncheon, and I went to Bongui Elementary School located there. Around the time I graduated from that school, the “laying on of hands” incident occurred and Daemonim was imprisoned. At the time, I was supposed to take my middle school entrance exam, but I had given up on it because Daemonim was not there with me. Then my maternal uncle who lived in Seoul heard about this and he came to Chuncheon to take me to Seoul to take the entrance exam there. Recruiting of new students for the first semester was already finished, but the recruiting for the second semester was still going on, so I took the entrance exam for Seongjeong Middle School (now Seonjeong Middle School), and I passed. I moved from Chuncheon to my maternal uncle's home in Shindang-dong, Seoul so that I could attend*

*Seongjeong Middle School.*

*The role of women is very important in the course of the providence of restoration. In preparing for Mother's mission in particular, God followed a painstaking course, hidden from human eyes, within the confines where He would not be subjected to Satan's accusations. Grandmother Jo Won-mo and Hong Sun-ae Daemonim lived their entire lives in faith and preparation to receive the returning Lord. They did not compromise with the world or practice empty faith within an apathetic family environment; instead, they dedicated twenty-four hours a day to serving Heaven, and devoted themselves to making preparations to receive the Lord.*

*Since my mother's investment in her life of faith caused her to be rarely at home, I lived mostly with my grandmother. So I naturally inherited my faith from my grandmother.*

In our life of faith, what we have to watch out for the most is idle faith, habitual faith, and faith tied down by tradition. With these kinds of faith, even if the Lord comes down to this earth, you cannot receive divine revelation from God. True Mother's grandmother and Daemonim's consistent faith through devotion and their faith of earnest longing to meet the Lord is what ultimately let them meet (the lord).

This was a great example. The entire life of True Mother's mother, Daemonim, and True Mother's grandmother, Chowon Mo, was a life of jeongseong and utmost sincerity. One of the most important things was their honest heart and longing and longing and longing heart. “When can we see the lord?” This kind of mindset and attitude is why True Mother's mother, Daemonim, and True Mother's grandmother, Chowon Mo, could meet the messiah. The Jeongseong was the basic foundation, but the most important thing was that they were very honest, longing to meet the lord, a truly longing heart beyond time and space. Wherever they went, they had a longing heart.

We met the True Parents, received the Blessing and became Blessed families, but the faith that this age demands is filial faith towards God and True Parents.

We are speaking of a longing heart. We have already met God; we have already met True Parents. We have already found the eternal truth which is the Divine Principle. This era demands what kind of faith? Filial faith.

Filial faith is a high noon faith, clear vertical alignment. Also, filial faith is living with a heart of serving and longing for parents every hour and every moment.

Recently I studied True Mother's life course. The more I study it, her painstaking course, (the more) I have such a longing heart for her, how she has gone through all kinds of trials and hardships. Even now she is working very, very hard.

If you practice the faith of serving, you will come to live a life of gratitude and a life where God and True Parents are directly involved in your life through dreams or words.

That's why True Mother's mother, Daemonim, and True Mother's grandmother, Chowon Mo, always received

revelations through dreams because their life of faith always had jeongseong and they had a longing heart. So God directly intervened and taught them what to do and where to go.

*Since my mother's investment in her life of faith caused her to be rarely at home, I lived mostly with my grandmother. So I naturally inherited my faith from my grandmother. My grandmother knew God's Will for me, so she cared for me with sincerity. She raised me in purity, untainted by the world, so that I might become the precious daughter whom Heaven could use. My grandmother repeatedly told me, "Your father is Heavenly Father." This is all I remember, her telling me, "Heavenly Father is your father." Thus, when we talked about my father I always thought about Heavenly Father rather than my natural father. Whenever I thought of God I always had a warm feeling. Anyone who looked at my family from an external perspective would have found it incomprehensible. Yet, growing up in it, I never felt anything lacking; nor did I have anything to complain about. I lived with a feeling that something or someone was embracing me, and I felt free in my heart.*

How did True Mother maintain her life of faith? We can learn her secret. Most of her time she was alone because Daemonim was not around her and was busy here and there, (searching) "Where is the prepared jeongseong activity," "How can I meet the lord?" and was praying and praying. (As a result) most of the time True Mother was alone. How did she maintain her life of faith? We can learn here: she said, "God is my father." This was her fundamental faith: "God is my father." So Heavenly Father always guided her and protected her. That's why in your life of faith, your father and mother may not be around you, sometimes you may be alone. How can you maintain your life of faith? Let's learn from Mother: always with God, "God is within me," "He is my parent, my father. Heavenly God, you are my father, my daddy. You are always with me." That is Mother's faith, how she kept her life of faith.

*I never asked my mother or my grandmother anything about my physical father, such as why my mother and father lived the way they did. Throughout my life I never had any hard feelings or complaints whatsoever about my physical parents. Thousands of years before Jesus came, God made many preparations for Israel to receive him that remain unknown to this day. In Korea as well, prior to the liberation He prepared many groups to receive the Lord at his return. Those groups carried out internal work for the providential history of restoration. My maternal grandmother and my mother searched everywhere for those groups. They lived their lives only for the Will, preparing for the day when they could meet the Lord.*

*In the end, their sincere and devout life of faith led me to where I am today. Living a virtuous and pure life, they separated themselves from anything impure or evil. I learned this way of life primarily from my mother, but my maternal grandmother, Grandmother Jo, also greatly influenced me.*

*She passed away around the time Father and I were married, and after she went to the spirit world, she appeared to the Buddhist priest Bhoshal Yuncheong Jeongshim and said that the time had come, and that he should prepare clothes like the king used to wear. But finally Yuncheong Jeongshim went to the spirit world without making the clothes. Grandmother Jo also sent a message that Father was the king of kings and every time there was a change in the national leadership she said that place was Father's place. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)*

I learned many things from True Mother's mother, Daemonim, and True Mother's grandmother, Chowon Mo. Our life of faith should be awake all the time. If you have your habitual life only relying on tradition, doing everything out of a sense of duty based on your daily routine, you cannot meet God. It is easy (for our lives) to become habitual. That is why we always need to be awake. How can I be awake all the time in my life of faith? We need to have jeongseong all the time. One who is doing jeongseong all the time, their heart is alive, always awake. This is very important. If you are not awake in your life of faith, how can you meet God? You do not know when the lord is coming. You need to be very sensitive in your life of faith. Without that kind of sensitivity, you cannot meet God, even though he may come to you. Even though Heavenly Father wants to guide you, if you are not awake, you will not know when he is coming, when he is going out. You do not know. That's why our life of faith always needs to be awake. How can we be awake? Through utmost sincerity and jeongseong. This is the key. If we do jeongseong, our spirit becomes very, very sensitive. With no jeongseong, our spirit becomes very dull. You won't know what is going on.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 7 - The Relationship between God and the Universe**

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe can be summarized thus:*

◆ *God is the invisible subject partner, and the universe as a whole is a substantial object partner to God. In accordance with the Principle of Creation, God's dual characteristics manifest themselves symbolically or in image as individual embodiments of truth, which constitute the universe.*

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe is similar to that between internal nature and external form. It is a mutual relationship like that between dual characteristics: internal and external, cause and result, vertical and horizontal, subject partner and object partner, and so forth.*

Now we are learning about the relationship between God and the universe. Based on this EDP content let's study what Father says about the relationship between human beings and the universe.

**A New View of the Creation**

<9-168> *Today, we value the relics left by people of the past. We value the antiques they wore and lived with. However, if there was a grain of sand before your eyes, you must know that it is connected to God's heart. It is a fruit of heart that has come into existence by passing through the hands of God who is greater than the noblest or the most admirable person. If there was a man who knows the value of a grain of sand and values it like he would value the universe, he is truly a son of God.*

Wow! How can I reach this standard of heart? This is a big question.

A person who knows that every single item of creation is the fruit of God's love and heart and appreciates them as universal values no longer needs prayer and faith. That person's level of faith has already made him become a perfected person, that is, a true person.

Father said, "If there was a grain of sand before your eyes, you must know that it is connected to God's heart." Everything is connected to God's heart. It is the fruit of the heart that has come into existence by passing through the hands of God. Amazing! Each item of all things, the trees, the plants, everything is connected to God's hand. What a beautiful concept and attitude!

<9-168> *All creation is connected in this way. Moreover, connection is made from very small factors. Each one of you are life forms made from 40 billion cells. There is not even one being in the universe centered on God's love, that is, everything that exists in this universe came into being from somewhere other than God's heart. A poet who feels this is a great poet. If there was a poet who feels the heart of the universe by looking at a rustling leaf and could express such feeling in a poem, he or she is a universal poet.*

If a human being's heart is perfected, he becomes a universal poet and artist and a specialist with a universal level of heart and love in his own field.

That's why heart is really the ultimate point. If our heart reaches perfection, we can become a universal poet, a universal artist, anyone can talk to any creature. You can talk to the trees, the plants, the ocean. This is an inseparable relationship of heart. This is how beautiful it is. If we reach perfection, our heart level is like that. All things become my friends, become my father, become my mother, become my children. How beautiful! God created such a human heart. Our ultimate goal is how to become a man of that kind of heart.

<9-168> *If you enter a mystical state, you will find the cosmic law of the universe even within a small grain of sand and you will find the infinite harmony of the universe within a single atom. Although one cannot understand everything that exists in the universe, one cannot deny that they have come into being as a result of some kind of composite energy. From a molecule to an atom, from an atom to an elemental particle... they do not exist unconsciously but exist according*

*to consciousness and purpose of some kind. Therefore, you must completely understand that all things have come into being by passing through God's hands and that they are surely related to God's heart.*

True Father said "You must completely understand that all things have come into being by passing through God's hands and that they are surely related to God's heart."

Think that the clothes I wear, all daily necessities I use, and the house I live in are all given to me directly by God and Jesus. You need to think about that. God is the one who provided everything. Who is God? We sometimes say God is invisible; we cannot feel that. If Jesus were still alive, (then we might say), "Oh, this item. Jesus gave it to me." "True Father gave me this handkerchief, these clothes." When you relate to any item you wear or use (in this way), how beautiful! Think that all my life and relationships came to me through God's hands and True Parents' hands and heart. Let's have this kind of attitude.

<9-168> *Who is an enlightened person? An enlightened person is one who can hold on to a clump of grass and call out, "God!" and consider its value to be the same as his. A great artist is a person who can sing about its value. If there was a person who could find the beauty of God's love and heart within all beings in the universe that exist in various forms, and has the heart to become their friend and rejoice with them, he or she could represent the whole universe. Such a person is the lord of all creation. But could a person who knows nothing except to eat become the lord of creation?*

True Father says that the person who can hold on to a clump of grass and heartistically recognize its value to be the same as his is the greatest ascetic and greatest artist.

If a person can heartistically converse and exchange with every item of creation or existence, then that person's heart and love reach the level of completion.

Recently we have the beautiful monthly magazine Shimjung Boonhap(?), a kind of literature of the heart. It is Shimjung magazine. The committee members studied my small articles and recognized that I could become one of their members. They encouraged me to write more. Now I will become a member of Shimjung Boonhap(?). I have already registered. I am happy about that. As I get older, I have that kind of feeling and heart when I see trees and plants and the ocean and people. I can really feel what Father is talking about, that is, being able to converse with all things and talk. If we have that kind of heart and mind, it is easier to relate to all human beings centered on God's heart and love.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - Providential Lessons from Moses Killing the Egyptian**

1. Moses is a descendant of Abel's lineage. Because Satan killed Abel through Cain in Adam's family, the opposite indemnity condition was made for Heaven's side to hit Satan's side. Moses was very sensitive to right and wrong. Therefore, the fact that Moses saw injustice, took a risk and

beat the Egyptian supervisor to death means that he must have thought a lot beforehand. It cannot be said that he murdered him spontaneously.

It was not just that his anger came out toward the Egyptian supervisor and he killed him. No. I think Moses thought a lot when he saw how much his people were suffering and mistreated by the Egyptians.

2. Moses was furious with the Egyptians -- so upset and angry -- as he watched the Israelites being severely abused and even treated as animals. Moses couldn't stand it anymore, so he thought he couldn't live in the royal palace anymore.

3. As an Israelite, he would have thought about how to end his palace life immediately while living in the bosom of his enemy. However, it was not possible to abandon the Israelites and run away alone. His affection for the Israelites and his love for his people grew deeper and deeper as the Israelites were abused, and he developed a heart of righteousness to fight against the Egyptians.

4. Moses, who was full of patriotism, thought that the opportunity had finally come one day when he saw the Egyptian supervisor abusing the Israelites too brutally. He beat the Egyptian supervisor to death and buried him in the sand. He would have thought that the Israelites were the only people he could trust now because of his murder of the Egyptian.

5. After killing the Egyptian, Moses was in a situation in which his secret would be revealed to the Egyptian court and he would not be able to stay in the palace anymore if the Israelites did not believe in or protect Moses.

6. What we can see here is that Moses was already determined to finish his life in the royal palace. In other words, this incident was done after Moses decided that he had no choice but to stand in a position of unity with the Israelites.

7. In this way, Moses' patriotism toward the Israelites, his determination to end palace life immediately and become one with his people became the stepping stone for Moses to start a new future. At that time, if the Israelites had respected and believed in Moses after seeing the murder of the Egyptian, the conditions for the tribal restoration of Canaan would have been established.

8. However, it should be considered that the Israelites doubted whether or not Moses was really on their side. The Israelites may have only known Moses as a royal nobleman or Pharaoh's prince because Moses lived only in the palace. We can see that they did not know of Moses' birth and that he had thoroughly received education about the chosen people by his mother.

The Israelites did not know much about his background.

9. However, the Israelites had to believe in Moses because he established enough conditions through the killing of the Egyptian to make them think, "This is a man who loves the Israelites more than we do." That was the Israelites' portion of responsibility. What would have happened to God's

providence at that time if the Israelites had absolutely supported Moses, became one with him, and taken responsibility for and covered his faults?

10. Moses was an educated person from the palace. The people of Israel had to know that he was superior to them in all respects, including character and level of education. The Israelites had to think that such an amazing figure as Moses should be greeted as their leader because this great man beat an Egyptian supervisor to death on behalf of the Israelites. From that moment on, they had to respect and follow the person who relieved their unfair resentment on their behalf.

11. However, as the murder became known by the Israelites, Moses could not stay in Egypt anymore. He was left out because no one protected him or hid his murder case. Therefore, Moses, who had lived in the palace, was distrusted by the Israelites and became a loner.

12. In addition, Moses, who killed an Egyptian for the Israelites, became the enemy of the Egyptian court. Nevertheless, the people of Israel treated Moses as an Egyptian. As such, Moses had no choice but to run away due to distrust from both sides.

13. Let me give you an example of this. In Korea, a bachelor evangelist went on a pioneering mission, and a young girl in that neighborhood would secretly leave her house to listen to the witnesser after she heard the Principle and received grace. But one day, she was caught by her parents and was beaten up for frequently visiting the bachelor evangelist.

14. After that, the young girl came to the bachelor evangelist and discussed what to do. He guided her to stay at a blessed family's house in a nearby city. Like this, in such an environment where both sides cannot accept, they leave their place and run away.

15. When a person in the position of John the Baptist is distrusted by a person or group, God's providence has them leave the current environment and start again from the bottom. Jacob also left his hometown after being distrusted by his brother. Joseph also left his hometown after being distrusted by his brothers. Jesus' mother also fled her hometown to give birth to Jesus. Moses also had to flee. When True Father was distrusted by the prepared groups and Christianity, he went up to Heungnam Prison in North Korea to prepare for a new start.

16. What you can learn from Moses killing the Egyptian is that any event has a historical nature. Any incident has a connection to or is related to the past. There are also problems that need to be settled or indemnified.

17. Moses killing the Egyptian was also an event that established a relationship with the future. Various personalities are included within one event. Any incident has historical nature and a current problem that needs to be settled. There is also something God is teaching you about how to go forward facing the future.

18. Therefore, whether it is a small or big incident in our

lives, we should not deal with it spontaneously, but behave knowing well about the connections with the past, things that must be indemnified in the present, and how to move toward the future through this incident. You should always deal with things without shame. You shouldn't just deal with an incident with money or material so that it doesn't become a shameful event when you look back on it.

19. If I fail to deal in a righteous way with the incident I face, it can come back as an increased indemnity condition to me. However, I should appreciate the incident I face and think that there is a lesson God is giving me. It may be a plus when you look at it right now, but when you look back on it in the future, there will be times when you feel very ashamed and regretful. It is important to know that if you are in a hurry to deal with a certain incident regardless of means or method, you bring about a bigger incident with greater indemnity.

We can know about this from Father's life.

20. True Father could have fled on the ship prepared by his disciple who was discharged from Heungnam Prison, but he said that he still had indemnity left to pay there, endured the difficult hardships and became a saint in prison. If True Father had run away at that time, what position would he come to stand in?

This is really an incredible story! Do not treat any incident in my life by condition(?) or spontaneously. With any small incident, any happening, I need to invest my utmost sincerity. Do not blame anyone, asking, "Why did this action happen to me, to my family? Why did this come to my destiny?" If we start to blame here and there and try to run away from this situation and want to solve this problem very quickly or we pay money to someone and try to hide our fault, our problem, maybe at that moment it looks like a plus because the situation is better. But when you think about your past life in the future, you will feel very ashamed. That is a problem.

In any situation the important thing is, what does it mean? Why did this incident come to me? Without blaming anyone, I take (on) it happily and always am grateful that God gave me this kind of trial, this problem. This is a very important point. When True Father came to Heungnam Prison, he knew that it was his destiny to pay indemnity. Even though the opportunity came to run away, he did not run away. (Rather, he) willingly, happily accepted this incident.

In our life of faith there are all kinds of trials, all kinds of incidents, all kinds of happenings. The most important thing is your attitude. Invest your utmost sincerity. Treat it as, "God gave me this incident. I need to pay the indemnity. I need to go this way. Then I can grow and reach another level." You need to think centered on God's point of view.

21. True Father carried the great will of Heaven, so even when he entered prison, he was able to set a milestone that could make all the people of later generations wail. Likewise, incidents must be dealt with spiritual ideology and values centered on God to have results that we can be proud of in the

future. Only when we meet these conditions and act can we be proud of it in the future, even though others see it as me suffering, failing, and being treated with contempt on the surface.

22. If Moses did not kill the Egyptian, he could not have settled the reality that he was faced with. Although he lived luxuriously in the palace for 40 years, he took a huge risk and murdered an Egyptian.

23. People who are attached to reality cannot take risks and they eventually fail because they cannot look ahead to the future. However, those who are attached to the future centering on God's vision look for opportunities in the present to take risks and leap forward.

We can learn many things from central figures' courses. If you are mistrusted by someone, what should you do? If someone ignores you, what should you do? If you have lost your foundation, what should you do? First, immediately go down to the bottom. Do not argue. Do not think how to recover quickly. When the John the Baptist did not accept Father, what did he do? He immediately went to North Korea and started from the bottom in Heungnam Prison. That's why if someone mistrusts you and you have lost your foundation, what is our duty(?)? Without blaming anyone, just go down to the bottom and become a servant of servants. Secondly, invest your utmost sincerely and accept that this is God's will. Third, truly love your current environment, truly loving people. Your job is to love the current environment and adjust to it and to love the people around you. This is the best way to pay the indemnity very quickly. That is why Moses ran away from the palace ... went to a wilderness course and adapted to (the situation). Later on, God called him. Right?

So we can learn from our central figures.

## **Moving South and the Providential Period of Preparation #56**

December 20, 2021: Do you know where I am now? I am in Washington, D.C. Yesterday I came here and had the opportunity to greet many of our brothers and sisters. I was really extremely happy to meet our beloved Heavenly Parents' children.

Yesterday President Naokimi and I came here and visited the Columbia Road(?) Church. All our Columbia community members welcomed me so warmly. I remember 22 or 23 years ago I worked very closely with our Columbia Church with our Japanese sisters. I have a beautiful memory (of that time).

Then we had a wonderful Christmas party with all the community members in the Washington area at the Washington Times building. Nearly 400 members gathered there, and we had a delicious dinner together and had a great time as one large community. Later we had a beautiful

meeting with key leaders and members of the Columbia Road(?) Church about how we can improve our community. It was positive and good give-and-take action. I really appreciate all the members of the Columbia Road(?) Church.

Let's again study our True Mother's word. Today I'd like to talk about "Moving south and the providential period of preparation" from *True Mother's Anthology, Book 1*.

*While my mother was attending the Inside the Womb Church, her brother, my uncle Hong Sun-jeong, returned home from studying abroad in Japan. He then went to South Korea and joined the army there. My uncle was a dignified and charming person. My grandmother very much missed her son while he was serving in the military. One of the reasons my grandmother, my mother and I came to the South was to see him. We went to Seoul and settled there. When we first arrived in Seoul we lived at Hyochang-dong, and that is where I entered Hyochang Elementary School. My maternal grandmother, Grandmother Jo, was always with me, and whenever we walked down the street together people would stroke my hair and tell me how pretty I was. It was a time when other people could not go about freely, but I roamed to and fro and ran errands, and was much loved. Even in the process of coming to the South, we were able to cross the borders without any mishap because we were all women and the group included me, a small child.*

*I was popular wherever I went and grew up receiving much love from the many people around me. This is why I later thought, "If I had not married young, I could have been lost to the secular world. Maybe this is the reason God brought me to the Holy Wedding early in life and embraced me in His arms." I was eight years old (by Korean reckoning) when the Korean War broke out. We were living in Seoul so we had to flee from there, and my uncle helped us tremendously. Daemonim thought only about meeting the Lord, for whom she continued offering her sincere devotions. As a medical officer in the army, my uncle knew in advance that the Han River Bridge was going to be blown up. He had a pass to cross the bridge, and he drove my grandmother, Daemonim and me across it in a military vehicle so we could flee further south.*

*As soon as we crossed the bridge, my uncle told us to get out of the vehicle and take cover. We did as he said. At that moment the bridge was blown up, and many soldiers who were still crossing the bridge fell into the river and lost their lives. We were safe because of my uncle's help. Most Korean people my age have gone through wars and difficult times, but I was able to pass through that precarious period in safety because I was always protected by Heaven in all things. I lived through the Korean War without any trouble or misadventure. I can remember the time when we were fleeing from the North. I caught a cold and Daemonim made me bite down on taffy to prevent me from coughing so we would not be heard. Also, when I was injured, she mashed cactus and cooked rice together and applied that to my injury to make*

*the pus ooze out, and that healed me. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)*

*What we see today with our own eyes is not everything. Tracing back to 1950, it was the year the Korean Civil War broke out. South Koreans were pushed all the way to the southern end of the peninsula, and only through the help of the UN troops were they able to move northward again, in the process of which the entire nation came to lie in ruins. You have no idea how difficult the lives of the general public became then. Most of them could not even manage one meal a day. That was how dismal the circumstances were. At the time, it was not yet 100 years since Christianity had been first introduced into Korea, so the nation mostly followed Confucianism or Buddhism. Therefore, there were many Buddhist monks.*

*One day, one such monk saw me and asked Daemonim, "Is this your daughter?" When she answered yes, he told her, "She is a daughter worth more than ten sons, so raise her well." He also added, "Your daughter will get married when she is young to a man much older than her, but he will have the ability to dominate the land, sea and air." When I now think about those words, I am deeply moved in my heart, but 50 years ago I could not even imagine what that meant and only thought that it would be more difficult than plucking a star from heaven. The prophecy made by a monk who was passing us by, however, has come true. (2007.05.01, Fukuoka, Japan)*

Although True Mother suffered countless hardships and unspeakable sacrifices, we can know well through her testimony how God protected her.

We should also look back on the past and appreciate that everything was God's protection and God's love. Even when I look at myself, tears of gratitude flow when I think about how hard God has worked to raise me until now as I go through countless experiences and hardships.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 7 - The Relationship between God and the Universe**

◆ *Every creation is God's substantial object partner, formed in His likeness as a discrete projection of the dual characteristics of God, who exists as the incorporeal subject partner to all beings.*

◆ *Human beings are object partners embodied at the level of image, and the rest of creation are object partners embodied at the level of symbol.*

◆ *These object partners are called individual embodiments of truth, in image and symbol.*

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe can be summarized thus:*

◆ *God is the invisible subject partner, and the universe as a whole is a substantial object partner to God. In accordance with the Principle of Creation, God's dual characteristics manifest themselves symbolically or in image as individual embodiments of truth, which constitute the*

universe.

◆ *The relationship between God and the universe is similar to that between internal nature and external form. It is a mutual relationship like that between dual characteristics: internal and external, cause and result, vertical and horizontal, subject partner and object partner, and so forth.*

Based on this content let me explain in more detail.

◆ *Since human beings and the rest of creation have been formed in God's likeness as discrete projection of His dual characteristics, 1) they are individual embodiments of truth, 2) are unique and 3) are the only honored one in heaven and on earth*

◆ *Therefore all human beings and all things are precious because they have entered into existence as resemblance of God's dual characteristics. Thus, all human beings have the right to be respected and all things must be cherished.*

This is very important content.

First, since all individual embodiments of truth resemble God's dual characteristics (internal nature and external form, yang and yin), there is no existence that is not precious.

That is because they were created by God. Each human being resembles God's dual characteristics.

Second, all individual embodiments of truth are unique beings: No being is alike. I am the only one in this world.

As an individual embodiment of truth, I am a unique being who resembles God, and in my field only I can return joy to God as a unique being. No one can return to God the joy in my field forever in this universe on my behalf. You are a unique being. Nobody is the same as you. You are a unique being in the world forever. That is why, centering on your own field, no one (else) can create joy and happiness (for God?) on your behalf. You are a very, very special being. You are a unique being. In your area, your own field, you are the only one who can return joy and happiness to Heavenly Parent. How precious I am.

Third, the only honored one in heaven and on earth: It means "Above heaven, beneath heaven, I alone am precious."

For this reason, all human beings should be respected. All come from a holy God and are like God. So what we need to realize is that I am the supreme being in the universe and all beings are within me.

God is in me. All things are there. The universe is in me. This is because the existence that is causing me is a miniature of the universe. We need to know the value "Who I am," what value I have. If you know your own value, how can you commit suicide? How can you ignore yourself? Ignoring yourself means ignoring God. You come from the holy God. As long as you come from the holy Heavenly Parent, you are very, very precious, you are a holy man or a holy woman.

This is where the idea of human dignity comes from. All existence comes from God's absolute sex, love, and heart.

Outside people say we are human beings, everyone has equality. They do not explain why human beings are so precious. We come from Heavenly God. We are individual embodiments of truth. Very precious.

◆ *Human beings can experience God's concrete heart and love because they are God's individual embodiments of truth in image.*

◆ *All creation are God's individual embodiments of truth in symbol and were created as the human being's object of beauty. Thus, all creation exist as human being's textbook of love and entity to complete the emotions of human beings.*

You need to understand why creation exists. What is the main reason? Father said, (it is) "in order to complete the emotions of human beings." That is why all of creation is the textbook of love ... to complete the emotions of human beings.

Based on this EDP guidance, let's study Father's word in more detail.

#### **A New View on the Creation**

<9-168> *We must not overlook the creation. Since all beings in the world of God's great creation are headed for the goal of one love, God's whole energy is devoted even in the smallest beings. Although God created the universe in six days, each being, for example, the beings created on the first or second day are also connected to the idea of creation of the macrocosm that will take place after the six days. Therefore, it can be concluded that all creation are rooted in God's heart.*

No matter how insignificant the beings God created are, it should be known that God created them with his entire sincerity, jeongseong and love.

God invested in creating the universe in six days, but there is nothing that does not have God's heart at its root.

Therefore, when we deal with all creation, we need to know that God's love and heart have been invested into each of them.

Knowing that all created beings have been touched by God's love, you must be able to feel God's heart and love. That way, humans finally become the owners of love for all things.

Imagine that each and every item was created by God himself with his own hands. Imagine that God planted every tree individually and that God himself planted every single blade of grass. Think of all things being touched one by one by the hand of God. Think of every single thing as God's greatest masterpiece.

Just as we go to an art gallery to admire a famous painting, imagine that every day we look at all things and admire the masterpieces of God. I can't help but praise God every day.

Whenever I think about each item of creation, how can we compare (these) to someone's painting, someone's work of (even the) greatest art. We cannot compare it to God's

creation. That's why whenever I look at each item of all things, each tree, each plant, we really need to admire it. "Wow! This is a masterpiece of God!" We (can) admire his creation every day -- "Praise the lord, praise God! Wow! Your masterpiece is really amazing!"

And when God created man and all things, he invested 100% and 120% of his energy and devotion. How did Heavenly Father invest so much for human beings? Let's see True Father's words.

## To What Extent Do I Need to Invest?

*"With all your heart, all your soul, all your mind and all your power, 120%."*

*"If you invest 'adequately', that isn't True Love. True love doesn't mean investing, say, 70 or 80%. If one invests 'adequately' and there is something left over, one tends to calculate the amount. But God created investing completely, 100%, even 120%. A perfect plus creates a perfect minus."*

I use these words of True Parents often.

Parents are willing to invest 100% and 120% for their children. Parents are willing to invest for their children, risking their own lives if possible. In this way, true love tries to invest 100% and 120% for the object partner. If God only invests 50% and 60% of his energy when creating human beings and all things as parents, then God can never become human parents. He only can be a creator, but he cannot be a parent.

God is a parent to human beings. The heart of the parent invests 100% or 120%, even 200%, at the risk of their life, that is the heart of the parent. All children love their own parents because their parents love them in such a way. If God had created human beings just using 50%, 30%, even 70%, and had not invested all his best, then he would not have had the qualification to be human beings' parent. Right? Then he would only be the creator. When I realized this from Father's word, God is really amazing!

Then no one would accept God as their parent if he only had invested a small percentage for human beings. Then you could not create a relationship of heart and love with God.

This is really a great point about how Heavenly Father created human beings.

Humans want to invest 100%, 120% for their children and for those they love because all of them resemble God's true love. If you love your spouse 60%, is your spouse happy or not? Let's say you love your spouse 99%, then still your spouse is not completely happy. Why? The nature of love is to invest everything with nothing left over. That is the nature of True Love.

If God were to love you only 30%, then would you be happy? If your children love you just 80%, are you happy? The nature of True love wants to receive love 100%, 120%.

## The 6 Days of Creation (Gen. Ch. 1.)

*The Bible (Genesis Ch. 1)*

*Day 1: Formless and empty*

*Day 2: Firmament (Heaven)*

*Day 3: Dividing the land and the waters*

*Day 4: The Sun, moon and stars*

*Day 5: Living creatures of the sea and air*

*Day 6: Living creatures on earth, humanity*

When I studied the Bible (I wondered), God is an omnipotent God, so why couldn't he rest after he finished creating all beings? Also, why didn't he create everything at once? When I was young I had that kind of question

*Genesis 2:2-3: "By the seventh day God had finished the work he had been doing; so on the seventh day he rested from all his work. And God blessed the seventh day and made it holy, Because on it he rested from all the work of creating that he had done."*

Couldn't God actually have created everything at once? Why did it take 6 days?

And then on the 7th day, why did he rest from his work? We know that God is an omnipotent and omniscient God.

Why did Heavenly Father rest after He had created human beings and all things? Do you think God needed a rest?

When I was young. I thought God was like a magician. He could have created whatever he wanted. However, I totally misunderstood. I did not know the nature of God and the attributes of God. After I knew and realized the attributes of true love, my life changed completely.

When God created man and woman and all things, if his energy and strength had still remained, then he would not have put 100% or 120% into his creation. Right?

If God had only invested 30%, 40% or 60% in his creation of human beings and all things, then he would not have done his best. When Heavenly Father created each human being and all things with 100% energy or 120% energy, even though he was almighty God, he would have had no more power left. He would have needed to rest. That means he invested absolutely (everything). How beautiful!

When a mother delivers a baby, she invests 100% or 120% and has no more power left. That is why she needs to rest. Then I understood God's creation, how he created me. He could create me by investing 100% or 120%. A mother cannot deliver 6 or 7 babies at once, but one by one. Beautiful, isn't it? We can only understand that God is love through this way.

It should be noted that God blessed us to have dominion over all things in order to feel their circumstances and heart.

In order to experience God's heart and love, humans must also participate in God's creation. The condition of participating in God's creation is the condition of controlling all things. It is self-dominion. Then you will become the master of all things.

## TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - How Can the Level of Heart of a Woman in the Mother's Position Be Raised?

I would like to share very important things. This is really very important guidance by True Parents.

1. First, the husband, who is in the position of the archangel, must serve his wife well as God. Because the archangel was in a position to dominate Eve, she fell. The archangel's original position was to serve Eve as God's daughter. To do this, the archangel must know well that his position is that of a servant who serves Eve.

That is why Father said clearly when we receive the blessing, what is the position of the man? The archangel. What is the position of the woman? It is the original Eve position. True Father's position is the original Adam's position. When we receive the Blessing, the Man's position is that of the archangel. That's why in the Three-Day Ceremony, the position of the man is that of the archangel and the woman's position is as God's daughter. This is not just for a ceremony of three days. In our life course, we need to go through this kind of process.

2. Although the husband position is the position of the archangel, if her husband loves and serves his wife, the wife will also serve and respect her husband like the original Adam, so the level of her heart will rise.

When you receive the Blessing, as a man your position is that of the archangel. As such, how will you deal with Eve? She is in the position of God's daughter. Therefore I need to become a servant. I need to treat my wife as God's daughter, the messiah's, original Adam's wife. We need to know this. However, when Eve receives incredible love from her husband, then you restore the position of restored Adam recognized by your Eve, your spouse. "Wow! I completely surrender to my spouse. I love you! You are truly, truly my husband." Then your position is raised to that of the restored Adam's position. If you are not recognized by your wife, your position is still that of the archangel.

The nature of the archangel is to try to dominate, try to control, to subjugate. The archangel's nature easily becomes angry: "I want to dominate my wife." That is the culture of the archangel. What is the original position of the archangel? To serve Eve. You need to know that your position is that of a servant; you need to be humble. Through serving and serving and loving and loving, it is the way I can restore my position to that of Adam. People do not know this principle. "I am the husband, do you understand? I am the man, OK?" It does not work. You need to know the reason. Without being recognized by your wife, your position is still that of the archangel. When she voluntarily, happily, joyfully recognizes you -- "You are truly, truly my husband!" -- then your position is already restored.

3. The reason we cannot ignore others carelessly is that the moment we ignore each other -- normally as husband and wife we ignore each other -- our own standards are lowered that much. On the other hand, valuing others is the same as thinking of one's own value as precious. All of these things are reciprocal. If I value others, my value goes up, and if I ignore others, the standard of my heart is lowered.

4. Therefore, my value is ultimately determined

according to the partner's power and also the environment. If I ignore people because they ignore me, and I respect people unconditionally because they respect me, then my standard of heart will fluctuate, going up and down depending on the environment. If I come to respect even an insignificant person, my value will increase that much more.

Why do people ignore you? Because you are the one who ignores them. You need to maintain your own value.

5. Even in a couple's relationship, if there is a wife who serves her husband as God, the husband will also regard his wife as God and love her. When this happens, the wife will be loved by her husband, the level of the women's heart will be raised, she will give birth to a child of good lineage, and she will glorify her husband. Ultimately, all results are passed down to children.

6. However, most men in the world do not like to respect their wives.

That is why they are archangels. You don't like your wife; you don't love your wife; you are not recognized by your wife. Then you are still an archangel because you try to dominate your wife.

For example, when Korean men experience stressful things in the secular world, they come home and try to relieve that stress through their wives. They get mad at their wife and let their emotions explode.

7. There is a Korean proverb that says, 'If a daughter-in-law is upset because of her mother-in-law, she kicks the stomach of a dog that is eating.' It's the same as fighting outside and coming home angry with your wife or the family.

8. Therefore, wherever you go, in any environment, you must control yourself and always create harmony with your relationships. 'The relationship between my leader and me' 'the relationship between my siblings and me' 'relationships with my inferiors.' In life, if the relationships between these three fields are not smooth, they will conflict with each other, wasting time and missing the right moment.

9. Although Moses was in the environment of the Pharaoh's palace, he had a good relationship with his mother, so he was raised as a patriot who loved his country, Israel. Therefore, human beings must grow up in a good environment. A good environment means meeting a good mother and being nurtured, and it means an environment in which couples serve and love each other.

As a woman, when we are recognized by our husband, then we have restored the original Eve position. As a wife, if you are not recognized by your husband, that means you are still in the position of fallen Eve. As a man, I need to overcome the position of the archangel. I need to acquire the restored Adam's position. Also, if the woman is not recognized by her husband, her position remains the fallen Eve's position. That is why (the couple) needs to cooperate with each other, love each other.

When I think about my life, to be frank my position is

still that of the archangel. I have not yet been recognized by my wife. Maybe I cannot love my wife enough. That's why I am struggling: how can I graduate from the position of the archangel? When I am absolutely, truly, truly recognized by my wife -- "Hey, Dr. Yong, I truly love you. Without you I cannot survive. You are my eternal husband. I love you so much." -- then my position will be restored to that of the restored Adam.

How about you, my brothers and sisters? Don't just think about your external position: "I am the husband;" "I am the wife." This is only external thinking, emphasizing one's own position: "Man and woman, equality, equality, equality!" Even though you are talking about man and woman's equality, why doesn't it work? They do not know the internal content; they do not know the Principle. I really surrender to the Divine Principle teaching. I really surrender to our True Parents' guidance.

Hey, all brothers! Let's overcome the position of the archangel. Let's truly become God's original Adam's position. All women! Let's attain the original Eve's position. If we have that kind of relationship between husband and wife as the original Adam position and original Eve position, then we will have a better child, a high quality child. When I truly love my spouse -- "She is my God!" -- this is the way we can raise up our spouse's position. She will improve, inspired by her husband, and will be able to raise children very well. She will create beautiful cooperation between mother and son. Do you agree with me?

## The Family Foundation to Send the Only Begotten Daughter #55

December 19, 2021: How was our Blessing Fest yesterday? For me it was one of the most beautiful events! I want to receive the Blessing again! There were such beautiful testimonies! The testimonies, the music and True Mother's word were all connected together. I felt overwhelmed after watching yesterday's event. I think all of you may have had the same feeling as I did. I really appreciate all the leadership, the media team, Steve Jares, many brothers and sisters centered on our national leadership. Thank you once again.

Today I'd like to talk again about "The family foundation to send the only begotten daughter" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Daemonim is a person who spent her whole life seeking and attending the returning Lord. She opened up the environment through which you could be resurrected. She was the historic person who protected the family of God's only begotten daughter and gave birth to the only begotten daughter. Not just anyone could conduct Daemonim's works. She is a person who made substantial preparations for the returning Lord. That is why there is no one comparable to Daemonim. It is not an easy thing for a spirit person to work on earth! This required effort that you cannot even imagine.*

*What is the difference between one's nanny and one's actual mother? Anybody can say that the lineage and the heart are different. But I would like to explain it like this: A nanny is a public figure. She cannot have personal emotions in the task entrusted to her. When Daemonim gave birth to me, Heaven told her, "You are her nanny." Daemonim is a person who showed absolute faith. Daemonim is a person who, throughout her entire life, never thought of herself. She is the one who knew the most about providential history, about the Returning Lord and about the status and position of True Parents. (2014.10.27, Cheon Jeong Gung).*

*True Father received his mission from Jesus at the age of 16. Just as Adam and Eve had to go through a growing process, Father also had responsibilities that he had to complete. In order to begin as the Returning Lord, he had to go through a course of indemnity. He ended up going to prison in North Korea. However, Heaven could not just let everything end in prison. Heaven had to protect Father. That is why Father came south with the help of the UN Forces. After arriving in Busan, Father was able to complete the task of writing down the Word, which was his responsibility as the only begotten son of God. That is the responsibility of the only begotten son of God. After he completed that, he could start to look for disciples. On that foundation, in 1960 he met the only begotten daughter of God and moved forward into the position of a True Parent.*

*The 2,000 years of Christian providential history was the providence to find the only begotten daughter of God. The Bible says, "And everyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but anyone who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven." (Luke 12:10) This is because in our Heavenly Parent's providential work through history, the final component that had to be found was the only begotten daughter of God. A new stage of providential history is beginning through the only begotten daughter of God (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung).*

Let's study more about True Mother's explanation of Daemonim in Chambumogyung.

*<CBG p.155~156> "As we see from the life of my mother, Hong Soon-ae, we should live a life of which we can be proud. Out of the four persons who are parents of the True Parents, my mother is the only one who attended True Father until the end. For this reason True Father bestowed on her the title Daemonim. Before she received this title, she offered endless prayers, shedding tears of anguish. Her sincere devotion was a devotion that heaven alone could understand. Before she met True Father, she prayed that God would guide her to meet the Returning Lord. After she met True Father, she prayed even more deeply for the entire True Family, because she was well aware how hard Satan was trying to invade the True Family spiritually. She fought with Satan to protect the True Family; in fact, she kept on praying for them even during the ten years when she was suffering from failing health."*

*“As an example to your families and descendants, all of you should inherit Daemonim's heart of single-minded loyalty and establish a proper tradition of attending God. This grandmother lived only to attend God. In attending God in your families you should fulfill the way of a loyal heart with single-mindedness even greater than hers. On November 4, 1989, in honor of Daemonim, I created a calligraphic tribute, Chungshim Bong-shin which means "with a loyal heart she dedicated herself" to God and True Parents. Anyone, like her, who goes to the spirit world after a life of sacrifice lived with single-minded devotion will open the gate to receive blessings from God free from any accusation.” <CBG p.156>*

Before meeting True Father, Daemonim paid the price of unimaginable suffering and sacrifice only to meet the Second Coming Lord. In addition, she dedicated True Mother to True Father (Heavenly Father?) from the position of a nanny with all her heart.

Daemonim showed the life of a model who served True Parents directly from True Mother and True Father's holy wedding to the moment of her death.

Daemonim prepared everything for True Father's Seonghwa through the providence of Cheongpyeong since she went to the spirit world. And for the first time in human history, Daemonim became one with True Parents and began the providence of the liberation ceremony and blessing ceremony for the ancestors of the spirit world. Thus, she made the greatest contribution to liberating the spirit world.

I had a very beautiful experience. Hungmo nim came to Thailand. We organized the ancestor liberation and blessing ceremony. On the way back to the Thailand headquarters from the southern(?) part (of Thailand), Hungmo nim told me that (sometime before Father's ascension) she had received an incredible revelation to prepare quickly for True Father's seonghwa. Before Father passed away, Daemonim appeared to Hungmo nim and asked her to hurry because True Father would come to the spiritual world very soon. She needed to complete the World Peace Center quickly. That is why Hungmo nim hurried to build the World Peace Center. Our Daemonim is an incredible lady. She knew when True Father was going to come to the spiritual world. If she had not prepared the World Peace Center and all the other things for True Father's seonghwa, when would we have been able to celebrate True Father's seonghwa?

Not only this. I heard many secret stories from her about how Daemonim prepared for True Father's seonghwa. She had dedicated her entire life to True Parents and then went to the spiritual world. Then she helped True Parents' providence even more. Because of her we started to have ancestor liberation ceremonies and (ancestor) Blessing ceremonies. She is a really historical, incredible woman.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal*

*nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Today will be the last part of the series of lectures on Who God Is.

**17. God Is A Being Who Needs To Be Liberated.**

Until now I shared the seeds(?) about who God is. Now you can understand more about who God is. In order to arrange these lectures on who God is, I really researched thoroughly a long time ago. I was inspired by Father's word, and I understand more very clearly who God is. Today is the last (in the series).

*<7-150> For six thousand years, God has been searching for a person of desperate faith, a person of desperate hope, a person burning with love who can say, "God is imprisoned because of humankind! God is imprisoned because of me! Because of one person like me, God has been accused by Satan! Jesus died because of me! The Holy Spirit has endured a history locked in mortal combat because of me! God, who does not forget me, and who gives me strength, my Father, I will give you a chance to rest, and prepare for You a place of liberation." We must understand this.*

God is a being who needs to be liberated.

1. As long as I am in prison, God also is in prison.

Father talks about why. (It is) because God is the parent of each human being. Therefore any child who is in prison, God as a parent is in prison as well. I really appreciate that Father has discovered the fundamental truth - that God and human beings are in a parent-child relationship. If we do not understand this fundamental truth, we can only believe that God is the creator, an absolute being, so powerful, almighty God. However, we (also) understand that he is the parent of each human being. We can understand more about our relationship to him. As long as I am in prison, God is also in prison because of the parent-child relationship.

Then who liberates God? I am the one who liberates God. If I liberate him from hell and (he) enters the kingdom of heaven, then I could liberate God's heart. Who liberates his heart? Not God himself. I am the one who liberates his heart.

2. God is imprisoned because of me!

That's true. If children are in hell, then God is in prison.

3. God has been accused by Satan! Because of me!

I carry on always (with) fallen nature. Sometimes I connect to Satan, sometimes to God. My situation is always unstable. Then Satan constantly accuses me and accuses God: "You did not love me, you love your own children, Adam and Eve, more than me." He always feels a lack of love. Because of me, Satan always accuses our Heavenly Parent.

4. Jesus died because of me!

We need to think that way: "Israelis have the same blood lineage as I do." We are fallen people. That is why if I were born 2,000 years ago, maybe I would have repeated the same things as they did. We cannot blame them. We have the same kind of blood lineage. That is why we need to think that Jesus died because of me -- not (just) because of the Israelis. As long as I maintain fallen nature, any time I can betray God. I am the one who betrayed Jesus. We need to think that way. We have to even be responsible for the failures.

5. True Parents have been suffering because of me!

If I become a filial son or daughter and my heart becomes increasingly mature, then our True Parents will be very happy. But I still could not overcome. I am still hanging around here and there with all kinds of fallen nature. Because of me our True parents suffer so much!

6. The Holy Spirit has endured a history locked in mortal combat because of me!

7. God, who does not forget me, and who gives me strength, my Father, I will give you a chance to rest, and prepare for You a place of liberation!!!"

True Mother is really a filial daughter. When she wrote a letter to True Father in the spiritual world when we had the seonghwa anniversary, she said to Father, "Father, don't worry about me. I will be responsible. Please rest in the spiritual world. Your job is to comfort and console God's heart. God is the one who has gone through all kinds of suffering, incredible hardship. So Father, do not worry about me or about the earthly world to build the kingdom of heaven. I will do it. Do not worry about the earthly mission." It was a beautiful true motherly heart. Her motivation was how to liberate God, how to liberate the heart of True Father.

<7-150> *In order to liberate God and True Parents, and to save the world, we must delve into the bottom of hell. If you just break through the bottom layer of hell, you can find the Kingdom of Heaven. You must understand this. It is very close. That is why you are sacrificing and serving, isn't it? If you say, "I believe in the Unification Church, and I am going this way so that I can be saved," you have missed the point completely. With that attitude, it is impossible to influence the world. You must think, "I am going to liberate God, liberate True Parents, and save the world." Do you understand? This is completely different.*

Maybe when Christians hear these words from Father, they will be shocked. "In order to liberate God and True Parents, and to save the world, we must delve into the bottom of hell." Why? Because most of humankind is in hell. Who is

at the bottom of hell? God is there. If children are in hell, then their parents' heart puts them in the hell of hells. That is why True Father says, "If you just break through the bottom layer of hell, you can find the Kingdom of Heaven." When we liberate, that is the meaning of the kingdom of heaven.

You have to go down to hell to go to heaven. Don't try to go up to the kingdom of heaven, but make a determination and go the path of hardships.

God is not in heaven. As a single parent whose children are in hell, God is shedding blood, sweat and tears in a place worse than hell.

The reason we joined the Unification Church is to liberate God first. The second is to liberate humankind. The third is not to (seek to) go to the prepared heaven, but to build heaven on this earth.

The motivation of (reason?) Christianity believes in God and (reason) a Unificationist (does) are completely different. Why did we join the Unification Church? In order to liberate God and all humankind, in order to build the kingdom of heaven on earth, not just to enter the kingdom of heaven. Our motivation needs to be very clear.

The liberation of hell is the liberation of heaven.

We are talking about God as a being who needs to be liberated.

Our final goal is to liberate God, True Parents and the world. That's why we always need to think, "What is my final goal?" What is our final goal?

> I will liberate God.

No matter what, I will liberate him. Because he is my father, my parent. How much indemnity he has paid!

> I will liberate True Parents.

They are the ones who have suffered the most, their entire life. Father went through prison life six times. They have had no rest, working so hard. How can I liberate True Parents? I need to substantially establish the kingdom of heaven on earth.

> I will save the world!!!"

We need to liberate all humankind. If one person still remains in hell, that is not complete liberation. That is why we need to, "Let ALL humankind enter the kingdom of heaven. Heavenly Father, I want to be the last guy. Let all of humankind enter the kingdom of heaven. (I want to be unable to find) anyone in hell." If we have this kind of attitude, we are truly a son and filial daughter.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and the Course of Faith - Formation of Human Personality and Marital Relationships**

1. It is very important what environment you grow up in in your course of faith. The environment sometimes protects life and sometimes destroys it. Fortunately, Moses had a relationship of mother-child cooperation. He had a very good relationship with his mother, the environment in which he grew up was a royal palace, and he inherited a good lineage from his mother.

God's providence of restoration shows us the importance of mother-child cooperation. Children are influenced by the mother, not just 70% or 80%, I think almost 100%. If the mother does not have good faith, there is no hope for the children. Even if the husband is the worst case, as long as the mother has amazing faith and she is a great mom... Throughout human history, we already know that. Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, even Moses became central figures because of mother-child cooperation -- how the mother raised up her boy as the central figure. Why did Noah's children fail? Because there was no mother-child cooperation. That is why the woman is not just a woman; the mother is the center of love.

I realized that the purpose of woman ... to me the woman is everything. The mother is everything.

2. The environment in which we were born is not my own decision, but was already given to me. My mother and father had already been decided according to the family name. Since I don't choose my mother and father, it's very important how I adapt within the environment where I was born. It is my responsibility to understand and distinguish well what is "good" or "bad." You can't blame the environment and you can't blame your parents. Even your parents weren't born into this world because they wanted to be.

You were born into a certain environment. Some families are poor. Some families have a good background. Some families have a better economic background. There are all kinds of different environments. But if you start to blame your father and mother, (you should realize that) your father and mother did not decide to be born by themselves. Their birth was already given. That's why, don't blame them.

We should just adjust. "This is my destiny already." Someone may be from Korea or from America. Your destiny is already decided centered on a certain environment. What should we do? How do we distinguish good or bad? How can we relate to God? How can we accept our destiny? How can I invite God to my own destiny? This is important.

When we start to blame others -- "Why am I like that? Why is my father like that? Why is my mother like that? Why is my school like that? Why is my country like that? Why was I born as a black person? As a yellow person?" -- (this is a problem.) Do not think that way. If you start to blame someone, how can they be restored? I need to appreciate (them). I need to love my destiny. If I do not appreciate it and start blaming here and there, and my descendants go that way, when will it end? Within my generation it needs to finish! I don't want a problem to be repeated again and again. Let's finish within my generation!

3. Moses entered the palace and lived there, but there was something in his blood that could distinguish between good and evil. The reason Moses grew up in a very good environment externally, but was not secularized in the external environment was that he was born with a different lineage from others from his mother's womb. It was

completely different from the blood of Pharaoh.

Moses' mother was so dedicated. She was really a patriot. She loved her ancestors, the nation of Israel. She loved her Levite blood lineage. That is why she educated Moses. "Where did your blood lineage come from?" It was like Daemanim. Moses' mother (took care of him in) the position of a nanny. This shows us the position of the nanny. "Moses, you are a son of God. Do you understand what I mean? You have a different blood lineage. Your blood lineage comes from Israel. You are a chosen guy. Your lineage comes from the Levite lineage. The Levites always attend God and become priests." This (was her) education of a chosen person.

I think Moses' mother did great hoondokhae for Moses from a young age. Hoondok education is very important for our second generation and third generation -- the same as Moses' mother. It was not easy. The entire palace environment was really evil. In that situation how did Moses become a central figure who loved the Israeli people? It was first because of his mother's education. Secondly because he was born very well centered on his mother's blood lineage. She had cleansed her blood. Based on the foundation of her royalty, her patriotism Moses was born.

4. Let me give you an example. In the early days of the Japanese Unification Church, a Japanese person entered the Unification Church, received the Blessing, and even had children. Both of his parents were Japanese. However, his mother's first husband passed away, so she married her second husband and had children.

5. When he was in elementary school, watching Japanese people discriminate and despise Koreans a lot, he said he felt sorry for Korea and sympathized with them. After graduating from Waseda University, he entered the Unification Church and felt more affection for Korea after listening to the Principle.

6. So one day, he told his mother that he had an affection for Koreans in spite of himself. His mother told him that his father (her first husband) was, in fact, a Korean. At that time, it was a great risk for a Japanese woman to marry a Korean and live together. This is because when they married a Korean, they were treated badly by Japanese society. Once married to a Korean, not only did they receive bad treatment, but it was also difficult to get a job, so they were financially poor. Therefore, marrying and living with a Korean person could not be done without a deep relationship of affection.

7. It turned out that his late father was caught and killed while participating in the independence movement. So his mother said that she met a Japanese man, got married, and registered her son from her late husband under her second husband. If you look at this story, you can see that Korean blood was flowing in that person's blood. That's why when he saw Koreans, he felt sympathy for them before realizing it, and when he saw victimized people, he felt righteous for them without realizing it.

Moses' blood lineage, even though he had grown up in Pharaoh's palace, was different. That's why education is not enough (to prepare a central figure?). The blood lineage background should be different. Moses' blood lineage came from a long time ago, connecting his ancestors, and finally his mother had a beautiful heart with a different blood lineage compared to other people. Moses was born with that kind of blood lineage.

8. Families with a high level of women's heart have a great influence on their children. Therefore, all men are responsible as archangels to raise the level of women's heart, raise her values, and clean her lineage. From a principled point of view, secular men in the world are in the position of a fallen archangel before his wife.

9. In the beginning, the archangel raised Eve. Therefore, it is important to know on the course of restoration that men are not sons of God, -- this is very important -- but in the position of the archangel. The environment in which we live now is a world where archangels act as masters. Just as the archangel dominated Eve, most men have formed an archangelic culture that dominates women. To date, women have suffered a lot from men and have paid unimaginable indemnity.

That is why when we have the matching ceremony under True Parents' guidance, the man's position is the archangel's position. In the three-day ceremony the man's position is the archangel's position, and the woman's position is the Eve position. This is different. Even though we have received the Blessing, we did not change our blood lineage. We still carry fallen nature. We (men) still have the position of the archangel. The woman's position is (still) the position of Eve. That's why we should be happy to connect to Heavenly Parent.

10. Therefore, this should be indemnified backwards in the era of Restoration. From the position of the archangel, a man must serve Eve, who is in the position of God's daughter. If the husband lives for his wife and often makes her happy, the wife feels more affection for the family and has respect for her husband.

That's why when I go back home, I think I am in the position of the archangel. I still have a lot of fallen nature. "My wife, you are in the position of God's daughter." The archangel is supposed to help God's daughter, Eve.

We brothers need to know that our position is that of the archangel. We need to cultivate our heart to become the real Adam, God's real son. We still have far to go. We need to be humble. This is the era of the woman. Let's encourage our wife and inspire her. Then finally we can be liberated from the position of the archangel. Without receiving any respect from our wife, we still have the position of the archangel.

We need to know this very important guidance from Moses' course, mother-son cooperation. This directly influences our children. Our wife will receive a lot of love

from the husband; we are the ones who inspire her to guide her children. We have learned so many things from Divine Principle, part 2, all the central figures. Let's appreciate that.

## The Family Foundation to Send the Only Begotten Daughter #54

December 18, 2021: Today is a very special day, our Blessing Festival. Thank you so much for your hard work, investment, devotion and contribution. Let's focus on our watch parties. We need to connect so many brothers and sisters and then continuously follow up with them (so they can) really become children of God and True Parents.

Today I'd like to talk about "The family foundation to send the only begotten daughter" from True Mother's *Anthology, Book 1*.

*The grave of Jo Won-mo is at the Paju Wonjon. She is my maternal grandmother. Heaven's providence made preparations for a long time to send the Returning Messiah to the Korean peninsula. The history of Christianity in Korea is short, but different from other Christians, who were expecting Jesus to return on the clouds, were the spirit-led Christian groups in Korea who were preparing and waiting for the Returning Messiah to come in the flesh. According to Father, the mother of the universe must come from a family with only one daughter for three-generations. Grandmother Jo is my maternal grandmother and was the only daughter. Daemonim was also the only daughter, and I was also an only daughter. What is quite profound and intriguing was that when Father first saw me, he asked, "What is your name?" After I gave him my name, he suddenly closed his eyes and said, "I offer my gratitude to Heaven for making a girl like this be born in Korea." At the time of my Holy Wedding in 1960, Grandmother Jo ascended. However, she passed away knowing whom I would marry. (2013.11.21, YongPyong Resort)*

*Fallen people desire to meet True Parents. Though Jesus died on the cross 2,000 years ago, the position of the only begotten son remained; however, the only begotten daughter had not emerged. God could not enter the nation of Israel, which had failed in its responsibility, and did not use it again. If He had, it would have created grounds for Satan's accusation. Because of that, Heaven had no choice but to pick another nation of people to establish a foundation for His only begotten daughter. He chose the Han people. Through the Republic of Korea the 2,000 years of Christian history has been to prepare for the only begotten daughter. The Returning Lord must meet the only begotten daughter. The only begotten daughter is True Mother, born in 1943.*

*The only begotten daughter has to be born on the Christian foundation because providential history unfolded in that direction. Daemonim fulfilled a central role in a religious group that offered immense devotion in order to prepare for the returning Lord. She protected and educated*

*well the only begotten daughter and offered devotion for Mother to take part in the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, to establish the True Parents. She also led an exemplary life of serving True Parents in front of blessed members and other church members. Even after she went to the spirit world, she was able to carry out her role in lieu of True Parents. So she was named Daemonim (Great Mother). She is an indispensable person to all fallen people.*

*From that viewpoint, all of you are fortunate. In Jesus' time, 2,000 years ago, no such environment existed, and there was no protective fence for Jesus. However, if you look at the history of CheongPyeong today, Daemonim displayed absolute faith, love and obedience in the position of being one heart, one body, one mindset and one harmony with True Parents. Though she was in the spirit world, she prepared for True Father's ascension in the real world, which nobody had ever imagined or thought of doing. This was not something that could have been done by just anybody. (2016.05.08, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

True Mother said that Daemonim has fulfilled her own portion of responsibility.

Wow! She was recognized by True Mother for her role.

Then, let's take the time to learn more about Daemonim.

#### **Hong Soon-ae Daemonim**

*Hong Soon-ae Daemonim, who was born as the only daughter among the two children of Teacher Hong Yu-il and Mrs. Jo Won-mo, was the person who left the greatest achievements in the history of the providence of restoration and lived a life of sacrifice for True Parents' providential course. She attended the Presbyterian Church until the age of 19 when she attended a revival meeting by Rev. Lee Yong-do, pastor of the New Jesus Church, and received three-days of grace. Then, she left Anju and would walk 20 or 30 miles each day to witness about the Gospel to villagers all the way to Shineuiju.*

Daemonim's wedding was more than humanistic, for she received a revelation from Heaven: "Rejoice! If your baby is a boy, he will become the king of the universe, and if a girl, she will become the queen of the universe." Even after this, Grandmother Jo Won-mo and Hong Soon-ae Daemonim pursued the Holy Spirit and truth to meet the Second Coming Messiah, without compromising with the world, serving 24 hours in front of heaven.

After she finally met True Father, the Second Coming Messiah, and the Holy Wedding took place in 1960, she devoted all her heart to True Parents, risking her life to serve True Parents, and continuing a fierce spiritual battle with Satan, devoting all her heart to a life of prayer for the three generations of true family. In order to prevent Satan from taking advantage, she said she lived by these 5 life principles.

These are very, very beautiful.

1. In the first hour you wake up from sleep, look up at Heaven with a pure, thoughtful heart

2. When returning home, leave a seat for our Parent and

then sit down

3. Know the direction to hang clothes and leave a space for our Parent to hang their clothes

4. Even when you lie down, lie down on your back, always being careful

5. Say one good thing each day and make the people you live with feel good

Wow! This looks very simple, but (it is) very, very pure. We can feel her incredible attendance. She always thinks about God, always thinks about True Parents, how to attend them, how to take care of them. Such a humble heart and mind! Also, (she was) not only attending God and True Parents, but at the same time (was concerned about) how to make them happy for the sake of others.

Indeed, Hong Daemonim was a cosmic model for serving God and True Parents. Hong Daemonim fulfilled her role of nanny very, very thoroughly in raising True Mother. We too, like Hongdaemonim, have to play the role of a nanny before our children. We must teach our children that "Your parents are God and your parents are True Parents, and we are only your nanny." Yesterday, Alexa spoke about being a "nanny granny." We have to go beyond the heart of controlling our children and serve them as princes and princesses.

This is very, very important. We can learn so many things from Daemonim, how she raised True Mother. She really did her job in the nanny position and truly and sincerely attended her daughter, True Mother. She always continued to educate her: "Your father is God. Your father is God. You need to attend him. Your real father is God." Wow! (She offered such) beautiful education. When True Mother married True Father, Hong Daemonim became the servant of servants and attended our True Parents substantially.

When she passed away, went to the spiritual world and came down again, she worked so seriously centered on Cheong Pyeong. ... Can you imagine? I was so inspired later on to hear the news that Hong Daemonim had already known that Father would not live a long life. That is why she hurried to build our Cheongshim Peace World Center very quickly. Hurry! Hurry! When she had just completed it, we knew that we needed to prepare for our True Father's seong hwa. Wow! There are many beautiful stories, that I cannot reveal now, about how she prepared for Father's seonghwa and for True Mother's seonghwa in the future. I can't tell you now how she prepared so seriously. Hong Daemonim is really incredible. We are very fortunate to have Hong Daemonim! She laid an incredible foundation for us to liberate our ancestors. We need to really appreciate Hong Daemonim!

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

• *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. *God is a God of sorrow.*

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Today, in the series of lectures on Who God Is, I will tell you that God is the God of Sorrow. This is the second to the last in the series of lectures: God is a God of sorrow. Based on this content, let's read:

## 16. God is a God of Sorrow

<42-241> *The people living today are not God's sons and daughters. No matter how much God grieves, we do not care about His pain. The problem is, we were born into Satan's lineage. We are rather more likely to see God's sorrow and commend it. We view the failures with joy and laughter. How much work is it for God to guide such people, to teach them, to reclaim them and head them in the right direction? If God did not have a heart to work for us, did not have a heart to view us with pity, would He have pursued the history of restoration up until now?*

The greatest secret among the secrets of God's providence and history is the fact that God is not a God of glory and joy, but a God who weeps over the loss of his children. So far, many saints have come and gone, but no one but True Parents has revealed that God is a God of sorrow.

True Father said that it was only after he realized that God was the most miserable and sad God, that he came to know the will and walked the path that he could not get tired of and that he could not give up on.

That is Father's shame(?). Since he came to know that God is a God of sorrow, he cannot give up. He cannot be tired, no matter what. He has to keep going.

Wow! Look at Father's face here. When he led his own ministry in the earlier church in Korea, he was always crying and crying and crying and crying. Those who participated in True Father's sermons were also crying and crying and crying. That is why many outside people called our church the "Crying Church." Some people received a revelation about how to meet the messiah -- maybe some day you can hear the nickname of that church, the Crying Church -- "If you find the Crying Church, definitely you will meet the messiah." Our father is the one who knows God's inner situation, his sorrowful heart.

A person who has the faith of a servant or an unfilial child has no tears for his parents. This is because they have different levels of heart and they cannot communicate with each other well.

However, when the filial child sees his pitiful parents,

there is no way to stop the tears in his eyes.

To know whether you are of God's or Satan's lineage, check whether God's tears are always in your eyes.

If you don't have God's tears in your eyes, then there is a lot of gap between yourself and God. You still have far to go.

Satan's lineage has no tears.

Satan's lineage has no idea of other people's circumstances.

Satan's lineage only knows one's own circumstances.

Satan's lineage curses and resents others easily.

Satan's lineage blames everything on others.

I always reflect: Do I have God's tears in my eyes? I always ask myself, do I understand that God is a God of sorrow. When I look at Father, he is the one who truly understands God's reality. Look at True Mother. Whenever she shares her words, tears always come down (her cheeks) because Father and Mother are the ones who truly understand who God is. That's why Jesus' top secret ... Only True Father revealed the secret about who God is.

<184-192> *You must understand that for tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands, millions of years, God has been crying out, "My son! My daughter!" Have you tried calling out to God, "Father . . ." until your voice becomes hoarse? Have you tried calling sincerely calling out 'Father' until your tongue is dry, until you are short of breath, until you so exhausted you cannot keep your eyes open? How desperately have you tried to understand the value of the One who gave us our very life? The measure of how desperately you have tried for God is a measure of the standard of your character.*

God is a God of Sorrow. Father was just talking about this.

"The measure of how desperately you have cried for God is a measure of the standard of your character." Father said:

1. How much have you been crying out for God?

Because God is the one who has been crying out for me. When Adam and Eve fell in the Garden of Eden, God was calling out: "Adam! Adam! Where are you now? Adam, please where are you now?" Even now Father is calling to each human being. "You were supposed to go this way. You were supposed to go that way. Adam! Where are you now? ... What are you doing? Where are you now?" That much God is crying out for me.

2. As a child how much have you tried calling out to God?

That is a measure of the standard of our character.

How much have you been calling out to God? "What I know is that you are my God. What I know is that you are my father and mother. You are my parents, I truly, truly, truly want to be your son or daughter, Heavenly Father. I am struggling, God, what can I do?" How much have you tried calling out to God?

3. How many times did your voice become hoarse for God?

Since True Father knows who God is, he is calling out and crying out for God. He is shouting and his voice no longer comes out and he becomes hoarse. He can no longer pronounce the words. How much he cries out! This is the reality, my brothers and sisters. This is the reality!

4. How much have you tried calling sincerely calling out 'Father' until your tongue is dry, until you are short of breath, until you so exhausted you cannot keep your eyes open?

Wow!

5. How desperately have you tried to understand the value of the One who gave us our very life?

Who is God? God is your daddy. Your daddy is really like that. What can we do? How many know this reality? How many human beings really know this reality? Even though so many saints and sages have come and gone, nobody talks about God's sorrow. Maybe Jesus knew this, but he could not express it.

*<211-132> How miserable has God's inner heart been, watching humankind as they lost the value of the life that they were endowed with at creation, and began living instead a struggling, worthless life, barely better than the lowest of creatures? How excruciating is it for God to watch us, who were meant to become His direct descendents, through His love, His life and His lineage, and occupy the kingdom of heaven, now become part of such a sorry lineage, wearing the masks of the defeated, moaning and groaning in suffering, sighing in despair, and living lives filled with struggling?*

How did the all-powerful God become such a miserable God because of the fall of man? Also, think about how human beings have fallen to the place of hell amongst the unimaginable hell. This is a fact that cannot be denied, no matter how hard you try.

*<211-132> We have not realized what a sorrowful God our God has been. Because of this, since I have come to know God's heart, I have lamented and cried every day, every week. You need to understand what kind of deep beginnings the Unification Church came from.*

Until now, has there ever been an individual, family, church, or nation crying for God?

No individual is crying for God. No family is crying for God. No church is crying for God. No nation is crying for God. Wow! There is a huge gap between God and ourselves.

Those who have never truly cried for God say that the distance between God's heart and theirs is too far.

That is our challenge. Our True Parents, for the first time in human history, revealed God's sorrow. We need to understand more about God's inner situation, his reality: God is a God of sorrow.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and His Course of Faith - What We Can Learn from Moses' Birth**

1. It is easy to think of Moses as limited to just an

individual while studying Moses' course.

"Mose is Moses. Abraham is Abraham. Isaac is Isaac. They do not relate to my life of faith." We cannot think like that.

The Bible's words are all related to the content of the Principle of Creation. It is not just symbolic but it very much relates to the Principle of Creation. Even though the content may be very symbolic, everything relates to the Principle of Creation. Biblical parables, miracles, and all life courses should be thought of as content based on the Principle of Creation.

2. Moses "coming out of the water" can be interpreted as "created by the Word." If water is symbolic, then the Words are internal (Sungsang). So, if I have a dream where I fell into muddy water or a car sprayed muddy water on me while passing by, (this) suggests in advance that something will happen to me.

3. God often teaches fallen humans in symbols rather than directly. In particular, He educates us through dreams and presents directions for us to go. Being hit by muddy water in a dream teaches me that worry, confusion, and anxiety will come to me.

4. Dreaming of taking a bath in clear water means that my mind has become clean after hearing new words. So, if you listen to the words of the Principle, you can see yourself taking a bath in clear water. It shows that my spirit was happy to hear the words of the Principle.

5. When my mind is disoriented going in two or three directions, and when order is broken or the order of thinking is wrong, we are shown "confusion" or "cloudy water" through our dreams. Cloudy water symbolizes chaos. Clear water appears when the spiritual order of my mind is in order, and cloudy water appears when the mind is frustrated and the way of thinking is somehow wrong and clouded.

6. The great thing about Moses' mother was that her mind was very clean and refined. Her blood was clean because she always loved heaven. In this way, if a woman's blood is clean, her descendants' character is good.

Again, I am talking about a woman's faith, a woman's quality of blood. This is very important. The woman is the center of love in the family. Most children live together with their mother. I really respect Moses' mother. How come she raised Moses so well in that kind of environment? It is really incredible!

7. The ocean usually symbolizes the mother. Water symbolizes both the words and the mother. The words can also be seen as playing the role of a mother because they give life

8. When the words and the Holy Spirit form reciprocity and revive my spirit, the words become the subject and the Holy Spirit becomes the object. The words can be a mother or a father depending on their position. When a man and a woman form a reciprocal relationship and become one in love, the man can stand in the woman's position and the

woman can stand in the man's position. This phenomenon occurs when they are united with each other.

9. If the subject and object form a circular motion, they can change positions. This is because there is a male characteristic in a woman's personality and a female characteristic in a man's personality. Adam and Eve, created as one man and one woman, play dual roles because they are the substantial objects of God's internal nature and external form. Since God is the harmonious union of internal nature and external form, He sometimes plays the role of a father and sometimes of a mother.

This is really important. Let me explain in detail.

10. For example, a mother acts as a father to her daughter and as a mother to her son because she becomes a mediator of love when she gives birth to a child. People should have two sides, internal and external.

Sometimes (one plays) the father's role, sometimes the mother's role.

Depending on the other person's position, I have to play my role well. Therefore, you should be a person who always has two sides, an internal and external (side). However, there are many biased people who stick to their own position, many people who have lost their well-roundedness, and are heartless and harsh. The more people are like this, the less communication is possible.

This is very important as a mediator. Moses' mother ... how to raise Moses. In order to create a beautiful relationship between husband and wife, Father said, one who is an ideal wife to your husband sometimes has to assume the mother's role to your husband, sometimes the wife's role, sometimes the elder daughter's role, sometimes the younger sister's role -- according to the husband's mood and situation. Sometimes you need to become the mother; sometimes you need to become the wife; sometimes you need to become the elder daughter -- according to the situation. ... "My wife today is like a baby! ... stupid..." Do not think like that. You take the baby's position. (Or you may) embrace him as a mother. Sometimes a man wants to be a small boy in front of his wife. "My husband needs a mother's love." Then embrace him as a mother. Do not fix your position. "I am his wife! I am her husband!"

Do not fix your position. Your position needs to sometimes go up, sometimes go down. You need to adjust according to your spouse's situation and mood. Do not fix your position. Sometimes toward your children you need to play the father's role or mother's role, sometimes the grandparents' role, sometimes you need to become a friend of your children. "Oh no, I am your father! You need to respect me! You need to respect my dignity!" You never come down.

Sometimes you need to become good friends with your children and call(?) each other and share. You can listen to music together, sometimes watch TV together, sometimes (engage in) horizontal talk like friends. But if you fix your position -- especially Korean people: "I am your daddy. I

cannot do like this!" and keep only external dignity -- it does not work. Then there is no communication.

That is why your spouse has to become a beautiful girlfriend or boyfriend, become a good mother or a good father, good husband, good wife, sometimes younger sister, sometimes a younger daughter, or elder son's position. How beautiful this is centered on the four position foundation! Sometimes you go up or down, sometimes horizontal, sometimes vertical according to the situation. Then you develop a very rounded character.

My father, when I deal with my father, he always keeps his external dignity. "You know, I am your daddy!" He never became my friend. However, when I grew up and he became old, we became friends and he talked with me about many, many things.

11. To be a person with smooth human relationships, you have to be harmonious depending on the other person. If I feel bad according to the other person's personality, then only my personality gets worse and there is no benefit. In the end, all the damage comes to me.

That's why you need to become a mediator between parents and children, between husband and wife, between anyone.

12. Even if the other person acts out badly, the recipient must receive it well and protect themselves well so that their spirit does not get hurt. When I stand against the other person, my spirit gets hurt. If you are treated badly by others, you should look at yourself and reflect on why it happened. If you treat someone else's sin as your own, your spirit will be protected and both sides will be protected.

The important thing is how to protect your soul, how to protect your spirit. No matter what the situation, do not go up and do not go down, up and down, up and down, and according to the situation your mood is always changeable here and there, this becomes a problem.

You can see the ocean waves on the surface, sometimes the waves are very high and come down, but on the bottom of the ocean it is always very calm, always calm.

Keep your standard.

13. You should not under any circumstances look badly at (judge?) the other person to protect your soul. Because if you look at the other person badly, the standard of your heart will surely go down.

Therefore, when you see the bad behavior of the other person, you should think that his sin is yours. You have to maintain the level of respect you have for the other person in any situation and even in situations where you can't help but be disappointed. When you look up to your opponent, you have to respect them. That way your heart is protected.

"I usually respect this guy. He is very much Abel. But I have heard someone speak about his bad things, his point of view, in the past he was like that, this and that, all kinds of things," then your respect immediately disappears. You no longer respect him any more. Then your disappointment

causes serious problems.

How can I maintain my respect(?) no matter what? Father said, “Your sin is my sin. Your problem is my problem.” (So I should) treat (his sin) as my sin, his problem as my problem. Then I can still keep my respect toward somebody.

14. If you ignore the other person, it will soon result in ignoring yourself. Also, complaining about your partner hardens and dries out your heart. So, don't ignore or complain about it, even for your own sake. The most important thing is to protect your heart and mind. You must protect yourself in any circumstance. In order to do that, you have to live your life very, very well.

15. Moses' mother raised Moses without a father and played the role of father and mother well. She raised Moses admirably without a father. As her nanny, she educated (Moses) well about both sides of the nature of God's Father and Mother. We, too, must educate our children so that they can grow internally and externally smoothly.

We can learn from Moses' birth and also from Moses' mother.

## **The Korean People and the Only Begotten Daughter #53**

December 17, 2021: I am excited every day because I can see each of our blessed family members each morning. It is really, really incredible!

Today I'd like to talk about “The Korean people and the only begotten daughter ” from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*The purpose for the coming of the only begotten son, Jesus Christ, was to become the True Parent, save humankind and fulfill God's dream. Yet, Mary, who should have cooperated and supported him, ran away. She did not fulfill her responsibility. Therefore, as Jesus died on the cross, he said he would come again and that when he did he would hold the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. The 2,000-year Christian history was the history of the search for the only begotten daughter of God. Heaven prepared the noble Han people, who originated from the Dongi people, and began to shift the dynamics of goodness. I am speaking of Korea. If you look at the history of this nation, there was Goguryeo and then Goryeo, and when Goryeo collapsed, they called the nation Joseon, a name that came from Gojoseon. After the Second World War, Korea was split between north and south. The south became the Republic of Korea—Dae Han Min Guk (great Han republic).*

*You should not mistake the cause of this occurrence for a human act. It is proof that Heaven was working. Therefore, the one who was to become the only begotten daughter of God was to have the surname Han. I was born as the only begotten daughter of God, free from any connection to Satan. Because Mary did not fulfill her responsibilities 2,000 years*

*ago, the Messiah's environment disappeared. In the current age, however, Daemonim gave birth to the only begotten daughter and supported her. In order to bring salvation to the fallen world, the foundation and environment of the begotten daughter are important. The person who played the central role in that was Daemonim. In Jesus' time, 2,000 years ago, this failed. However, in our time, for the first time in the 6,000 biblical years, the foundation for the only begotten daughter was realized. (2016.05.06, CheongShim International Youth Center)*

*God began the historical providence to establish the foundation for the only begotten daughter. People like Buddha and Confucius, who lived 2,500 years ago, guided the path for humankind to grow closer to God. God gave them the permission to do that. God has to use whatever means possible to awaken ignorant human beings and complete the providence of history. If we look at the history of civilization, we see that Christianity began on the Italian peninsula and passed through the continents and island nations to expand worldwide. God raised the noble Han people from among the Dongi Tribe, as the chosen people. This was the second time that God had worked to find and raise a chosen people. These people hated fighting so they left China and came all the way down to the Korean peninsula.*

*Korean history can also testify and attest to this historical providence. Goguryeo was a nation whose culture developed over the course of 1,000 years. The nation that succeeded Goguryeo was Goryeo. This nation inherited the brilliant culture of Goguryeo and named itself Goryeo. Joseon took its name from Gojoseon as well. With the liberation of Korea in 1945, the nation was divided into a democratic South and a communist North. The south was named Dae Han Min Guk (great Han republic). Who gave it that name? It is time for the truth to come out. Just as God raised the people of Israel for 4,000 years, God has been raising the Korean people so as to send the only begotten daughter. (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

True Mother speaks about the nation of Han, the people of Han. This relates to Korean history and finally connects to True Mother. Our True Mother is such a precious being! We are so grateful to our True Mother. She was born as the Begotten Daughter in Korea.

Also, True Father really appreciates our True Mother. Let's study True Father's word how Father speaks about True Mother.

*You don't know how amazing it is to have the words “True Mother.” You must know how much she has sacrificed in order to become the True Mother and attend True Father. You must never forget that this story, this long course of 10 million years and the hills and valleys that are connected through it, could not have been overcome without infinite tears and sorrow. (True Father, 251-176, October 17, 1993)*

## LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?

God is:

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. *God is a God of mercy.*

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Recently I have been talking about "Who is God?" as a series. Today's topic is "15: God is a God of Mercy or Forgiveness." This is very important content. Let's study from True Father's word.

### 15. God is a God of Mercy

<66-130> *What is it that God desires? It is for people to feel gratitude for God's mercy and forgiveness. In order for this to happen, we must make a relationship with God on the basis of His forgiveness, and then we must make an effort to build a deeper relationship with God. Only if we do this can we feel the effect of God's forgiveness; if not, we cannot feel it. Also, It is the God who has labored for thousands of years and forgave me to save me. At the same time, think of the God who suffered many sacrifices and losses.*

*Can you find a friend like this anywhere in the world? Is there any parent like this? Even if somebody says they love you, will they do the same for you? There is nobody like this. From this point of view, we must realize how much we are dependent on God. You must understand your own position.*

Where there is sin, definitely there must be indemnity.

You need to know this. Nobody avoids this principle. Again, where there is sin -- it doesn't matter if it is a small sin or the greatest sin -- definitely there must be indemnity.

Anyone who commits a sin must pay the indemnity without exception. This is the principle of heaven. Once you have committed a sin, consider yourself willing to be punished. Do not try to run away from your sins. Know that one day, you must pay the price.

Nobody avoids it. We have to pay the price. We need to know this. All fallen people have committed sin. That's why we are ready to pay the price willingly, happily. If you run away, it becomes more of a burden.

In order to indemnify my sins, I must go through the process of repentance.

This is very important. The religion of the Christian church is a religion of repentance. In order to go back to

God's bosom, we need repentance, the process of repentance.

Without the process of repentance, the course of indemnity continues to be prolonged. Repentance is not just light repentance. You must repent very, very seriously. You must repent completely. You have to repent so that God and the spirit world have no choice but to sympathize. The reason your faith does not change after repentance is because it was not total repentance.

If we really repent, truly repent and truly have the experience of total repentance, then absolutely without exception we can have a life-changing experience.

Until you fully repent for your sins, you cannot receive God's mercy and forgiveness. A person who has sinned must go through the process of repentance in order to return to God. That is why John the Baptist's and Jesus' first words were to repent. Otherwise, we cannot enter God's bosom.

Because we have always related to Satan, we always have committed sin with Satan. In order to separate from Satan, we need to divorce from Satan and go back to God. (We need to) throw away(?) our fallen nature. We need to recognize "who I am." We need to recognize "my identity: who I am." Therefore, we need to go back to God's bosom.

When you sincerely repent, the phenomenon that occurs is that uncontrollable hot tears will begin to flow.

Everybody without exception needs to go through this process of repentance: uncontrollable hot tears and tears and tears and tears and tears.

Then you will realize that you are the greatest sinner among sinners in this world. Through such a process, it will lead to the process of complete self-denial.

Without experiencing this kind of total repentance, you will not know the reason for complete self-denial.

An arrogant person who commits sin will never repent. They continue to hide their sins. Even if they repent, they will take it lightly. Since they take their sins lightly, they sin again. Therefore, when greater indemnity and suffering come, only then will they realize and repent.

But that was already too late. You (have) lost time. You have hurt someone's heart. You have hurt God's heart.

On the other hand, if there is no forgiveness in the course of God's providence of restoration, God's providence of salvation is impossible.

God cannot forgive our sins.(?) Then how can Heavenly Father restore each human being? No matter what kind of sin you have, how serious the sin you committed is! God needs to forgive us. Without forgiving human beings' sin, God's will cannot be completed. God's providence is really important.

Also, not even one soul can return to God. Forgiveness means taking responsibility for the other person's sins. This is really important. Forgiveness means "I have to take responsibility for your sin."

When True Parents forgive you, it means that God takes responsibility for your sins and gives you an opportunity for

a new start, a new beginning.

True love is about forgiving and forgetting, forgiving and forgetting, and forgiving again. When a child commits a sin, the heart of a parent wants to forgive them a hundred times, a thousand times, and even ten thousand times immediately. However, if you forgive without any conditions, Satan will definitely accuse you, so even if the parent's heart wants to forgive, you cannot forgive unless you pay a price that even Satan can accept.

Since all fallen men are sinners before God, they must seek forgiveness before God. It cannot be forgiveness for the sake of being forgiven. It cannot be forgiveness because the pain of my sins is so great or because I fear judgment. The point is here. True forgiveness means what? It is not asking for forgiveness for myself. I have to ask God for forgiveness for having left wounds in God's heart because of my sins. Most secular forgiveness is forgiveness you want for yourself. But true forgiveness is asking for forgiveness for God who has been hurt because of you. You must say, "Heavenly God, how much you suffered and feel sorrow because of my sins," and ask God for forgiveness.

Many people are scared of "my sin." Many people are scared of the judgment. "If I go to the spiritual world, maybe I will go to hell and all kinds of judgment will come to me." That is not the issue. What does true forgiveness mean? It is not only because I have committed sin. Because of my sin, how much I have hurt God's heart. How much do I make God suffer. This is the point. How much have I hurt God's heart as his son. How much have I hurt God's heart. That is the main point.

Because I want to be liberated from my sins, because I am scared of my sin, because I am scared of judgment, because I want to be liberated from that, everybody focuses on that point. But nobody thinks "How much have I hurt God's heart. How much do I hurt True Parents' heart? Because I hated someone, because I committed sin. This is the fundamental solution. This is fundamental forgiveness.

In all respects, asking for forgiveness in order to be freed from sin is the forgiveness hoped for at the level of the servant. True forgiveness is repentance for having hurt the heart of Heaven as an unfilial child. "I need to ask God for forgiveness for hurting His heart and causing pain."

Rather than returning joy and glory to God, fallen human beings go to the spirit world after committing sin and only causing worry and pain to God during their life. Therefore, as people grow older, they cause God pain. There is no human being who is not an object of concern before God. They live life, causing God to worry, and then go to the spirit world.

For example, I am 64 years old. That means I made God worry for the last 64 years. How much did I comfort God and recognize God? But I made him worry more than that.

In the Bible verses I am talking about here, what is the Bible's view of forgiveness?

#### **Bible Verses About Forgiveness**

*Matthew 6:14-15* "For if you forgive other people when they sin against you, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their sins, your Father will not forgive your sins."

*Matthew 18:21-22* "Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, "Lord, how many times shall I forgive my brother or sister who sins against me? Up to seven times?" Jesus answered, "I tell you, not seven times, but seventy-seven times."

*Matthew 18:35* "This is how my heavenly Father will treat each of you unless you forgive your brother or sister from your heart."

Even though Jesus (spoke about forgiveness) here and there, I really respect how Father explains forgiveness. I think in the Bible Jesus' words are really incredible. However, Father's explanation is more internal and clearer.

A person who has never experienced how great God's love is can never forgive man's sins.

A person who has never truly repented or been forgiven by God has limitations in their ability to forgive people's sins. When I do not experience God's love and forgive someone in a humanistic way, the resentment and hate I have towards the other person will explode in my heart at some point.

The reason I cannot forgive others is because I have not realized that I am a sinner among sinners before God. Anyone who truly realizes from God that they are a sinner among all sinners before God, can forgive anyone.

Why can't you forgive others? Because you do not know who you are. You don't know your identity. You don't know that you are the sinner of sinners. When you recognize that, "I am the worst sinner" in front of God and someone commits sin, someone hurts you, someone hates you, that is nothing. You can forgive them, not only seven times; not only 77 times. This kind of unworthy person -- I am the sinner among sinners, but God loves me and forgives me -- you can forgive anyone. The important thing is that you do not realize that you are the sinner among all sinners, the worst sinner. That is why you cannot forgive someone. You think you are OK. "I'm OK. I am a good guy. I seldom commit sin. I do not hurt anyone." That is very arrogant.

The reason I cannot forgive others is because I haven't experienced God's love. Only those who have been forgiven by God can forgive others.

The fact that I cannot forgive others is proof that the quality of my love has not yet surpassed my fallen nature. Even if they die and come back to life, fallen human beings cannot forgive others. The more narrow-minded and self-centered I am, the more difficult it is to forgive others.

When the level of my love passes the top of the growth stage and enters the completion stage, there is no one I cannot forgive. Jesus was able to love his enemies because he truly experienced God's true love.

Jesus' quality is truly amazing. How could he forgive his enemies -- the left-hand thief, the Israeli soldiers who killed

him? How could Jesus be like that? How come Jesus' quality of love is like that? Because he knew God's love is incredible. He is the one who inherited God's true love. That is why he can forgive his enemies.

True love forgives even the unlovable enemy.

As I receive forgiveness from God and forgive the enemies around me, my level of love gradually increases.

In conclusion, I can forgive others to the extent that my spiritual body has grown. If you do not experience your spiritual body growing up, you cannot forgive anyone. Somebody may say, "You need to forgive your enemy, ok? You need to forgive your husband, ok? You need to forgive your brothers (and sisters) and your children." It is impossible. I can only forgive others to the extent that my spiritual body has grown, to the extent that I have experienced God's love. As my love level has been upgraded, I can forgive and embrace my opponent, my enemy.

Wow! We learned many beautiful things, right?

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Moses and His Course of Faith - Moses' Lineage and the Education He Received About the Chosen People**

Today is the first day we have learned about Moses' course. We learned many, many things from Abraham's course, Isaac's course, Jacob's course and especially Joseph's course.

Let's study today Moses and his course of Faith. Today I would like to talk about Moses' lineage and the education he received about the chosen people.

*Exodus 2:1-10: The Birth of Moses*

*1 Now a man of the tribe of Levi married a Levite woman,*

*2 and she became pregnant and gave birth to a son. When she saw that he was a fine child, she hid him for three months.*

*3 But when she could hide him no longer, she got a papyrus basket for him and coated it with tar and pitch. Then she placed the child in it and put it among the reeds along the bank of the Nile.*

*4 His sister stood at a distance to see what would happen to him.*

*5 Then Pharaoh's daughter went down to the Nile to bathe, and her attendants were walking along the riverbank. She saw the basket among the reeds and sent her female slave to get it.*

*6 She opened it and saw the baby. He was crying, and she felt sorry for him. "This is one of the Hebrew babies," she said.*

*7 Then his sister asked Pharaoh's daughter, "Shall I go and get one of the Hebrew women to nurse the baby for you?"*

*8 "Yes, go," she answered. So the girl went and got the baby's mother.*

*9 Pharaoh's daughter said to her, "Take this baby and nurse him for me, and I will pay you." So the woman took the*

*baby and nursed him.*

*10 When the child grew older, she took him to Pharaoh's daughter and he became her son. She named him Moses, saying, "I drew him out of the water."*

## **Moses' Lineage and the Education He Received About the Chosen People**

1. Moses' mother was named Jochebed, and she was a patriot.

She loved her nation so much!

At the time of his birth, the Pharaoh commanded all baby boys born to the Israelites to be killed and keep babies alive only if they were female. If the Israelites gave birth to a boy, they would hide him in the reeds to avoid Pharaoh's soldiers.

2. Since Moses' mother had also given birth to a son, knowing that she would not be able to raise him, she put him in a basket and set him down among the reeds and had his sister watch it by the riverside. One day, the Pharaoh's daughter came to the river, accompanied by her attendants, to take a bath, and when they heard a baby crying, they found the basket.

3. When she saw the baby inside, she liked him so much that she decided to find a nursemaid and take him into the palace to raise him. Accordingly, Moses' mother followed her into the palace, and she raised him as his nursemaid.

4. Moses grew up being treated as a prince in the palace, and while he was brought up in the palace, he built a good mother-son relationship while being nursed by his nanny (Moses' real mother).

5. It is very, very important to note that Moses, who inherited the blood of Israelites from his mother, was raised well without losing his relationship with his mother, even while in the environment of the Pharaoh's palace.

It is really incredible! It is here that I realized how wonderful Moses' mother was. We cannot help but be moved by how Moses' mother educated his son Moses as a nanny in the worldly environment, even in Pharaoh's royal palace. This (shows) our blessed families today how to educate our 2nd and 3rd generations as God's chosen people in Satan's palace.

Wow! I really respect and love Moses' mom. How did she raise Moses? 1. As a nanny. Why was Moses so great? He inherited a beautiful blood lineage from his mother and his ancestors. When he was born, he was already a very good quality baby. Why? His mother was a patriot. She had grown up in such a way as to love her nation of Israelites, Israel. Then she (took on) the nanny position in front of her real son, Moses, and educated him properly.

We are talking about the education of the chosen people. Moses' mother raised him in the palace, a secular environment, Pharaoh's royal palace. How did Moses' mother raise him properly? Through what? Through the education of the chosen people. "Hey Moses. Do you know you are a chosen guy? You need to know the background of your blood lineage. You need to know about Abraham's

family. You need to know your ancestors, Isaac's family, Jacob's (family). You need to know how Jacob and your ancestors came to Egypt." His mother educated him day and night. Even though they were in a worldly environment, Moses' mother raised him(well).

It is the same thing for our blessed families. When we raise our second generation and third generation, we need to educate them as Moses' mother did. Moses' mother was a champion of Hoondokhae at the time. She in a good way brainwashed him: "Don't forget who you are. You are a chosen guy. OK? You came from a different blood lineage. Do you know who your ancestors are?" Moses' mother was really amazing. I really love Moses' mother. (She realized) the importance of education, the importance of Hoondokhae.

Even though we are living in a terrible worldly environment, we need to educate our second generation and third generation in the position of a nanny like True Mother's mother Daemonim: "Hey, my daughter, my daughter, True Mother, Hak Ja Han Moon, your daddy is God. God is your father. I am not your mother. Your (father and mother are?) Heavenly God." Wow! Daemonim educated True Mother. How great she was!

6. The name "Moses" has the meaning "drew from the water." This means that he inherited blood from the womb.

7. First, blood is inherited through the mother's womb. Even though Moses came out of his mother's womb and was educated in the palace, the environment of the Pharaoh's palace, which he grew up in, was not what influenced him. More fundamentally, the kind of blood Moses inherited from his mother is important.

Wow! Great sons come from great mothers. I have spoken about this again and again. We have talked about Joseph's mother. We have talked about Jacob's mother. We have talked about Isaac's mother. We have talked about True Mother's mother. We are talking about True Father's mother. The mother's quality is very, very important. If you want to have a good child, we need to talk about the mother's blood quality. How much she loved God, how much she loved God's word. When (Joseph's) mother overcame her fallen nature like Eve's nature, had total repentance, had a Holy Spirit experience and had a completely different level of heart and love, she gave birth to Joseph, great Joseph. And this great Moses came from where? He came from his mother's blood lineage. Fundamentally the kind of blood Moses inherited from his mother: if the mother's quality of blood lineage is not so good, how can she raise up a son as a patriot? It is impossible. That's why the mother's blood lineage background and the quality of the mother's blood lineage is really important.

Secondly, she needs to educate her child properly. (For blessed children) "You are a chosen guy. You are second generation. Your blood lineage comes from God's blood lineage, not from secular blood lineage. Your lineage is different from my lineage. I came from a satanic blood

lineage. You came from God's blood lineage directly. That is why your sexual organ is important. You need to keep (your) purity. Do you understand, my son. You are different. My position is only the nanny position. You are children of God. You are God's prince and princess. Do you know, my children, you are second generation. You are third generation. Your blood is like clean water, pure water.

Even Moses's mother could do this in that kind of environment. As a blessed family we need to inherit from Moses' mother.

8. Second, Moses and his mother had good mother-child cooperation. Moses came to receive education of the chosen people from his mother, which became the basis for Moses to do great works of God in the future. What if Moses' mother had blamed the environment?

"Oh my goodness! It is terrible here. In Pharaoh's palace I cannot educate them. It is a secular environment." Then could Moses have become a great guy, a central figure in God's providence? It would have been impossible. Even though it was a terrible, worldly environment, it was up to (Moses') mother's education, which is the education of the chosen people.

Wow! We cannot blame the secular world. Look at our central figures. Look at Moses' mother. Look at Jacob's mother. Look at Joseph's mother. Look at Isaac's mother. Look at Daemonim. Look at Chunmonim. Wow! How important is mother-son cooperation.

9. The root of human character is the quality of the blood lineage received in the womb before birth and the relationship with the mother. Moses' mother was a descendant of Levi. The Levites were a lineage that served God especially well. They were descendants of the Levitical blood lineage with high Priesthood of God.

Then Moses' mother educated Moses: "Do you know your lineage? Your lineage is (the) Levitical blood lineage. Our Levitical blood lineage is always loyal to God, loves God. It is the lineage of the high priesthood of God." Wow! Moses' mother was incredible! She educated (Moses) about their blood lineage. She educated (him) about their ancestors. "Where are you from?"

10. In the Old Testament Age, priests were entrusted with God's work, bearing children and multiplying descendants to do heavenly work for generations to come. Moses was born from a good lineage to serve heaven.

11. The meaning of the name "Moses," meaning "drew from the water," goes beyond the meaning that he was saved as a baby, and it can be seen that he had the mission to save all people from the water.

Water symbolically means fallen world.

12. Since the womb is like the sea, a baby grows in the womb, that is, in water. Just as most all life begins with water, all living things come out of the water.

We have learned many important things.

I really love Moses' mother. Again and again and again

I need to love my wife. Then she will have more power to love our children. I am a man. All my brothers, let's be determined to have a campaign about how we can love our spouse more. Then our spouse will have more power to love her own children and create beautiful harmony and unity. Then we can raise beautiful children, our second generation, our third generation, our descendants.

## The Korean People and the Only Begotten Daughter # 52

December 16, 2021: Today I'd like to talk again about "The Korean people and the only begotten daughter" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*I just mentioned the story of Abraham. Abraham's faith became the basis on which Heaven could send his only begotten son through the nation of Israel. How great a blessing is this to fallen humanity! Yet, did the people in those days receive the only begotten son well? Heaven sent his only begotten son to the people of Israel after a long wait and after raising them for 4,000 years. Yet, the people of Israel and the followers of Judaism ended up sending God's only begotten son to the cross. Jesus, however, said that he would come again. The only begotten son, whom God could love, had appeared for the first time since the Fall. What do you think our Heavenly Parent's heart would have been like?*

*God wanted to educate and embrace all humanity, people living in ignorance; He wanted to do so through Heaven's lineage, through the Messiah. When that could not happen, imagine the pain God's heart would have been in. Yet, the providence had to continue. Heaven's providence cannot work, however, with God's only begotten son alone. Did you know that the 6,000-year providential history was also concerned with finding and raising God's only begotten daughter? God did this even during Jesus' time. However, it did not bear fruit. History remembers God's only begotten son but not God's only begotten daughter. Isn't the providence of Christianity one of searching for the Bride? The providence of restoration was also concerned with looking for the Bride, for God's only begotten daughter. (2014.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

Furthermore, in October of 1970, True Father said the following -- very meaningful:

*"The Returning Lord comes to find the mother of humanity. In other words, he comes to find his bride. The Lord, who is the bridegroom, is not looking for a bride within the fallen realm. He is looking for the woman who was born of the unfallen, pure lineage. Then, upon what kind of foundation would such a bride, such a mother, need to be born? ...There needs to be a mother who, as a virgin with no connection to sin, can stand in the position of the True Mother." (035-218, October 19, 1970)*

Wow! This is nothing short of an incredible statement. True Father says here that the main purpose of the Lord's

return is to find the mother of humankind, and that the Only-Begotten Daughter who comes as the mother of humankind must be born of the unfallen, pure lineage.

He also says that this individual must become a mother who, as a virgin with no connection to sin, can stand in the position of the True Mother. Where else can we find these clear statements about the Only-Begotten Daughter and True Mother?

True Father very clearly spoke about the position of the True Mother, who is the begotten daughter, in 1970.

*When we look at the Israelites' history, Heaven had guided them for 4,000 years until they established a national foundation and a national standard. Then he sent Jesus. The Israelites had to unite with Jesus to set up the conditions for the only begotten daughter. Then Jesus could have married and taken over the Roman Empire. Because the Israelites, who had been prepared over a long period of time, failed their responsibility in this way, they had to pay a great deal of indemnity. When a people that God has chosen fails in their responsibility, God cannot use them again. You can see this in the history in the Bible. Thus, God also has to find and establish a national standard to be the foundation for his only begotten daughter. Why is Korea called Hanguk? Out of our brilliant 5,000-year culture, our history, Goguryeo [a kingdom, 37 BC–AD 668] lasted almost 1,000 years]*

*Therefore, when Goguryeo dissolved and Goryeo was founded, they called it Goryeo by using the same "go" character. As Goryeo dissolved, Joseon was founded. During its early days, it was called Gojoseon. Coinciding with Korea's liberation, why did this country's name become Hanguk? Heaven's providence decided the fate of this nation. Why? Because it was the nation where the only begotten son and daughter of God would be born. Between 800 and 400 BC was a Han ( ) kingdom that derived from the Dongi People. This appears in one of the most ancient books in China. The name Han did not appear from among the three kingdoms that made up Korea in the past. History records that the family of the Han kingdom was chased out of China and came down south by sea. Heaven carried out the providence to bring the most lonely and good-hearted kingdom to the Korean peninsula to build the national foundation. Therefore, the Korean people need to become people that fulfill Heavenly Parent's wish and True Parents' wish. This country must become the one that does that. You should stand in the center and invest in this. (2016.02.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

### LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?

God is:

- The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.
- The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.
- The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. *God is a God of bitter pain.*

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Today, in the series of lectures on Who God Is, I would like to share a message with the subject of "God is a God of bitter pain."

#### **14. God is a God of Bitter Pain**

<42-53> *Who has God's pain, the pain of restoration? First of all, God has it. Up until now, God has worked while traveling the path of restoration carrying along His painful heart of suffering. In today's world, I don't know if there is anybody who is ready to cry out, "Oh my goodness! I am going to die!" and then collapse, but even that is not a problem. Do you understand? God, who must become the lord of goodness who created heaven and earth and the father of glory, has been in even more wretched circumstances than humankind.*

God has been in hell for 6,000 years in order to save his children. How many people fall into hell in a day? Where will the hearts of parents be when their children fall into hell? You must know that God's heart is in a more difficult position than hell.

Many people think that going to Hell is an unbearable and terrible pain. However, no matter how great the suffering of hell is, it does not dare compare to the pain and suffering that God has endured for the past 6,000 years.

Think about it. How many people fall into hell every day? According to UN statistics, more than 150,000 people on earth go to the spirit world every day. What about God's pain to see most of them go to hell?

Considering God's suffering for 6,000 years: because of fallen human beings so far, we should think that the suffering that I suffer is nothing. I must go out on behalf of my ancestors, ready to pay any pain or any indemnity. If God can be liberated through my pain and indemnity, I should be willing to go down this road.

In fact, we must know that the pain that comes to us is the pain that God has been waiting for to save us. When pain meets pain, we can understand each other's pain. Therefore, you should know that God does not come to me as a God of joy, but first as a God of pain.

<42-53> *From the position of a parent who must rescue his children, but until now has been unable to do so, how much blood, sweat and tears has God shed in his struggling? Because of this, even while enduring suffering, God is a great king, and even while shedding tears, God is a great king. Embracing the complicated history of blood, sweat and tears, God is one who has stood on the altar of blood as the king of*

*martyrs.*

If there are people who have shed tears for fallen humans over the past 6,000 years, God is the great king of tears because God shed the most tears. Imagine that if God's tears were collected, there would have been more than ocean water.

Can you imagine? His tears are more than the water in the ocean. Father said whenever he looks at the water of the ocean (he thinks) God's tears accumulated like that. Since Adam and Eve fell, he has shed tears and cried out and cried and cried and cried. His tears accumulated like the water in the ocean.

Also, if people suffered during the past period of the providence of restoration because of fallen human beings, then God is the great king of suffering because no one has suffered more than God. Imagine that if you pile up God's suffering, it's higher than Mount Everest, the highest mountain on Earth.

That's why when Father looks at the highest mountains, he sees it as an accumulation of God's pain. God's suffering and pain are more than Mt. Everest, the highest mountain on earth. God's tears are more than the ocean water; his pain is greater than the highest mountain, Mt. Everest.

During the past 6,000 years of history, to lay the foundation for Abel's victory, many people shed blood and sacrificed it. How many people bled and died unfairly? Think about how many people were killed by Hitler, and how many people were sacrificed for blood because of communism.

Can you imagine that? Many were killed without knowing happiness.(?) Many people were killed by communism, by evil dictators... without knowing God, without knowing the purpose of their life. They just came and went without any meaningful life. It is incredible. Heavenly Father looks at this situation; how much he cries out; how much he is weeping and weeping and weeping because each human being is his prince and princess. Each of them. Without knowing God and without knowing the value of their life, they just passed away. Can you imagine Heavenly Father's incredible suffering about that?

When I think about the word "Hello..." "Hello, my brothers. Hello." What does "hello" mean? Many people go to hell, "Hell-o" from hell. They really try to get out of hell. "Hell-o-o-o-o! Hell-o-o-o-o! Save me!" How many people are shouting and shouting and crying out. Many people are scared of that. Can you imagine the sound of people crying out? That is God's crying, more than any people who are crying out. Wow! Heavenly God, no one knows this reality ... That's why True Father is always talking about God. He says:

God is the great king of tears.

God is the greatest king of pain.

God is the greatest king of martyrs.

How many people know about this reality of God?

<42-53> *Looking from the point of view of all of the intense grief, no matter how much people have suffered, it is*

*no comparison to God's suffering. This means, if we know that Father, we must have the heart of a dutiful child toward that Father. The suffering and pain we are going through is nothing.*

A mature filial child knows the hearts of his parents. I'm not a filial child if I still can't cry for God and True Parents. (If you say,) "I never, ever shed tears for God and True Parents," that means we are still immature children. Young children never know their parents' suffering, their parents' difficulties. As a human being, as a member of the Unification Church, if you never shed tears for God and True Parents, that means your maturity of heart is very poor, still far away from God. Those who have never shed tears over God's sorrowful heart are really, really immature children, still babies.

Such a person still has a long way to go emotionally. A young child is completely unaware of the pain and sorrow of their parents.

In order to be freed from their suffering, immature children simply try to overcome everything with positive concepts, positive thinking, positive thinking, positive thoughts, regardless of God's heart. He does not consider the suffering that comes to him to be the suffering of God. He is just trying to get away from the pain and stress that comes to him.

Any sermons, any lectures, and any faith that do not know God's pain and tears will eventually disappear. Positive, positive, positive sermons and words that have nothing to do with God's sorrow, just thankful sermons, and human popular sermons may bring temporary satisfaction, and they may temporarily comfort you and become popular, but eventually they all disappear.

They have nothing to do with God's heart, nothing to do with his pain. Any kind of thought, any kind of appreciation, just disappears. You need to understand. We need to relate to Heavenly Parent all the time.

A (person of) filial piety is a person who always sheds tears for the pain of his parents.

<42-53> *By taking responsibility for the problems between people, and by trying to accomplish good things, people in this world can take responsibility for solving God's bitter pain. Not only the world, but we ourselves, by standing as the vanguard of the nation and the world, bearing God's difficulties, even if we have suffer pain to the point of death, can handle it if we say, "God, please be at peace!" If I take responsibility and become a barrier on my father's suffering path, if there are sons and daughters who will head for the enemy camp, even if there are the suffering hundreds of times indescribable hardships ahead, God will suffer with joy for the sake of His sons and daughters. Do you understand what I am saying?*

This is very important guidance given by Father.

A person who tries to take responsibility for the pain of the other person in human relationships is a person who can

eventually take responsibility for God's bitter pain. He thinks the bitter pain and suffering of the other person are God's bitter pain and suffering.

Treating the pain of others as God's pain and suffering and trying to solve that person's pain and suffering is the way to liberate God's pain and suffering. Father's attitude is really amazing! Helping humankind's suffering and hardship liberates God's heart and suffering.

Go further and think about taking responsibility for the pain of the family, the pain of the country, and the pain of mankind and go forward.

Therefore, think of the suffering that comes to me and the suffering of those around me as the suffering of God. Think of the pain that comes to you as a channel through which you can (reach) reunion with God and accept it with joy.

How can we deal with pain? We need to relate (it) to God. Then suffering and pain have meaning. Do not just think, "I want to get out of my own pain and suffering." Do not think that. There is meaning in why this suffering and pain come to me. There is meaning; you need to find the meaning. What does it mean? Why has this suffering come to me? There is meaning in it. (You are?) a channel of suffering. This is a great opportunity to meet God's bitter pain, God's suffering. There is a meaning. "This is my own offering." (But if we say,) "I want to get out of my own suffering and pain," then we cannot relate to heaven.

Everything has a meaning. Why did this suffering come to me? Why did this bitter pain come to me? Why did this kind of situation come to me? There is a meaning. You need to find the meaning. You need to relate to God.

<42-53> *You must understand that only by going through a course of suffering and joy can you bring joy and glory to God. Therefore, it is very important that you understand that if you do not go a course of suffering, if you do not sacrifice, if you let others bear your debt, you will not be able to comfort God's suffering heart.*

Take responsibility for God's hardships.

That is the attitude of filial sons and daughters.

So, think that the path to (be) heartistically close to God is responsible for God's suffering. In order to take responsibility for God's pain and sacrifice, be prepared to go through any path of suffering. And think that the way to solve the suffering of those around you is the way to release, to liberate God's suffering.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph's Course - The Prosperous Joseph**

Why did Joseph become prosperous? I would like to explain (this) through reading the Bible.

*Genesis 45:1-28 Joseph Makes Himself Known*

*I Then Joseph could no longer control himself before all his attendants, and he cried out, "Have everyone leave my presence!" So there was no one with Joseph when he made himself known to his brothers.*

*2 And he wept so loudly that the Egyptians heard him, and Pharaoh's household heard about it.*

*3 Joseph said to his brothers, "I am Joseph! Is my father still living?" But his brothers were not able to answer him, because they were terrified at his presence.*

*4 Then Joseph said to his brothers, "Come close to me." When they had done so, he said, "I am your brother Joseph, the one you sold into Egypt!"*

*5 And now, do not be distressed and do not be angry with yourselves for selling me here, because it was to save lives that God sent me ahead of you.*

What kind of person Joseph is! I cannot understand his heart! He has a different kind of blood lineage.

Joseph finally met his brothers who had sold him. And as soon as he saw his brothers, he cried out loud, unable to control his feelings. He cried out so loud that it could be heard all the way from Pharaoh's Court.

Joseph eventually revealed his identity (to his brothers), telling them that he is their brother Joseph, whom they sold.

Seeing that his brothers who had sold him were trembling in fear that they would be killed, Joseph told them not to worry that they sold him. Rather, he comforted them, saying "God had sent me here first to save the family." He told them that he came here, not because his brothers had sold him, but because it was God's will.

How beautiful his heart and faith were. He did not know the Divine Principle. Nobody had guided him toward(?) the Principle. How come he had that kind of heart?

How could Joseph have a heart to forgive his brothers? First, he thought that the course of suffering he went through was God's will to save Israel and his family. Second, he thought that during his absence, his father Jacob was taken care of thanks to his brothers, so he had a grateful heart towards them. Joseph was a filial son who loved his father Jacob more than anyone else.

That is why his first question to his brothers was, "How is my father, Jacob?" He was totally a filial son.

He knew that he had to love the brothers his father loved. He knew that the quarrels of the brothers broke the hearts of the parents the most.

Indeed, Joseph was different in the quality of his blood lineage. The more he suffered, the closer he became to God. Joseph was able to have such a wonderful heart because he was born on the foundation where his mother Rachel restored the fallen blood lineage.

And from a young age, Joseph grew up receiving a lot of love from his parents, Jacob and Rachel. Children who grow up with enough love from their parents have a generous heart and room to give such love to others.

That's why when our children are very young, they need to receive a lot of love from their father and mother. These children grow up well and have a generous heart and room to give their love to others.

Someone who lacks love from his father and mother

always complains, always has dissatisfaction, always goes ... way. When you see that children always go a different direction and have a lot of complaints and dissatisfaction, that means what? Our children did not receive love properly from their father and mother. We can (say it was) because of God's will, "I don't have time to take care of my own sons and daughters." Maybe there is some reason (for this).

However, we need to reflect on our situation. If our children have not received love properly from their father and mother, they easily become horizontal; they go their own way and become self centered. Those who do not receive love from their parents easily become self-centered, egoistic, very, very strong (stubborn?).

Look at Joseph. How come is he such a wonderful guy? First of all, his mother, Rachel, overcame fallen nature through real repentance and met God, (thus) changing her blood lineage. Based on that foundation, Joseph was born and received a lot of love from his father, Jacob, and his mother. That is why he had that kind of capacity, personality and love and could relate to anyone. He was generous and could relate to anyone. How beautiful it is!

*6 For two years now there has been famine in the land, and for the next five years there will be no plowing and reaping.*

*7 But God sent me ahead of you to preserve for you a remnant on earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance.*

*8 "So then, it was not you who sent me here, but God. He made me father to Pharaoh, lord of his entire household and ruler of all Egypt.*

*9 Now hurry back to my father and say to him, "This is what your son Joseph says: 'God has made me lord of all Egypt. Come down to me; don't delay.*

*10 You shall live in the region of Goshen and be near me—you, your children and grandchildren, your flocks and herds, and all you have.'"*

Joseph says to his brothers, "God sent me ahead of you to preserve for you a remnant on earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance."

Joseph had absolute faith that all the destinies given to him were God's will. That is why he was able to gain victory under any circumstances without blaming anyone. Therefore, we, too, should not blame others for everything while we are living our life of faith. If you blame your parents, your ancestors, being poor, and your partner, you cannot overcome any circumstances. All circumstances that come upon me should be passed on with gratitude, thinking that it is God's will, it is God's will and destiny given to me by heaven.

Never think in a horizontal way. In any difficult destiny, any difficult situation, any kind of circumstances, think that, "God gave me this kind of environment, this kind of destiny. I willingly accept it. I happily accept it. I have to be grateful." That was Joseph's attitude in his life of faith.

Again Joseph says "So then, it was not you who sent me

here, but God. But God!”

Wow! This is amazing. If when he saw his brothers, (he had thought,) “(These are) the ones who sold me, the ones who made me suffer,” and had a resentful feeling” -- can you imagine that? -- he could not have overcome anything, and he could not have become prime minister of Egypt. He could not have!

(Rather,) he thought that “This was God.”

“He made me father to Pharaoh, lord of his entire household and ruler of all Egypt.”

I believe that Joseph’s attitude in dealing with his destiny should be our attitude of faith, without blaming anyone for any destiny.

(If we ask,) “Why is my husband like that? Why is my wife like that? Why is my life so miserable? How come my children are like that? How come my economic situation is like that? Why do I need to struggle with this or that?”... You need to think about the meaning (of these things). You need to adjust(?). “Why do I need to go through this difficult course?” You need to think about it. There is a reason. You need to think, “God provided this kind of destiny. I happily, willingly need to overcome.”

*11 I will provide for you there, because five years of famine are still to come. Otherwise you and your household and all who belong to you will become destitute.’*

*12 “You can see for yourselves, and so can my brother Benjamin, that it is really I who am speaking to you.*

*13 Tell my father about all the honor accorded me in Egypt and about everything you have seen. And bring my father down here quickly.”*

*14 Then he threw his arms around his brother Benjamin and wept, and Benjamin embraced him, weeping.*

*15 And he kissed all his brothers and wept over them. Afterward his brothers talked with him.*

*16 When the news reached Pharaoh’s palace that Joseph’s brothers had come, Pharaoh and all his officials were pleased.*

Joseph threw his arms around his brother Benjamin, and they wept together for a while. Benjamin was his real physical brother who came from Rachel’s blood lineage. Here, we can see that Joseph missed and loved his parents more than anyone else. We can also see how much he loved his own younger full brother, Benjamin. He was truly a filial son who loved his father, Jacob, more than anyone else, and he was a champion of heart who loved his brothers.

*17 Pharaoh said to Joseph, “Tell your brothers, ‘Do this: Load your animals and return to the land of Canaan,*

*18 and bring your father and your families back to me. I will give you the best of the land of Egypt and you can enjoy the fat of the land.’*

*19 “You are also directed to tell them, ‘Do this: Take some carts from Egypt for your children and your wives, and get your father and come.*

*20 Never mind about your belongings, because the best*

*of all Egypt will be yours.’”*

*21 So the sons of Israel did this. Joseph gave them carts, as Pharaoh had commanded, and he also gave them provisions for their journey.*

*22 To each of them he gave new clothing, but to Benjamin he gave three hundred shekels of silver and five sets of clothes.*

*23 And this is what he sent to his father: ten donkeys loaded with the best things of Egypt, and ten female donkeys loaded with grain and bread and other provisions for his journey.*

*24 Then he sent his brothers away, and as they were leaving he said to them, “Don’t quarrel on the way!”*

*25 So they went up out of Egypt and came to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan.*

*26 They told him, “Joseph is still alive! In fact, he is ruler of all Egypt.” Jacob was stunned; he did not believe them.*

How shocked Jacob was. He was completely convinced that his son Joseph had already died. Joseph’s brothers came back and told his father. “He is still alive,” but Jacob cannot believe it.

*27 But when they told him everything Joseph had said to them, and when he saw the carts Joseph had sent to carry him back, the spirit of their father Jacob revived.*

*28 And Israel said, “I’m convinced! My son Joseph is still alive. I will go and see him before I die.”*

*Genesis 46:1-4*

*1 So Israel set out with all that was his, and when he reached Beersheba, he offered sacrifices to the God of his father Isaac.*

*2 And God spoke to Israel in a vision at night and said, “Jacob! Jacob!” “Here I am,” he replied.*

*3 “I am God, the God of your father,” he said. “Do not be afraid to go down to Egypt, for I will make you into a great nation there.*

*4 I will go down to Egypt with you, and I will surely bring you back again. And Joseph’s own hand will close your eyes.”*

Wow! He was really struggling and struggling about going down to Egypt.

When Jacob found it difficult to leave his hometown, God appeared to him and comforted him and told him, “You need to go down. This is God’s will.”

Looking at this scene, when we, too, eventually die one day, we need to reflect on whether we are people that God, knowing the time of our death in advance, can appear to and comfort us.

Wow! Jacob’s life! God said, “Jacob, Jacob. Jacob.” “Here I am,” Jacob replied, and God said, “I am God, the God of your father.” Wow! This kind of confession from God! God said, “The God of your father.” Jacob already had a parent-child relationship with God.

*Genesis 46: 28-30*

28 Now Jacob sent Judah ahead of him to Joseph to get directions to Goshen. When they arrived in the region of Goshen,

29 Joseph had his chariot made ready and went to Goshen to meet his father Israel. As soon as Joseph appeared before him, he threw his arms around his father and wept for a long time.

30 Israel said to Joseph, "Now I am ready to die, since I have seen for myself that you are still alive."

Oh, my God! Father and son reunion! Jacob said, "I am ready to die because I have seen for myself that you are still alive." Beautiful reunion!

Finally, the reunion of father and son Jacob and Joseph takes place, and the two sit and weep and weep and weep. We should see that this kind of reunion between parent and child should take place between God and me, and True Parents and me someday.

We will embrace each other, kiss each other and weep together.

When will we see the day of reunion with such a heart?

*Genesis 47: 27-31*

27 Now the Israelites settled in Egypt in the region of Goshen. They acquired property there and were fruitful and increased greatly in number.

28 Jacob lived in Egypt seventeen years, and the years of his life were a hundred and forty-seven.

29 When the time drew near for Israel to die, he called for his son Joseph and said to him, "If I have found favor in your eyes, put your hand under my thigh and promise that you will show me kindness and faithfulness. Do not bury me in Egypt,

30 but when I rest with my fathers, carry me out of Egypt and bury me where they are buried." "I will do as you say," he said.

31 "Swear to me," he said. Then Joseph swore to him, and Israel worshiped as he leaned on the top of his staff.

Eventually, Jacob dies at the age of 147. As he leaves his will, he asks to be buried where his ancestors are buried.

From this, we can see that Jacob loved his ancestors more than anyone else. He considered the inheritance of his ancestors as precious as life.

Before his final (moment of) death, it was said that he worshiped God. Jacob loved the will of God until his last moment, and he died while worshiping God. Isn't that such a wonderful death?

I don't want to die at the hospital. (I want to be) with my children before dying. (I want to) stand and bow down to God and bow down to True Parents. Heavenly Parent, this is my last moment. Jacob's life was wonderful at the end.

When we die, we must also think about how we will die. I think that we need to pray so that we can die worshiping and bowing to God and True Parents.

1. Joseph always practiced goodness for others in prison,

but came out of prison after 10 years, met the Pharaoh, interpreted his dreams properly, took on all the responsibilities of Egypt, and became the prime minister.

2. Joseph managed the seven years of plenty and seven years of famine to save Egypt and his family. And he reunited with his brothers and his father, Jacob, and wept loudly.

3. Jacob entered Egypt, blessed all his twelve sons, and blessed Ephraim and Manasseh, the sons of Joseph, and died in Joseph's bosom. And he eventually returned to the arms of his ancestors.

4. As I watch Joseph, who was bitter and sad, face a prosperous day by winning victory, I think that True Parents' course and our course of faith should also end like that.

Joseph's ending was what? He became prosperous Joseph.

The end of our life of faith should be like that. It should be prosperous. Right?

We can learn so many things from Joseph.♦

## **True Mother and the Spirit-Led Churches #51**

December 15, 2021: Today I'd like to talk about again "True Mother and the spirit-led churches" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*Those of you who have listened to True Father's sermons are aware that as we attend True Parents on the earth, there are special events in the heavenly providence that happen without any of us realizing it. At that time in Korea, there were many spirit-led churches, which were different from the Christians who believed that if you just had blind faith in Jesus and the Bible you would go to heaven. These groups had only one goal, which was to prepare the way and to follow guidance which they received directly from God about the search for the Lord's Bride. I was born into a family that was spiritually prepared, whose preparation included participation in those spirit-led churches. I have memories of the indescribable suffering endured by the churches to which my mother, Daemonim, belonged. The members of those churches lived entirely according to the divine revelations they received.*

By studying the course of True Parents, we were able to understand well how specifically God selected and prepared a country, a nation, and a religion to send True Parents to this earth.

Think about it. God prepared for 6,000 years to send True Parents to this earth, but did he simply neglect the preparations? You should know that there were indescribable labor and sacrifice of God and the tremendous sacrifice and indemnity of our ancestors.

And we need to know how much blood, sweat and tears our ancestors prepared for us until we met the True Parents who came to us after 6,000 years.

*Today as I reflect upon the circumstances of that time,*

*I am drenched in sorrow. These revelations directed them to walk an indemnity course in order to prepare an easier path for the Lord. It was an unbelievable course filled with difficulties and hardships. Some of those members died in prison. Having been called by God to prepare for the Messiah, they overcame their difficulties by carrying with them only the hope that someday they would be able to meet him.*

*So, with devotion and attendance, they made extensive preparations to welcome the Returning Lord. Among the things they did was to prepare everything for him, from spoons for him to eat with to clothes for him to wear. The revelations they received were so detailed that they knew even the size of his clothes.*

*Yet while they endured indescribable suffering to carry out these directions, unfortunately they died, one by one, unable to meet the Lord. However, their mission was passed down through three generations, and I was born at the culmination of their revelations. When I was born, God gave revelations about his plan that the Lord at his Second Advent would be born on earth. These revelations were given to a woman named Rev. Heo Ho-bin. When I was six, Rev. Heo's mother met me and prophesied, "You will surely be Heaven's Bride." She had received that revelation about me though I was still just a young girl. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)*

The groups to welcome the Second Coming Lord prepared everything from spoons to clothing in detail.

When I study about certain prepared spiritual groups (prepared for) the Second Coming and for True Father and True Mother, there are really amazing stories and preparation. It is incredible how Heavenly Father prepared for the Second Coming in such detail. Such detail!

Some prepared spiritual groups were receiving revelations through spiritual communication with so much detail that they could even know the size of the clothes the Second Coming Lord would wear.

Some day you need to study more in detail how they prepared to welcome and attend the Messiah. Every day their group (performed) kyumbei 3,000 times. Their style of kyumbei was really, really formal, very heartistic. To bow just one time takes a long time. Can you imagine? 3,000 or 4,000 kyumbeis in order to welcome the Second Coming! God prepared so seriously for the Second Coming of the Lord!

As they waited for the Lord's day, unfortunately, they did not meet that day and died one by one, and the mission was passed down through three generations without giving up. And as the final culmination of that revelation, finally True Mother was born.

God's preparation for the Second Coming was incomparable to those for whom God was prepared until the birth of Jesus 2,000 years ago.

The spiritual world did not want to make a mistake.

They prepared very, very seriously and thoroughly for the Second Coming.

It can be seen that God gave very thorough and specific teachings through spiritual people and prepared groups, sometimes through dreams and sometimes through revelations.

That's why True Father had to meet all this category of people, one by one. They had received the revelation that the Second Coming was coming very soon. Father met each one of them and talked with them, and Father clearly told them who he is. It is really incredible.

Today's youth ministry is long, so I will do it first. Maybe today I cannot take time to explain the Divine Principle lecture. Today's title is "Remember what you owe and forget what others owe you" and the other title is "Do Not Lose Sight of the Greater Eternal Value ." This is very important content.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph's Course - Remember what you owe and forget what others owe you & Do Not Lose Sight of the Greater Eternal Value**

Today's title is "Remember what you owe and forget what others owe you."

*Matthew 6:1-5 Giving to the Needy*

1 "Be careful not to practice your righteousness in front of others to be seen by them. If you do, you will have no reward from your Father in heaven.

2 "So when you give to the needy, do not announce it with trumpets, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and on the streets, to be honored by others. Truly I tell you, they have received their reward in full.

3 But when you give to the needy, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing,

4 so that your giving may be in secret. Then your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.

5 "And when you pray, do not be like the hypocrites, for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the street corners to be seen by others. Truly I tell you, they have received their reward in full.

We hear this kind of guidance by Jesus very often. Many ministers and many leaders talk about this Bible verse. I really reflect on my life of faith based on this content. Jesus is really saying not to (seek to) be recognized just by human beings but by God. If you are recognized by human beings, you have already received your reward in full. However, you need to be recognized by God. If you are recognized by human beings, you already have received your reward. When you try to be recognized by human beings, you can easily become a hypocrite like (certain) Jewish people.

I always speak about sincerity. Whether someone recognizes you or not does not matter. You need to be sincere to your own self. Sincere to your own self! This is the point. When someone looks at me, (we may think,) "Oh, I have to be careful." How someone looks at me is not an important matter. (What matters is) how can I relate to heaven? God is

watching me every minute, every time, every second. That is why I always need to think “Invisible God, God is everywhere with me. How can I relate with God?” That is the more important thing. Here it talks about, when you give to the needy, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing. Then God will surely remember and you will receive your reward in heaven.

### **Remember What You Owe and Forget What Others Owe You**

1. On Joseph's journey, as Joseph predicted, a drinking officer (cup bearer) in prison was able to return to work. But he forgot Joseph's request.

Joseph interpreted his dream. Joseph had an important mission for the sake of God's will. He (the drinking officer, the cup bearer) knew that someday he would return to his original position as the drinking officer. Joseph knew that he needed to get out of prison and someday needed to carry on God's mission. (So,) Joseph asked (the cup bearer) not to forget his request.

2. Fallen humans always forget what they owe others and always remember how they helped others. Because of these thoughts and habits, human relationships are cut off and no longer develop. We should rather live a life of faith where we do not forget what we owe and forget what others owe us.

Fallen man always remembers what he gave to others. He remembers eternally. But he easily forgets what he received from others. This is really fallen nature, really fallen nature -- even in the relationship between husband and wife, and in the relationship between parents and children. (Some) parents always ask their children, “Do you know how much I have done for you? Do you know how much I love you? How come you do like that?” It is a kind of expectation from children, from the spouse, from parents. That creates a weak relationship between parents and children, between husband and wife, between Cain and Abel. That's why we need to know how we can gain more benefit and blessing from heaven: we need to focus on how to give.

I (came to) realize this point, when I give something to others, I feel incredible joy and happiness. Giving itself is already an incredible reward. That's why you (should) focus on giving, rather than remembering, because giving itself is already joy and happiness. You have the object partner (to whom) you can give. That is already incredible joy and happiness.

That is why when I was young, I tried to have that kind of habit. Later on it became a good habit of giving and forgetting. When I focus on giving, I can forget. Then I can feel incredible joy and happiness. Our hobby should be giving. Giving is my hobby. Giving is your hobby. Giving, giving, giving. You can feel joy and happiness (in this way).

If you try to remember what you gave to others, this is really troublesome. Your heart cannot become deeper, cannot become wider. However, when you focus on giving, giving itself is already a great reward. You need to forget, “Oh,

when I offer this money, when I tithe, I thoroughly check how headquarters uses it, how that guy is using it.” That is not pure giving. What you offer to others, (you need to) completely forget. Whether that person misuses it or uses it properly does not matter. When I offer something, it is not just for human beings. I am offering it for God. I offer it for God! Whether it is used well or misused is that person's portion of responsibility. My job is already done. My job is already done! I already have completed my offering for God.

“I don't want to offer any more because this public person, Abel, misused it.” Of course, some public figure needs to check about that, but your attitude cannot be like that. When you offer your tithe, it (should be) pure giving. Whether our Abel figure, my leader, properly used it or not, if you have that kind of calculation, that kind of individualistic thinking about it, that means you have some kind of motivation and expectation. That is not pure motivation. That is why when you purely give, then God receives from you purely. Calculating, checking this or that -- of course, we need to do it -- but I am talking about your inner heart should be pure. This is very important.

3. As mentioned in the Bible before, the left hand should not know what the right hand does when giving kindness to others. We must reflect on whether we are really doing so as Jesus said.

That's why we need to have a parental heart. When parents do something for children, even though they are giving and giving and forgetting, (they ask), “How can I give a better one next time? I want to give a better one.” When we focus on how to give a better one, then we can forget. How can we forget after giving? We need to give with a parental heart. When we give something with a parental heart and shed tears, then “That is not enough. That is not enough! That is not enough! Next time I will give a better one.” For fallen man, when you give something, (you may feel), “It is already enough. I have already done enough.” Calculation and expectation is not pure love and pure giving. We need to know about that.

4. At the time of exile from Egypt, the Israelites forgot about God's works of letting them cross the Red Sea, and feeding them quail and manna in the wilderness, and about being able to drink spring water from the rock. Whenever they were hungry, they remembered eating lamb in Egypt and lost faith in Jehovah God. Even though God worked with them through amazing miracles and wonders, they didn't have faith. It is because they did not remember and cherish God's grace.

Of course, sometimes we are very hungry. Sometimes it is a very difficult situation. However, we need to remember what we owe and forget what others owe us, what Heavenly Father owes us. This kind of thing (comes up) in our life of faith. Do not have any expectations of someone giving to me. If we have an expectation of someone giving to me -- “Oh, my spouse is supposed to give to me. My children need to

listen to me. My parents need to give me something” -- If you have some kind of expectation, I am telling you, you will always have disappointment. If there is great expectation, do you want to get something? I am telling you, what is the outcome? We can have disappointment.

However, “how can I give more? How can I serve more? How can I give more? How can I contribute more?” If you have that kind of heart, your object partner someday will realize and return to you. If that guy does not return to you, God will surely return to you. This is a universal principle: a perfect plus can create a perfect minus. Even if someone does not remember you, the universe will remember you. God will return to you.

If God does not have that kind of universal principle, then God does not exist. God knows everything. When you have that kind of sincere heart and mind, God surely will return to you. When you are giving, someday you will receive. That is a universal principle. We need to believe in that. When you give something, you will get it. That is why you should not have any expectation of your partner. God will return to you through somewhere, not exactly through that person. Through somewhere. As long as you have such a beautiful attitude, beautiful motivation, the universal principle will surely return to you. This is really amazing guidance by Jesus and our True Parents.

5. This is not only true of the Israelites of the time, but also of anyone today. In other words, people forget their blessings and what is precious and complain only about being in pain when they are miserable.

When we receive a lot of things from others, from heaven, from True Parents, we easily forget. When we are in pain or are miserable, we easily forget that we received something from heaven, from True Parents. That is fallen nature.

### **Do Not Lose Sight of the Greater Eternal Value**

6. The pain I go through when I am trained during a test is incomparable to the times I receive love and grace. How vain is the person who throws away the grace they have received so far just because trials and pain come in the course of their life?

You need to always remember how much blessing I have received from heaven, from True Parents. However, when you have a trial, just a little trial, just a little pain, then you start to be disappointed and forget God’s ways, forget about God’s eternal value and immediately doubt: “Wow! True Father is like that! True Mother is like that. How come?” How much time have you spent with True Parents! However, when you have trials, (even though) the time period of your trial is very short, you forget such a long time period with God and True Parents and throw it away so easily. Wow! What should we do? We have that kind of blood quality!

7. It is also precious for a couple to get married and live together for the rest of their lives, but if they forget that preciousness and the wife humiliates the husband because his

salary is low and treats him carelessly -- “this guy does not make any money and just eats at home; how come his salary becomes lower and lower; this kind of person has no capability” -- if you treat your spouse like that, heavenly fortune will leave the family. If you forget each other’s preciousness and evaluate the other person with external material values, heavenly fortune will leave the family. You shouldn’t get hot blooded or hate over something small. In the most difficult times, if you think that there is no value more important than the fact that you two met, and respect and serve each other, God will certainly always allow material blessings to come to your family.

Sometimes the husband’s financial situation is not easy. Sometimes the wife will need to work or needs to work harder; however, we have to be grateful. If the husband dies because of an accident and you have no more husband beside you and you need to survive by yourself, in the worst case you need to think this way. Just husband. “Even though you do not do much, just (because) you are beside me, I am already so grateful!

When I think about my father and mother, I don’t want to have any expectations of my father and mother any more. “My father, you are just being my father; Mother, you are just being my mother. (For this) I am already so grateful! You have already done everything for me. Just being my father, just being my mother... My first grandchild is already 6 years old. How much he stimulates me and gives me incredible joy and happiness! I don’t want to have any expectation of my grandchild. Already you have made me so happy. If my child becomes 18 years old or 20 years old, already you gave me incredible joy and happiness, when I raised (you?) up. You have already returned to me that kind of joy and happiness. It is already enough.

“Why does my husband not make money? Why does my wife not do anything and only spends money?” If we complain about each other like that and you evaluate the other person like that centered on external material values, you will surely lose blessing and everything. For the time being maybe your husband becomes like that, maybe your wife becomes like that. However, you need to think about what the eternal value is. When you received the blessing with your eternal spouse, already the blessing itself with your spouse is really of eternal value. If we keep that kind of eternal value, rather than just focusing on small, small things, I am telling you, God is really moved by you. God surely will allow incredible material blessings for your family.

8. The same is true of Leah and Rachel. The first most important thing is the relationship between God and the husband. You must live with the belief that Heaven will bless you if God and your husband have a good relationship, but what is the point if you are disappointed by the absence of a baby, and your relationship with your husband becomes estranged and your relationship with your brothers and sisters becomes estranged?

9. The same is true of Ham from Noah's family. Ham knew through the flood judgment that God was with his father Noah. How can it be so easy to forget the relationship of heart between Noah and God, who had been with Noah for 120 years, due to one drunken and naked incident? However, Ham made a mistake because he thought centered on himself.

Can you imagine? Ham -- of course, before the 40-day flood judgment he may have mistrusted his father more -- but he saw after God's judgment, "Wow! Heavenly God was with my father for 120 years." He needed to realize that point. But all of a sudden, Noah became drunk and lay naked (in his tent). Because of this one small incident -- ten minutes or 3 minutes or 5 minutes -- Ham forgot everything: the relationship between his father and Heavenly Father for 120 years! That is why a fallen man just forgets because of some small incident and problems and trials. Ham forgot the time period of 120 years between Heavenly Parents and Noah. Wow! That's why we are stupid people!

10. If we are also interested in and attached to small things, we often lose sight of the greater eternal value. Therefore, the Bible rebuked people as a group that idolized rotting things (Romans, Chapter 1).

11. Think about the grace we have received from True Parents so far. A person who did not know the Principle came to know the purpose of life and the existence of God through the Principle. A trivial being like me, who had no choice but to die, met the Messiah, received the Blessing and gained eternal life, eternal love, and eternal lineage. Where is greater grace than this?

I am so grateful to God and True Parents! Because of True Parents, how much I changed my blood lineage! For me, a trivial being and stupid guy, I met God through True Parents. I know the identity of Heavenly Parents, how miserable he is. True Parents taught me who God is. He is my daddy, my parent, and I came to understand the purpose of my life and who True Parents are. They are my eternal savior. True Parents also saved me through the Blessing. They gave me eternal life and blood lineage and eternal love. Wow! Blessing ... self eternally grateful!

But because of some small incident, sometimes a children issue, this and that, then (one) doubts True Parents' value and forgets the value of the blessing. Wow! My goodness! Someone (may have been) been very faithful for 30 years or 40 years, but because of a small incident, some problems, they doubt True Parents and forget everything and even betray True Parents and go a different way and give up eternal value.

> *Rom 1:23: They don't worship the glorious and eternal God. Instead, they worship idols that are made to look like humans who cannot live forever, and like birds, animals, and reptiles.*

12. Did you come into the Unification Church, listen to the Principle and make a judgment that you wouldn't have any bitter heart even if you died? Wasn't it we who received

the Blessing because this standard of judgment existed?

13. The Blessing is the most precious covenant we receive from God. There is nothing more precious than this. Blessed families are the most precious value and treasure that have never existed before in history.

Already I have received an incredible blessing from True Parents. How can I expect more than this? Because of some small, small incident -- you received persecution, you had a trial and you feel very much pain -- you start to doubt even the Blessing itself. Why do we have a terrible relationship between husband and wife? Because we forget easily (the) eternal value.

14. However, how sad would God's heart be if we lost all the standards we swore to God after receiving the Blessing and living together, and lost eternal value just because life was difficult with frequent trials and pains? Isn't this like throwing your pearls to pigs who don't know the pearls' value?

15. Therefore, blessed couples should never break the Blessing promise of "You are for me and I am for you. I was born for you, and you were born for me" in their relationship. We should not resent each other and lower the standard of value.

Sometimes we say to each other: "I want a divorce; I want to separate; I want to run away from that; I hate my spouse; I don't like it (the situation?)." Because of a small incident or a quarrel with each other, we forget the eternal value, the meaning of the Blessing.

16. If you resent others because you feel bothered by them, you become a foolish person who throws away eternal value because of very trivial feelings or matters.

17. In Matthew Chapter 19 of the Bible, a young man came to Jesus and asked, "What good thing must I do to get eternal life?" Jesus said, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell your possessions and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me." However, considering that the young man got worried and retreated, we see that he abandoned the Lord and seized money.

18. If humans are too ignorant, they will not know the eternal value of God and True Parents and only grab onto things that quickly rot and disappear.

19. So what are the things that will rot in our lives? The Bible says:

Fallen man does not focus on eternal value. He is focused on foolish things. What are the things that will rot in our lives? The Bible says:

*Rom 1: 29-32*

*29 They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips,*

*30 slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents;*

*31 they have no understanding, no fidelity, no love, no*

mercy.

32 Although they know God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve death, they not only continue to do these very things, but also approve of those who practice them.

Fallen man always focuses on what? On valuable things.(?) Sometimes he focuses too much on what to wear, what to eat, what to do. Sometimes he focuses on such evil things as envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice, all these kinds of garbage things and forgets what the greater eternal value is.

20. Conclusion: We should not be foolish people who abandon the path of life and choose the path of death. Even if our ancestors to this day have made such an error, we should not follow in such footsteps. Our faith should not become a course where we value rotting things and consider eternal things as worthless.

I am so grateful because I received the Blessing. I gained eternal life. I gained eternal love. I gained God's eternal blood lineage. I am so grateful. I need to confess that Heavenly Parents, you are my eternal parent. I need to confess that True Parents, you are my savior, you are my True Father, you are my True Mother, you are my eternal parents. Just only thinking about the Blessing, it is eternal value. God, True Parents, you gave eternal life to me.

Of course, sometimes I don't agree with my wife. Sometimes I quarrel a little bit with my wife. However, I cannot forget, no matter what, the greatest value which is the Blessing. Heavenly God, True Parents, because of you I have a beautiful wife, I have beautiful children, I have beautiful grandchildren. I am eternally grateful to you, Heavenly Parents.

That's why, always remember what the greatest eternal value is. Sometimes we are focused on . . . things. Sometimes we are focused too much on material things and easily forget greater eternal value. We always need to remember that. Then our life will become so meaningful and thankful!

God bless you!◆

## True Mother and the Spirit-Led Churches #50

December 14, 2021: Recently I have a strong heart and mind, wow, if I had a lot of time, I would like to visit each of our blessed families in person. I miss all of you. Recently I visited a few families. I had an incredible and beautiful experience. I feel that we are really one family under God and True Parents.

Today I'd like to talk about "True Mother and the spirit-led churches" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1.

*In Israel, 2,000 years ago, God made many preparations before the birth of Jesus. He prepared the people of Israel ahead of time to welcome Jesus. He prepared so that Jesus could have his heavenly family, unite the nation and then*

*bring salva-tion to the world. However, the central figures of the providence at that time cared more about their daily lives than about God's circumstances or His profound Will. As a result of their not recognizing and attending Jesus properly, Je-sus was sent to the cross.*

*During the 2,000 years since Jesus' resurrection, God has been working through Christian culture to awaken and prepare people as Brides to attend the Returning Lord. He called Korea to be His chosen nation. Although Korea has but a short history of Christianity, God led the people of Korea to establish churches to make internal preparations to welcome the Returning Lord both before and after the country's liberation.*

If it is said that the 4,000-year history of God's providence of restoration laid the foundation for preparing (for) the only begotten Son; the 2,000-year period after Jesus was such a history to welcome the only begotten daughter, that is, to receive the bride of the Messiah. Then, Christianity was the religion of the bride.

If the only-begotten Son is in a holy marriage with his bride, the only-begotten daughter, the Messiah will not have to come again forever. Only time is an issue. This is because if God's only begotten son and only begotten daughter meet and become a holy marriage, the kingdom of heaven on this earth will surely be established over time. Then, True Parents' Holy Marriage in 1960 was the greatest feast and greatest day in human history!

Actually True Parents' wedding ceremony is more important than anything else: the birth of True Father, the birth of True Mother are also important, God's Day and True Parents Day are also important, but the greatest feast and greatest day in human history was True Parents' Holy wedding. Because of True Parents' Holy Wedding, God's kingdom of heaven on earth began.

*In Cheolsan, North Pyeongan Province, there was a spirit-led church, the Holy Lord Church, with an elderly lady pastor named Kim Seong-do, which had indemnified the mission of Eve. After the death of Rev. Kim Seong-do, God di-rectly guided Rev. Heo Ho-bin and her husband, who established the Inside the Womb Church, to make internal preparations to attend the Returning Lord.*

*In North Korea, as the power of the communist authorities grew stronger, the persecution of religion became severe. In August 1946, Rev. Heo Ho-bin was taken to the Daedong Detention Center in Pyongyang. While in jail she received a revelation that she would meet the Returning Lord. Around the same time True Father was arrested while evangelizing in Pyongyang and was taken to the same jail. While in the jail, True Father managed to send a note to Rev. Heo through her chief disciple. However, the note was discovered by a prison guard and True Father was tortured so severely that his teeth were broken.*

*It was during that time, before I came down to South Korea, that Rev. Heo's mother called me to go see her after*

receiving a revelation about me. I was then six years old. Rev. Heo's church was fulfilling the mission of the Bride of the Lord at the Second Advent, and Rev. Heo's mother gave me a benediction that I would take the position of that Bride. She said in her prayer that I was supposed to fulfill a great mission. I still vividly recall it: an elderly lady in a white Korean dress said that she had received a revelation about me from Heaven and she called me to come into her room alone in order to give me that blessing. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

God doesn't know how much labor, sacrifice, and indemnity he put into sending his only begotten daughter to this earth.

Look at the indemnity that Christianity paid after Jesus. Look at how much indemnity True Father paid for his only begotten daughter in Korea.

Then we need to know how precious the existence of True Mother is.

We are so grateful. We are now working together, uniting together with True Mother. We are really trying to achieve God's will. Now we are working centered on God's second seven-year course. Please do all your best to focus on the December 18 event, the Blessing festival. Let's really make True Mother happy.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?**

God is:

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. *God is the subject of conscience.*

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Today, in the series of lectures on Who God Is, I would like to share a message with the subject of "God is the subject of conscience."

Last time I shared about this, but I would like to repeat again this one important topic: "Who is God?" When you share this series of lectures on who God is, we can understand very clearly God's character, God's nature, and how to relate (this understanding) to my life of faith.

### **13. God Is the Subject of Conscience.**

<PHG 98> *There is nothing I do that my conscience does not know. It knows everything. Any time the body thinks about doing something bad, the conscience always objects, but the body can manage to pull the mind where it*

*wants to because, since the fall, the power of fallen love is stronger than the power of the conscience. However, when the conscience reaches perfection, and connects in a relationship with God and True Love, there will be no problem.*

We should be really grateful that we have a conscience. If human beings do not have a conscience, human restoration is impossible.

God believes in the power of conscience that every human being has. That is why God is constantly appealing to the human conscience. Satan is well aware that as long as all human beings have a conscience, they will return to God, so they will eventually perish.

Conscience is my eternal teacher. I should be grateful because my conscience always teaches me to live righteously. Conscience always appeals to God to return. Conscience never tires and is constantly advising me.

We should be so grateful to our conscience. It is continuously guiding us, teaching us. How really great it is!

The conscience is always righteous. Right GPS. Conscience tells me to do the right thing without compromise under any circumstances. The conscience clearly states what is evil and what is good, no matter how evil the circumstances.

However, no fallen man has ever (fully?) obeyed his conscience and freed his conscience from evil. Fallen humans do not know how much they hurt their conscience, how much they deceived and how much pain they caused. Therefore, the liberation of conscience is the liberation of God.

Then man is a sinner among sinners before his conscience. You don't know how much you have denied and disobeyed God's commands and God's voice through your conscience!

That is why we must know that our conscience is weeping for me with a very sorrowful heart. My conscience is weeping every moment because of me.

Can you imagine? How much we hurt our conscience! Our conscience without tiring is constantly giving us advice: "You need to go that way; you need to go this way. How come you went the wrong way?" Without stopping it continuously guides me, teaches me, advises me until I have life, until I am free. It continuously non-stop teaches me and guides me.

However, how much we hurt our conscience! How much we cheated, how much we deceived, how much we ignored our conscience! That's why our conscience has strong resentment. "When can you follow your conscience? When can you follow my advice? Why do you go your own way?" Behind our conscience God strongly guides us.

The problem is that the power of fallen human conscience is much, much weaker than the power of love, so when horizontal temptation or love comes, my conscience cannot control the power of desire in the flesh.

Therefore, in order to overcome the love that comes

from a horizontal position, you must add the power of love from God to the power of your conscience. Therefore, if we give our jeongseong devotion and receive the love and spiritual strength from God, we will be able to overcome horizontal love.

Why did Adam and Eve fall? What is the reason they fell? Because the power of love was much, much stronger than their own conscience. The conscience knows that. Adam and Eve went the wrong way. Their conscience knew this very well.

Then how can we overcome physical temptations, especially Chapter Two? The Chapter 2 power of love is very, very strong -- stronger than our conscience. So in order to overcome, in order to follow our conscience, there is only one way. The power of conscience is much weaker than the power of love. Therefore, in order to control our physical limitations, our physical desires centering on physical love, we need to borrow power. You need to borrow power! How can you borrow power? As long as you are aligned to Heavenly Father and put (invest) your jeongseong and utmost sincerity, you can feel God's power. You can feel God's strength. When you borrow power from the spiritual world plus the power of conscience, you surely will overcome any kind of horizontal environment, horizontal temptation. This is a really, really important point I am sharing with you.

Thus True Father said when the conscience reaches perfection, and connects in a relationship with God and True Love, there will be no problem.

Even though each human being has a conscience, why isn't it powerful? Because of no connection to God. Without vertical alignment, without connecting to God centering on our utmost sincerity, jeongseong and devotion, always you are defeated by the power of physical love. It does not work because the power of conscience(?) is much, much weaker than horizontal love. The power of love is much, much stronger than anything else. If the power of conscience were stronger than love, then what would the problem be?

God wants to dominate, God wants to control everything by true love, not by anything else. That is why the power of love is the greatest, even though it is a horizontal power. That's why we need to have vertical power: our conscience plus God's love, God's love! As long as we connect to God centering on our conscience, nobody wins(?). The power of conscience with God's love is stronger than anything else. That is why without connecting to God, without relating to God centering on our jeongseong and devotion, there is no way to overcome physical love, physical temptation.

That is the reason outside people cannot overcome, even though they hear God's voice through their conscience. Why can they not overcome? Because they do not believe in God, they do not know how to borrow power from the spiritual world and our Heavenly True Parent. Wow! True Father teaches us very, very clearly.

<PHG 98> *We can only find the original self where*

*there is absolute obedience. God is our parent among parents, our teacher among teachers, and our lord among lords. This becomes the Three Great Subjects Principle, centering on heaven and earth. We must unite completely from the position where our conscience gains the position of object to the subject principle. If our conscience is not in a more important position than our parents, or our teachers or the king of a country, we cannot become the object of love for God's love. The conscience must not be educated. We must attend the conscience in the place of God.*

True Father said that you can find your true self only in absolute obedience to the commands of my conscience.

Therefore, True Father is telling us that we must serve our conscience as the parent of our parents, the teacher among the teachers, and the master among the masters, just like God.

True Father said, "If our conscience is not in a more important position than our parents, or our teachers or the king of a country, we cannot become the object of love for God's love."

Father said that the conscience needs no education. Therefore, we must serve our conscience absolutely in God's place.

Not just follow the conscience; following the conscience is OK. What I mean is that it (needs to be) centering on God. We should treat our conscience like God, like God himself. Why do outside people not have power even though they have a conscience? They do not treat their conscience as God's voice. They need to serve their conscience as (if it was) God.

Of course, the conscience is not equal to God; it is not the same. But Father tells us that we should treat our conscience as (if it were) God, vertically connected. Whenever you hear the voice of your conscience, you need to think that this voice comes from God. This is the point.

<258-63> *The conscience precedes God. It means that you know what you will do before God knows. Do you understand? God is supposed to know it after you act. Why is it like that? Your being is another personality. In Unification Church terms, you are an individual embodiment of truth. If God knows simultaneously with you what you will do, it means that you are one of the attributes of His body; you become one body with Him. It means that there is no concept of reciprocity which wants one's partner to be thousands of times better than oneself.*

### **The Three Great Teachers Are in Our Conscience**

Just now Father was talking about this.

1. The conscience comes before parents .
2. The conscience comes before teachers.
3. The conscience comes before God .

Father sometimes challenges us; when you do something, do you think God knows (about it) first or your conscience knows first? Many people say, "God is the one who knows first." Father said, "You are wrong. If God knows

what I am going to do, if God knows more than my conscience, if he knows earlier than I do, then Adam and Eve, human beings, never would have fallen, never, ever would have fallen. Why?

If God knows what I am going to do earlier than I, how can human beings fall? If God knows earlier than I, then my body is only an extension of God's body, like one part of the hand and one part of the legs, one part of God's body. Then how can he fall? He cannot fall. You need to know that each human being is an individual truth body, completely independent. As long as each human being has independence from God, when I am going to do something, I have decided something, I am going somewhere, I have already decided -- God does not know yet. My conscience comes before God. You need to know about that. If human beings are only an extension of God's body, how can God himself fall? He cannot fall.

God respects each human being as an individual embodiment of truth, individual independence. I had never heard this from anyone (else). True Father taught us (this). That's why my conscience comes before parents; my conscience comes before teachers; my conscience comes before God. That is why it is completely independent. However, my conscience is the root of God. My root is Heavenly Father. My conscience comes from God.

> Even if God is the root of conscience, it doesn't mean that God and conscience are the same being. Just now I mentioned that; (they are) not the same. (Each human being is an individual embodiment of truth) . I really love True Father's explanation.

> Absolute obedience to the conscience can subjugate the body .

That is why I treat my conscience...

Even though I am an independent person from God, I need to treat my conscience as God.

Even though it is not the same (as God), I need to treat, I need to serve my conscience as God because God is the root of conscience.

> God is the root of conscience, but, it doesn't mean that God and the conscience are the same being.

We need to know this very, very clearly.

God really respects each human being. You are an independent truth body separate from God.

You are completely independent. That is why you need to take ownership of yourself. As long as you are an independent being from God, you need to take ownership. You need to become a co-creator like God. Co-creator.

If God knows what I am going to do, if God knows earlier than I do, then human beings are not independent. Then there is no need to say "co-creator." Each human being is a co-creator. We need to know that we are a completely independent being from God. However, we need to know that God is the root of conscience. This is really amazing guidance.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph's Course - Joseph's Faith and Dreams**

1. Joseph had great faith in his dream. He believed that the dreams he had had were something God was revealing to him, so he absolutely believed in them. He had absolute faith in God who works through dreams. Because of such faith, he believed that God had expectations and a will for him no matter the circumstances, so he did not change in any kind of environment. God often guided Joseph in his dreams and showed him the direction he should go.

Joseph was a man of dreams. He really absolutely believed in his dreams. He really believed that God was always guiding him, instructing him, through his dreams. That's why once he had a dream, he absolutely believed in it. "This came from God. This is God's revelation. This is God's direction. It will surely happen someday." Can you imagine when he was young, his brothers called him a man of dreams.

2. Many people have frequent dreams when their environment changes. You often dream when you sleep at a different house. This shows that the spirit world cooperates with us. When times change or when you're traveling somewhere, whenever the destination changes, there are cases when the spirit world is concerned and foretells the future. When you look at this, you can see that the spirit world is always trying to protect us and take responsibility for us.

Do not misunderstand me. This is my own case; maybe not everybody is the same. I have a public mission. Wherever I go, I may sleep one night (in a place). I know exactly that church, that house, that area's members' situation. God teaches me through my dreams. What is the current situation in this area, this church and this house? I have been so amazed by God's guidance through my dreams everywhere! I (may) just sleep (there) one night. I know the next day what will happen, what kind of environment it is here, a great environment, a sorrowful environment, a bad environment. Wow! Really I can feel that the spiritual world is guiding me and teaching me. Recently I have become more and more sensitive to that.

We are spiritual beings. We need to receive that kind of guidance from heaven. Look at Joseph. Throughout (history?) the central figures -- always God guides us through dreams. Especially this Joseph, how God guided him through dreams. He had dreams many, many times -- in prison and before he came to Egypt. His brothers sold him. Why did his brothers struggle with him and even Jacob struggled with him? "Will I bow down to you? Eleven stars and sun and moon bow down to you?" Joseph was a chosen guy. His quality of blood lineage was really different.

Do not ignore your dreams.

3. Our frequent dreams are evidence that the spirit world and our ancestors are cooperating with us. Since we humans have to use our bodies on earth and become the substance of love while we live, the spirit world takes interest in me and informs us through dreams in advance. The wish of

the spirit world and ancestors is to guide their descendants on earth in hopes that they will become the people needed in the Providence of Restoration and become the true people God desires.

Spiritual world is already guiding us through dreams. Sometimes when I wonder where to go, what to do -- kind of struggling, but centered on a public purpose -- always True Father appears, sometimes True Mother appears, sometimes my ancestors appear and come to me and give me very clear guidance. In the beginning it was very symbolic; that is why I needed to interpret it well. I needed to have data. When I ... this company (?country?) and what happened yesterday ... and through my experience I know that this company (?country?) shows something.

Whenever I receive persecution, always I can see in my dreams a flood, a lot of flood flowing down, and I am swimming in the middle of the flood, then I know that persecution is coming, definitely coming. Then I prepare my heart. I have to be stronger. Then God always tells me ... you need to prepare your heart. You will have this kind of happening, that kind of happening.

Really spiritual world wants to protect us, God wants to protect us. That's why do not simply ignore your dreams. God will teach us through dreams. Look at Joseph and how Heavenly Father guided him. Jesus' mother and Jesus' stepfather, Joseph, (received) everything through dreams.

4. Joseph lived an unjust prison life, but he did not get frustrated there. Rather, he gained respect from his peers and came to a position of guiding them. Everything came together as Joseph had prophesied to them. Some prisoners went out with hope under Joseph's guidance when they went out, while others were punished as Joseph had said.

5. One day, a chief baker and chief cupbearer from the Pharaoh's Palace entered the prison. Joseph interpreted their dreams and prophesied. Joseph prophesied to them that the baker would be put to death, but the cupbearer would be reinstated. At that time, Joseph asked not to forget himself, who interpreted their dreams.

6. Everything happened according to Joseph's interpretation. But the cupbearer, who was restored to his position, forgot what Joseph had asked for. This was very unfortunate. Fallen man always forgets what is indebted to others but always remembers helping others. Because of these thoughts and habits, interpersonal relationships are cut off and no further development is possible. Rather, it should be our life of faith to not forget what we are indebted to and forget that others owe us, but we are unable to do that.

7. The Bible also tells us not to let your left hand know what your right hand is doing. when we show kindness to others. We must reflect on whether we are really doing it according to the words of Jesus.

8. You should forget what you owe to others (?others owe you?), but never forget what you owe to others.

9. Looking at the history of God's providence, God gave

many instructions to the central figures through dreams. Therefore, the deeper our faith, the more spiritual communication with God.

10. Through dreams, God does many works. Dreams are channels through which God comes to us. And the dream is never a dream that is shown only for a moment. Know that most of the dreams taught by Heaven are concerned about my eternal life and growth.

Many people say, "Once I had this dream, but time has passed, so it is over." Do not think this. Any dream (can) connect to your spiritual life, to your eternal growth. That's why, do not forget it.

"Why does this kind of dream come to me?" Very often there is a meaning. In the beginning God shows us in a very symbolic way, then later on in more detail, then later on God teaches us and True Father appears to us directly and talks to us through sharing his words. It is like direct dominion.

11. People without dreams are often very realistic or intelligent people.

Those who are very, very realistic are not looking for God; (they are) just only very busy (concerned with) what to eat, what to wear, what to drink, very focused on "my job." This kind of person seldom has a dream. Such (overly) intelligent people have no need for God because they believe in their own intellect. They are not much connected to the spiritual side; they don't have dreams. And in many cases, they are very dull people in a spiritual way.

However, in the other case, there are those who do not have any dreams before God, and those who do their job well day by day do not have any dreams. (It is just as) if your own children are doing very well, they are doing their own job very well, they study very well, then (their) parents don't need to say anything. That's why when you are really doing very well according to God's will, according to God's concern, then you seldom have a dream -- because you absolutely follow and practice God's will.

However, those who are spiritually sensitive and who are always in heartistic communication with God receive many, many instructions from God through dreams.

I think dreams are very important. We learn through Joseph's faith and dreams. If you are really desperate, very seriously praying about (something), then God teaches us because God is our parent. Why doesn't God intervene (with) me? Why doesn't God appear to me? Why no dreams? You do not have desperation. If you have really have desperation, really serious, like life and death, God surely will teach you. Whenever you have problems with your spouse or children, however, if you are very serious, spiritual world will guide you and teach you how to talk to your children, how to talk with your spouse, how to solve your own problems.

Wow! Our determination, our seriousness, our desperation are very important. Our life of faith should be like that. Desperation! In order to accomplish God's will, we should be like that. In order to save people's lives, we should

be like that. Desperation and jeongseong. Then God will surely guide us.

We learned very important things from Joseph's faith and dreams.

(Response to sharing) In my life of faith I really appreciate that kind of dream. I receive clear direction about where I should go. That's why I realize that God is love. He really wants to protect me. He wants to send me in the right direction. How can I deny (him)? Through dreams I cannot deny the spiritual world, I cannot deny God, I cannot deny God's love.

## **Holy Birth and Family History #49**

December 13, 2021: How was yesterday? Yesterday was Sunday. Did you have a good time?

Today I'd like to talk again about "Holy birth and family history" from True Mother's Anthology, Book 1

*There are events in Korea's history that contribute to Korea being chosen as the nation where the Second Advent of the Messiah would occur. About 400 years ago there was a grandfather named Jo Hanjun in Jeongju. Mr. Jo lived in the village of Bucheon. At that time, Korea was under China's influence and every year, Korea had to make tribute payments to China. China's envoys would come in and out of Korea but there was always severe flooding on the Dallae River, which hindered the travel of the Chinese envoys. However, the Joseon government at that time did not have the money to resolve this so they were looking for a volunteer who would be able to build a bridge over that river for the sake of the nation. That is when Grandfather Jo Hanjun took it upon himself to build that bridge using his own personal money. It must not have been easy to build a stone bridge, but it is said that he built it big enough so that boats could even pass under it. After building the bridge, he only had a few brass coins left. There was only enough left to buy straw sandals. So he bought himself a pair of straw sandals.*

There is a wrong translation (of Bucheon) here in the beginning: There are events in Korea's history that contribute to Korea being chosen as the nation where the Second Advent of the Messiah would occur. About 400 years ago there was a grandfather named Jo Hanjun in Jeongju. Mr. Jo lived in the village of Bucheon.

Bucheon is not the name of a town. Bucheon means a very rich village; we call it a "rich village." This Jo Hanjun came from this kind of rich village.

*The following day was the dedication ceremony so he went to sleep and that night, he heard God's voice, "Hanjun, Hanjun! Your sincere devotion moved Heaven. Therefore, I wanted to send the son of Heaven to your family. However, because you used those three coins for yourself, I will send you the princess of Heaven instead." He woke up from that dream and found that a stone statue of the Maitreya Buddha had suddenly appeared near the Dallae River. This statue*

*was a miracle and all those who passed in front of it got off their horses to offer a bow before going along their way.*

*However, Mr. Jo's daughters ran into problems. They were single but their hips were thick and their bellies got big just like the stone Maitreya's belly. People mistakenly thought they were pregnant and they had difficulty finding husbands. Therefore, Mr. Jo's family came together to discuss the matter, "It is because of that Maitreya statue that our daughters are having a hard time finding husbands so let us cut off some of the Maitreya's belly off" and they did just that. When they did, it is said that the stone bled. When they did, it is said that the stone bled. So they repented and remade the belly just as it had been before.*

*However, due to the passing of time and weathering, a hole appeared and bees came in and out of it. Father said that he went to play at that Maitreya statue during his childhood. This is not a legend but a true story. I've heard that this Maitreya statue is still there.*

*I tell you this story to show you that if you offer sincere devotion and loyalty for the sake of Heaven, it will all be accepted by Heaven. My maternal grandmother, Jo Won-mo, my mother Hong Sun-ae (Daemonim) and I are the only daughters for three generations. Father once said that for a woman to become the mother of the universe, she had to come from a family that had only one daughter for three successive generations. This shows us how Heaven prepared the environment for this one time. Heaven created all things before he created Adam and Eve. He first created an environment for them. This also applies to the providence. I am saying that Heaven's work is remarkable. In other words, the mother of the universe did not suddenly appear after the returning Messiah came. This result comes from establishing indemnity conditions that freed her from Satan's conditions over a long providential course. (2014.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

The lesson we learn through the jeongseong (utmost sincere devotion) of this grandfather Hanjun Jo, is that the jeongseong (sincere devotion) we offer Heaven must be -- must be, must be! -- 100% for Heaven, not even 1% for ourselves. Grandfather Hanjun invested everything he had into building a public bridge, then bought sandals for himself with the 3 remaining coins, so a princess of Heaven was sent instead of a son of Heaven.

We learned from here that, Wow, God wants to accept from us total investment, total sincere devotion, total jeongseong. It does not allow even 1% for ourself; it does not allow the remaining three coins to be used for our own sake. Wow! Heavenly Father requires of us total jeongseong conditions. We learn from True Mother's story.

It is surprising to say that the standard of whether God sent His only begotten son or His only begotten daughter into that family was the standard of devotion.

That is why I would like to reemphasize the importance of jeongseong.

## The Standard Which Determines the History of Salvation Is Jeongseong

<17-22> *Centered on what is the history of salvation determined? It is determined centered on the standard of jeongseong. Only when Heaven's jeongseong surpasses Satan's jeongseong can societies in the world of death be absorbed into God's jeongseong. In other words, greater jeongseong can absorb smaller jeongseong. The original mind of humankind desires greater jeongseong.*

### God's Jeongseong to Save Fallen Humankind

<17-22> *In order to save these people on earth, God needs to invest His heart and soul more than Satan does. If there are people who are loyal to their nations in Satan's world, God needs to stand in the position which can surpass their loyalties. Otherwise people in Satan's world cannot be saved. In this manner, throughout history.*

True Father is telling us that the standard for the determination of the history of salvation is not strength, money, knowledge, or external abilities, but devotion, jeongseong. How will we save America? The standard to save the United States is not the achievements and abilities of UPF, Family federation, WFWP, and ACLC, but Jeongseong. Therefore, Jeongseong of Morning Devotion is very important in that it is the first step to save America. When we all become one with Jeongseong, God's miracle will happen. There will always be reproduction, and eventually the country will be able to move.

After all, who is the center? It is the one who offers more jeongseong (sincere devotion). True Father is saying that those who offer more sincerity absorb everything.

If your jeongseong is less than mine, I will absorb you. That's why in order to move ... our people, I need to do more jeongseong than anyone else. That's why Father said the standard, the condition to save your nation is not by power, nor strength. It is your jeongseong conditions.

He said that not even a single soul could be saved by doing it in moderation. True Father is telling us that in saving fallen humans, if God lacks in jeongseong more than Satan, and if he lacks more than any fallen human beings, He cannot save even a single soul.

Who is God? God is the champion of jeongseong. Who is True Father? He is the champion of jeongseong. You see this photo? I want to explain again. He had just come back from the ocean for the whole day. He prepared(?) people going up to their bedroom. And he sat down again and prayed. Look at his face. Who is True Father? Father is a man of jeongseong. Of course, intellectually he is very clever. His emotion is incredible; his will power is very strong. But Father said the most important thing is jeongseong. Only jeongseong and utmost sincerity moves heaven.

Therefore, if our Family Federation offers more jeongseong (devotion) than any other organization in North America and historically more than any religious organization, it will surely lead the way by becoming the

center of providence. In that sense, if the morning devotion we do every morning can move Heaven, move the earth, and move the people of this country, it will surely become the central force and lead God's Providence.

### LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?

God is:

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. *God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.*

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Recently I have been talking about who God is. Today I would like to speak about "God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage."

### 12. God Is the Subject of True Love, true Life, and True Lineage

<292-156> *If the first human ancestors had centered on God's love and connected to God's lineage, God's family on the world level would have been established according to God's ideal of creation. You must understand that that family would have been the seed for the nation, the world, the kingdom of heaven on earth, the kingdom of heaven in the spiritual world, and the seed for the fulfillment of all of God's desires.*

<292-156> *It is important to connect directly to the lineage. Even if there is True Love, it is important to connect to the lineage, the bloodline. So, in order to be in the true blood lineage, your blood must be mixed with True Father and True Mother and you must become one with the True Love that True Father and True Mother have, if you ask who is the center of that True Love, it is not Adam and Eve, but God who is the center. This means God is the root of True Love, True Lineage and True Life.*

Individuals cannot be the seed of heaven. We must know that the beginning of the seed of heaven is a family centered on the couple. Propagation of seeds should not be done by one individual. In order to propagate seeds, there must be a pair system. True love cannot be shared alone. Even true life cannot be born alone. The multiplication of true lineage cannot be achieved alone. Therefore, Heaven can never be realized through individual salvation.

If you ask exactly what kind of being God is, He is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage. There has never been a truth that specifically explained the existence of God. Therefore, in order to inherit God's true love, true life,

and true lineage, I must form a pair. Man lost God's true love, true life, and true lineage through the Fall, and came to have false love, false life, and false lineage. The Blessing is for restoring and inheriting this.

Therefore, the blessing means that a couple unites and inherits God's true love, true life, and true lineage. God is not a vague existence.

“Oh Heavenly God, almighty God, omnipotent, all powerful God,” that is very much external understanding. True Parents teach us amazing details.

Love and I are connected, life and I are connected, and lineage and I are connected. That's why we call God our parent. Parents and children are always connected to these three elements which are true love, true life and true lineage.

Then we need to know that. Father here is saying that this means that God is the ruler of true love, true lineage and true life. Wow! God is not just almighty and powerful, whatever he wants he can do. How close is our relationship with God? We connect to God centering on true love, centering on lineage, centering on life. My life came from God; my lineage came from God, my love is from God. Wow! How powerful and beautiful, how much (we are) internally connected together.

Then, where do these three elements, true love, true life, and true lineage, come from? They come from absolute sex.

That is why absolute sex is really, really real. Many people ask whether God has a sexual organ or not. That way human beings resemble God's lineage. We learn from Unification Thought -- we came from our physical father and mother; no one can deny this, right? We began from our physical parents, right? -- but Adam and Eve came from where? They came from God. We resemble God's image. God has sungsang and hyungsang. Hyungsang is more form; sungsang is kind of the internal part, even though you cannot see it. God has sungsang and hyungsang. That's why, even though God is a miserable God, he has that kind of external form and internal part.

Adam and Eve resemble God's image. God has his organ. Even though we cannot see it, God has his organ. We human beings came from there; our lineage came from there; our life comes from there; our love comes from there. How substantial it is -- not vague at all! Though God is almighty God, all powerful God, he created me, (one may have the) feeling that he only created, that he doesn't much heartistically connect to my life, my lineage and my love. Father describes who God is: he is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage. I am so inspired! This is so powerful! God is so connected to me through lineage, through love and through life. It is really incredible how Father describes who God is in such a clear way.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph's Course - Joseph's Great Faith**

This may be the last part (of this series). We have learned (about) the central figures, right? This is real history,

real history.

1. The reason Joseph was so great was because he was born on the standard which his mother Rachel cleared her mind of conflict and alienation and purified her heart. A person must first be born well from their mother. Through central figures in the Providence of Restoration, we can know that when a child is born from his mother, his lineage changes depending on how much she liquidated her fallen nature. Figures such as Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph are all children born on the basis of the victory of the history of mother-son cooperation.

I really repent. When I look at my first child, a daughter, and my second one, a boy, and my third one, a boy, even though all of them received the Blessing, sometimes I can see their fallen nature. Then I really repent. What kind of quality of child do I have? What quality of blood lineage? Their fallen nature, their good nature come from where? Not just from the sky. They came -- all kinds of nature -- came from where? They came from me, came from my wife! Can you imagine? When I sometimes see their anger, how come they resemble me? That's why before having a child, how much do I cultivate my heart, how much have I purified my blood lineage? This is really important, very important. The unity between husband and wife, completely united together, serving each other, respecting each other, then through that kind of relationship (they can) purify their blood lineage. We are talking about Joseph's mother Rachel. Wow! She really repented a lot, total repentance. She had a complete experience of rebirth, and her blood lineage really changed. And based on that kind of foundation, she had a relationship with Jacob, and Joseph came out from there. That's why Joseph's lineage change depended on how much Rachel recreated her fallen nature.

You see Isaac; how much he obeyed! He obeyed his father, Abraham. Jacob had such a beautiful relationship with his mother ... and Joseph came out from Rachel. That is why good quality children came from the victory of mother-son cooperation. The mother's blood lineage is really important, the mother's blood lineage. When there is a good mother, surely there is a great child, a great child.

That is why I am telling you again and again: what is the husband's job? How to inspire his wife. If she receives enough love from her husband, then she is the one who inspires our child.

What is the purpose of restoration? I came to understand that the final purpose of restoration is to cultivate my heart, purifying my blood lineage, more than my ancestors (did). Then my blood lineage will really have a filial heart and naturally accept God. (There will be) no need to explain God. (Children) will naturally accept that “He is my God. He is my daddy. He is my parent.” (The children will) naturally love him, have a longing heart for him. This kind of son and daughter need to come from a very good mother. The mother has already cultivated her heart and purified her blood

lineage.

2. Once a person is born, it is really difficult to improve the quality of his lineage and raise the standard of his heart through his own efforts.

Once you come out from your mother's womb, this boy or this girl, nothing can change the blood lineage. I am 64 years old. My heart is not much better than before -- maybe a little bit. My wife is 69 years old. Wow! If Heavenly Mother (were to) allow us to have a child now, maybe we could produce a much better quality child! But my wife is already 59. That's why parents need to raise their children very well from a young age. Especially mother and son's cooperation is incredibly important.

Therefore, we do not know how important a couple's faith is before giving birth to a child. Depending on how much the husband and wife unite and how much they have liquidated their fallen nature, it shows in their children. We can see this from the murder of Abel, committed by Cain, who was born from the conflict between Adam and Eve.

How much struggle there was between Adam and Eve. And what was the result? Cain's blood lineage was so easily angry and upset. He became so easily angry. Then he used a stone to kill his younger brother, Abel! What kind of quality of blood lineage came from him? We can assume there was so much struggle between Adam and Eve. They had fallen nature, can you image? Since Adam and Eve fell, wow, there was so much struggle and regret and why? Because of Adam and because of Eve and because of the archangel, there was all kinds of struggling and struggling and struggling. Then what was the outcome? Such a Cain! That kind of blood lineage came out. He killed his younger brother. Wow! Fallen nature has killed so many people. It killed my husband, killed my wife, killed my children, killed my Abel. We have this quality of fallen blood lineage.

What is the conclusion of restoration? How to cultivate my heart, how I can change my blood lineage, and how I can have a better child than me.

3. The quality of Joseph's lineage differed from birth. He was neither troubled by anybody nor hated others, and he was not someone who lived with injustice because of anyone. He was unjustly sold by his brothers, but when he saw that he was recognized as soon as he entered Potiphar's house, Joseph was not double-minded.

How come Joseph had that kind of heart? He stayed(?lived?) very well in prison. He did not hate his brothers? How could he forgive his brothers? He must have a really different quality of blood lineage. His blood lineage came from where? From Rachel. Rachel after struggling and struggling and struggling had total repentance and changed her blood lineage and purified her blood lineage. She reversed(?) her fallen nature. Based on that foundation of level of heart and relationship with Jacob, what was the outcome? Joseph came from there. This is really incredible.

4. Anyone who puts their own worries and concerns first

will not be recognized by others. It is because he is not being faithful to the tasks given to him due to his own worries. Although Joseph had been sold as a slave, his recognition in Potiphar's house did not mean that he hated his brothers or that he missed his hometown so much that his heart was not settled. He was easily recognized by his master because he was so sincere with his given reality.

If Joseph had had a lot of resentment and hate toward his brothers -- "Why did they sell me? How come I came to prison? Why was I left alone?" -- if Joseph had been full of dissatisfaction and complaint toward his brothers, he could not have survived; he would not have been recognized by Potiphar.

But he never thought about these kinds of things. He was not double-minded. He thought, "This is God's will. There is a meaning (in this). It is my destiny. God gave me this kind of destiny. That's why I need to put my heart (into this). Centered on the current reality, I need to invest very well. I need to do my utmost best during my daily life. This is my life. This reality is given by God. That is why I don't want to waste my time. I need to win over here." How beautiful he was.

5. Everyone becomes unfaithful in real life when they cling to the thoughts of the past. People who do not dwell in the past and focus on reality can be seen as the hopeful and promising people. A person who thinks about what they did in the past and what went well, but now lament or regret about themselves becomes a worthless person.

Those who fail(?) all the time, always think about the past. "Why was my father like that? How come my mother was like that? How come my life is like that?" They accuse this and that and are full of dissatisfaction and complain to their ancestors and complain to their husband. "Because of my husband, my life has become like this." Then you really waste your time. If you complain and express dissatisfaction and you can gain(?) something and you can't continue.(?) (If) through that kind of negative thinking, dissatisfaction and complaint, you can gain something, go ahead. However, you lose. You lose everything. Complaint is poison to your spiritual life.

6. Do not become a sinner in the time given to you. The time given to me today is a time for me to be faithful to the current reality and fulfill my responsibility.

When you wake up early in the morning, (say) "God has given me this current day. I need to be faithful to my current time, my current reality. I need to do (give?) all my sincerity."

If you have regret, dissatisfaction, and fail to settle your heart because of the past, you will waste the time you have now and eventually become a criminal yourself in your given time.

God provides time, why? For you to be faithful and for you to fulfill your portion of responsibility through your given time. That's why time is very important. Why did God

give me time? (He) asks me to be affect(? perfect? effective?), asks me to fulfill my portion of responsibility, asks me to grow up, asks me to become a good man and a good woman in the given time. Wow!

7. Joseph did not resent anyone. While in his mother's womb, his mother had liquidated her fallen nature, and since he was born from her sanctified heart, Joseph lived without knowing dissatisfaction and complaints. Seeing that Joseph's blood was purified in this way, you should know how much his mother suffered, labored, and paid indemnity. After all, God's purpose of making us suffer is for us to improve the quality of my lineage. In order to be born again from Satan's lineage to God's holy lineage, we must overcome many hardships and sufferings and struggling and conflict.

8. Rachel also had conflicts with her older sister Leah, and as her love for her husband decreased, she suffered for many years. After she truly repented before God after all that suffering, Joseph was the baby she gave birth to. The fact that Joseph forgot his past and remained faithful to the given reality shows that his original nature was truly great.

9. If we, too, suffer certain events or incidents, we can quickly see what kind of person the quality of my blood is. By making me happy, making me sad, and making me suffer I can quickly see what kind of person my blood quality is. Also, I can quickly see how much my parents cleared their fallen nature and gave birth to me. I can also guess the quality of my ancestral lineage.

When we do fundraising, we learn what the quality of our blood lineage is. If when people don't buy your fundraising items and reject and reject and persecute you, you are very upset and angry and anger comes out from your heart, through fundraising and witnessing and persecution, you can know what quality of blood lineage you have. What kind of quality do you have? Are you easily angry(?), easily upset, easily disappointed, (do you) easily complain? Then what quality of blood lineage do you have? Through that we can know our father and mother's fallen nature. Through that you understand what kind of ancestors, blood lineage, background and quality they have. If I do not change, my children will just inherit my fallen nature, my quality of blood lineage.

10. Therefore, you must clearly know who you are. If you know the quality and level of your lineage well, you can deal with it without making a mistake. So, you have to constantly train to prepare for it. Suffering and hardship should be welcomed warmly and joyfully. Also know that the quality of your lineage will not improve unless you train yourself to overcome fallen nature in relationships. For this, fundraising training and witnessing training are also necessary.

Why does Father ask us to do fundraising and witnessing and serving people? What is the main reason? He asks us to cultivate our heart. He asks us to improve the quality of our blood lineage. Then we can have good babies, better children,

better blood lineage. If I do not change, all my children, all my descendants inherit from me. That's why any suffering, any persecution, any difficulties -- what is their purpose? God asks me to cultivate my heart, asks me to change my blood lineage and then asks me to produce a really good quality child. Then our heart becomes closer and closer to God. Then finally we become true man and woman, finally become God's filial sons and daughters, like Isaac, like Jacob, like Joseph.

## **Holy Birth and Family History**

### **#48**

December 12, 2021: Yesterday I had an unforgettable and beautiful time at Belvedere. Yesterday, there was a Commitment Ceremony of Robert Abendroth and Tomomi Fukuda at Belvedere in New York. Pastor Crescentia was MC, and Rev. Rendel, Olga, and Francis gave a beautiful testimony. President Naokimi -- he is a busy guy! -- came and gave a beautiful message as well. I delivered a congratulatory message. Both parents were so happy to attend the ceremony, and Tomomi's parents attended the ceremony via zoom from Japan. And I gave them a benediction. It was a beautiful engagement ceremony held in historic Belvedia, where True Parents stayed.

I am posting this material today in the hope that many Blessed 2nd and 3rd Generation (young people) will have an unforgettable and holy family start in their lives with the blessings of those around them. Yesterday's engagement ceremony was one of the most beautiful and touching engagements I have ever seen. In the future, I hope that an engagement ceremony like this will become a model and be held in many churches every week. We look forward to continuing to promote this beautiful engagement culture going forward. Many people shed moving tears of joy. They are a very, very beautiful couple. It's really beautiful, isn't it?

Today I'd like to talk about "Holy birth and family history " from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1.

*I was born at 4:30 a.m. on the 6th day of the first lunar month in 1943, at 26 Sineui-ri, Anju-eub, Anju-gun, South Pyeongan Province. When I was born, my maternal grandfather, Hong Yu-il asked those present to take note of the time, making it possible to know exactly what time I was born.*

*I have been told that at the time I was born, my father, Han Seungun had a dream-like vision in which he saw beautiful, bright sunshine beaming down through a thick forest of pine trees. In that forest, two cranes were dancing in harmony. So he named me Hak Ja.*

*It was not a remote village, yet there was a hill, and also a stream, right behind my house. The surrounding village had a very warm and cozy feeling, like a hen embracing her chicks. In the backyard was a cornfield that my family*

harvested for food. I remember how big those corn cobs were.

Father's hometown, Jeongju, and my hometown, Anju, are situated on either side of the same river and are about 30 kilometers apart. When we visited Jeongju in December 1991, we flew over Anju by helicopter but the village I saw was completely different from how I had known it. There is now an apartment complex there. It has changed into more of an urban district than Father's hometown of Jeongju has.

My father, Han Seung-un, was a devout member of the New Jesus Church. He followed Pastor Lee Yong-do and Pastor Lee Ho-bin and lived a religious life together with Daemonim. They got married and he received a revelation that if they had a son, God would have a great purpose for him. However, a daughter was born.

Hong Yuil, my maternal grandfather, was tall and handsome. When I first met True Father, he felt familiar to me because he looked so much like my grandfather. In those days my grandfather was so open to modern trends that he even bought high-heeled shoes for his daughter-in-law. Jo Won-mo, my maternal grandmother, was petite and pretty. She was diligent and active. Although she was not well educated, she was very much a modern lady. She even operated her own business, selling and repairing sewing machines. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

Around the time of my birth, my mother ate some soup and then fell asleep. At that time, Satan, completely in black, appeared and said, "Through the birth of this child, I will come to ruin. That is why I am trying to get rid of this child." At that time, Daemonim fought strongly and won. When she woke up, her whole body was covered in sweat and her clothes were soaked. My Grandmother Jo said, "You must be going through so much suffering to give birth to this child." That's how seriously Daemonim fought with Satan. Why do I tell you this? God's providence is profound and mysterious. During the final stages of the Second World War, Japan confiscated all the iron they could find in Korea and even took the brassware that is used for ancestral rites, to make military weapons. However, those things would cross back again and accumulate in the yard of the house where I was born. What does this mean? This shows how urgent and desperate God's providence was. How desperate must God have been that such things would happen for the sake of a new born baby! (2013.10.20, Nagano, Japan)

Next, we will study more about the background of True Mother's birth. Sooner or later I will prepare well and I can deliver to you True Mother's background.

## LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?

God is:

- The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.
- The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.
- The subject partner having qualities of internal nature

and masculinity towards the universe.

11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.

12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.

13. God is the subject of conscience.

14. God is a God of bitter pain.

15. God is a God of mercy.

16. God is a God of sorrow.

17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Today, in the lecture series "Who is God?" I will tell you that God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience. Based on this lecture content, let's study Father's word.

## 11. God Is the God of Absolute Faith, Absolute Love, and Absolute Obedience

<211-71> No matter how all knowing and all powerful God is, can He command a man and woman to be absolutely obedient to love? In order to be a fair and dignified God who is our father must be able to say, "As I am absolutely obedient to True Love, you also must be absolutely obedient to True Love." Would it be acceptable for him to say "Sons and daughters, you must be absolutely obedient to love" if He Himself does not keep that same standard?

Then the God who is in the position of teacher becomes the God of dictator. In the same way God says, "Just as I have eternal absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience to True Love, you sons and daughters also must have eternal obedience centered on True Love!" His sons and daughters will say "Aju!" If we look at from this point of view, even God must keep the principle of absolute obedience to True Love.

God has absolute faith in the principle of true love and the Principle of Creation that He created. When God created light, He said, "Let there be light," and there was light. When God created light, did He doubt that light would really appear when He said, "Let there be light?" God has absolute faith in the Principle of Creation. He absolutely believes that not only the whole universe but also all things move according to His Principle of Creation.

And even though human beings fell, God has absolute faith that at some point all of them some day will become His children. He has absolute faith in you and me. If God did not have this belief in fallen human beings, He would never have been able to conduct the providence of restoration. He has absolute faith that at any time everyone without exception will become true children, become true brothers and sisters, become true couples, and become true parents who achieve the ideal of heaven. God has absolute faith that one day for certain, His dream will come true, the sovereignty of evil will disappear, becoming heaven on earth, and the kingdom of Heaven will come. This is really amazing. Even though I am a fallen man, he has absolute faith toward my original mind.

"Even though you are a fallen man, your relationship

with Me is parent and child. Someday definitely you will become my son. Someday you will come back to my bosom.” God has absolute faith. Otherwise how can he carry on his providence of restoration? It would be impossible.

God has absolute love for humans. Although humans have fallen and are now children of Satan, God absolutely loves humans because they have a parent and child relationship of the original creation. God never gives up on any human being, even if they are God's enemy, and loves them forever. In that respect, God's unrequited love for you remains unchanged forever. God has absolute love for you. God's love for humans cannot really be imagined, even for fallen human beings. No matter what happens to a fallen human being, God as a parent says, “I am responsible for you forever,” “I will protect you forever,” and “I will continue to raise you until you reach completion.” He has that kind of absolute love.

Oh, my God! God has that kind of absolute love for me, no matter what! “I love my child, no matter what. I will protect him. I will raise him. I will be responsible for him.”

God has that kind of absolute love toward each human being. Otherwise how can he carry on his providence of restoration? It is impossible.

Next, God is absolutely obedient to the truth of true love. For example, “Love comes from the other person.” “Love is living for others first.” “Love is giving first.” “True love always requires sacrifice.” “True love invests 100% in the other person and forgets about it. True love is investing and forgetting until the other person is better than me.” God is absolutely obedient to this truth. God obeyed and practiced this truth first.

That’s why True Father was asked to have absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. However, God is the one who first practiced absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. True Father, True Mother, True Parents are the ones who first practiced absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. Therefore, we as children of God need to resemble that kind of faith, that kind of love and that kind of obedience of our Heavenly Father. Many people question, “Does God have absolute obedience?” Yes, He obeys his Principles. He obeys his Principle of Creation. He obeys his Principle of True Love absolutely. This is really amazing guidance by our True Father.

#### **TODAY’S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph’s Course - Joseph, Who Lived for Others in Prison**

Do you love Joseph? I really love this guy! He is one of the great exemplary spiritual sense(?) courses. I really feel that he is like our True Father. He really shows us an exemplary life of how to overcome any difficulties.

Today my title is “Joseph, Who Lived for Others in Prison .”

*Genesis 39:1-23 Joseph and Potiphar's Wife*

*1 Now Joseph had been taken down to Egypt. Potiphar, an Egyptian who was one of Pharaoh’s officials, the captain*

*of the guard, bought him from the Ishmaelites who had taken him there.*

*2 The Lord was with Joseph so that he prospered, and he lived in the house of his Egyptian master. When his master saw that the Lord was with him and that the Lord gave him success in everything he did,*

*4 Joseph found favor in his eyes and became his attendant. Potiphar put him in charge of his household, and he entrusted to his care everything he owned.*

*5 From the time he put him in charge of his household and of all that he owned, the Lord blessed the household of the Egyptian because of Joseph. The blessing of the Lord was on everything Potiphar had, both in the house and in the field.*

*6 So Potiphar left everything he had in Joseph’s care; with Joseph in charge, he did not concern himself with anything except the food he ate. Now Joseph was well-built and handsome*

*7 and after a while his master’s wife took notice of Joseph and said, “Come to bed with me!”*

*8 But he refused. “With me in charge,” he told her, “my master does not concern himself with anything in the house; everything he owns he has entrusted to my care.*

*9 No one is greater in this house than I am. My master has withheld nothing from me except you, because you are his wife. How then could I do such a wicked thing and sin against God?”*

*10 And though she spoke to Joseph day after day, he refused to go to bed with her or even be with her.*

*11 One day he went into the house to attend to his duties, and none of the household servants was inside.*

*12 She caught him by his cloak and said, “Come to bed with me!” But he left his cloak in her hand and ran out of the house.*

*13 When she saw that he had left his cloak in her hand and had run out of the house,*

*14 she called her household servants. “Look,” she said to them, “this Hebrew has been brought to us to make sport of us! He came in here to sleep with me, but I screamed.*

*15 When he heard me scream for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house.”*

*16 She kept his cloak beside her until his master came home.*

*17 Then she told him this story: “That Hebrew slave you brought us came to me to make sport of me.*

*18 But as soon as I screamed for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house.”*

*19 When his master heard the story his wife told him, saying, “This is how your slave treated me,” he burned with anger.*

*20 Joseph’s master took him and put him in prison, the place where the king’s prisoners were confined. But while Joseph was there in the prison,*

*21 the Lord was with him; he showed him kindness and*

*granted him favor in the eyes of the prison warden.*

*22 So the warden put Joseph in charge of all those held in the prison, and he was made responsible for all that was done there.*

*23 The warden paid no attention to anything under Joseph's care, because the Lord was with Joseph and gave him success in whatever he did.*

1. When Joseph entered Egypt, he stayed at Potiphar's house for about 2 to 3 years, and including prison life, he spent about 14 years there. In the second year of staying at Potiphar's house, Joseph was tempted by Potiphar's wife. So even in our lives of faith, when we make our first resolution and face the number 2, we must always beware of horizontal temptations. When I make a resolution to do something, Satan's temptations will always come. There will also be many trials and tribulations.

I really admire the quality of Joseph's blood lineage. He did not know the fall of man. How was he able to overcome the temptation from Potiphar's wife? Potiphar's wife tempted him, not just one day according to the Bible. Every day she tempted him. Wow! In order to overcome that kind of Chapter Two temptation, your blood lineage has to be different. Something has to be different. Otherwise most people could not overcome that kind of temptation.

When I see a righteous guy among our ancestors, those who overcame Chapter Two temptation, there is something different (about them). They had a different spiritual background and ancestor background. Really something different. Otherwise, how could they have overcome that kind of Chapter Two temptation?

Not just Chapter Two temptation. Whenever we make up our mind to do something, in the beginning our motivation is strong. However, on the way when you face the number two, the second one, the second year, trials always come (along), horizontal temptation will come to you. That is why anyone who joins our movement needs to be careful. The first year they don't know anything, (they) just follow. But in the second year many horizontal temptations come to them, especially Chapter Two temptations. Many people leave the church because they could not overcome the number two, Chapter Two, temptations.

2. While Joseph spent more than 10 years in prison, wherever he went, he became the center of harmony and a solver to everyone's problems. He has always been a center of comfort for others. Because Joseph always lived for others in the prison life where he would have no choice (but) to despair, he was able to lead a gracious (grace-filled) life. Joseph's life provided a model for how to overcome difficult trials and tribulations in any environment.

That is why Joseph has a different quality of blood lineage. How come he spent more than ten years in prison without any complaint, without any dissatisfaction? ... He thought that his life in prison has meaning, that it is God's will. "I need to do something here. This is my destiny. It is

God's will." Then he really served people, loved people, cared for people. That is why he became the center of harmony and he became the solver of everyone's problems. He always comforted people, living for others.

Wow! When I look at Joseph's life in prison, I think about True Father, how he could overcome such terrible trials in Heungnam Prison, Soedemon Prison, everywhere. Wow! I really love Joseph; I really love our True Father, how he could overcome!

3. Since Joseph was serving others, he had many things to do even in prison. Of course, he must have met a lot of bad people, but on the other hand, we can easily assume that he must have met people who felt unjust and people with worries and concerns. He gave wisdom to those who were brought in because they did not know how to properly distinguish between good and evil, and suggested countermeasures. Because he loved and lived for each and every prisoner, the spirit world gave him the power of prophecy, and everything became as Joseph had said.

It was really amazing.

4. Today, we believers must be like Joseph. He adapts well to any environment. Even in situations where he had no choice but to suffer injustice and dissatisfaction, he was grateful, took care of those around him like his own brothers, and genuinely cared about their future, so he had to be able to see the future about them and even further, have the ability to predict people's futures. How can we see someone's future and predict that person's future? It is taught by the spirit world to truly love and respect that person from the perspective of a parent. When anyone truly loves a person, his heart and his future can be seen. Love sees everything. When you love, you see God, you see your partner, you see nature, and you see everything. It can not be seen because I do not love. This is the key point. If anyone truly loves everything, his eyes will be opened spiritually. True Father says that you can even see God. So love is everything.

Why can't I read my wife's heart? Why can't I read my husband's heart? Why can't I read my children's heart? Why can't I read my parents' heart? Why can't I read Heavenly Father's heart? Because you don't have love. When you truly love your wife, you read your wife's mind. When you truly love your children, you read your children's heart and mind. When you truly love your parents, you read your parents' heart and mind. Why can't we feel God? Why can't we see God? We do not have a heart toward God.

That's why love is key. Love is everything. There is no need to talk about skills. There is no need to talk about means and methods, how to know that, how to see that person's future. I am telling you, love is everything. If you really love someone, your spiritual eyes open. You can see God. You can see someone's heart. You can see someone's future.

Many people say, "Oh, that guy is spiritually open. I am so scared in front of you." Do you know how he can see into the future? How he is spiritually open? Because he loves

human beings. That is why he is spiritually open. He can see the future as well. "If you continually do bad things, your future will be like this." Wow! There is no need to talk about skill. There is no need to talk about the way to do it. Love is the key. Love is everything.

5. If a person who believes is discouraged, they will fail, and it is easier to become worse than a person who does not believe. If we always try to bring others joy and live for the sake of others even in unjust circumstances, just as Joseph's heart was always bright, our life of faith will also become brighter.

Even though he was in prison, his main focus was "How can I help others? How can I make joy and happiness for others." He truly lived for the sake of others. That's why even though ... he was in prison more than ten years, time passed very quickly. He did not think, "After I get out of prison, how will I live? What to do?" Nor did he complain, "Why did God put me in this kind of terrible prison? When can I get out of prison? Oh, my God! Why is my life like that? Why did God give me this kind of suffering and uneasy situation?" (He could have) complained and complained like that.

How was he able to overcome? What is the best way to survive in prison? Truly love that environment. Truly love his colleagues. Never complain. Wow! Joseph is a great guy!

6. When anyone is full of public thoughts, private worries and concerns do not arise. God is with us in public worries and concerns, but private worries and concerns build up stress and demoralize oneself.

7. Although Joseph went to prison as a criminal, his life was much more for others than himself, and he became so needed by those around him that he became like a public official working in the prison.

He became the center of that prison. One who truly lives for others can become the center of that area. In your church if you truly live for others, more than anyone else, you can become the center of the church. If you love each of the family members of your family, you can become the center of your family.

8. When a person becomes someone needed by people anywhere they go, they immediately settle in. So wherever we go, there are people who are needed, people who don't really matter if they're there or not, and people who are not needed. A person who lives for others like this and has public achievements always possesses good heavenly fortune, so there are many people who want to help him. Why don't people around me live for the sake of me or help me? It is because there are no actual results of living for the sake of others, so the spirit world does not work with me. Therefore, one must become a person with actual results of love. People who have actual results of love have the spirit world mobilize people on earth to help me.

True Father was in Heungnam Prison; it was a terrible situation. However, the spiritual world, his ancestors mobilized other prisoners. Whenever they had food, (the

spiritual world) asked them to give it to Rev. Moon. One who is recognized by the spiritual world and ancestors because of achievements of true love, because he or she (has) lived for the sake of others, always heavenly fortune follows him or her. One who lives for the sake of others, I am telling you, heavenly fortune always follows him, protects him. He never dies. He never decreases.

9. Just with the fact that True Parents are in Korea, the Korean members believed that heavenly fortune would come to Korea. Why is that? It is because True Parents have brought actual results of touching all people in heaven and on earth. And it is because they know that wherever True Parents go, God is with them and there is heavenly protection.

10. People with public achievements have a different atmosphere wherever they go. In Korea, it is believed that fortune comes to families who take good care of their grandfathers and grandmothers. This is because there is a filial heart that serves and loves the elderly, so they believe that heaven will protect the family.

That is why Father asks us to have 3 or 4 generations living together. If as children and grandchildren, (you) really take care of your grandparents very, very well, and if as a child, (you) take care of your parents very well -- I am telling you, I am telling you, I am telling you guaranteed -- heavenly fortune will always be in that family! God will protect that family! That's why one who has a filial heart, filial piety, God will always protect that person. And he is the one who always carries heavenly fortune. Many people do not know this top secret. Many people do not know that filial piety brings heavenly fortune. Many people do not know (this). This is a top secret, ok? Living for the sake of others always brings heavenly fortune.

11. For those who lead a private life, the path of death blocks the way, but for those with public achievements like Joseph, even if they enter a harsh prison, the road ahead is opened. A public mind is one that always serves and lives with God and lives for the sake of others. Therefore, if we also live with a public mind, a road will open wherever we go.

12. Just as it says in the Family Pledge, Blessed families must always know how to convey Heaven's blessings to our communities. Those who have actual results of living for God and others always bring heavenly fortune. In order for a person to become a successful person, he must always carry this kind of heavenly fortune with him.

13. As Joseph lived his life with attachment to public purposes, he felt worthiness wherever he went. We must become believers who, wherever we go, receive recognition to a point that we cannot be absent. Then, wherever I go, I quickly settle in. If I serve God and live for the sake of those around me, my life will soon take root and settle in.

What is the conclusion? Joseph lived for the sake of others in prison. One who lives for the sake of others, one who truly loves others, I am telling you, Heavenly fortune

will always follow that person.

In the family how can we bring heavenly fortune? Truly loving one's parents, truly loving grandparents, this is the way to receive heavenly fortune. Joseph knew the top secret of how to survive and how to (be) liberated. It is an incredible lesson from Joseph!◆

## True Parents Comforted the Heart of God and Emerged Triumphant #47

December 11, 2021: Wow! Just now I looked outside. There is such beautiful rain! It is cleaning up everything out here. Today is a beautiful Saturday.

Today I'd like to talk about "True Parents Comforted the Heart of God and Emerged Triumphant" from *True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1*

*All people were meant to have parents centered on God, but they have come to have false parents instead. Unification Church members have learned through the Divine Principle about God's miserable situation. He is unable to take do-minion over humankind as long as they have false parents.*

*Throughout the thousands of years of human history, there has not been one person who understood the grieved and anguished heart of God and tried to comfort Him. In the course of God's providence, many prophets came forward to uphold God's Will, but they all ended up failing. In light of this, God's heart must indeed be in indescribable agony. He pinned His hopes on each of them in turn, but whenever they failed and stood in the position of having to pass on the mission of achieving His Will to the next generation, the anguish God must have felt in His heart would have been beyond words. Not even the prophets, however, understood this painful heart of God. (2006.07.01, Amman, Jordan)*

True Mother said, "Throughout the thousands of years of human history, there has not been one person who understood the grieved and anguished heart of God and tried to comfort Him." After knowing God's will and joining the Unification Church I am most grateful to True Parents. First, True Parents taught me that God exists and that God is my parent. Secondly, True Parents taught me how much God loves me. Thirdly, True Parents taught me how sorrowful God is because of the fall of man.

How can I comfort God? When I wake up and open my eyes, I always think about how to become a filial son who relieves the cross of God. I think about how to become a son who sheds endless and hot tears to comfort God as True Parents do. In this way True Parents are my eternal great parents and my eternal great teacher. I am so grateful to True Parents! I came to understand the identity of God. At the same time I have come to understand what my own identity is. It is really incredible. Wow! Now I came to know who God is, what God's heart is. It is incredible to me. I have

learned really great lessons from True Parents. I am eternally grateful to True Parents because God does exist, he is my father, he is my parent. I came to understand his reality. It is really incredible.

True Parents said that the beginning of our life begins the day we accept God as our parent. He said that a life that does not accept God as "my parent" has absolutely nothing to do with my life (with God?) Then my spiritual growth would be impossible forever. For example, if it has been one year since you accepted God as your parent, if you turn 60 years old, your spiritual age is just one year. That is why your life begins when you come to understand God, when you accept that God is your parent.

*Christians are just looking up at the sky, waiting to receive the Lord coming on the clouds. You, however, have been fortunate enough to meet True Parents. You have no idea how difficult it has been for True Parents' names to become known around the world as they are today. True Father has had to go to prison six times, and overcome innumerable life-or-death crises. In the course of human history until now, True Parents are the people who have known better than anyone else about God's heart and circumstances, and who have proclaimed and worked in order to perfectly achieve His Will, no matter what indemnity they have had to pay. (2006.08.09, Lima, Peru)*

*The history of the Unification Church had to start out from the lowest place, like a wilderness course. In spite of the difficult environment where nothing was prepared, True Father strove to develop Korea in earnest so that it could join the ranks of the advanced nations. In the early days, the members of the Unification Church consisted mainly of women and middle and high school students. This small number of people took the lead in reviving Korea according to True Father's will, through the New Mind, New Life Campaign and the New Community Movement. As they propagated the teaching of the Divine Principle, they also devoted themselves to restoring the polluted rivers and denuded mountain-sides.*

*Korea today has joined the ranks of advanced nations and is exporting many kinds of goods to the rest of the world. The one who paved the foundation to make this possible from the bottommost place was True Father. In the 1950s and 1960s, nobody could have imagined that Korea would become involved in the machinery industry. It was a time when there was no foundation of any kind. However, at that time True Father began to make preparations and train engineers. Anyone who starts a business desires to gain something from it. In short, they desire to make money. True Father, however, did not ask for anything in return; he invested everything solely for the will of the providence. (2006.07.2 Addis Ababa, Ethiopia)*

*Right after the Second World War, God prepared the foundation on which the Lord of the Second Advent could come and achieve His Will. If Korea at the time had upheld*

*God's great Will and prepared the ground to attend True Father, it would not have been divided into North and South. You may have learned from the Divine Principle that the difficult course of indemnity was begun because human beings failed to fulfill their five percent responsibility. This being the case, True Father had no choice but to start out from the bottommost part of hell. Though many prophets and martyrs have come and gone in the course of history, the only person who fulfilled the Will during his life on earth was True Father. Moreover, True Father was able to perform the Enthronement Ceremony for God's Kingship and the Cheon Jeong Gung Entrance Ceremony and Coronation Ceremony of True Parents, the King and Queen of Cosmic Peace—something that could not even be imagined in the fallen world. (2006.06.20, Dushanbe, Kazakhstan)*

We can see how much True Mother appreciates True Father's achievements. You can see that she really appreciates True Father's achievements, effort and contribution, not just for Korea, but for the sake of the world. I really appreciate True Mother's appreciation of True Father.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who is God?**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

1. God is my eternal parent.
2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought
3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. *God is the origin of Principle, law and order.*

Today I would like to talk about "God is the origin of Principle, law and order. "

#### **10. God Is the Origin of Principle, Law and Order**

*<162-172> Today, in the Christian church, they say, "Heavenly Father, our all knowing, all powerful Father," but even the all knowing, all powerful God is all knowing and all powerful upon a foundation of principle. He is not all knowing and all powerful on a foundation that is without principles. He is not a God who can just do whatever He wants. As an eternal Being, if he has established laws, then His laws are eternal.*

This is incredible content.

Many people think that because God is all-knowing and all-powerful, he curses evil people, or if he chooses, judges whether or not people be killed or saved. Because God is

omnipotent, people think that God can do whatever he wants.

However, what we need to know is that God is a God of principles, laws, and order. That is, He is the God of the Principle of Creation. God is a God who cannot do anything if He deviates from the Principle of Creation. You should know that in a way he is an incompetent God who can do nothing apart from the Principles of Creation.

The reason God cannot intervene even when he sees Satan's evil deeds and human errors is that evil was not created by Him. If God unconditionally intervenes in evil deeds, then it establishes the logic that God created evil.

In the words of True Parents, they said that involvement in Noah's judgment or any evil was done through an angel according to the Principle of Restoration through Indemnity, not directly by God himself.

I was so surprised to hear from Father that Noah's judgment, this and that, all kinds of judgment, actually God did not deal with that directly. God utilized the angels. ... Restoration of human beings needed to go through the course of indemnity.

Since God's laws are eternal and unchanging and absolute, even if human beings become fickle and commit evil deeds midway, God cannot change His principles according to the circumstances. If God's principles change according to the circumstances of good and evil, then God's principles are not eternal, absolute and unchanging.

Even if the archangel becomes an enemy among enemies to God who let the Fall happen, God's love must not change before or after the Fall of the archangel. What if the archangel's betrayal changes His eternal Principle of Creation? Then God cannot be the absolute, unique, unchanging, eternal God.

God's principle is really amazing!

*<162-172> And he cannot disregard the laws he has established and just do whatever He wants. This is the surprising thing about God's authority. Even if He wants to adapt it, or go around His laws, He cannot. When there is a commonly held view, where the common opinion coincides with principles of true, once the absolute God establishes it as a principle, all the people will follow, and the entire universe will follow.*

God has absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience to the principles of creation that He created.

God absolutely believes in his creation principles and true love. God also is absolutely loving and never changes. And he obeys his own creation principle and the principle of true love.

God first shows us the life of practice, looks at us, and tells us to resemble Him.

This is very important. He absolutely believes in his principle of creation. If he created his own principle but did not believe in it, who would believe in it? He has obedience. He obeys his principle of creation. If he did not obey his own principle of creation, even though he created it, then who

would obey it? Who would follow God?

That is why once God created the principle of creation, he himself shows the model. He absolutely believes in his principle. No matter what, he decided, he created the principle, no matter what, "My love will never change." Once he decided, his principle is eternal, unchanging. "No matter what, I cannot change, even though you betray me. even though you don't like me, even though you hate me, even though you fall." God's principle (is) unchanging, no matter what, "(even) if you betray me." If God says, "I betray you," then he is not an eternal God. If he changes according to the environment, then God's principle is not eternal. God decided, "I need to love anyone (everyone)" according to the principle of true love. The archangel betrayed him and Adam betrayed him, then Eve betrayed him, and all human beings betrayed him, accused him. His principle is, no matter what, unchanging. "No matter what, I need to love human beings. Even though the archangel became Satan and betrayed me and misused Adam and Eve, according to the principle, no matter what, I need to love him."

Wow! God's principle, God's love is what? Unchanging. Unchanging! If he changes his mind according to our attitude, according to the circumstances, then he is a changeable God. Then his principle is not eternal, not unchanging. Wow! This is really amazing guidance by Father. He always shows the model first.

Jesus talked about the two greatest commandments that humans must practice, and in loving God, he told us to love Him with all our heart, all our mind, and all our soul.

Many people say, "Oh, God is selfish. Why does he ask all of humankind to love him first? But Father clearly explained to us that after God created human beings, God himself loved each and every one of them with all his heart, with all his mind and with all his soul. He showed it first. That is why Jesus said God showed it first, he practiced it first. So, we need to love God in the same way. A true parent puts this in practice first and then looks at the children and tells them to do the same.

If God had not shown the example first, how could he have asked human beings to love him? That is why Jesus clearly talked about the two greatest commandments.

<211-132> *When Adam and Eve reached perfection and entered the kingdom of heaven, Satan, as the archangel, should have followed them into the kingdom of heaven. After the archangel received God's love, and then received love from Adam and Eve, the principle is that the archangels should go to heaven together is one of the principles of the creation. From the middle, Satan made a mistake but he said, "I was once a servant, and now am a traitor, but the principle says that in order to enter heaven, you, who are the lord, act according to natural law, on the foundation of substantial tradition.*

Oh, my God! Satan's accusation against God is, "Even though I have fallen and become Satan, according to your

Principle of Creation, shouldn't you love me forever because your principle is unchanging. You need to love me unchangingly. Even though I betrayed you, you are an unchanging God. That's why before the fall, after the fall, you need to love me." Satan accuses God using God's principle. "I can be fickle, but you can't be fickle, can you? Even though I betray you, because you are an unchanging God, you cannot betray me. Even if I hate you, you cannot hate me according to your principle of true love."

"In the end, don't you have to love the fallen Adam (regardless of) the circumstances, love him to the point of betrayal and take him to Heaven?" Satan slanders God in this way, and God has no choice but to helplessly agree.

That is the reason God cannot judge the archangel.

His job is what? He needs to restore him. He needs to restore Adam and Eve no matter what. Because of his principle of true love and because of his principle of creation, he (Satan) is protected by that principle. He (God) cannot do anything. The only key(?) he can handle (is) within the principles of love and creation.

<211-132> *On the basis of the principles You have established, You must love both the perfected Adam and the archangel, in order to enter heaven, and even you cannot abandon this principle, isn't that right?" The answer was, "What you said is right." Satan was caught and defeated while saying, "Even though this has happened to me, can't God be the same as me?"*

True love does not force the other to surrender. If he is forced, it is not complete surrender, so you have to wait and wait and wait and be patient.

Since Heaven is a complete and perfect world, God's world of creation is complete only when each and every person, even Satan, is saved.

Let's say God has saved all humankind, but he does not want to save Satan because "You are the main guy who betrayed me. You are the one who made me suffer the most. I cannot forgive you." Then God's salvation would not be complete yet. In God's world there is no hatred, no enemy. If God had enemies, God's world would not yet be a perfected world. That is why when he has completely restored all fallen human beings, (he must) include Satan and forgive him. Then God's creation is total salvation. Then one will not be able to find any evil, any enemy, any hatred.

Wow! That is why we say that God is a perfect God. Wow! I really admire that Father discovered this principle. Can you imagine that? Many people do not know that God is the origin of the principle of love and order(?). Many people do not know about that. "God is omnipotent and omniscient. He can do whatever he wants. God's nature cannot deal with evil because he does not have an evil nature.

That is the reason why God cannot intervene in my evil actions. Sometimes I connect to good; sometimes I connect to evil. As long as I completely separate good and evil and I serve God, then God can intervene and deal with me. But if

always my heart is mixed -- sometimes connecting to God, sometimes connecting to Satan -- and I do not yet distinguish between good and evil, God cannot do anything. This is the reason God cannot intervene with me, why God cannot help me. (It is) because God can only deal with a good condition. If there is an evil condition, God cannot do anything because evil belongs to Satan.

Only goodness belongs to God, so that is why he can only deal with good. Without separation from evil, God cannot do anything. Separation between good and evil is my portion of responsibility. As long as I separate good and evil, God can directly come to me. This is an amazing principle.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph's Course - The Trials and Tribulations of Joseph Sold to Egypt**

Genesis 37:12-13, 37:18-22: 12 Now his brothers had gone to graze their father's flocks near Shechem,

13 and Israel said to Joseph, "As you know, your brothers are grazing the flocks near Shechem. Come, I am going to send you to them." "Very well," he replied.

18 But they saw him in the distance, and before he reached them, they plotted to kill him.

19 "Here comes that dreamer!" they said to each other.

20 "Come now, let's kill him and throw him into one of these cisterns and say that a ferocious animal devoured him. Then we'll see what comes of his dreams."

21 When Reuben heard this, he tried to rescue him from their hands. "Let's not take his life," he said.

22 "Don't shed any blood. Throw him into this cistern here in the wilderness, but don't lay a hand on him." Reuben said this to rescue him from them and take him back to his father.

Genesis 37:23-27: 23 So when Joseph came to his brothers, they stripped him of his robe—the ornate robe he was wearing—

24 and they took him and threw him into the cistern. The cistern was empty; there was no water in it.

25 As they sat down to eat their meal, they looked up and saw a caravan of Ishmaelites coming from Gilead. Their camels were loaded with spices, balm and myrrh, and they were on their way to take them down to Egypt.

26 Judah said to his brothers, "What will we gain if we kill our brother and cover up his blood?"

27 Come, let's sell him to the Ishmaelites and not lay our hands on him; after all, he is our brother, our own flesh and blood." His brothers agreed.

Genesis 37:28-32: 28 So when the Midianite merchants came by, his brothers pulled Joseph up out of the cistern and sold him for twenty shekels of silver to the Ishmaelites, who took him to Egypt.

29 When Reuben returned to the cistern and saw that Joseph was not there, he tore his clothes.

30 He went back to his brothers and said, "The boy isn't there! Where can I turn now?"

31 Then they got Joseph's robe, slaughtered a goat and

dipped the robe in the blood.

32 They took the ornate robe back to their father and said, "We found this. Examine it to see whether it is your son's robe."

Genesis 37:33-36: 33 He recognized it and said, "It is my son's robe! Some ferocious animal has devoured him. Joseph has surely been torn to pieces."

34 Then Jacob tore his clothes, put on sackcloth and mourned for his son for many days.

35 All his sons and daughters came to comfort him, but he refused to be comforted. "No," he said, "I will continue to mourn until I join my son in the grave." So his father wept for him.

36 Meanwhile, the Midianites sold Joseph in Egypt to Potiphar, one of Pharaoh's officials, the captain of the guard.

Wow! This is an incredible Bible story. We can learn many things from Joseph's course.

1. Joseph was led by an Egyptian merchant, Ishmael, and was fortunate enough to enter the house of Potiphar, the leader of Pharaoh's guards. When a person is sincere, his character is revealed in his actions and attitude. If a person has a good character, wherever he goes, he meets a benefactor. Joseph was like that.

2. Children who grow up being loved by their parents at home receive praise and recognition from their teachers even when they go to school. Also, even after graduating from school and entering the workplace, they will receive recognition from superiors and get a good position. Even if they are someone with good skills, means, or external abilities, they will not last long if their character and personality do not follow. Therefore, we must know that a person's character and personality are the determining factors in everything in our life of faith. If a person is sincere, the spirit world helps them wherever they go.

Joseph is a very, very, very sincere guy. Father says that sincerity always moves people. (It) moves people! He was born from such a good blood lineage, from Rachel and Jacob. Rachel went through all kinds of suffering. She finally repented and repented and repented. When she finally had total repentance, she delivered a wonderful blood lineage. Because Joseph came from that kind of background, his character and personality was wonderful, very, very sincere. That is why he was immediately recognized by people.

In my life of faith I have really learned that sincerity is so important. If someone looks at you or does not look at you, someone judges you, whatever, it does not matter. (What matters is) how I can become a sincere person to my own self. Even if God looks at me or does not look at me does not matter. I need to be sincere to my own self. Always sincere. (I cannot) commit sin whether people look at me or not. It does not matter. Sincerity. Good personality means what? Really sincere.

3. Wherever Joseph went, fortune followed because his

interpersonal relationship in that place was very good. He unexpectedly entered Potiphar's house. If you look at how the merchants introduced Joseph to Potiphar, who goes in and out of the Palace, they could never (could have) introduced just anyone.

4. Joseph's being in the house of Potiphar, who went in and out the Palace, opened the way for him to go straight ahead. According to the Bible, Potiphar was very satisfied when he saw Joseph's ability to manage his affairs. Potiphar regarded Joseph as his own son and rejoiced greatly.

You can see Joseph's attitude and his sincerity. He could go anywhere and really move people.

5. In Potiphar's point of view, since Joseph did his job like an owner, he couldn't help but like Joseph very much. So Potiphar gave Joseph the responsibilities as an official and secretary.

6. Potiphar's wife also came to like Joseph, who had won trust from her own husband. Not only because of how responsible he was, but also because of his character and how great he was. That is why Joseph was tempted by Potiphar's wife. Although it is not specifically mentioned in the Bible, you can assume that her temptation did not just happen once or twice. However, it can be seen that Joseph had always avoided it.

I really respect Joseph, how he was able to overcome such sexual temptation. He had a certain mindset, and his level of morality was very, very high; even though he did not know the Divine Principle, he learned from his mother; he learned from his father, Jacob. His mother had gone through all kinds of suffering and finally overcame her fallen nature. (So) Joseph was from a different level of lineage. That is why he could overcome temptation from Potiphar's wife. He was really amazing! He could not be influenced (?). He overcame; he kept his dignity. It was not a simple matter. It was a great environment. Whatever he wanted to do, he could do it. Wow! Joseph became a chosen guy because he overcame Chapter Two and temptation. He had a really different level of morality.

That is why whatever we do, if you are a good guy, a sincere guy, you can get some trials or tribulations from somebody at any time. Especially how do you overcome Chapter Two horizontal temptation? ... He had a different blood lineage, a different quality of blood lineage. That's why, when we deliver our children, we need to produce that kind of good quality child.

Evil human beings, fallen human beings cannot overcome their environment, cannot overcome the Chapter Two environment. When you were born and were growing up, if you overcame Chapter Two you were already at a different level of blood lineage. As a father and a mother, if you overcome Chapter Two, then based on that kind of heart level you produce your children, I am telling you, your children will have a different quality of blood lineage. A different quality of blood lineage!

Why could my children not overcome Chapter Two? Because before having my children as a father, as a mother we could not overcome Chapter Two. Our children just inherited (this) from us. How can I blame my children for not overcoming Chapter Two? The important thing is how I can overcome Chapter Two. If you overcome Chapter Two, your blood lineage will become very holy. You will love God and you will have a different quality of child.

7. One day, Potiphar's wife grabbed him by his cloak, and Joseph left it in her hand and ran out of the house. Potiphar's wife became so disappointed when she was rejected by Joseph, she framed him. Sadly, her husband listened to his wife and became angry and put Joseph in prison.

8. If Potiphar did not listen to his wife and trusted Joseph until the end, he would not be in prison, and you might even imagine that God would not have provided an opportunity for Joseph to enter the Palace after staying at Potiphar's house and meet the Pharaoh in person and enter the palace.

9. What we can see from Joseph's course is that if we are distrusted by a prepared John the Baptist, we will go down the path of suffering, and on the contrary, if we are believed in by the John the Baptist, we will go to the path of glory. The same is true of Jesus' course. If the prepared Judaism and John the Baptist had accepted Jesus, the course of Jesus would have been a course of glory. However, on the contrary, he was not accepted, so he became the Lord of suffering and went the way of the cross.

10. The path of restoration through indemnity does not mean that you can follow a righteous path even if you distinguish good and evil. The problem is that Satan must be subjugated naturally. Through central figures, we learn that in unraveling the bonds, we overcome through difficult environments rather than good ones.

11. Joseph's course did not necessarily mean he had to go to prison. However, it was that Joseph could rather become better through injustice and suffering. Ordinary people are more likely to become more evil when they are subjected to injustice and hardship. But the more a righteous person enters the place of suffering, the more his true worth shines like a jewel. Therefore, the hardships and trials that come to me should be considered as a channel through which God comes to me and a period to make me grow.

12. It should be well known that in fallen man, there is no growth without suffering. I need to know that suffering and hardships are the way God comes to me, and they are also the way for me to find God. I must know that the purpose of suffering and hardship is to raise the level of the heart and build a closer parent-child relationship with God.

This is really an amazing lesson from Joseph's course. I want to produce that kind of child like Joseph! Wow! He overcame Chapter Two temptations. Secondly, he is very, very, very sincere. Thirdly, his relationship was incredible

with everyone, serving people like a servant. Even though he was in prison, he had no complaint. He was so busy serving people. Everyone related to him. He accepted that kind of suffering with a grateful heart.

The way of suffering is the way to meet God. For fallen men, after we left God, suffering and hardship were the channel to meet (him). They were the channels (through which) God wanted to see me. That's why we need to appreciate any trials, any tribulations and any hardships. Through those I can elevate my heart and cultivate my heart and reach a higher moral dimension.◆

## **The Lord of the Second Advent & True Father's Indemnity Course #46**

December 10, 2021: Today I'd like to talk about "The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's indemnity course" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1

*The Will cannot be achieved without embracing both Cain and Abel. After the Second World War, Korea was divided into North and South and the North was dominated by the Soviet Union. Even though True Father knew this, he still had to go to the North. At that time, many spiritual and heavenly phenomena were taking place in the North, centering on Pyongyang. There were people who believed that the Lord would come in the flesh to that region.*

*True Father crossed the 38th parallel to embrace his Cain children, but he was imprisoned and persecuted. Thanks to the UN troops, however, he was freed and he was able to return to the South, where he founded the Unification Church. True Father was imprisoned six times. He could have avoided that path, but in order to bring Cain and Abel together as one and register them both as his children, he had to fulfill his mission of the True Parents, even in prison. In other words, True Father was in a position where he had no choice but to follow such a path of suffering. (2006.05.30, Jakarta, Indonesia)*

*When we consider True Father's family, we find that he had a great-uncle who was both a Christian pastor and a central figure in the independence movement. That great-uncle also had a close connection to President Syngman Rhee. Had he been connected to True Father, therefore, it would not have taken long to build the foundation we have today. The Korean peninsula was divided into North and South due to the Korean War. Thus, the foundation prepared by God was lost, and True Father had no choice but to begin anew. Consequently, he began his work again in Beomnaetgol, Busan. He also to go through an indemnity course of being imprisoned six times. (2006.07.07, Tirana, Albania)*

Focusing on True Mother's words, let's study the background of God's providence in 1945 based on True Father's words.

### **If Dr. Lee (the First President of Korea) Had Listened to Rev. Moon....**

*<125-271, 1983.3.27> Korea gained independence in 1945. If the United States had fulfilled its responsibilities, the two Koreas would not be divided. At that time, the teacher (Rev. Moon) was starting the Unification Church in Korea. If Dr. Rhee (the first president of Korea) had listened to Rev. Moon, I would have accomplished everything. My great-grandfather and Dr. Rhee were friends. When great-grandfather was in Jeongseon, Dr. Rhee sent a helicopter three times to invite him, but there was no contact there. Those people were wrong. The whole of Christianity protected by foreign missionaries should join hands with the Unification Church and start centered on Dr. Rhee's Gyeongmudae (the place where the president stayed). At that time, if Dr. Rhee had only listened to the teacher (Rev. Moon), then Christianity would have been fine.*

In 1945, after World War II ended, Korea was liberated. At that time, True Father's formula course as the Second Coming Lord begins.

At that time, all external circumstances were in place to receive True Father, centered on Christianity in Korea.

However, God's providence had to be extended because the first president of Korea, who was born in Christianity, and the prepared figures of John the Baptist of Christianity failed to take responsibility.

*President Syngman Rhee did not listen to me. When the Liberal Party was founded, I was a person who contributed to a certain field, but they did not know me. Some pastors began to oppose me, saying that I had heretical logic, and the Unification Church entered the path of misfortune and persecution. A man named Mr. Moon so and so with such a will, who should appear with a banner of victory centered on the ideal of the founding of a new era, was trampled under the banner of the enemy. So, the communist world inevitably entered. If we do not take responsibility, the world of Satan will enter. Here, the land between North and South Korea is divided, and the teacher (Rev. Moon) becomes a refugee. Further, the Christian culture in the United States was invaded by the Satanic realm and flowed into the unfortunate sunset road. That is why Christians who opposed the Unification Church and all the countries that opposed the Unification Church suffered hardships. Korea is like that too. This would not have happened if they did not oppose the Unification Church.*

What we can know through God's providence is that if the prepared figure of John the Baptist does not become one with the central figure of the Abel realm, Satan will surely invade and Satan will take the initiative.

True Father said if the prepared Christians and the people of John the Baptist became unable to take responsibility, Satan took the initiative and communism became the central force. If Cain and Abel do not unite, there will definitely be an invasion by Satan. Then they will learn

that the initiative will be handed to Satan.

And that Abel must start from the bottom, and the path of Abel's suffering begins in full-scale. If Christianity and True Father had become one, communism would never have been able to flourish today.

What happened to Jesus when John the Baptist could not fulfill his responsibilities? Jesus died on the cross, and John the Baptist was beheaded and died a tragic death.

On the path to Heaven, if Cain and Abel do not unite, Abel goes on the path of indemnity and Cain becomes the Juche force and the Providence of Heaven is prolonged. However, when Cain and Abel become one, the foundation that God can work on is created. If the husband and wife cannot unite, the child will receive indemnity and become a child that has nothing to do with the Will, and the couple will go on a path of hardship and conflict.

*Although the unified Christian cultural sphere's historic mission is to establish the kingdom of heaven on a world level within 7 years, centering on the Christian culture after World War II, it did not happen. If they have listened to me, there would be no room for the Communist Party to survive today. If we fail to take responsibility, Satan will invade and all of our foundation will be taken from Satan. Because they can't take responsibility, Satan invades the entire Christian culture and takes the hegemony. So I couldn't help but go to the communist bloc, to North Korea. I went back to North Korea where I just escaped from.*

After World War II in 1945, if the Christian cultural sphere, centered on True Father, had established the Kingdom of Heaven on a global foundation within 7 years until 1952, there would be no room for the Communist Party to thrive.

Failure to do so will result in Satan invading and all foundations will be taken from Satan.

Christianity, which had been prepared for two thousand years, failed to take responsibility, and Satan invaded the entire Christian culture, and he took the initiative.

Therefore, in order to rectify this, True Father had to pay indemnity and make a new start in Heungnam Prison, which can be said to be the prison of the communist bloc in North Korea, which is the satanic realm.

*I have been walking through a history of misfortune in which I must find the starting agent for heaven, on the stage of the enemy, which is the world of Satan. Do you understand? Why do I have to go to the North? This is because the beginning of heaven had a historical course to love the enemy, to overcome the traditional foundation of the enemy, and from there, to start and win victory. This is because there was a path destined to repeat the course of Christianity and expand the foundation of Christianity to the world stage once again. For this reason, we need to know that today's Unification Church members are the history of struggles that came out of the history of misfortune. (1983.3.27)*

On the stage of the enemy, the satanic world, God's

Kingdom of Heaven had to find a key figure for the start of heaven, so True Father had to go to North Korea. True Father has walked such a tragic history.

You must know that there was a historical course to love the enemy, to overcome the traditional foundation of the enemy, and to start victoriously from there.

Therefore, True Father walked a path of suffering and indescribable struggle because there was a path destined to repeat the course of Christianity and expand the foundation of Christianity to the world stage again.

Wow! When I study True Father's word, Heavenly Parent had prepared everything after World War II centering on the Christian foundation. God waited for that day. It took more than 2,000 years. However, the chosen people, the chosen foundation, the chosen religion could not unite with the messiah. That is why many things happened: the Korean War (occurred), all the foundation of Christianity decreased, everywhere there were problems, and communism appeared. It (communism) took initiative everywhere. How important is the personal responsibility of the chosen guy! How important Christianity was as a chosen religion to unite with the messiah!

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who is God?**

God is:

- The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.

- The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.

- The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.

Who is God?

1. God is my eternal parent.

2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought

3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.

4. God is a God of love.

5. God is a God of heart.

6. God is the Word.

No 7 & 8 I already explained these so I will not speak about these any more.

7. God is dual characteristics.

8. God is the original absolute Sex.

Today I would like to speak about ...

9. God is a being of character.

10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

## **9. God Is a Spiritual Being of Character**

<143-144> What kind of spiritual being is God? He is a spiritual Being of character. He is a spiritual Being of character that joins emotion, intellect and will. Because the thing such a spiritual being of character most desires is love, He created people to be his object partners of love. This is a surprising truth.

The human mind is made up emotion, intellect, and will. Therefore, it is said that God, who created human beings, is

also a being of emotion, intellect, and will.

However, you should know that what emotion, intellect and will seeks is because of love and heart.

What would happen if God was merely a God of absolute power and without emotion, intellect, and will? If God had no emotional area, how could he feel human suffering, and how could He feel human love? Because humans also have an emotional area, they can feel God's pain, sorrow, and joy.

If human beings did not have an intellectual area, how could they recognize and know God and things?

Also, if there is no will between God and human beings, how can God carry out the work of his creation? How can a human being also put into practice what they have decided?

You don't know how grateful (gratifying?) it is to know that God shares emotions with humans, and that He has the same intellect, emotion and will as humans. Because there is emotion, intellect and will, when God is in pain, I can also feel pain, and when God sheds tears, humans can comfort him.

If there is no such emotion, intellect, and will between God and human beings, even if God and human beings have a parent-child relationship, there can be no exchange of heart and love.

That's why I really appreciate True Father's sharing of this truth. This is really a surprising truth! God is a spiritual being of character. He has emotions. Wow! That is why I can feel with him with emotion. He has intellect and will, the same as human beings. Wow! If God is not a spiritual being of character, how can I communicate with him heartistically? There (would be) nothing dealing with heart and love. We say that God is love. But if God did not have character -- which is emotion, intellect and will -- how could I have give and take with him? How can I feel he is my father? He is my parent? How could I feel I am a child of God? I really deeply appreciate that God does exist as a spiritual being of character. If I feel pain, he also feels pain as well. He has a sorrowful heart that I can feel. When he is laughing, I can laugh as well. This I really, really appreciate! If God did not have emotion, (he would not know) my tears and my sweat and my difficulty ... This is really amazing truth.

<177-232> *Who does God resemble? He resembles His sons and daughters. Who are you? You are God's sons and daughters. You resemble God. And God is a spiritual Being of character. Is it possible that God could be unclear and amorphous? The surprising thing about Christianity is that they consider God is a God with personality and love, with emotion, intellect and will, and a God of emotion and character. This is a wonderful thing. And they consider Him the one and only God. (The heaven that Confucianism talks about is not a personal God.)*

Who does God resemble? He resembles His sons and daughters. And human beings resemble God.

And God is a spiritual Being of character, and man is a

human being of character as well.

What is surprising about Christianity today compared to other religions is that it sees God as a God with personality. And they consider Him the one and only God. That is why among many religions, they are of a higher level.

Are there any other religions that see God as a God with personality? How many religions believe in God having character? For example, Confucianism talked about Heaven, but it failed to discuss that heaven has a personality.

Confucianism never talks about (the fact that) God has, heaven has emotion. It just talks about heaven and earth and yang and yin. There is no talking about character, emotion and will. Wow! That is why Christianity can call God, "My father." True Mother said, "You are my parent." This is really incredible to treat God as a spiritual being of character. He has love. He has heart. He has emotions -- the same as human beings.

If God does not have emotion, how would human beings connect with God emotionally? If human beings don't have an intellect, then God also does not have an intellect; how can we know God? If we do not have will power, then how can we take action? How can Heavenly Father create the universe and all things? This is really incredible!

Father explained very clearly that God is a spiritual being of character. What is the purpose of God existing as a spiritual being of character? In order to build the heartistic relationship, the emotional relationship as parent and child, in order to build an inseparable relationship heartistically and emotionally between God and human beings. That is why if God does not have character, his own personality, then we would not be able to deal with him. He would never understand my pain; he would never understand my suffering; he would never understand my difficult situation; he would never understand my happiness. Wow! This is really incredible! I really appreciate that God is a spiritual being of character. That is why True Father came to understand God's suffering. How many other religions know that God shed tears? God suffers more than anyone else. How many other religions understand and believe that God has character?

When God sees human suffering, how much he cries out. When God sees difficulties, how much he feels the difficulty. Because God is a spiritual being of character, we can have an inseparable relationship between father and child. Wow! "God, I am so grateful that you exist as a spiritual being of character. That is why your suffering should be my suffering; your difficulties should be my difficulties. Your problems should be my problems as a son and parent. Wow! I thank God!"

In Confucianism we talk about heaven, heaven, heaven, earth. There is no emotion. How (can we) connect heartistically and internally and emotionally? That is why the level of Christianity internally in terms of emotional level and character is a very, very high level because it treats God as a spiritual being of character and calls him "Father," not just

“creator,” not just “fundamental being” but calls him “You are my father. I am a child of God.” How powerful (it is that) God is a spiritual being of character. Because of that, we can build a heartistic relationship as a parent and child. Thank God! Thank our True Parents. You discovered this amazing tool: God exists as a spiritual being of character.

## **TODAY’S YOUTH MINISTRY: Joseph’s Course - Joseph Who Was Born With Good Lineage**

1. Jacob lived in the land where his father had stayed, the land of Canaan.

2. This is the account of Jacob’s family line. Joseph, a young man of seventeen, was tending the flocks with his brothers, the sons of Bilhah and the sons of Zilpah, his father’s wives, and he brought their father a bad report about them.

3. Now Israel loved Joseph more than any of his other sons, because he had been born to him in his old age; and he made an ornate robe for him.

4. When his brothers saw that their father loved him more than any of them, they hated him and could not speak a kind word to him.

5. Joseph had a dream, and when he told it to his brothers, they hated him all the more.

6. He said to them, “Listen to this dream I had:

7. We were binding sheaves of grain out in the field when suddenly my sheaf rose and stood upright, while your sheaves gathered around mine and bowed down to it.”

8. His brothers said to him, “Do you intend to reign over us? Will you actually rule us?” And they hated him all the more because of his dream and what he had said.

9. Then he had another dream, and he told it to his brothers. “Listen,” he said, “I had another dream, and this time the sun and moon and eleven stars were bowing down to me.”

10. When he told his father as well as his brothers, his father rebuked him and said, “What is this dream you had? Will your mother and I and your brothers actually come and bow down to the ground before you?”

11. His brothers were jealous of him, but his father kept the matter in mind.

Very interesting. God raised Joseph, who was born with a good blood lineage.

12. Rachel went through all kinds of tests and difficulties because she had to restore her path of original heart in Abel’s position. What we can realize through Rachel’s course is that the reason why God makes us experience isolation and conflict lies in upgrading the person’s heart.

13. Rachel suffered from not being able to conceive a baby for a long time. However, in the midst of a long ordeal, she eventually repented deeply, gave birth to Joseph, and her mind began to settle down. Usually, we are isolated and fail in trials because we eventually think and live unrelated to the central figure and always live in conflict with the people

around them horizontally.

14. Joseph was born when his mother Rachel recovered her relationship with God as she overcame countless difficulties, paid indemnity and repented. As a result, Joseph was born with a good base (quality) of mind.

I really learned really beautiful things from Rachel. In the beginning she was jealous and compared (herself) to Leah. (She was considering) what to do and how to overcome (her situation). She had such a resentful feeling: “Why did my husband not love (me) enough?” But later on she started to realize ... through her original mind, and she recovered her original relationship with God. How did she do it? She went through total repentance. Total repentance! What was wrong? This was very important.

She overcame all sorts of jealousy. Then she started to realize how she was wrong and repented and repented. It was total repentance. She went through all kinds of indemnity. What was the result? Her blood lineage, level of heart was upgraded. She reached a different dimension, overcame her fallen nature and changed the ... blood lineage. After changing her blood lineage and reaching a different level and dimension and cultivating her heart through repentance, what was the result? Joseph was born as a good quality baby.

This is the point. In order to give birth to a different quality of child, the mother’s repentance, upgrading mother’s heart and reaching a different dimension is very, very, very important. Do you want to have a good quality of child? It is up to the mother’s heart. How much have you upgraded your heart? How much have you cultivated your heart and overcome your fallen nature and reached a different level of heart, different dimension.

That is why God did not give a baby to Rachel so easily. She was in the Abel position. She waited and waited and waited. She was struggling with her own fallen nature. Later on she started to realize, “Wow! I am really wrong.” She went through all kinds of indemnity and truly, truly repented. Through her total repentance (she) changed her blood. (Then) she had a different quality of blood. That’s why without total repentance we cannot change our blood lineage.

15. The question is how much indemnity the mother paid and to what extent she recovered her heartistic relationship with God. And high-quality children are born depending on how much you have the original standard of heart. No matter what kind of conflicts and isolation you face, if your center does not shake and you stay vertically faithful, a child who can be blessed by heaven is born.

That’s why in order to have a good quality child, as a mother how much (one should be) serving God and loving God and always staying vertically faithful. Wow! Actually the mother’s faith is everything. Look at Adam’s family; Eve actually was the center of love. She lost everything. Since she lost her vertical standard, she lost her husband and finally lost her children. Can you imagine? In Noah’s family, Noah’s wife did not have a faithful heart to God. She did not relate

properly with her husband. When the center of love, Noah's wife, lost her standard with God, lost her relationship with her husband, she could not raise her children. Why was Sarah so beautiful and incredible? She had a different standard. Even Elizabeth was like that, and finally Rachel was like that.

I start to realize that the woman is everything in the family. The woman is everything in the family! How can you have a better quality child? It is up to the mother's faith, how much she cultivates her heart and reaches a different level and (to the) mother's filial heart and (the) mother's sobbing heart for God, Wow! You can have a different quality of child.

16. Rachel gave birth to Joseph when she had a high standard of heart after she restored her antagonistic relationship with her older sister Leah and formed a heartistic relationship with God. Of course, the standard of the father's faith and heart should be good, but it should be known that the blood lineage of the child varies depending on the base of the woman's heart, who is the center of love.

That is why I start to realize more and more that I really need to love my wife. I need to inspire my wife as a husband. The husband's job is what? How I can inspire my wife. How I can serve my wife. (Then) she has strength and power and feels love. Then her love goes to her children. The husband's job, no matter what, is to treat his wife as God. Then if the woman changes her heart and cultivates her heart and upgrades her heart, then what is the outcome? A very different quality child can appear. How to change the blood lineage? How can we have a better quality child? It is up to the woman. That's why as a husband our job is very important: how we can keep and take care of our wife.

17. Joseph's standard of heart was superior to his other brothers from birth, so they became jealous of him. Joseph's level of heart for his parents was high; therefore he received a lot of love from his parents, so his brothers became more jealous of him.

Joseph's quality of love is very different. That is why God raised him from the time he was a young boy. He already had dreams (as a boy); God intervened through dreams: What his future will be. Wow! When he was young, God already intervened in his life because his level of heart was a different quality.

This is really important. Joseph did not just come out all of a sudden. The mother of Joseph went through incredible indemnity. The most important thing was her total repentance. Even though she suffered, even though she went through so many hardships and ordeals and trials -- normally an outside woman becomes worse -- Joseph's mother, Rachel, started to realize what her wrong points were.

Wow! What is the ultimate purpose of God's providence? How to cultivate my heart, how to upgrade my heart, then how to overcome fallen nature and enter the realm of the completion stage which is the world of heart. Then my brothers and sisters, we can have wonderful children. My

child's quality of heart will be much, much better than ours.

My dear brothers, dear husbands, let's realize today how important the role of the woman is. The woman is the center of heart. In terms of love and heart, the woman, the mother's position, is the center in the family. If woman have that kind of heart and love, the entire atmosphere in the family is entirely different. I really have to repent, I did not love my wife enough. This is my realization today through Joseph's course.

## **The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's Indemnity Course #45**

December 9, 2021: Today I'd like to talk about "God's providence and our portion of responsibility" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1.

*Among today's humankind, has there ever been anyone who knew about God's heart and circumstances and wished to liberate Him? Though Heaven continued to educate the people of Israel, they failed to accept Jesus, with the result that they had to wander around for many years.*

*However, Jesus' death on the cross set the condition by which the foundation of Christianity could be laid on this earth, so the history of Christianity continued for 2,000 years, and the foundation to receive the Lord of the Second Advent was finally prepared by 1945. However, those who were prepared failed to connect to True Father.*

*For a person to stand as the lord of a nation, there must be citizens. Similarly, in realizing God's providence, the people who are following Him need to fulfill their responsibility. However, when True Father came, his followers failed to fulfill their responsibility, leaving him no choice but to begin again from the bottommost part of hell. (2006.07.19, Nairobi, Kenya)*

*True Father was called by Heaven at the age of 16 to begin working for the providence. It is true that Heaven prepared the environment surrounding True Father, and also built a protective fence around him. True Father's great uncle was a Christian pastor. At the time, Korea was under Japanese rule and the people who were taking part in the independence movement against Japan were Christians. True Father also knew when Korea would regain independence. The people who had received spiritual revelations from Heaven knew when Korea would be liberated. Under such circumstances, Heaven chose a central figure and made preparations, but the forces on Cain's side were just too strong and the ideal imagined by those on True Father's side were very different from reality, so he received much persecution. Even after Korea was liberated, it could not gain complete independence and, torn between America and the Soviet Union, it was divided contrary to its wishes into North and South. At that time, True Father still had to embrace the*

whole country, and so after staying a while in the South he went up to the North to lay his foundation. There, he was persecuted and imprisoned. (2006.05.04, Miami, USA)

When Father was 16, he received his mission from Jesus and assumed the role of the only begotten son. This was when Father had to fulfill his responsibilities at the growth stage, during which Adam and Eve should have looked only toward God with absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience under God's realm of protection. During that time, Adam and Eve looked toward themselves instead, which led to the Fall. Father also had to pay indemnity for all the responsibilities that Jesus, the only begotten son, had not been able to fulfill, which was why Heaven told Father, who was in South Korea, to go to North Korea.

True Parents' position, reestablished by Heaven in the fallen world, could not come about without indemnity.

Consequently Father went to prison. In the prison, Father was in a situation in which he was to have been executed the following day. Heaven could not ignore this, which is why Heaven worked through the UN Forces in order to make it possible for Father to return to South Korea. The historic work of the UN Forces would not have been possible without Heaven's help. If Russia had voted against it there would have been no way for it to happen. However, Heaven moved the UN to vote in favor of sending troops.

True Father fulfilled the restoration through indemnity that Jesus had not been able to achieve in his 33-year life course. True Father wrote *Wolli Wonbon*, the first version of the *Divine Principle*, in *Beom-il Dong* during the hardships of the refugee period. That is why we have the *Exposition of the Divine Principle* today. The only begotten son of God must find the Word. (2016.08.01, CheongPyeongTraining Center)

Based on True Mother's guidance, I have found some content related to Father's word. So let's study Father's (Mother's?) word.

### **Christianity's Opposition and True Father's Heungnam Course**

<222-46> *After World War II, if the Christian cultural sphere and Christianity had accepted President Moon, the unification of all countries would have been achieved in 1953. It was what God had promised. I have that kind of skill. However, due to the opposition of Christianity, Reverend Moon was driven out into the wilderness. History has lost all the foundations up to now. That's not all. You may not know the feelings of Reverend Moon, who went to the Heungnam Prison in shackles. No one knew that Reverend Moon was the one who came to seek the true liberation of mankind through the great providence of the historical God.*

If the prepared Christians had understood and accepted True Father, his public life course would have started from 1945. During the 7-year course from 1945 to 1952, True Father and Christianity were united to achieve total world global unification. From 1953, the 7-year public course of the Messiah ended in victory, so that the kingdom of heaven on earth could begin in full-scale.

However, because the prepared Christianity and the people who stood on behalf of John the Baptist did not fulfill their responsibilities, True Father had to restart God's providence, so he went to North Korea, which was a communist regime at the time, and paid indemnity from Heungnam Prison, the lowest prison of all prisons.

You need to know that because John the Baptist figure could not fulfill his portion of responsibility, God lost his entire foundation. The messiah needed to start from the bottom of bottoms. Jesus (situation) was like that. All the central figures were like that. That's why the role of John the Baptist is really incredibly important.

Through Heungnam Prison, True Father paid all the indemnity for the failure of the prepared Christians. And from Beomnaetgol in Busan, instead of Christianity, he established the Unification Church and prepared the 7-year course again, and with the Holy Wedding in 1960, God's Providence actually began.

Wow! If prepared Christianity and the John the Baptist (figure) had united with Father -- can you imagine? -- Father said in 1953 already the entire world (would have) accepted True Parents, already the kingdom of heaven would have already begun. Wow! That is really an incredible situation.

### **North and South Korea Reunification and God's Will**

*God must not kill Kim Il-sung. To liberate Kim Il-sung, We need to know that there is God's providence and love to liberate the 2 billion people connected to the 36 countries of North Korea. North and South Korea must be unified. Just as the body and mind are fighting and the enemy of Satan and God are fighting, false parents and True Parents are fighting. How far did Reverend Moon come from the current follower (referring to the person who is at the bottom)? The only person who can guide the direction of the future world beyond the free world and the communist world is now only Reverend Moon. How do you unify North and South Korea? You can't do it with your fists, you have to know God's will. okay?(1991.10.27 (Sun), Shinyang Park Hotel, Gwangju, Korea)*

There are times when I personally think about God's providence based on True Father's birth. This is not official. This is my personal view of the providence. It could be wrong.

We want to see the years from 1920 to 1960, when True Father was born, as God's formation providential period, and from 1960 to 2000 as God's growth providential period, and from 2000 to 2040 as the completion providential period that must completely and substantially settle God's providence.

From 1920 to 1960 is forty years, like formation, and from 1960 to 2000 is the providential growth period, and from 2000 to 2040, the last 40 years, is the completion stage.

In that sense, I think that the remaining 20 years from now on will be a period in which the world will be unified centered on True Mother, and heaven on earth and in heaven will be realized in full-scale.

In 2040, True Father will be 120 years old and True

Mother will be 97 years old. I wonder how great it would be if a heavenly unified Korea could really be achieved by 2027 or before, when the 2nd 7-year Cheon Il-guk course ends, and further, (whether) it will be possible to reach the stage of world unification by 2040.

True Father often said that he had to live until he was 120 years old. But sometimes it was said that if you go to the spiritual realm early, you can settle God's providence at an early stage.

I often think of how great it would be if True Mother could fulfill the life of True Father who did not live to the age of 120 and did not achieve North and South Korea reunification and world unification. It is True Mother's earnest wish that she will live a healthy life until the age of 120, and that her promise to God will be fulfilled and her firm determination to complete all providences in Mother's (Father's?) life according to True Mother's words.

That's why we really, really need to pray for our True Mother's health, that she becomes very strong. What she promised to heaven (is that) she wants to "settle down" (resolve) -- everything within her own generation. She doesn't want to see any more evil sovereignty(? disobedience?). That is True Mother's strong determination. I think True Father supports True Mother and the entire spiritual world supports True Mother. That is why we really (need to) unite together and support True Mother. She should not just live until 120, she has to have a healthy body. (By the time) she passes away, the entire world needs to recognize her identity, and God will welcome her happily. Wow! This is our utmost wish.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: God is the Word**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

1. God is my eternal parent.
2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought
3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

Recently I have been talking about who God is: "God is my eternal parent; God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought; God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal; God is a God of love; God is a God of heart." Today I would like to focus on "God is the word." Very important content.

#### **6. God is the Word**

<3-323> *Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life," and today, these meaning of these words intimately show us God's words, show us God's true self and God's life.*

*God's love is surely expressed through His words. What is it that people finally wish to find through the Word? They want to find Jesus again. It is not enough to just have the Word. They need to attend Jesus directly.*

True Father said that God's love must be revealed through the Word.

I really appreciate True Father's expression. Again God's love is expressed through his word. This is an incredible declaration and guidance.

How do we know that God exists? How do I know how much God loves me? How can I know God's dreams and visions for me? How can we know God's heart toward mankind? And how can we know what God wants of humankind? He said that all of these things are expressed through God's words. Through God's words!

And he said that we cannot possess only the Words we wish he would speak. He said that first, we must possess the Word, and then serve the True Parents, the substance of the incarnated Word.

Therefore, the purpose of our study of the Word is to meet the Messiah and God. You must know that reading the principle is to read the heart, mind, and love of God.

<3-323> *But because there is no substantial being that they can attend instead of the Word, people continue to long for such a being. You must know that the course of history has been spent seeking for a person who is the incarnation of God's Word. If such a person exists who can become one with God's word, through that person, the entire earth can be moved.*

The formation stage of our faith is to know God through the Word and to know the existence of the Messiah.

The growth stage is to become one with the Messiah, who is the substance of the Word, and to actually serve the Messiah in my living environment.

We do not simply believe in and worship the vague God, but the desire of human beings, His children, is to live and serve together with True Parents, who are the Messiah.

*John 14:6: "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me."*

(This is a confident statement that he is the Messiah. Outside people would think he's arrogant.)

Jesus said he was the truth. This means that Jesus is the incarnation of the word of God substantiated. It is an amazing revolutionary expression. I really love Jesus' declaration. He really had the qualification to be the messiah. He very clearly and boldly proclaimed that "I am the way, I am the truth, I am the life. No one comes to the Father except through me." When Jewish people heard this, they said, "Wow! This guy is really an arrogant guy. How can he speak like that?" Because of this proclamation, many Christians do not know

how to work together with other religions. They think only Christians, only Jesus is the way, only Jesus is the truth, only Jesus is the life. Sometimes they misuse these words. Then their mind is very, very narrow, and they ignore other religions. We need to understand that messiah came, not just for certain religions; he came for the sake of the world.

True Parents say -- and also True Parents can say and declare, "I am the way, the truth, the life, the love, the blood lineage and the absolute sex. No one comes to the Father except through True Parents." Father very clearly spoke about this. He actually said more than Jesus. Jesus only said, "I am the way, the truth and the life." He did not talk about love. He did not talk about lineage. He did not talk about absolute sex.

1. Comparison between Jesus and True Parents: Jesus could not talk about love, blood lineage, and absolute sex because he could not form a family.

You cannot talk about love without experiencing love. You cannot marry? Then how can you know conjugal love? If you do not marry and do not produce children, how can you know parental love. That's why Jesus could not talk about (parental love) because he could not form a family.

2. The way: Path to completion, providence, and the formula course.

What does "the way" mean? "I am the way. I am the way." What does "the way" mean? The path to completion. How we can become complete. What is God's providence? What is our direction? What is the formula course? Where to go? What to do? What is the formation stage? What is the growth stage? What is the completion stage? The messiah comes to the earth to seriously(?) human beings. What is our direction? Where to go? Where is our vision? This is a very important mission as the messiah.

3. The Truth: Eternal truth, Eight Major Textbooks.

"I am the truth." What does the truth mean? This is the eternal truth which is the Divine Principle. Later on Father talks about eight major textbooks. "I am the truth." These are not just textbooks. This is the eternal truth. Jesus could not reveal God's eternal truth, everything. That's why Jesus said, "I want to say more truth later on."

4. The Life: True life, salvation.

True Parents are the life. We came from fallen life. Through meeting the messiah we gained true life which is true salvation.

5. The lineage: Change the lineage through the blessing

"I am the true lineage." What does lineage mean? Changing the lineage through the Blessing. Through the Blessing we can have a transformational experience from the fallen blood lineage to God's blood lineage. We can change our DNA from Satanic DNA to God's DNA.

6. Absolute sex: Only the Messiah brought the sinless baby seed.

Father says, "I am the absolute sex." What does absolute sex mean? This is a very important point. We came from God's love organ. Only the messiah brought the sinless baby

seed. That is why only True Parents inherited God's absolute sex. Therefore as a fallen man we need to be born again. Absolute sex should be our absolute hometown, our eternal birthplace. That's why through the Blessing we need to really inherit absolute sex. Before marriage we need to keep absolute purity. After marriage we need to keep absolute fidelity. That's why True Father really completes his (Jesus') word. Not only "I am the way, truth and life." He added, "I am the love, I am the blood lineage and absolute sex. It is very very clear.

*Gospel of John, chapter 1*

1. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was fully God.

2. The Word was with God in the beginning.

3. All things were created by him, and apart from him not one thing was created.

4. In him was life, and the life was the light of mankind.

5. And the light shines on in the darkness, but the darkness has not mastered it.

How did God create humans? It is said that God created man and all things with the word. And the Bible says that the word of God is fully God.

And he (John?) said that the word of God contains life. Therefore, those who truly believe and accept the word of God will change the word into life, and the word will create new life.

That's why God's word is so powerful. God word has life. Life! Giving your life! That's why as long as God's word is alive in your heart, it will change your life. You can have a transformation experience because God word contains life. That's why when you accept God's word and it becomes alive in your heart, it really works to change your life. You can have a transformational experience. We can understand that God's word can create new life.

He also said that the Word is light. It means that wherever the Word shines, darkness is conquered. It means that hope will come to those who were in darkness. Darkness never wins over light. In this way, we do not know how important the Word of God is!

God is (the) word.

God's word is his love . I love Father's expression, God's word is love. That's why the more you read, the more you receive God's love because God's word itself is love. You can have a lot of spiritual food which is God's love. I challenged one guy who completed the eight textbooks 100 times. I asked, "What is your conclusion? After reading each of the eight great textbooks 100 times, what is your conclusion?" He realized that God's word is His love. Therefore the more he reads God's word, (the more) he can receive a lot of God's love. That's why even though (he is reading) the same words, same expressions over and over again, when he thinks that God's word is love, like when we are having a meal -- breakfast, lunch and dinner -- even though it is the same kimchi, same fruit, same bread, same

rice, but when you are happy, it is always delicious. God's word is delicious. God's word is so delicious because his word is his love.

Secondly, God's word is his heart. The heart is much deeper than love.

God's word is his life. I was just now talking about God's word having life. That is why anyone visiting God's word, anyone accepting God word can create new life. God's word can change everything. Even though you are a fallen person, when you believe in God's word, it creates new life within your mind, within yourself.

God's word is his light. Light can come from any direction(? direction?) If you are possessed by God's word, your own negativity, your own difficult situation can be conquered by God's word. That's why God's word is a light.

God's love is surely expressed through His words.

**The Teaching of Rev. Moon of the Unification Church Is the Truth for the Salvation of the World**

<201-339> *"People of the entire world must pay attention now. The teaching of Rev. Moon of the Unification Church is the truth for the salvation of the world. They are words of true love and true life, which are needed eternally for humanity. If the Savior is coming to save the world, he should not judge humanity with a rod of iron. You cannot make even one person give in by hitting him or her."*

The way the Second Advent saves the world is not a weapon, nor any coercion, nor any instrument. No one human being can be subdued by nature if it is forced. True love has the attributes of true freedom, peace, and happiness that are not bound by anyone. True love begins and bears fruit with voluntary motivation by giving thanks for all things with joy.

So, how will the Second Advent save humankind? The first level is the Word, the second level is blessing, and the third level is love and heart.

That's why in order to revive yourself, you need to love the word. Secondly, you need to receive the Blessing, and you need to transform yourself. Thirdly, you need to enter the world of heart and love.

**My Final Words for Humankind**

*"True Parents have already prepared the last words I will give to humankind. These have been prepared based on my triumphs over six or seven life-or-death situations, including six periods of unjust imprisonment. I am leaving behind eight textbooks and teaching materials for humankind to use for all eternity. Altogether, these are published in almost a thousand volumes."*

(During) this seven years course, we have already read True Mother's memoir. Now we are studying the Divine Principle. After finishing the Divine Principle, we can read True Father's autobiography, (then) Cheon Seong Gyeong, Wow! Wow! Seven year course. We have enough material to study. How powerful it is!

**If You Set up the Hoondokhae Study Tradition in Your Family....**

I repeat again and again, Father said...

1. Satan will find no room to move.  
2. It is possible to eradicate the satanic lineage. There is no way(?) to eradicate the satanic lineage (except) through God's word. (?) The more you read, the more you can remove Satanic blood lineage.

3. Your family is aligned with God as at high noon, where no shadow is cast. 90 degrees. Very clear alignment. No shadows. God directly intervenes with you when you set up the Hoondokhae Tradition. That's why I am really grateful to True Parents. Because of True Parents we set up the Hoondokhae tradition in our family, when our children were very young, That's why everybody now naturally joins morning devotion and shares their reflection and are inspired by God's word all the time. That's why don't be late. Even though you are late, please set up Hoondokhae in your family.

4. Your family can create a world where people in the spirit world and the earthly world can both attend True Parents at the same time.

5. Your family will receive God's blessings. Because of Hoondokhae, I'm telling you, I protected my three children from the fallen world. They keep purity, and all my three children received the Blessing because of Hoondokhae. Because of Hoondokhae I have three grandchildren now who join Hoondokhae together. Because of Hoondokhae we four generations come together, living together. I really, really appreciate the tradition of Hoondokhae.

6. The world will automatically become the heavenly kingdom on earth and in the eternal spirit world, fulfilling the vision of "one family under God." How to create one family under God? Very simple. Through setting up tradition in your family. Now everything is based on the family level. The era of the church will be gone. The era of the megachurch will be gone. Now everything is based on family. Family!

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Restoration of All Things and Restoration of Love Seen Through the Providence of Restoration (2)**

Maybe this is the last of the (Jacob Course) series.

Today, continuing from yesterday, we will study the Restoration of All Things and Restoration of Love seen through the Providence of Restoration.

First, let's look at what the Bible says about this.

*Genesis 30:25-43, 31:1-10: Jacob's Flocks Increase 25 After Rachel gave birth to Joseph, Jacob said to Laban, "Send me on my way so I can go back to my own homeland.*

*26 Give me my wives and children, for whom I have served you, and I will be on my way. You know how much work I've done for you."*

*27 But Laban said to him, "If I have found favor in your eyes, please stay. I have learned by divination that the Lord has blessed me because of you."*

28 He added, "Name your wages, and I will pay them."

29 Jacob said to him, "You know how I have worked for you and how your livestock has fared under my care.

30 The little you had before I came has increased greatly, and the Lord has blessed you wherever I have been. But now, when may I do something for my own household?"

31 "What shall I give you?" he asked.

"Don't give me anything," Jacob replied. "But if you will do this one thing for me, I will go on tending your flocks and watching over them:

32 Let me go through all your flocks today and remove from them every speckled or spotted sheep, every dark-colored lamb and every spotted or speckled goat. They will be my wages.

33 And my honesty will testify for me in the future, whenever you check on the wages you have paid me. Any goat in my possession that is not speckled or spotted, or any lamb that is not dark-colored, will be considered stolen."

34 "Agreed," said Laban. "Let it be as you have said."

35 That same day he removed all the male goats that were streaked or spotted, and all the speckled or spotted female goats (all that had white on them) and all the dark-colored lambs, and he placed them in the care of his sons.

36 Then he put a three-day journey between himself and Jacob, while Jacob continued to tend the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 Jacob, however, took fresh-cut branches from poplar, almond and plane trees and made white stripes on them by peeling the bark and exposing the white inner wood of the branches.

38 Then he placed the peeled branches in all the watering troughs, so that they would be directly in front of the flocks when they came to drink. When the flocks were in heat and came to drink,

39 they mated in front of the branches. And they bore young that were streaked or speckled or spotted.

40 Jacob set apart the young of the flock by themselves, but made the rest face the streaked and dark-colored animals that belonged to Laban. Thus he made separate flocks for himself and did not put them with Laban's animals.

41 Whenever the stronger females were in heat, Jacob would place the branches in the troughs in front of the animals so they would mate near the branches,

42 but if the animals were weak, he would not place them there. So the weak animals went to Laban and the strong ones to Jacob.

43 In this way the man grew exceedingly prosperous and came to own large flocks, and female and male servants, and camels and donkeys.

We can see how God was with Jacob. What should we learn? Let's study.

Genesis 31:1-10

1 Jacob heard that Laban's sons were saying, "Jacob

has taken everything our father owned and has gained all this wealth from what belonged to our father."

2 And Jacob noticed that Laban's attitude toward him was not what it had been.

3 Then the Lord said to Jacob, "Go back to the land of your fathers and to your relatives, and I will be with you."

4 So Jacob sent word to Rachel and Leah to come out to the fields where his flocks were.

5 He said to them, "I see that your father's attitude toward me is not what it was before, but the God of my father has been with me.

6 You know that I've worked for your father with all my strength,

7 yet your father has cheated me by changing my wages ten times. However, God has not allowed him to harm me.

8 If he said, 'The speckled ones will be your wages,' then all the flocks gave birth to speckled young; and if he said, 'The streaked ones will be your wages,' then all the flocks bore streaked young.

9 So God has taken away your father's livestock and has given them to me.

10 "In breeding season I once had a dream in which I looked up and saw that the male goats mating with the flock were streaked, speckled or spotted.

1. Before Jacob restored all things, he subjugated Laban and others around him through service and love. On the foundation of Jacob's love and dedication, God blessed Jacob and his wealth began to increase day by day.

2. Laban used Jacob and deceived him 10 times to increase his wealth. However, when Jacob passed the indemnity period with devoted efforts and sacrifices, heaven began to bless him. Secular people try to take advantage of someone if they are generous or loyal to them.

3. Most secular people think that the money they earn is their own, but they also think that the other person's money is also all their own. They rarely care about others or live for others.

4. As Jacob was with God, even if Laban took away his wealth by various tricks, spotted sheep continued to be born because God worked centered on Jacob.

5. Laban is a representative of secular people in the world. When Laban discussed with Jacob, he first didn't make such guarantees as, "I'll do this for you." "I will do this." People who want to use others always hide their identity.

6. Laban was always calculating in his relationship with Jacob. Laban told Jacob, "You're now starting to make a living, so what should I do with the wages?" However, Laban did not distribute the wealth to Jacob even though his wealth increased a lot. How moved would Jacob have been if Laban had distributed as much wealth as he had gotten in autumn? Even though Laban was indebted to Jacob, he deceived him 10 times considering wages.

7. Secular people's minds are always strong because they

are greedy for themselves. So Jacob is very unlikely to have a spotted sheep out of hundreds of sheep, but he makes a trade with Laban asking to have the spotted sheep. If a spotted sheep comes out, Jacob asks to own it. There, Laban gives a quick answer.

8. Jacob had good faith. So God was with him. In order to make spotted sheep be born, Jacob took fresh-cut branches from poplar, almond and plane trees, peeled the bark exposing the white inner wood, and placed them in all the watering troughs, so that they would be directly in front of the flocks when they came to drink. When the flocks came to drink, they mated in front of the branches and bore young that were streaked, speckled or spotted.

9. The Bible says that Jacob used poplar, almond and plane trees to make more spotted sheep. In the Bible, trees always point to people by analogy. What we have to learn here is that we have to meaningfully associate everything, such as the clothes we wear and equipment (with God's will).

10. A person who chooses a color they like according to their style and uses something according to what they need without linking it to God's will is not living a life linked to God's will. The clothes I wear, all the lifestyle items I use, etc., should be used as tools for the substance of the Word, giving the meaning of God's will. The poplar tree used by Jacob is a tree that knows spring well; the sycamore tree is a tree that knows summer well; and the peach tree is the first to bloom in spring. It should be seen that all of these are compared to human growth.

11. These trees are preaching something to us because they are made of the substance of the word of God's will. True Father said that all trees are teaching God's love and that they are materials of love for humans.

This is important. Even though the Bible is very symbolic, it talks about each tree, each item, everything as relating to God's will. Whenever we choose any item, any clothes, any instrument, always we need to connect to God's word meaningfully. Otherwise, life is life, (and) faith is faith. If (we have) that kind of thinking separate from God's will, then our life of faith never grows because we don't know how to apply our Divine Principle to our daily lives. "Oh, I love this color necktie." This is centering on your own point of view. "Oh, today is God's Day. I need to wear this necktie. Then maybe God loves that one. Wow! Today someone bought this necktie. I need to appreciate his gift when I wear this necktie. Wow! Today is God's Day, True Parents' Day," Whenever you choose any item, any clothes, whenever you buy any item, everything from one to ten (should) relate to God's will, relate to God's word. Without connecting to God's word, just using (things) for my own purpose, it does not make any sense. That's why we can learn from the Bible, Jacob's course.

12. When we wear clothes or choose any color, we have to think about everything in connection with the will. Jacob's will to have spotted sheep can be thought to mean that he will

restore the flocks in Satan's realm to Heaven's side. The white sheep symbolize God and the spotted sheep symbolize Satan, but we should see that the spotted sheep were chosen to be restored.

13. We entered the Unification Church, but we are all spotted people. Even in the midst of God's will, we doubt, we boast, and we pretend that we entered for the will even though we entered for self-growth.

14. Therefore, the Bible cited an analogy of wearing sheep's clothing with the heart of a wolf. It can be seen that the spotted sheep that Jacob mentioned represents us. We are like spotted sheep because we try to become God's sons and daughters even though we are Satan's children.

15. We are not people who live only with food. We are people who have to live with the Words, which is eternal food. We have to wear the Words and think about all the lifestyle items, clothing, and food we come into contact with.

16. When people eat food and say, "It's delicious," you have to think about how delicious you are to make others happy. This is the way of thinking of a person who lives by the word.

"Oh, this is delicious, delicious, delicious, delicious, delicious!" We need to think how to become a delicious man, to have that kind of (delicious) taste for anyone. We need to think meaningfully. We need to know how to apply the Bible word and the word of God to our daily life. I learn a lot from Father (about) how to apply (the word). I (also) learn from Yo Han Lee. (For him) every item always connects to God's word.

17. Look at all living things. All living things are always fresh. They adapt well according to their environment and are very sincere. As they grow, there is no gap even for a moment. There is no misconception there, and it is only sincerity itself. Therefore, we must live genuinely and sincerely like all things. If you do your best every day in a given environment like all things, you will bloom, grow, and bear fruit according to the season.

Recently I reflected: I live in New York City. When I crossed over the way (? walk on the street?), people do not keep traffic rules, so I also became like that. Later I reflected that "Oh, I need to change my lifestyle. I cannot be like that. I cannot follow the same way as New York City people." One day, I decided, no matter what, I will follow the traffic rules. Blue (Green?) light, red light, I need to wait for the red light. I need to be sincere to my person. If I do not keep the rules and just follow the New York City people who ignore the lights and traffic rules, then what will happen. This can become a habit. (Someday when I) go somewhere, I will surely someday make an accident. It does not matter whether people look at me or not. I really (will) keep the rules.

I have to be sincere to myself. Nobody looks at me in my room. How sincere am I with myself? I don't have any kind of spiritual pollution(?) or spiritual fall. Every second, every minute I have to be sincere to myself. This kind of sincerity

we can learn from all things. All trees and plants are very, very sincere. They know how to have give and take with the sun, how to have give and take with the air, how to have give and take with the environment. Nature teaches us very clearly, How sincere it is! Why can't we grow spiritually? Because we are not sincere. We are just influenced by the secular environment.

18. All things are drawn to where love is. This is because all things like people who resemble them. In every moment, all things live true, sincere lives and do their best. Since man is the subject of love and the lord of all things, all things are automatically attracted when they see sincere people.

19. All things follow where there is love and heart. Therefore, it is natural that heaven blesses you with all things when you become a person of love and heart. If you focus on restoring all things before first restoring love, Heaven's providence flows backwards. If you become a person of love in accordance with the first and second blessings, then the third blessing, the blessing of all things, is automatically realized.

That's why we need to focus on how to restore love. How can I move people? How can I really help and live for the sake of others. If I reach that first and second blessing, the third blessing -- which is the material blessing -- will automatically come to my life. Many people focus on the third blessing: how to increase my property. That is a disorder. First of all you need to restore your love and heart. You (need to) comfort people's heart. Then the third(?) blessing, which is the material blessing, will come to you automatically.

Today's content was a little bit long. Because this is the end of Jacob's course and is very, very important, I am so sorry (that) the content was a little bit longer.♦

(Response to sharing) We know that the Divine Principle is wonderful, but we struggle how to convey it to people. We do not know how to express it. According to my experience, we should only convey what really inspires us from God's word. When you start to share the content that was life-changing for you, even if some people do not understand what you are talking about, but when you are inspired about what you learned and you begin to share what inspires you, God will give you more wisdom about how to convince the person. That is what I learned when I was young.

## The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's Indemnity Course #44

December 8, 2021: We are already in the middle of December, but the weather is still not so cold here. I want to see beautiful snow.

Today I'd like to talk about "God's providence and our

portion of responsibility" from *True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1*.

*Though Jesus died on the cross before he could completely fulfill the purpose for his coming to this earth, he achieved spiritual salvation during the 40 days of his resurrection, and thus the history of Christianity was begun. Christianity, how-ever, was divided into many denominations, because it did not know God's Will or the true purpose of Jesus' coming. In spite of this, God nurtured Christianity and paved the foundation to send the Lord of the Second Advent. At the time, the Second World War had just ended. Until the time before the Second World War, the victorious nations were in control of the defeated nations, but after this war, the victorious nations helped the defeated nations. Such a providence came to pass because all the nations in the world had become brother nations, for the time had come for the Lord of the Second Advent to appear. (July 20, 2006, Nairobi, Kenya)*

*After Jesus' ascension, God prepared the environment where He could keep His promise to send the Lord of the Second Advent through the Christian cultural realm, right after the Second World War. God allowed western culture to rule over the world because it was His great Will to send the Lord of the Second Advent through the Christian culture at a certain time, and unite this world as one. Though the history of Christianity in Korea is a short one, it sums up the essence of Christianity. At the time of the Second World War, Christian history was 2,000 years old, but the only people who believed at that time that the Lord would come again in the flesh were the Christians in Korea. (May 30, 2006, Jakarta, Indonesia)*

You must have learned from True Parents' words that the time when Heaven was able to seek out humanity and achieve His Will was the year 1945. In 1945, after the Second World War, the foundation of Christianity was ready in an environment where the Lord of the Second Advent could be received, but that Will was not realized. Historically, Korea is a nation where all the religions introduced have come to fruition. At that time, when Christian history was almost 2,000 years old, the history of Christianity in Korea was less than a century long. At a time when all Christians in the world were looking up at the sky, believing that the Lord of the Second Advent would appear from there, the Christians in Korea were waiting for the Lord who was directly connected to Heaven and who was to come substantially in the flesh. There were even spiritual groups who received revelations on what the coming Lord would look like and what size clothes he would wear, and they made clothes for him in advance.

*Even in the world, when a king is to be enthroned, he needs a foundation to stand on and subjects to rule. If there is no foundation and nothing is prepared in terms of ceremonial procedures or clothes, it will not be enough for somebody to just appear and say "I am king." All the*

*Christians in the world are meant to be the subjects of the coming Lord, but not one Christian denomination has made preparations to receive the coming Lord. Believing in a Lord who will come upon the clouds may be said to be a far-fetched, illogical faith. Christian history has had both Cain's side and Abel's side. Cain's side, which came into existence first, expanded and grew phenomenally, while Abel's side had only a handful of people who could receive the Lord. (May 4, 2006, Miami, USA)*

True Mother said, "Though Jesus died on the cross before he could completely fulfill the purpose for his coming to this earth, he achieved spiritual salvation during the 40 days of his resurrection, and thus the history of Christianity was begun"

Based on True mother's word, "Spiritual Cain and Abel Must Be Restored First Before Physical Cain and Abel Are Restored." This content came from True Father's word.

### **Spiritual Cain and Abel Must Be Restored First Before Physical Cain and Abel Are Restored**

<60-190> *What is Christianity? Christianity is a religion of spiritual salvation. Isn't that right? Isn't it spiritual salvation? It lost the substance. The completion of the spiritual salvation is, in other words, what kind of history has it been so far? History until now is the history of the restoration of servants. In other words, it is the history of the archangel's restoration. Yes, Jesus died and is now in the spirit world, but what was his mission? He did the mission of a son who could receive love. If he was the son, he would have to go to his father's house, but since he cannot enter his father's house and is in paradise, he's taking responsibility for the mission of restoring the archangel, which is the completion of the providence of spiritual salvation of Christianity. Do you understand? (August 17, 1972)*

Very interesting here: "If he was the son, he would have to go to his father's house, but since he cannot enter his father's house and is in paradise..." What does it mean? Father's house means what? God's house. God's house is the kingdom of heaven. You can stay in the kingdom of heaven through a substantial foundation. A substantial foundation means what? You need to form the family. Without forming the family, you cannot stay in Father's house, which is the kingdom of heaven. Spiritual salvation means no substantial body. Spiritual salvation means you have not yet formed a family.

Next(?) when we talk about (not having?) sovereignty and people and nation, that means what? You don't have a substantial body which is the substantial kingdom of heaven on earth. Until we restore one nation, one sovereignty, one people, it is still spiritual salvation because there is no substantial body.

True Mother stated the following. "Though Jesus died on the cross before he could completely fulfill the purpose for his coming to this earth, he achieved spiritual salvation during the 40 days of his resurrection, and thus the history of

*Christianity was begun."*

True Father stated that Christianity is a religion of spiritual salvation.

What does it mean? (It means) no substantial sovereignty, no substantial kingdom of heaven on earth.

The achievement of spiritual salvation only refers to how only spiritual salvation was achieved upon the loss of the substantial body. Jesus was supposed to establish both spiritual salvation and physical salvation when he still had a physical body, but was not able to establish a substantial foundation due to offering his body through the cross.

Jesus doesn't have a body. Then how (can he) substantiate? No wife. No family. How (can he) settle on the earth centering on a minimum level of the four position foundation, centering on God and husband and wife and children? Without a spouse, without children, how can (he) settle on earth? The substantial foundation begins with your spouse, begins from forming the family and having children. We call that the four position foundation. The four position foundation means (one is) on the family level. If no family -- just a boy or girl living on the earth (who eventually) dies -- you don't have a substantial foundation.

Substantial salvation is that of entering the realm of completion upon passing through the completion-level of the growth stage (and) upon a man and woman receiving the Blessing together. Thus, Christianity is in the position of only existing spiritually, like the archangel, due to only having spiritual salvation without a body.

The archangel has no body. The archangel is only an invisible spirit. It has no substantial body, right? That is why without establishing and forming the family substantially, any religion is still under the spiritual level.

Accordingly, Christianity is forced to remain in the realm of spiritual salvation only. All religions below the completion-level of the growth stage correspond to the level of the archangel. The level of the archangel is given from the level of servant to adopted son, which is reflected in these religions.

That is why True Father stated that Jesus has passed away to the spirit world but only completed the mission of the son who could receive love from God. A son is supposed to enter his father's house, but Jesus has been unable to enter his Father's house and instead has been in Paradise, the waiting room before entry to Heaven. Jesus, with the mission of completing the restoration of the archangel, conducted the providence through Christianity, and Christianity is thus limited to the completion of the providence of spiritual salvation.

At the individual level in order to have the substantial foundation, no matter what, you need to receive the blessing; you need to form a family. Otherwise you cannot settle in the spiritual world at all. How can we settle? It begins with the family. That is why we need to have the four position foundation. The four position foundation is settlement

substantially upon the earth.

This is the family level; (then) we need to expand to the national level. We need to have substantial sovereignty, God's people, God's nation. Without substantially forming God's nation, Satan can invade and destroy (our foundation) any time. That is why the minimum level is the national level. The nation means we need to have sovereignty, we need to have people, need to have land. That is why until the substantial restoration of one nation, your foundation is not yet substantial. Your foundation is still only (on the level of) spiritual salvation. That is the problem.

That is why True Parents are looking so much for a substantial foundation. No sovereignty, no nation, no people? The evil sovereignty can invade and destroy any time. That is why we need to have a substantial (nation). Without one substantial nation, we cannot protect our people, our nation. That is why True Parents want to restore the nation of Korea so much. Of course, True Parents have already proclaimed Cheon il Guk; already God's nation (exists); that is really substantial. Even though we don't yet have a national level foundation, True Parents have already proclaimed CIG based on the blessed families, based on Cheongpyeong land, based on True Parents sovereignty. That is already substantial.

Because True Parents already have a substantial foundation, then this foundation can last forever. However, Jesus did not have a wife, did not have a family. Then how (can he) substantiate on the earth?

ACLCL must thus complete the mission of completely unifying all of Christianity together. All Christians, on the standard of having achieved such unity, must meet the True Parents, receive the Blessing, and receive both spiritual and physical salvation through them.

As a Christian if you don't receive the Blessing, (then) without meeting True Parents, your foundation still is centering on spiritual salvation; it is not a substantial foundation yet.

Christian pastors and believers will remain in the completion-level of the growth stage even if they learn the Principle and receive the Blessing unless they complete the 3-Day Ceremony as well. Our mission as Unification Church members is to have all Christians receive the Blessing, be registered in the CheonBo Won, and receive both spiritual and physical salvation.

<60-190> *When considering such an issue, from now on, if the Unification Church, centering on spirit and body, sets only the standards of the ideal that Jesus was driven out of, the world of the archangels will be subdued. Do you understand? [Yes] Jesus couldn't be a son; then why couldn't he have become a son? This is because he couldn't win a victory on the national level. Therefore, if it becomes a standard that can advance from the national level, the world of the archangel will absolutely obey and submit on the earth. Then, the original world centered on the spiritual Adam will be realized. So, what is the current government's position? If*

*the Unification Church is the physical Abel, the government is the physical Cain. Therefore, the physical Cain and Abel must be restored on the foundation where the spiritual Cain and Abel are restored. This is the conclusion of the Principle. (August 17, 1972)*

In addition, it is crucial to have each Christian pastor and believer all be registered in the CheonBo Won through the ACLC as part of the next stage. We must expand this foundation to reach the national level. The substantial Cheon Il Guk can be established only when this is completed.

A foundation can collapse at any time unless there is the substantial pursuit and establishment of a foundation and standard until the national level with True Parents at the center.

If the Unification Church is likened to the physical Abel, a nation's government corresponds to the level of physical Cain. The physical Cain and Abel must be restored on the foundation of the restoration of the spiritual Cain and Abel.

Our task is thus figuring out what we can do to lay a substantial foundation to move the U.S. government. We must first establish a spiritual foundation by unifying all of Christianity as one centering on the ACLC. In this respect, ACLC's activities and role are extremely crucial. Once U.S. Christianity and the Unification Church become one as Cain and Abel respectively, the path in which we can become one with the U.S. government will automatically open without fail. This is the substantial and physical foundation that we need.

That is why we need to make unity through ACLC centering on all of Christianity together. We already have the spiritual foundation; this condition can unite with the physical foundation which is the U.S. government. That is why in the beginning we need to have spiritual unity centered on ACLC Christian leadership. This is the condition (through which) we can unite with the external foundation which is the U.S. government. Then (we) can go forward. Why do True Parents focus on ACLC? I truly understand that. The spiritual foundation comes first; then through that we can make a substantial foundation with the government.

In that sense, first, we need to lay the groundwork for the restoration of the nation by internally uniting ACLC, which is Abel's position, and UPF, which is Cain's position.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who Is God?**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
  - *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
  - *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*
1. God is my eternal parent.
  2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought
  3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
  4. God is a God of love.

5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

Recently I have been talking about who God is. I have already shared from one to four (above). Today I will focus on "God is a God of heart." The Korean word is shimjung.

### **5. God is a God of Heart [Shimjung]**

*"The emotional impulse that cannot help but live for the sake of others, that cannot help but love others, that cannot help but sacrifice for the sake of others. In other words, the emotional impulse that has to love no matter what."*

I was so inspired by Father's explanation of shimjung. We normally talk about heart according to outside terminology. Our (concept of) heart is very different according to Father's explanation.

What is heart [shimjung]?

*God has the emotional impulse that cannot help but live for the sake of others.*

*God has the emotional impulse that cannot help but love for the sake of others.*

*God has the emotional impulse that cannot help but sacrifice for the sake of others.*

*God has the emotional impulse that has to love no matter what." (he almost can not control himself...)*

Heart [shimjung] is much, much deeper than love. Father said, Love is thus external, while shimjung is internal.

I really love this explanation of heart.

What is heart? We need to understand that God has this kind of heart, loving the universe, loving each human being.

<9-286> *In the end, we cannot come before God wearing the mask of religion, or the mask of any ideology or doctrine. We cannot come before him with any doctrine. We cannot come before him bearing just the name of a religion. What must we have to come before Him? We must come before him with heart. We must face God with a heart that goes beyond the moral leader who believes in himself.*

Heaven is a world of heart. Religion, theory, external matter all disappear in the end. The only thing that remains at the end is the heart. Position and honor all disappear between parents and children, and only the heart of missing each other remains. Therefore, you should be like a child.

What is the most important thing between parents and children? Do you think it is property? Do you think that it is religious theory? Do you think (it is) any kind of external material things? Those will just go away someday.

The most important thing between parents and children is heart. That is heart! When we go to the spiritual world, we have no need to worry about what to wear, what to eat. Everything is there. What is the most essential content: God loves me; I love God -- based upon the relationship of heart.

That is everything.

<9-286> *That is the moral judgment of the last days. When God judges our moral standard, he does not say, "How many years did you believe in me? How many churches did you build, how many temples did you build?" Even if there were thousands or tens of thousands, that is not the point. The ultimate point is heart.*

Wow! This is incredible guidance by True Father. Father said, "That is the moral judgment of the last days. When God judges our moral standard, he does not say, 'How many years did you believe in me?'" Since you joined the church, how long has it been? You became 40 years old, 60 years old, 70 years old, your whole life you have been in the Unification Movement. That is fine. But that is not the point. How many years did you believe in God, how many years (have) you followed True Parents, that (also) is not the issue. Even though you are a senior blessed couple, even though you are really a junior blessed couple, it does not matter how many years. The important thing is how close you are to God. How much of a heartistic relationship do you have with God. That is the issue. Many people are so proud of themselves. "Since I joined the church, do you know how many spiritual children really follow me?" Do you know how many churches I built? Do you know how many temples I built? That is external. Even though you built so many churches, even though you have built so many temples or constructed this and that, how about your heart? How about your heart!? The more churches you have built, the more temples you built, the more you contributed(?) something, what is your conclusion, what is your relationship with God? How much closer has your relationship with God (become)? That is why Father said, "The ultimate point is heart."

The only thing that remains in the end in a relationship between husband and wife is heart [shimjung], not money nor fortune. What is important is the accomplishment given by how much your loved others. That is the point.

<14-175> *In the Unification Church, we say that God's heart is long and large and deep. We need to understand God's heart before the Creation, God's heart at the time of the Creation, and God's heart after the Creation at the time of the Fall of Adam and Eve. We need to understand what a large dagger went through God's heart when Adam and Eve fell. We need to know how sorrowful God was after the Fall.*

I mentioned this a few times.

This is an example from Rev. Yo-han Lee. Rev. Lee stated the following. What is the Fall? It is the act of hammering a nail into God's heart [God's shimjung].

Each human being, as a fallen human being, always hurt God's heart. Even though we try to contribute something for the sake of God's will, in the end we are hurting God's heart, more than contributing something for God.

In order to understand God's heart [shimjung], we must understand His original heart before Adam and Eve's fall, His heart of sorrow at the moment of their fall, and His suffering

and ordeals as He has conducted the providence to restore human beings after the Fall. We must also understand how God's heart [shimjung] must be regarding the future of human beings.

That is why we need to know his past; we need to know his current situation, and we need to know his future.

Then we can truly understand God's heart.

<14-175> *And we need to know what a mournful heart He had as he searched for us, all through the course of restoration. We need to know how mournful God's heart was even as He told His people to bear the pain as they saw their own sons and daughters being sacrificed for the sake of building the restored world. And, finally, knowing all of that, we need to work with a central being to accomplish the Will that can settle this world of sin and evil and liberate the great sorrow in God's heart.*

To liberate God's sorrow and anguish means to liberate God's heart.

Recently True Mother has emphasized the importance of the CheonBo Won. Of course, the CheonBo Won is very important. True Mother says when we register for the CheonBo Won, our 5% portion of responsibility is already completed. That is fine. External result is also important, but for me -- I am a ChenBo member -- I always reflect (about) how much I understand God's heart? How much do I understand True Mother's lonely heart? How much of a heartistic relationship do I have with my brothers and sisters? We can achieve the external goal of the CheonBo Won, but we need to achieve the internal goal of a heartistic relationship with God, with True Father, with True Mother, with my spouse, with my children, with my dear brothers and sisters -- because the kingdom of heaven is what? The kingdom of heaven is the world of heart.

This Bible verse makes me reflect on myself.

*Revelation 3:1: "You have a reputation of being alive, but you are dead."*

Then what type of people are those who are truly alive? I am talking about centering on heart.

First, A person who is truly alive is a person who always longs for God's word and lives with the Word, a person who meets God in the Word all the time.

Those who are alive always have a longing heart to listen to God's word, to read God's word, because God's word is his love, our nourishment, our spiritual food. Those who are not concerned about God's word, those who do not have a longing heart for God's word, those persons have something out of order.(?)

Second, A person who is truly alive is a person of constant giving. A person who has a heart of giving for the sake of others is always truly alive.

Yesterday I met one great man and great guy. He said his mission is giving and giving and giving and giving and giving. That means his spirit is really alive!

One who has a live spirit always tries to give and give

and give.

Three, a person who is truly alive is a person who always gives love to others. A person who gives love to others always serves and thinks for the sake of others.

Four, a person who is truly alive is a person with a strong sense of attachment regarding the salvation of life. People who have no interest in witnessing are already (among) the spiritually dead. The quickest way to determine whether a person is spiritually alive or dead is by examining how much attachment he or she has in his or her heart towards witnessing to others to bring salvation to the lives of others.

Very simple. Is your spirit alive or not? How can you check?

You can very quickly check. Do you have the spirit of witnessing? Do you have a strong desire for the spirit of salvation? Then you are truly alive. One who truly loves God and truly loves True Parents and truly loves God's will, that person always carries on the spirit of salvation.

If you don't have any concern about witnessing, if you don't have any concern about salvation, that means you have nothing to do with God, nothing to do with God's wishes.

Thus, for us, fallen people, to be resurrected, we must have a strong attachment to saving others, or in other words, bringing salvation to the souls of others.

I would like to introduce another Bible verse here.

*1 John 3:14-18: 14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love each other. Anyone who does not love remains in death. 15 Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him. 16 This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters. 17 If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them, how can the love of God be in that person? 18 Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth.*

This word really scared me so much!

"You have the reputation of being alive, but you are dead." Anyone who does not love remains in death. Every time I read these words, I get really scared.

The Bible mentions something important here. He (John) said that our resurrection from death to life is possible only when we love our own brothers and sisters. A person with a dead soul has no ability to love others: "I have no interest in people at all," (I) just focus on work, work, work, work to make a living, to make money.

Also the bible says, "Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer" -- Oh, my God! -- "and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him." It is said that he who hates his opponent is a murderer. That said, hating someone is spiritual murder.

If you are a Christian and you hate Muslims, according to the Bible, you're a murderer. If you are a Muslim and you

hate Christians, you are a murderer. If you are a husband and you don't love your wife, you're a murderer. This saying means (you should) love even your enemies who hate you, like Jesus, in any situation.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Restoration of All Things and Restoration of Love Seen Through the Providence of Restoration**

This is the last part of the series on Jacob's Course.

1. Fortune of all things comes upon the foundation of restoring the family.

2. Jacob was respected by his servants, and Laban was indebted to him. What we have to learn from Jacob's course is that Jacob had (have) others indebted to him until he got married and started his family. Before leaving the family, it is better to live a public life than to save money or get paid.

3. It is a principle to have others indebted to me so that they can help me economically when I start a family. Rather than buying your own house, you have to create an environment where people who owe you feel compelled to help you. You should live knowing that serving others is a hobby. If humans did not fall, they would live thinking that serving others is rewarding.

4. In today's fallen world, everyone lives for themselves. If humans had not fallen, everyone would have prioritized living for others. Then blessings would automatically return to me.

5. Because we live for ourselves, life is difficult, painful, and full of numerous hardships. However, if you live for others, you will be filled with love. When a wife lives for her husband, a husband lives for his wife, parents live for children, families for relatives, relatives live for the people, and the people live for the country, everything connects and the world of God's dreams is realized.

6. This is the case even in our lives. If I live for myself, I lose strength, and if I live for others, I gain strength all the time. True Father knew such a secret, so whenever he got money, he always first thought of and used it for people in need.

7. As True Father lived like that, those who owed him were moved. Also, True Father helped others first, and if he needed something, he would go out and work, so he made good money. True Father learned the secret of how to live.

8. True Father knew and practiced the secret to surviving in Heungnam Prison. For 21 days, he experienced being mentally very full by taking half of his rice off. He said that because he lived for others, he gained weight even though he ate less than others and worked heavy labor. This is because he lived for others even in such a difficult environment. Since he lived for others, he was respected and had happy experiences.

9. When you are respected by others, your strength shows up on its own. It's really exciting. Looking at such things, people are supposed to live with love, not with food

alone.

10. Our hearts are such that no matter how much we eat, we lose strength when we receive contempt from others, and even if we are starving, we get excited when we are praised by others.

11. Jacob restored love first before he got married. This is my point. He was praised by Laban, Laban's children, his servants, and people around him. Because he built a foundation of love and restored love, the fortune of all things automatically followed. Therefore, you need to restore love first before restoring all things.

We can learn from Jacob's course. Restoring all things or restoring love? We need to think about this. Which do we need to restore first? You need to restore love, you (need to) conquer someone's heart, you need to move someone's heart. Then external material blessing automatically will come. But fallen man focuses on the restoration of all things. That is a problem. We need to really comfort someone's heart through serving and loving and having everyone indebted to us. Then you don't need to worry about financial matters, according to True Father's guidance.

12. In the fallen world, people are extremely frugal and save money to buy their own houses. Even if they go to work, they don't work for the sake of that company. They just work to make money. How many people these days really love and work for a company that I get paid for?

13. When I work for a company, the only person I work for to get my paycheck is the company's servant. Therefore, you can never become the owner of the company. You should think of the company's work as God's work.

"No matter what, I want to make a profit for my company." "How (can I) make a profit for my company" rather than "how (can I) make money through my company." Wow! Then you can become the owner of that company. Then the income will automatically come to you. God will really bless you, and that company will protect you because you are taking ownership.

As Jacob worked in Laban's house, he thought it was God's job to help him. This is not Laban's job. This is my job. This is God's job. This is God's will. His attitude is really excellent and wonderful.

14. The universe blesses those who give. God does not bless those who try to own their own things first. God blesses those who give a lot to others.

When you go to a company and work outside, do not work as a servant. Don't work to make money. Truly, truly love that company. Truly, truly love that organization. Think that this is God's will. Think "My job is God's job" and work for that company, work for that institution, rather than (thinking) how to make money for myself. Then you will truly become the owner of that company, owner of that institution. Then surely God will bless you. Blessing and heavenly fortune will automatically come to you.

The conclusion is what? We need to restore love first.

When we restore love first, then the restoration of all things will automatically come to our life of faith.

(Response to sharing) Even though they have the heart, many people hesitate to do witnessing. We need to change our concept. If I decide to do something for witnessing, that... does not work. Let God work. Let God talk. When we truly deny ourselves, truly believe in God and deny myself, then using my body, he will talk, he will know how to guide people. If we have that kind of empty heart and mind and deny ourselves, we can have incredible experiences and witnessing will become joy and happiness. It will become our hobby. ♦

## Jesus Should Form a Family #43

December 7, 2021: Wow! It is a beautiful day today!

Today I'd like to talk about "Jesus should form a family" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1.

*If Jesus had formed a family and been protected by Joseph's family and Zachariah's family, he would not have died on the cross. If you are able to realize and fathom, even a little, the heart of God as He looks upon human history as it has been created by ignorant human beings, it will be a source of comfort to Him. In this regard, you need to know that human responsibility is important. (2006.08.10, Santiago, Chile)*

*God had the dream of living together with the first ancestors. Instead of living alone, He wished to live with His family, His object partners, as the Father and Mother. However, in order for Adam and Eve, who were still in the process of growing, to exercise the same authority and power as God, they needed to fulfill their five percent portion of responsibility. If Adam and Eve had fulfilled their portion of responsibility and had passed the heavenly bloodline down through history, today's difficulties, such as religious conflicts and racial problems, would not exist. The omniscient and omnipotent God can know no failure. He has waited for human beings to fulfill their responsibility and rise to the same position as His. Today, there are four great religions that have expanded and developed worldwide, but even the people who believed in those four religions did not know about God's true Will. Though those religions have worshipped the one God and pursued peace and happiness of humanity, they are unable to unite because they have each continued to grow separately centering on themselves. (2006.07.07, Sarajevo, Bosnia)*

*If Jesus had lived to achieve God's Will, the Catholic and Protestant histories would not be divided and complicated like they are today, for the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven would have been realized in Jesus' day. As you can see, humankind's portion of responsibility is really crucial. As people who have received the Blessing, you too have a responsibility. (2006.08.16, Port Moresby, Papua*

*New Guinea)*

True Mother said "If Jesus had formed a family and been protected by Joseph's family and Zachariah's family, he would not have died on the cross"

For True Mother to say this(?), I think this is a very, very important understanding about Zachariah's family and Joseph's family. I would like to share about this based on Father's word.

Then let's see what True Father has to say about this. We know that this is challenging and controversial for many people. But the truth must be proclaimed as fact.

That is why today I would like to introduce Father's word directly. We need to understand what Father is talking about.

### Zachariah's Family and Joseph's Family

*Jesus had to restore the families of Joseph and Zachariah. He had to restore the family of Cain and Abel and establish the foundation for the tribe. But that was not the case. Because Jesus and John the Baptist stood in Cain and Abel's position on the individual foundation and Joseph's and Zachariah's family stood in Cain and Abel's position on the family foundation, restoration of it all at once was possible. If that had happened, the tribal standard for Abel would have been determined. Then Judaism would stand before heaven, and if Judaism stands before heaven, the nation would stand before heaven. Then restoration can happen. The problem is that Joseph's family and Zachariah's family did not become one on the family foundation. You should know that Jesus died because of that. (1970.08.29, Korea Former Headquarters Church)*

True Father had a lot of spiritual experiences because of God's grace. He entered the spiritual world. He met so many saints and sages. Especially he had a lot of communication with Jesus. Finally he discovered the truth.

What family did Jesus come from? Even if you are conceived by the Holy Spirit, you cannot escape God's principle of creation. Humans are always born through parents without exception. This principle of creation can apply to Jesus's family, even to Jesus himself. A woman can never have a baby alone. God is a God of principles. Even God cannot escape this principle of creation.

I hope you understand True Father's words from this perspective. Then let's look at True Father's words.

God's providence is ultimately the providence of Cain and Abel. God's providence can be successful only when Cain serves Abel well. Through the course of Jesus, we can know that if Cain and Abel do not become one, the Messiah cannot eventually settle down.

Let's continue to study Father's word about this.

### You Can Stand on the Summit of History If You Attend True Parents

<36-230> *When we see Jesus and John the Baptist on the surface, they are brothers. Jesus is the younger brother of John the Baptist. Then, what is the difference between John*

*the Baptist and Jesus? John the Baptist was born into the family of a socially dignified priest, Zachariah, and grew up being loved by all his relatives. On the other hand, Jesus grew up not even knowing who his father was. Jesus was born as an illegitimate child. That is why Jesus was raised as a stepchild in Joseph's family and the village. Not only that, but he was brought up in a solitary environment with no sympathy from any of his relatives. (1970.12.06, Korea Former Headquarters Church)*

Who is John the Baptist? True Father has spoken about this many, many times in his speeches: He said that he was the real brother of Jesus. John the Baptist and Jesus had the same father. Then who is Jesus' father? John the Baptist is Jesus' real physical brother. Of course, they had a different mother.

So who is Jesus' father? Jesus' father is Zachariah. However, when Zachariah and Elisabeth had a quarrel over Mary's conception, Mary left the house, and God appeared to Joseph with the next plan and told him to protect Mary. This is the top secret of history.

We learn that the fact that Cain and Abel are not one and the couple is not one is the cause of the failure and prolongation of God's providence.

#### **If You are to Graft Onto Jesus**

*<36-254> Then who is the partner of the Only Begotten Son? Who is the woman who will be his wife? She must exist, but where do we find her? Joseph's family and Zachariah's family are relational families in the positions of the Abel family and the Cain family. What would have happened if John the Baptist of Zachariah's family had a younger sister, so Jesus made John the Baptist his brother-in-law? Think about what would have happened. From the family position, they should have done this before anyone else. Do you understand? John the Baptist is an external Adam type. He is not in the position of the archangel. Because of this, if only John the Baptist was one with Jesus, then how could have Jesus died? He would have been betrayed if he was, but how would he have died? He at least wouldn't have died. But even today, Christians believe that Jesus came to die. That's why it's ridiculous. How can Christians go to heaven being like that? They can't go to heaven. How they could go when they'll get caught ideologically?*

Wow! Incredible!

True Father also makes great announcements. Then who should be the wife of Jesus who was born as the only begotten son? It said that it should be the sister of John the Baptist.

He is saying that if the family of Zachariah and the family of Joseph had become one and served Jesus well, Jesus would never have gone to the cross.

#### **Mary Should Have Prepared Jesus' Bride**

*God created Eve through Adam. Isn't that so? [Yes] Since the history of the providence of salvation is the history of re-creation, it must be done according to the Principle. So,*

*Mary should have prepared to welcome Jesus' bride. But because she could not take responsibility for it, Jesus had no choice but to leave the house. The twelve disciples whom he gathered after he left his home were people who are like unprepared. If the family had found the bride of Jesus, that family would become the 12 disciples. Isn't that so. All Jesus had to do was to sit still and say, "You do this, and you do that." It means that he didn't have to struggle to find a disciple while going around in an insignificant way. Jews at the time obeyed all the words of John the Baptist of the high priest Zachariah's family. That's why they were all drawn together to him.*

Father's declaration is incredible! Also, Father said, Jesus' mother, "Mary, should have prepared to welcome Jesus' bride." Her main job(?) was to look for Jesus' bride. But because she could not take responsibility for it, Jesus had no choice but to leave the house. Because already Jesus had lost the foundation, especially the relationship between Joseph and his mother, Mary, this is really a problem. There was no unity between husband and wife. Finally Mary could not keep her first motivation, and the Holy Spirit left her. She became very humanistic and could not really recognize what the role of Jesus was. That is why Jesus really, really went through incredible suffering in his family.

Zachariah's family and Joseph's family as the Cain family and Abel family needed to unite together and support Jesus. What was the greatest support? First, they needed to protect Jesus. Secondly, they need to find Jesus' bride. Jesus was born as a man. He needed a woman. Man needs a woman; woman needs a man. This is the Principle of Creation. God needed to have Jesus' blood lineage. If Jesus married and Mary had prepared for Jesus' bride and they had started a family and had held a holy wedding ceremony, then the messiah would no longer have needed to come. It (the kingdom of heaven) would only have been a matter of time. Finally the kingdom of heaven would have arrived on earth. The kingdom of heaven begins from the messiah's family, starting from the wedding ceremony. Can you imagine this?

What is Jesus' strongest resentment, his biggest sorrow? He was born as a man; he came as the messiah. He was supposed to have multiplied God's blood lineage. But he could not multiply God's blood lineage. Can you imagine? Jesus does not have his own blood lineage. He died as a bachelor and went to the spiritual world through the cross. He does not even have his own blood lineage. Can you imagine this? He came as God's begotten son. Wow! Can you imagine that?

Cooperation between mother and son, how important it is! The role of the woman is everything. The role of woman is to be the center of love. The center of love! Actually Zachariah's family needed to protect, needed to protect Jesus. If there had been real unity between Elizabeth and Mary in Zachariah's family -- that was the original idea; Jesus needed to grow up in that kind of environment -- then there would

have been no need to go through any kind of persecution. But because of struggling between two women, Mary needed to leave Zachariah's family. There are all kinds of details about Jesus' blood lineage, this and that. That is why the change in blood lineage is not a simple issue. God's providence is so complicated, but it is very sure, very clear how to change the blood lineage.

Wow! Jesus does not have his own blood lineage. He does not have his wife. Jesus doesn't have his own children. Can you imagine? (He had to) stay in the spiritual world forever as a bachelor. Can you imagine that? That is why Father came to the earth. Father needed to resolve this issue as you know already. Oh my God!

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who is God?**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

1. God is my eternal parent.
2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought
3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

Based on this content, so far I have shared that "God is my eternal parent," "God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought," and "God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal." Today I would like to focus on "God is a God of love."

## **4. God is a God of Love**

*<7-290> God, who has unlimited love for humankind, has been searching for us since the day of the fall. He loves us, but how much does He love us? It is impossible to understand this according to your usual concepts. Even in the fallen world, parents love their children. If their beloved child is struggling in the face of death, a parent will disregard pain and fear, and will do anything, even risk death, in order to save that child. Even fallen people have a heart to love their children. And there are also those who will risk their lives for the people they love.*

How much do parents love their children? The love that parents give to their children cannot be expressed in words. Parents are the ones who can die on behalf of their children at any time if their children are in a dangerous situation. It means that parents love their children more than their own lives.

Even fallen parents love their children like that, but how

much love would God, the champion of love, think of each human being as his own child? There is no comparison to the love of the parents of fallen human beings.

When my wife delivered our first child, a daughter, her name is Gisa(?), wow! It was incredible how my love went to my child! How precious she is! At that moment -- I think even now -- I could have died. I can die any time for my children. If my children are in danger, I can pay the price. I can die any time for my children. Even fallen parents are something like that.

How about God? God is the champion of true love. How can we compare his love to fallen parents' love? We cannot compare (them). That is why God is a God of love, really the champion of true love.

*<7-290> Then, is God's love no greater than the love of a parent for a child? If love is something that can go beyond any adversity, even death, that can disregard the pain of sacrifice, what must God's love be like? It is not something that can easily be compared to the love a fallen parent has for their child. We need to understand that there is simply no comparison between the love that God has for us, who are His original creation, and the love of the fallen world.*

True Father said, "Then, is God's love no greater than the love of a parent for a child?"

God's love is something that can go beyond any adversity, even death, that can disregard the pain of sacrifice.

What about God's love? It is nothing (everything?) compared to a fallen man's love for his own children.

It is said that the method of witnessing in the spirit world invites low-level spirits to show (them) the world of heaven, according to Sang Hun Lee. Do you know how he witnesses to people? He goes down to hell to some very famous guy who is still in hell. What is the best way to witness? Without being shown, he or she cannot understand. That is why Sang Hun Lee brings him to the kingdom of heaven and shows him the kingdom of heaven. That guy starts to realize that the kingdom of heaven is a really amazing, indescribable (place), that (one) cannot describe how beautiful it is. It is especially full of God's love. That is why once (a person) has tasted the world of God's love, he cannot run away.

It is said that when all human beings experience God's true love, that love is so great that it can overcome any trials and tribulations and any death. Father said, "Why can't I run away from God's will? How I could overcome any kind of adversity, any kind of problems, any kinds of trials and tribulations -- do you know how I could overcome (them)?" Father said, "I came to understand God's reality, God's situation, God's suffering." Also he said, "I came to understand that God's love is so amazing! How much he loves me! How much he loves each human being. When Father had that kind of substantial experience of God's love, he said, "I can overcome any trials and tribulations, any death, any kinds of adversity." That is why Father said, "In order to overcome my physical limitations, what was the best

way to conquer my physical body, my physical desires, what is the best way to remove my fallen nature?" Father said, "It is to really experience God's love. Once you taste God's love, how much he loves me, how great God's love is, this is the way to overcome any adversity." That is why today I am talking about (how) God is a God of love.

<7-290> *If a person's beloved child or somebody else that they love were to die today, that person will feel sadness or pain. Some people even collapse or become crazy. Other people even die from the grief. If people on the earth feel such pain and sadness, and go crazy, and even die from grief at the death of a loved one, how must it be like for God? Please think about this.*

Thousands of people fall into Hell every moment. Yesterday, today, and tomorrow, many people fall into hell without knowing God's love.

God faints with surprise every moment when his child dies. God has experienced such things for 6,000 years.

Many people come and go, but how many of them recognize that God is their parent. (They leave) without recognizing God's reality, that God is their parent. How sorrowful it is!

One time I had an experience when I was touring a province in the Philippines centering on a city. I created holy grounds in 167 cities in the Philippines. It took six months with the national leader. ... Creating holy grounds in each province is a very serious condition whenever I do it in any nation. I worked with the Philippine national leader, visiting everywhere. However, he died of high blood pressure while touring with me. Wow! My goodness! He died in front of me! He was the current national leader. Then his mother came and saw him. She fainted over and over again in front of his dead body. She would wake up and see her boy's dead body, and then fainted again. She would come back and faint again. Wow! When I saw that situation, I experienced that a parent's love for their child is more than their own life.

(If) even fallen men's parental heart is like that, (how about) God (who) is my real parent, my eternal parent. Can you imagine when each one of his children dies without knowing him? And when his child dies, God needs to participate in his funeral ceremony. Can you imagine that? Since Adam and Eve fell, as a parent he has had to participate in each human being's funeral ceremony when they die. How much does God wail, weep! How much God cries and cries and cries.

Do you know what the World Death Rate is per year?  
55 million people die annually. It's almost like the entire population of South Korea.

And 150,000 people are dying every day.

How many of these people do you think die knowing God and His will? Do you know how much God weeps for each soul who is born on this earth as a life and dies without knowing God the parent?

Can you imagine that? Because God is the parent of

parents, when any soul dies, then God should be there participating in his funeral ceremony. How much God will cry out! Since Adam and Eve, how many people have come and gone? God needed to participate in the funeral ceremony of each soul. More than 6,000 people die per hour. Per minute more than 100 people die. Per second more than 2 people die. Can you imagine that? God's tears!

You must know that God is the God who weeps and attends more than 150,000 funerals every day. God is a sorrowful God. He participates in every human being's funeral ceremony. And then he goes together with that soul wherever he goes. God never leaves that soul, crying together, weeping (?) together. He seriously encourages him to come back to God's bosom. How miserable God is!

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Differences Between Leah's and Rachel's Lineage**

1. Rachel felt a lot of disappointments in her relationship with Leah, but in the end, Rachel realized her mistake and repented before God. And she transcended the heartbreak of not being loved by her husband Jacob. Only later, when Rachel realized that God's providence was there, repented, and devoted herself with one heart, God gave Joseph to Rachel.

2. Joseph, who was born to Rachel, once dreamed of a dream and waited for it to come true without ever shaking his resolve until he was thirty. When we see that Rachel gave birth to such a wonderful Joseph, it can be seen that Rachel's blood lineage was purified a lot and her level of heart was high.

After paying indemnity, after purifying and repenting and repenting and even repenting in front of God, (we) change our blood lineage. (We) purify our blood lineage through repentance. Whenever we repent for something, (we) always purify our blood lineage.

3. If God wants to raise a low-level person to a high-level, He sometimes persecutes them and trains them. For example, God hardened Pharaoh's heart and persecuted the Israelites through him. Pharaoh increasingly persecuted the Israelites. God persecuted through Pharaoh so that they had no choice but to go in the direction God was leading.

4. When persecution comes to them, people feel disappointed and think it is unfair. However, if you pray for the persecutor while receiving the persecution and think that persecution is training for self-growth and give thanks, the level of that person's heart will increase, really upgrade.

Even though someone persecutes you, misunderstands you, insults you, all kinds of bad treatment, but still you appreciate, you pray for that guy, then according to Father's guidance, the level of your heart really, really reaches a different dimension. That is why any suffering, any adversity, any persecution, any trial, what is the purpose of those? What is the purpose? So I can upgrade the level of my heart, increasing my heart and cultivating my heart and finally reaching God's heart. (Then) I can embrace anyone. I can

love anyone. I can digest any adversity. That is why Father says that persecution is a blessing, persecution is growth, persecution through all kinds of mistreatment, when you overcome it, appreciate it, then your heart becomes (attains) a different level dimension.

5. We face many unfortunate things and feel victimized along the Way of God's Will. Sometimes it feels like God has made a promise and is not keeping it. There are times when God makes a promise to me through a dream or revelation, and then makes me even more unfair, sad, and drives me in the opposite direction.

6. As Leah continued to bear children, Rachel thought that Jacob's heart continued to go to Leah, and that she had lost her husband. Rachel was childless until Leah gave birth to six children. In addition, Leah gave birth to two more children through her maid, making a total of eight. Rachel bore two children through her maidservant. Rachel was in a position where she was greatly ignored and received disdainful treatments by those around her.

7. Here, Rachel pondered, and resolved it through prayer before God and received forgiveness. And she gave birth to a son, Joseph, which means to wash away shame. If Rachel had given birth to children without repenting through the indemnity course, those children might have been born as capricious, disgruntled, and vigorous children. However, Rachel overcame such internal indemnity, repented, and gave birth to a wonderful boy, Joseph.

8. Rachel realized that it was shameful for all the things she had struggled with in her heart so far, and she regretted and repented. As a result, her level of heart has risen.

9. Joseph had a different personality and was responsible from an early age. So he received a lot of love from his parents. When a child has a good background from an early age, the hearts of parents are drawn to the child. As Joseph grew up, he faced many trials, temptations, and injustices, but his heart did not change.

10. Because Joseph's heart was righteous, he was able to resist the sexual temptation. Even when he was in prison, he served people and helped many people. Although Joseph was in a difficult and unfair position, he helped others. Even the prison officers there praised Joseph.

11. People usually harden their hearts and do not have the heart to forgive others when they are resentful. Although the children of Leah's lineage and Rachel's lineage had the same father's lineage, they showed a lot of difference.

12. Because Joseph was loved by his parents, all ten brothers hated him. From that point of view, it can be seen that the quality of the lineage was different from the time Joseph was born. What we can see here is that if a woman purifies the fallen bloodline of what Eve has committed, she can see children with different qualities of blood coming out on that foundation. When a woman loves Heaven and has a strong heart to be filial to her parents, children with good lineage will come out. On the other hand, if a woman thinks

only of herself, (then) she sees a child who is really disobedient and unfilial. If you look at the background of the central figures in the Providence of Restoration, most of their mother's lineage was really excellent.

13. Look at the children of Eve, the children of Noah's wife, and the children of Leah, who failed in mother and child cooperation. On the other hand, look at Sarah (mother-son cooperation) and Rebekah (mother-son cooperation). Look at Rachel who finally repents and unites with Jacob and a different blood lineage emerges. Look at Moses who cooperated with his mother. Look at True Father's mother, Chungmonim -- how incredible! -- Chungmonim completely supported Father. How about Daemonim and True Mother who succeeded in the mother and child cooperation?

That is why in God's providence of mother-son cooperation is incredibly important. Very, very important. That is why women are the center of love. Do you have good quality children? The mother's faith is really important. Of course, the husband needs to love his wife, and his wife has(?) enough love (and) has the energy and desire to love her own children.

14. That is why the Bible compares Eve to the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. When it bears fruit, depending on the center, it can become a good tree and breed a good lineage, or it can become an evil tree and breed an evil lineage. The lineage of the children grows in the mother's womb, is born through the mother's womb, and almost always grows in the mother's arms. Women are the center of love and the central axis of love. Know that all history has gone astray because of Eve's fault, who is the center of love. Therefore, in the end, all retrieve (retrieval? restoration?) must be handled by women as the center.

We need to learn from the Bible through the central figure. I came to understand more and more the role of the woman. That's why as a man, as a husband, as a father, the most important issue is how I can convey God's love to my wife. That is my job, the husband's job, to truly, truly love my wife. Then she has more energy, more power to love her children. Most of the children spend time with the mother as a baby and growing up. Wow! Mother-son cooperation. This is the key point.

Why could Jesus not fulfill (his mission)? There was a failure of cooperation between mother and son, right? Why did Joseph have such a great blood lineage? Because of cooperation between mother and son. How was Jacob (Joseph?) raised (so successfully)? Because of cooperation between mother and son. Why did Noah fail? Because there was no cooperation between Noah's wife and children. Why did Cain kill Abel? (Because) there was no cooperation between Eve and her children, Cain and Abel. Wow! I start to realize: the woman is everything. Mother is everything. Mother is the center of the world(?).

That is why all boys and husbands and fathers, let's

really have great commitment to love our wife, our mother more. Then they will have the power to love their own children. And then the mother and wife can be in a mediator role and children can connect to their father and the father can connect to Heavenly Parent. That is one of God's main providences.

## **God's Providence and Our Portion of Responsibility #42**

December 6, 2021: Yesterday, the Sub-region 1 Devoted Graduation Ceremony was held at the Clifton Church in New Jersey.

More than 50 people including zoom participants attended the graduation ceremony and I gave an internal guidance regarding the Matching and Blessing.

Whenever I see our young generation, second generation, third generation, I am always inspired by them. They are our future and hope.

Also, last Thursday, we had a HQ Christmas Party at the 43rd Street in New York. Around 50 HQ staff attended the Party.

Last year we could not do that. We had a Christmas party by zoom. But this year we invited all of them to join the headquarters Christmas party. It was very, very good with good communication. We had time to really get along together in person. Naokimi said not to wear a necktie, but he wore a necktie! (See photo)

Today I'd like to talk about "God's providence and our portion of responsibility" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1.

*Though the Bible says that the course of human history has lasted for 6,000 years, it is thought that this period is symbolic, and that it has actually continued for much longer than this. Beginning right after Adam and Eve fell in the garden of Eden, God began working to reclaim humankind from Satan, and He has been continued to work unceasingly for the period of 4,000 years to enlighten humanity and make it possible for them to escape Satan's realm and return to their original position as His children. You may already know from the Bible that, after God established the people of Israel as the central chosen people for His providence of restoration, He has been working with them for 4,000 years, moving stage by stage through the difficult and painful process of restoration. (2006.08.08, Caracas, Venezuela)*

*For each stage of the work He chose people, such as Abraham and Moses, to stand in the position of central figure of the providential tasks. When His chosen central persons failed to fulfill their responsibility, God had to endure indescribable pain and suffering. Humanity, however was unaware of the process of restoration and of the pain that God was suffering. And still, God promised to send the Messiah and continued to give hope to the people of Israel and to enlighten them. At the time, Israel was a still small*

*nation. If the people of Israel at the time had recognized and accepted Jesus as the savior and connected with the foundation of the Roman Empire, the situation would have been very different. Though human beings fell, their original nature tends toward goodness and hopes for a better world, and so they already have the basis on which they can uphold Heaven's Will. For this reason, God promised to send the Messiah.*

*I am sure that you gain new understanding when you study the Word every day. God created one man and one woman. This was because He wished to form three generations. To do so, Adam and Eve needed to marry. However, they fell before they had reached maturity and gotten married. Consequently, human history has unfolded as a history with Satan, not God, as its master. This is why the Savior is necessary. Many religions including Christianity have continued to enlighten humanity with the purpose of opening the path for them to live in goodness in this fallen, evil world. Consider God's purpose of creation for a minute. Jesus was a man.*

*What does a man need? He needs a woman. The people of Israel, Judaism and Mary should have united and attended Jesus and helped him to form a family. According to the words of the Divine Principle, God was unable to interfere with the human Fall because of humankind's portion of responsibility. Similarly, it is humankind's responsibility to attend the Lord. If the people of Israel and the followers of Judaism at the time had known of God's providence and purpose of creation, they would not have failed so miserably; their ignorance resulted in the death of Jesus on the cross. (2006.08.08, Caracas, Venezuela)*

Based on Mother's word, let's study Father's word about "If Jesus Had Not Died." Father guided us about very important things. Please study this carefully.

### **If Jesus Had Not Died**

<7-304> *Ladies and gentlemen, please think about it. If Jesus, the only begotten son of God, had not died after coming to the earth, what would have happened? Since it is said that Jesus is the only begotten son, God would have sent his only begotten daughter. Ecclesiastes 7:28 says "while I was still searching but not finding—I found one upright man among a thousand, but not one upright woman among them all."*

*The two-thousand-year history of God after Jesus is the history of seeking a bride. It is the history of seeking a bride. Do you deny that?*

God created one man and one woman. That was Adam and Eve. They were the representatives of the true couple, representatives of the true parents, representatives of true children, and representatives of true brothers and sisters.

Jesus came as the only begotten son. And the Bible says that he came as the Last Adam. If Jesus came as the only begotten Son, he needs the only begotten Daughter. If Jesus was the Last Adam, he needed the Last Eve as well.

This Bible verse is very important.

(Ecclesiastes) 7:28 says *“While I was still searching but not finding — I found one upright man among a thousand, but not one upright woman among them all.” This verse means that the only begotten Son came, but his partner, the only begotten Daughter was not found.”*

In the end, Jesus died on the cross without being able to find the only begotten Daughter and have the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. After Adam and Eve fell, God laid the foundation to find the only begotten Son, but He could not set up the only begotten Daughter.

That is why True Father said that the two-thousand-year history of God after Jesus is the history of seeking a bride, that is, the only begotten Daughter. Think of how much sacrifice and indemnity Christianity made to find and set up the wife of the Messiah, the only begotten daughter, after Jesus died on the cross. From such a standpoint, consider how precious True Mother is.

For True Mother to appear on earth as the only begotten Daughter... Wow! The past 2,000 years, especially after Jesus passed away, how much all mankind, especially Christianity, needed to go through, all kinds of persecution and indemnity. That is why we came to understand the value of True Mother who is God's only begotten daughter.

*Although Jesus came as a true son, since there was no true daughter, God's will was not fully accomplished. For this reason the two-thousand-year history is the history of finding a daughter. The fights in the Unification Church will also center on this issue. The Holy Spirit came as God's daughter.*

*Then what kind of day is God's liberation? It is the day of the marriage supper of the Lamb. If the Lord appears as a chosen man out of a thousand men, where will his bride be? What the Holy Spirit must do on this earth for 2,000 years to come is to prepare the bride.*

Since God had laid the foundation for the Messiah 2,000 years ago, at the time of the Second Coming, if that standard was just set (up) on the earth, Heavenly Father could have sent the Messiah at any time. (That was so) because Heavenly Father had already (laid) the foundation for the messiah.

The problem is that since the Kingdom of Heaven begins with the family, Satan tried his best to prevent the Holy Wedding of the Second Coming. That is why at the time of the Holy Wedding, True Parents suffered the greatest persecution in the history of mankind. This is because when the Second Coming realized the family, even if there is the bitter heart of prolonging the Providence, he does not need to come again. Secondly, with True Parents' Holy Wedding, the substantial Heaven begins on the earth.

The Holy Spirit we are talking about is God's daughter, the only begotten daughter. Then what kind of day is God's liberation? It is the day of the marriage supper of the lamb.

If the Lord appears as a chosen man out of a thousand men, where will his bride be? What the Holy Spirit must do

on this earth for 2,000 years to come is to prepare the bride.

What should be noted here is what True Father prophesied about the future of the Unification Church from the beginning. He said that the reason why our Unification Church will fight in the future is because of this issue of this only begotten daughter. True Father has already prophesied that the issue of this only begotten daughter will become a big issue within the Unification Church itself.

*God raised Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden and blessed them not only to love them; it was to love their descendants, too. Are there any such descendants? Have there ever been sons and daughters whom Jesus could love? If there had been sons and daughters of whom Jesus could say, "He is my son that I love infinitely and eternally, and he is my direct descendant," then this world would have already become God's nation.*

What was the greatest bitter heart that Jesus had while dying on the cross?

The first is that he died without having the Holy Wedding, the marriage supper of the lamb.

Second, Jesus died without leaving behind his lineage, the lineage of God. As long as the direct lineage of Jesus remains, it is only a matter of time before the kingdom of heaven will be established. Because the family of Jesus itself is the beginning of the kingdom of heaven. In that sense, as long as True Parents have a family, there is at least one True Parents' blood lineage left, and a blessed family is created, the kingdom of heaven has already begun.

Then the messiah would no longer need to come (again).

Third, Jesus should have found and created a family and restored God's sovereignty, people and nation on this earth, but he died without achieving that.

Fourth, he was unable to liberate pitiful God, who suffered for 4,000 years after the fall of man, and now God had to bear all the burdens again.

Fifth, he felt deep sorrow as he thought about the indemnity that the Israelites would pay and the indemnity that mankind would have to pay because of his unfulfilled mission and his death.

Father spoke very, very clearly about what would have happened if Jesus had not died. It is very, very clear.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who is God?**

I am continuing to talk about God's character.

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*

- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*

- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

Recently I have been presenting a series about who God is.

1. God is my eternal parent.

2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought

3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

Today I would like to speak about God's (third) identity, "God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal" based on True Father's word.

3. God Is Absolute, Unique, Eternal and Unchanging

<77-103> *If God is an eternal, unchanging, absolute and unique being, can we, as people who are His partners of love, think about Him and say, "I only need you for a moment when I need help, or only when I am facing some kind of situation"? We cannot think this way. Because we can love, because it is ideal, because we are His partners for happiness, because we have a subject-object relationship of peace with God, it is essential that we must become not momentary, but absolute, eternal, and unchanging beings, just like God. All of us here need to understand this.*

Since God and humankind have a relationship of parent and children, the relationship between parents and children must be eternal. If human beings are not eternal, then there is no need to believe in God.

True love is always eternal, absolute, unique and unchanging. God's nature is like that. That is why his object partners, human beings, need to have the same kind of identity and character.

What if God is an eternal subject and there is no eternal object partner? How lonely God must be! What if you are eternal and your children are not?

As an object of God, how can I become an eternal being, a unique being, an absolute being, an unchanging being?

I am not a temporary being. I am God's eternal object partner. I am a unique object partner. I am an absolute object partner. I am an unchanging object partner. So, how precious am I?

We can settle any issue through the principle of subject and object partner and through the dual-characteristics relationship which is an inseparable relationship between the subject partner and the object partner. The Divine Principle is really, really clear, really amazing. It can apply everywhere, and we can solve any problem with the Divine Principle. Let's study more.

<77-103> *In our fallen world also, we say to the people we love, "You are my eternal partner. You are special and constant." People also do not want to change . . . How much more will God, who is an ideal being, be unchanging. When we look from this point of view, if we are people who can stand within the realm of God's love and ideal, and if God is immortal, then people must automatically be immortal, too. Even though people are standing in the*

*position of object, if God is absolute, people must also have an absolute objective value. Also, if God is an unchanging being, people, in the object position, must also become unchanging beings. Looking at it from this point of view, it is theoretically a fact that people must be immortal.*

Since God and humans are in a relationship of subject partner and object partner, (which is a) dual characteristic relationship, the logic (is) that if God is an eternal being, human beings, his object partner, must also be eternal.

I am God's eternal object partner. I am his unchanging partner. I am his absolute object partner. And I am his only object partner. What a wonderful truth!

How amazing it is! Really amazing! If only God is absolute, unique, eternal and unchanging and human beings are not absolute, not unique, not eternal and not unchanging, then they have nothing to do with God.

Why do we need to suffer on this earth? Struggling and struggling and fighting between Cain and Abel (and) among the people, disunity? Can you imagine that? Everybody would just die; no meaning, no value. Why do we still need to survive on the earth? We have come to understand human beings' eternal value. As long as God is our parent and I am the child of God, then we cannot separate from this destiny. God is absolute; then his object partner should be absolute. If as a parent (I) live forever, but my children are not absolute, unchanging beings and then die... (undecipherable). Are you happy about it? You are not happy. (If) God is the only absolute being, and unique being, eternal being, unchanging being (and) he doesn't have any object partner to give-and-take with him as an eternal object partner, a unique partner, unchanging partner, that does not make any sense.

Human beings are eternal beings. That is why our spirit wants to live forever with my partners -- with my children, with my spouse, with my parents, with my brothers and sisters. We want to live eternally. Why do we have that kind of nature? Do you think any animal thinks, "I need to live eternally." They don't have a soul and spirit. Only human beings (do). This is really amazing!

We are living eternally, not just for the time being. When we discover this principle, how powerful it is! That is why as long as God is absolute, unique, eternal and unchanging, (In order) to become his absolute, unique, eternal and unchanging object partner, I need to relate to God properly. I am the one who liberates him. I am the one who comforts him. I am the one who will make happiness for him. Then as children and parent we will have give-and-take absolutely, uniquely, eternally and unchangingly.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - What Kind of Person Is God With?**

Recently I have been talking about Part II, all central figures lives: Adam's family, Noah's family, Abrahams family. Now we are talking about Jacob's course. What kind of person is God?

1. Let's look at the problem between parents and

children. Parents want their children to be better than themselves and to be greater people. That is why parents do not regret giving their children money, having them study, or providing food, clothing, and shelter. Parents want to give everything to their children, believing that they will be better than them.

Wow! I really appreciate Father's guidance. Human beings have this kind of nature: my object partner should be better than I am. Even though God is almighty, omnipotent, omniscient -- such a powerful God -- he has that kind of nature as a parent: each human being should be better than God himself. If this is really true, really sure and God has this kind of nature, his object partner, each human being, should be better than him, if God has that kind of nature, Wow! He is really our eternal God, our eternal parent.

If God does not have that kind of nature, how come human beings (do) have that kind of nature? We are the ones who resemble God. That is why God is really amazing. Even though he created the sun and moon and ocean and the entire universe, God thought that each human being, "my prince, my princess, should be better than me." I think Christians cannot conceive of this. Wow! What are you talking about!

Father discovered this principle: what is the origin of the universe? What is the universal truth? The parent-child relationship. As long as God exists as a parent, human beings exist as the children of God. The same kind of principle.(?) That is why when we raise our children, always one of our great wishes is that the children should be better than I am. How many times (better)? One time, ten times, a hundred times? There is no limit. That is why God's love has no limitation. This is really amazing!

True Father said in order to discover this principle that the object partner should be better than I am, it took three to four years. And then once Father got his answer, how happy he was! "Wow! (You are) that kind of God!" "How much God loves me! (We), his children, must be better than himself." That is why we say that God is the parent of parents.

2. The same is true when looking at history. God values those who use their flesh (body) on earth. (He values them) more than the spirits because He must see the fruits when the flesh is being used. ... True Father said that God values human beings on the earth more than Jesus.

Maybe Christianity could accept this description. How can we grow up? In order to bear fruit, we need a tree. Without a tree, we cannot bear fruit. That's why in order to grow properly, we need to have flesh, a physical body. That is why we grow on earth. We need to bear fruit. You need to become mature; you need to become complete. Once you die, nobody, no tree bears fruit. You need to come back again. That is why ... how precious the human body is! Once we die, we cannot grow by ourselves. We need to come back on the earth; we need to find somebody and borrow his body and grow up together.

In that sense, once Jesus passed away and had no physical body, he needed to rely on human bodies in order to fulfill God's mission. ... True Father said that each human on earth is more (valuable) than Jesus. I clearly remember when Father established UPF as the Abel(?) United Nations before leaving on a world tour, he brought all the continental directors -- I was there -- to Hanamdong. (At that time) he said very clearly, "Hey, continental directors, you have to be bold and strong. Do you know who you are? "Your position is better than any saints." Father mentioned each of their names; Father said, "You are even better than Jesus. You need to believe in that. Your value is that precious, walking (working?) together with the messiah. You have to establish God's kingdom of heaven.

Once you have passed away, all the spirits who are living in the spiritual world, their focal point is not the spiritual world. Their focus is the earthly world because they need to complete (their missions). In order to complete (them), they need to have flesh. They need to come down again. That is why all the spirits in the spiritual world are not only just focused on the spiritual world. Without exception everybody needs to come back to the earth because they need to complete their own individual mission, their own family mission, and they need to help build the kingdom of heaven on earth.

3. Although Jesus came to this earth as the Messiah, because he died without fulfilling the will, in the standpoint of having to fulfill that will, he sees us as more precious.

(Parents see their children's value as greater than their own.)

This is because no one can accomplish the will of Jesus unless he is a human being on the earth. (Undecipherable) True Father has no flesh. How much ... fulfill God's will on the earth! Talk to God, talk to Jesus, talk to True Father. What will Jesus and True Father say to you? I think they only have one wish: Please unite with Mother to establish the substantial cheon il guk on the earth. Father said, "Your value is more than anything (anyone in the spiritual world?) else."

4. In loving their children, parents can use all the money they have saved through a lifetime of hard work for their children. That is why parents value their children. However, even when parents treat their children like this, the children do not know it and easily only see from their position. Children do not know the background and history of their parents' hard work for their children.

I confess to you. I am 64. I know my father and mother love me. My physical father and mother love me so much. But I had a lot of complaint. Why was my family so poor? When I was young, the whole day (they) were looking for food. Where is the food? They went to the mountains and tried to catch (find) mountain vegetables to eat. As a young boy for the whole day, I was searching for food. Why was I born into this kind of poor family? Because of no money, I could not go to school. I went to the .... graduate, middle

school. I could not find the money to go to high school. I worked to make money for two years, then entered high school very late. I had that kind of bitter experience.

My father was always helping other people as ... and was not very serious about his children's studies. I had a complaining mind. I could not understand my father and mother. I became 30 years old, then 40, 50, then 60. I now truly understand my father and mother. I love them. When I think about them, tears come down. "Father, just your becoming my father, I am so grateful for this. When I was young, I did not know who my parents were. Children never understand their parents' background and history. How much parents love their own children. They become 50 and 60 and still don't appreciate them. When their father and mother have passed away, they start to realize the value of their parents, but it is already too late.

Fallen men, in order to cultivate their heart and mind, take a long time (to do it). Children never understand their parents' history and their parents' background and their parents' hard work. Wow! In order to become a mature guy, it takes time.

5. Children easily resent their parents and cause conflicts with their parents. Children only ask for what is necessary for the given reality, and they do not know the historical value of their parents' treatment of them. As a result, they distrust their parents. Distrusting your parents is the same as distrusting God.

6. Had Leah served her sister, Rachel, like her own husband Jacob, she could have received blessings from the God Jehovah. Leah said that she gave birth to her own child and that she was not in a position to rejoice horizontally. She was not in a position to be just happy that God granted her wish by giving birth to a son. Being self-centered and liking something makes the people around her very upset. If she had known this from a young age and had grown up, she would have been able to become a filial child.

7. The problem is that we are self-centered and express our emotions, and we recklessly become joyful, upset, or worried centered on ourselves. Worrying centered on myself regardless of God is distrusting Him who has expectations for me.

This is an important point.

8. When True Father was young, there was a time when he was studying in Japan. Fortunately, True Father received money from home when he enrolled every semester. However, he said that he could not tell his Korean colleagues that the money came from home. Because his colleagues from Korea did not have money, they all went to the labor market to work.

9. At that time, True Father paid tuition on behalf of a friend who had not registered yet, and then he went to the labor site and worked to earn money and register for himself. In retrospect, True Father said that doing so made him feel more comfortable. He said that he felt more comfortable

paying his friend's tuition first, and then doing labor himself to pay his tuition.

10. True Father said that rather than doing labor to pay for his tuition because he had no money, he easily made money, gained strength, and his heart was happier when he registered his friend first and then did labor.

Father is an amazing guy!

11. It is difficult to make money if I am making it because I intend to spend it. However, when you say you are making money for others, you are receiving spiritual power that you are not aware of. This is the joy of living for the sake of others. If you live for this purpose, you will make others happy, and in the end, you will also be happy.

When I went to UTS and the first semester was finished, I did not get a single cent from my parents. I needed to work. After school I would go to some area and sell something. For many days I needed to fundraise. It was a lot of money for me to register for another semester. During summer vacation, I went somewhere with my friend. ... I made some money to help someone. My friend was in the same situation. I made money and gave a donation to the UTS office. I said I would go work for a year or two years and, if I am ready to study, I will come back. And then I ... about money. I did not raise enough (for tuition?), but almost. Then I gave that money to the office, and then I tried to leave UTS. This is my first time confession and testimony (about this). Then one of the main staff at UTS ... said, "Hey, Yong! With God's (help?) ... Your studies have been very good. You don't need to pay." Oh, my God. I truly understood that, wow! (Through) Father's lifestyle living for the sake of others, making someone (else) happy first, you can gain incredible strength and power from the spiritual world. Father knows the taste of living for the sake of others. Many people do not know the truth of living for the sake of others and live only for themselves. They (live) without knowing how to receive power from God, the spiritual world and the universe, True Father lived the principle of living for the sake of others. If True Father had first used the tuition money from his home for his own registration, the friends around him would not have been able to form a deep relationship with True Father because of their envy of him.

12. Many people do not know the truth of living for the sake of others and live only for themselves. They live without knowing how to receive power from God, the spirit world, and the universe. True Father lived with the principle of living for the sake of others. If True Father had first used the tuition money from his home for his own registration, the friends around him would not have been able to form a deep relationship with True Father because of their envy of him.

13. Leah boasted that she had given birth first. Regardless of the feelings of Rachel, who had tried so hard to have a baby, she rejoiced only centered on her own feelings.

14. When Sarah, Abraham's wife, was unable to bear a child, a woman named Hagar was brought in, who gave birth

to Ishmael. According to the Bible, Hagar said that she gave birth to Ishmael and ignored Sarah. Then Sarah also gave birth to Isaac, and as the conflict continued, Hagar eventually went a different path.

15. What was great about Jacob was that he was respected before his wives. Jacob's kindness became a condition for God to be with him. The relationship between Leah and Rachel is the same as that of Cain and Abel. The important thing here is that Abel's heart toward Cain and Cain's heart toward Abel must be aligned. They must live for the sake of each other. The heart of a couple and the hearts of Cain and Abel must bring heartistic alignment of "you and me, me and you."

16. There is a saying in the Bible that the first will be last and the last will be first.

The first should be the first one, and the last should be the last one originally. In order for the first to become first and the last to become last, the first must serve, love, and become close to the last. Then whoever comes first is always first.

Someone joins the church early, and someone else joins later. Then True Parents recognize the later one. "Wow! You brought more results than those who joined first." Then (the early joiner) becomes so disappointed and jealous. The Bible says you who were first can become the last and the last can become the first one. What is the best way for the first one to become the first one? You need to serve the last one, be close to the last (one), serving him, loving him, caring for him. Then whoever comes first is always first, Father said. If you try to get respect from the last one, you will lose your position. How can I become humble? Those who joined the church later, "I need to serve them more, take care of them more." Then you will be forever the first one.♦

(Response to sharing) You point out a very important thing: if we distrust our parents, we distrust Heavenly God. That is really true. Of course, God loves his children very much and never gives up (on them). The important thing is whether children have a clear alignment or not. If children do not have a clear alignment, there is no respect and they are outside the Divine Principle. Then (parents) cannot do anything. When Adam and Eve fell with the archangel, God could not intervene because God cannot relate with evil.

Many people say God is a jealous God. When Heavenly Father looks at human beings, they love Satan. Everybody goes to Satan's side. And God feels jealous. "You need to come back to me centering on the Principle!" That is why God says, "When you go to the evil side, you are supposed to (/should have) come to me." That is why God feels jealous. "Jealous" doesn't mean that God has fallen nature. It is not like that. He is centered on absolute goodness. When his children go to Satan's side, he feels jealous: "You are my children. You are my blood lineage. You are supposed to come to me. You are supposed to be my children. How come you go to Satan's side?" Even though we are in that position

(on Satan's side), as long as we have a clear alignment toward God, then God can intervene. But even though we are in the position of God's children, as long as we believe in Satan, God cannot intervene because God is (a God of) absolute goodness. He cannot deal with the evil enemy.

## The Providence of Salvation and Jesus #41

December 5, 2021: We just heard a report from Tom McDevitt.

Did you watch the "Prayer Rally for the Salvation of the Homeland" last night? Did you listen to True Mother? I was so happy to see True Mother in good health. And True Mother's words were very powerful. As soon as True Mother's words are translated into English, I will deliver them to you soon.

Today I'd like to talk about "The providence of salvation and Jesus" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1.

*Even till now, God has been unable to fulfill His purpose of creation. Humankind has had to go through such indescribable difficulties in their history as anguish, adversity, disease and famine because God was not with them. Though He desired to be with them, He could not approach them, for they were the people of a world under Satan's dominion. Over the course of history, God established innumerable religions to enlighten humankind. In the Old Testament Age, He chose the people of Israel and educated them through Judaism. The ultimate purpose of the Old Testament Age was to send the Messiah. The purpose of sending the Messiah is to send a true person to the wrongful world and purify its society. (16 Part 1 The Life Course of Hak Ja Han Moon as True Mother)*

Speaking of True Mother, she said that humankind has suffered many hardships and sacrifices, but the reason they could not solve the problems was because God could not be with them.

Since I have been involved in our movement -- now more than 46 or 47 years -- I can see the times changing so quickly. God's current providence requires something based on our current situation and also based on the development of God's providence.

The era of preaching, lectures, and seminars is already over. The present age is an age when individuals, families, and groups need to show and testify to how God lives and works in every place where they gather.

Therefore, each home, church, and workplace must become a place where God lives and works. Each morning and evening we have a meeting and take time for each to testify to how God lived and worked.

Now people don't want to hear theory any more.

Now is the time to show God through our lives.

They want to hear directly the testimony of how God

works through our daily life.

Do you know why many families are falling apart today and the church is going down the road? This is because it does not show the living and working God. If we just live humanistically, horizontally, or centered on ourselves, we cannot experience God living and working under any circumstances.

We no longer want a God of ideas or concepts. We all want to see God living and working in us.

Do you think that God is living and working through our Morning Devotion? Does this morning's Devotion solve your problems and find answers? Do you have a better relationship with the people (with whom) you give and receive? If not, this Morning Devotion has nothing to do with God.

That is why from now on we need to testify that God is a living God. We have already learned so many things from the Divine Principle and from True Parents' word. The important thing is how to practice (what we have learned) and how to testify that God is a living God. That is why we need to spend more time hearing testimony from the people, how they meet God, how he works through their daily life.

*However, He could not carry out the Will of Heaven with people who, due to ignorance, only think about themselves. God sent the Messiah after raising the people of Israel for 4,000 years, but they could not receive him. Thus, the Messiah could not fulfill God's Will, and instead had to die on the cross. Even today, Jewish people do not recognize Jesus as the Messiah. Only a handful of Israelis are Christians. Think for a moment about what a difficult course of history God has had to follow. Until now, all we have done is to ask God for everything. We did not even try to know what God is like and what His circumstances are like. (2006.07.21, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania)*

True Mother said God could not carry out the Will of Heaven with people who, due to ignorance, only think about themselves.

An ignorant person refers to a person who does not know God and lives centered on himself, even if he has many external abilities.

If you are self-centered, you will always wander, be skeptical of life, get tired easily, and be unable to see the future at all. I don't know where and how to solve the problem.

But when I invite God into my life, my life completely changes. It changes my quality of life. Always grateful, happy and full of joy. You gain faith and confidence that you can solve everything in the power of God.

*Consider the history of the people of Israel recorded in the Bible. For a very long time, Heaven raised the people of Israel and promised to send the Messiah. But when He did send the Messiah, what happened to make the people of Israel and the Jewish priests force Jesus to go the path of the cross? You need to know this sorrowful history. Was Jesus a man or a woman? Since he was a man, from the viewpoint of*

*God's purpose of creation, he should have met a woman. And the person who should have brought this about was his mother, Mary. The Bible, however, tells us about the time when they attended a relative's wedding in Cana, and Mary said to Jesus that there was no more wine and asked him to provide some more, and he replied, "Woman, what have you to do with me?" Even though she knew Jesus was sent by God, Mary failed to grant his wish. As a result, Jesus was driven to the path of the cross. (2006.08.04, Kingston, Jamaica)*

This is very important content.

True Parents said that one of the reasons Jesus did not achieve His will was because he did not receive the cooperation of Jesus' mother, Mary.

We will study the Bible and the words of True Father about this.

*John 2:1-4: Jesus at a Wedding in Cana. 1 On the third day a wedding took place at Cana in Galilee. Jesus' mother was there, 2 and Jesus and his disciples had also been invited to the wedding. 3 When the wine was gone, Jesus' mother said to him, "They have no more wine." 4 "Woman, why do you involve me?" Jesus replied. "My hour has not yet come."*

This is a really sorrowful situation -- how Jesus expressed his mind to his mother, Mary. Based on this Bible verse, (let's study) how True Father described this Bible content.

### **The Sorrow of Jesus, Who Could Not Be Received as the Messiah**

*Had Joseph and Mary had the same determination while Jesus was growing up as they had at his conception, they would have been able to block the path of the cross for him. We are aware that because the mother and son failed to complete the internal and external circumstances through cooperation, Jesus abandoned his home and went forth to look for disciples. For that reason, when asked by Mary to make water into wine at the marriage feast at Cana, Jesus said, "Woman, what have you to do with me?" (John 2:4) When we think about this, we realize that Mary did not understand Jesus.*

True Father is saying that the most decisive reason why Jesus went to the cross was that there was no mother-child cooperation between Mary and Jesus. Mary couldn't keep her first motivation.

According to True Father, the reason Mary could not continue her first motivation was because of the disharmony of Mary and Joseph. In the end, Mary had a human interaction with Joseph, and when Mary's standards fell horizontally, she lost her original mission and saw Jesus from a human point of view. If a person who has received the Holy Spirit from God fails to keep the command, the Holy Spirit leaves and (he) judges from a very human point of view when it falls to a horizontal standard.

So Jesus left his family and went out to find his

disciples. Mary's important responsibility was to play a central role in finding a spouse for Jesus through mother-child cooperation and helping Jesus build a family.

But when Mary, who should have found Jesus' spouse, was worried that the wine had run out at the wedding feast in Cana, she saw Jesus and asked him to perform a miracle and make wine out of water. So Jesus, who was very upset, looked at his mother and said, "Woman, what have you to do with me?" He did not say "Mother" but "woman." What are you talking about? Jesus was so upset! He did not say, "Mother." (Rather,) "Hey woman, what have you to do with me? What are you talking about?"

Even if it is a parent-child relationship -- even though you are my mother and I am your son -- if they do not agree with each other and do not have one heart, they become neighbors without any relationship.

*We must remember that Jesus' heart was sorrowful, as he looked at all the people who did not believe in him. Yet he could not confide in anyone. Jesus' heart ached, not because his circumstances were sorrowful and difficult, but because his mother, brothers and relatives did not recognize who he was. We must understand that this fact was the grief of Jesus' grief.*

In the end, where did God's providence of restoration fail to be fulfilled or extended? It was all (in the) family. Look at Adam's family, why they failed their mission, struggling between husband and wife, struggling between brothers, struggling between parents and children. There was no cooperation between Eve and Eve's children, Cain and Abel. Why did Noah's family fail? (Because of) the relationship between mother and children, the relationship between father and sons. Why did Abraham's family struggle? Some parts, Jacob and Esau. And also why did Jesus have to go through such suffering and be crucified on the cross? What was the main reason now that True Father was saying? There was no cooperation between Jesus' mother, Mary, and Jesus. Also, one of the main struggles was in the relationship between Mary and Joseph. According to True Father's spiritual experience there was all kinds of disunity and disharmony between Joseph and Mary. Joseph doubted Mary. "Where did this baby come from?" "Hey Mary, where did this baby come from?!" Wow! In the beginning both of them received the Holy Spirit, but on the way they became very humanistic, and both of them lost their first motivation and lost God's Holy Spirit.

Everyone had problems (in the) family. This was the greatest sorrow (for God).

What is the biggest problem for our blessed families today? It has nothing to do with the world. It's not about the church. It is not the problem of Cain and Abel in the organization. You should know that the biggest problem is in my family. That is why True Father also said that Jesus' greatest sorrow was that his family and relatives did not recognize the value of Jesus.

Even among our blessed families in our movement, what is the biggest problem? The biggest problem is in our own families. All central figures' families, what was the biggest problem? It was in their families. Oh my God!

*Deeming Jesus' sorrow as truly your own, Jesus' pain in his life as truly your own, you must be able to embrace, in your heart, the comprehensive Will for which Jesus worked for 2,000 years until now. It must be your will. We can congratulate Jesus only when we get to know the shimjung of Jesus as he grew up and died on the cross in pain as an adult. We can then connect with Jesus. With Jesus as the condition, a relationship then can be formed between God and us. We must know this.*

My brothers and sisters, what is the most important thing to learn from Jesus' course and the central figures in the providence of restoration? First, how important it is for a husband and wife to become one!

Look at Adam's family, the relationship between Adam and Eve as husband and wife. Look at Noah's family, the relationship between Noah and his wife. Look at Abraham, why he could make some great conditions in the relationship between Abraham and his wife. Isaac's couple as husband and wife. And Jacob's couple as husband and wife. In some cases they were successful because of beautiful unity between husband and wife. Why did some cases fail? Because the husband and wife did not make harmony. How important it is that a husband and wife become one! This is God's main providence throughout human history.

Second, how important is mother-child cooperation. Eve could not take care of Abel and could not take care of Cain. Then Cain killed Abel. Wow! My God! In Noah's family, even though he made a foundation of faith, why did he fail with the foundation of substance? Because there was no mother-child cooperation between Noah's wife and her own children. Noah's wife did not become the mediator between Noah and her children. Noah's wife should have respected Noah, and then all children needed to connect to their father. How important Mother-Child cooperation is!

In our life of faith in the family, the mother (sometimes) criticizes (her husband): "Your daddy is like that. Your daddy has a problem. This guy has a problem. He does not care for my family. He cannot make money." She always criticizes the father in front of children, then that family becomes a complete disaster. Completely. Because there is no cooperation between mother and child.

Thirdly, how important is the relationship between brothers and sisters, that is, the relationship between Cain and Abel. In Adam's family, (it was) the Cain and Abel relationship. In Noah's family (the issue was) among the boys. In Abraham's family, (it was) the Cain-Abel relationship between Jacob and Esau. Even in Jesus' family...

So my family is the most important thing. Whoever wins in the family wins everything. My family is the most front line. In fact, my home is a battlefield. Meeting and witnessing

to Christian pastors and ACLC pastors is not the front line. My home is the front line.

In Adam's family where was the front line? At their home. In Noah's family where was the front line? In their home. In Abraham's family, where was the front line? At their home. All the struggles and the problems were in the family. It was the same in Jesus' family.

There is God and Satan in my family. If we become one at home, we can meet God, and if we do not become one at home, we can meet Satan every day in our family.

Therefore, we need to gain victory in our family. As a husband I need to think how my wife can gain the victory. As a wife, I need to think how my husband can gain victory. And parents need to think how their children can gain victory, and the children need to think how their parents can gain victory. Wow! This morning I again and again realized ... Of course, we are visiting Christian ministers and meeting people, serving our nation and neighbor. That is also very important.

But what is God's most important providence? It is not outside, not in the working place. It is at my home. The front line of front lines is what? Where? At home. Look at Adam; he failed in his family. Look at Noah; he failed in his family. Why did Jacob need to run away and go to Laban's house? Because there was not complete unity between Jacob and Esau. Why did Jesus need to get out of his home? Because there was no unity between Mary and Joseph. Look at that! Where is the main problem? In the home. How important this is. We need to realize this point.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Who is God? (1)**

God is:

- The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.
- The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.
- The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.

Based on this EDP content recently I talked about who God is. Yesterday I talked about "God is my eternal parent." Today I will focus on "God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought."

1. God is my eternal parent.
2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects thought
3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.

#### **God Is the Subject Being of Our Eternal Three Great Subjects Thought**

<203-360> *Among all parents, who is the greatest*

*parent? It is God, the vertical parent. Among all teachers, who is the greatest teacher? It is God, the vertical teacher. Among all lords, who is the greatest lord? It is God, the vertical lord (King). God, who is connecting the True Love of the vertical position to the base, can become a parent, can become a teacher, and can become a lord.*

<211-116> *The three great subjects thought that Rev. Moon is advancing are the ideas of True Parent, True Teacher, and True Lord. Centering on what? On True Love, True Love. Centering on working for the benefit of others; on investing and investing more.*

God is the subject of Three Great Subjects thought:

1. God is the greatest Parent (heart)
2. God is the greatest Teacher (conscience/truth) .
3. God is the greatest Owner (responsibility)

1. Father said, God is the greatest Parent (heart)

Why is God the greatest parent? This is first because (with) the heart of God as parent, he has unconditional love of giving and giving and giving and forgetting, completely forgetting what he has given. Secondly, the heart of the parent is unconditional sacrifice and forgetfulness, sacrifice and sacrifice and sacrifice and completely forgetting what he has sacrificed, then sacrificing more. True love always requires sacrifice. When parents raise their children, how do they raise their children without sacrifice? True love always requires sacrifice. Third, the parental heart unconditionally invests and invests and forgets. A parent's heart constantly invests because the object partner should be better than the parent, even 100 times or 1,000 times (better). Fourth, the heart of a parent unconditionally lives for the sake of others. That is why God is the greatest parent. His heart is amazing. Who is greater than God? Nobody.

2. Father said God is the greatest Teacher (conscience/truth) .

God teaches me through my conscience to never compromise with evil. God constantly teaches me until I become a true person, until I completely overcome evil. My parents and teachers teach me limited by time and space constraints. But God is not limited by time and space. If I go the wrong way, God will teach me forever. He is never tired. He continuously guides me.

3. God is the greatest Owner (responsibility)

Right? He is the greatest owner centering on responsibility. God is the owner of the universe and all things. God is the lord of the sun, moon, earth, sea and all heavenly bodies, heavenly cosmos. God emphasizes my responsibility to humans as the owner of all things. I must inherit God's creativity and become a second creator. God and I are jointly responsible for all things as co-creators. With that comes responsibility. We must participate in God's creation and inherit, manage and develop everything.

Wow! God is the greatest parent. God is the greatest teacher. God is the greatest owner.

In order for me to inherit God's Three Great Subjects

Thought, first, I must experience God's heart through the 4 great realms of heart in my family. After the family, you need to go to school, Right? Second, I have to study God's Word and truth centering on my conscience at school. What is the truth? What is good? What is evil? You learn from the school. Third, after you graduate from school, you need to go to the society, right? I must have a sense of ownership centered on my responsibilities in society and at work. You must become an owner of CIG who loves the country, the world, and the environment, more than anyone else. True Father is really guiding us, amazing things!

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Lessons Learned From Leah Who Forgot Her Position (3)**

1. Let me tell you a story. This is a true story. A woman introduced here one day received a revelation from God and joined our church. Today I would like to introduce some of her testimonies.

This is a very, very long time ago when we started our church, early in our church. This is the woman's testimony.

2. A long time ago, there was a big wealthy family called the Kim family in Pyeongan-do, Korea. This Kim family eagerly looked forward to a son, but did not have a son. In the past, Koreans valued the tradition of having a son the most, and if there were no sons, they blamed their wives for it. In the past, Korean tradition believed that not having a son to pass on to future generations would be a great sin against one's ancestors.

3. Then, when the Kim family did not have a son, the wife of the Kim family was deeply concerned and brought a woman as a concubine who could bear a son in her place. However, this concubine served this wife with the utmost sincerity. When this concubine entered her husband's room and sleep with him, she was so apologetic to the wife that she was at a loss for what to do. It is said that the concubine always lived as a sinner. Seeing her being so apologetic, the wife was so moved and later rejoiced when her husband and the concubine became one.

4. Because the concubine was so sincere, God led her to a church. It is said that one day, God gave a revelation to the concubine and told her to go to a Presbyterian church in a village called Cheolsan and believe in Jesus.

5. When you look at this, you can learn that God will be moved and guide you if you have a heart to serve someone who can hate you, even when you are in the most difficult situation or in a situation that is unfair in some way. Such a woman is almost one in a thousand women. We can see that God doesn't look at a person's outward appearance, but at the person's sincerity and heart.

6. When this woman went to the Presbyterian Church, received the Holy Spirit, spoke in tongues, and began to shake her body, the people of the church were accusing her of possessing a demon. She was persecuted and kicked out of the church, being accused of what kind of Holy Spirit she

would receive as a woman who entered another house as a concubine to have a child. However, because that woman had good faith and always received the Holy Spirit to do works, many young people flocked to the church, repented and believed in Jesus. But wherever she went, she suffered persecution and was eventually driven out again and again. Sometimes she was even taken into custody at the police station.

7. But one day, this woman received a revelation from God and proclaimed that the Second Advent is coming to Korea. And she proclaimed that the coming Lord will proclaim that man's Fall was rooted in sexual infidelity. Then she told people to wait and not get married until the Second Coming. So, her son didn't get married for a long time, but later got married after he found out the will in our church.

8. In Jacob's family, if Leah had served her younger sister Rachel with the utmost sincerity like this woman, it would have been a wonderful family. If this had happened, Leah's heart level would have been very high, and there would have been no discord with Rachel.

9. Even though Leah was an older sister, she should have loved and served her sister as if she had loved her husband, because Leah was in the same position as having stolen her sister's husband. When we look at the relationship between brothers and sisters, we see many same examples. If the father loves the younger brother more than the older brother, the older brother should serve his younger brother as his father, but he can't. We need to serve someone who's receiving more love than ourselves thinking the person is my Abel. The place between brothers is a place where it is easy to be envious and jealous of each other. But as an older brother, if you love your younger brother more than your father, you can subdue your own father and younger brother at the same time.

10. In families around the world, such events often occur. For example, if a man and woman get married and have children, and the wife dies first, the husband often lives with another woman. It is often the case that the later wife takes care of the first wife's children. However, children born to the first wife often do not like the stepmother who came later. In this case, what should the children do with the stepmother?

11. Children should not distance themselves from her because she is not their own mother but need to think that 'I need to love her for she is a woman that father loves.' In this way, the family will be harmonious in no time.

12. Also, the stepmother, who came in later, should respect and love them more than the children she gave birth to. This is where their level of heart goes up. Events that can impress God happen. But when the children of the ex-wife see that their father loves the stepmother who came in later, they think that they have lost their father.

13. Few people in today's fallen world have a level of heart that can surpass this. Many families live with these

concerns. The original world is a world centered on love.

14. Who is Abel? Abel is not the one who was born first. The one with lots of love is Abel. The first person to serve others is Abel. God wants to stay with those who have lots of love.

15. That is why the Unification Church tells us to serve our own Abel as God. In addition, spiritual children must learn to serve their spiritual parents like God. Based on this principle, in our home, husbands should serve their wives like God. And a wife should serve her husband like God. When a married couple serves each other and becomes one, they are a married couple who go beyond the foundation of faith and fulfill the foundation of substance where God comes.

We can learn from Leah's and Rachel's relationship. Some ask why Jacob had four wives. We need to know that that was not Jacob's intention to do that. It was God's providence. Jacob needed to have 12 children providentially. That is the process of the restoration.

Of course, True Parents came as the messiah. When we set up a very clear system centering on the ideal family, there is only a one-man-and-one-woman system. In the process of restoration in order to restore the blood lineage, oh, you can see Jesus' ancestors' background. You look at that. Many women's roles this and that, very complicated. We do not know the process of the restoration of the blood lineage.

We need to understand that Jacob thoroughly denied himself and absolutely followed God's direction. That is why we need to think centering on God's point of view. However, True Parents came as the messiah, and everything cleared up based on a one-man-and-one-woman system.

What is the purpose of restoration? The conclusion is how to level up my heart -- overcoming jealousy, struggles, problems and then overcoming, even loving our enemy -- and to raise up my heart, upgrade my heart, and inherit God's heart to become a champion of heart -- finally to establish an ideal family centering on graybins(? gratitude?) of heart. Divine Principle guidance is really amazing. Also, we can learn through our central figures: how I can become an ideal person, ideal couple, ideal brothers and sisters, ideal children.

## **Fallen Humanity's Hope & Portion of Responsibility #40**

December 4, 2021: (Response to sharing) We always need to create a heartistic culture in our family and in our online holy community. This is a deep purpose.

(Response to sharing) You received a dream that your mother was dead. That means the spiritual world is guiding you to invite her to resurrect by inviting her to our Rally of Hope or whatever. I think your ancestors are mobilizing and showing you that kind of dream. No matter what, let her revive. (Such a dream) shows us

about resurrection or revival. I think this is a good opportunity. Why do you have such a dream? You have a filial heart. You love your mom so much! You are so dedicated, so diligent! That is why God gives that kind of dream to you -- for you to revive your mother.♦

I am so excited every morning to see my dear brothers and sisters. I can feel your heart. We are heartistically very connected to each other. We really express our heart and emotion to each other. I am grateful that Heavenly Parent has provided this online holy community.

Today I'd like to talk about "Fallen Humanity's Hope and Portion of Responsibility" from True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology, Book 1 .

### **The Desire of Fallen People to Meet the Messiah**

*Throughout human history, many people have cultivated their minds and dreamed of a better world, but that world is yet to be seen. The world today is a world that, due to the Fall of the human ancestors, has nothing to do with God's purpose of creation. That is why the Bible refers to the people of this world as wild olive trees and the coming Lord as the true olive tree. The wish of the wild olive trees is to meet the true olive tree and become true olive trees themselves, for only then can salvation be achieved. (2006.07.20, Nairobi, Kenya)*

The Bible compares us humans to trees. In the New Testament, the fallen men are compared to wild olive trees, and Jesus is compared to a true olive tree. In other words, a false person, a fallen person, is compared to a wild olive tree, and a true person like Jesus is compared to a true olive tree. Ultimately, the course of life is how to become a true person.

In Genesis, Adam was compared to the tree of life and Eve to the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. If Adam obeys God's word, he becomes a tree of life, and if he does not obey God's word, he becomes a tree of death. Life or death. Eve can be a good tree or an evil tree, depending on whom it bears fruit (for). When Eve bears fruit centered on God, it becomes a good tree. However, when it bears fruit centered on Satan, it becomes an evil tree.

That is why it becomes the Tree of Life or the Tree of Death or it becomes the Tree of Good or the Tree of Evil. It is up to the human portion of responsibility. This is our job to fulfill.

Until marriage, a man grows into a tree of life and a woman grows into a tree of knowledge of good and

evil. When a couple becomes one as a tree of love -- love means a pair, right? That's why, when a couple becomes one, that is a Tree of Love -- then they automatically reproduce bearing children -- and become a lineage tree. Therefore, it can be seen that the path of true love is the path of life, love, and lineage.

The Bible has a lot of wisdom(?), right? We need three kinds of trees: as a man as a Tree of Life, after marrying I have to become a Tree of Love, and finally after producing children I have to become a Tree of Blood Lineage. This is the path of our life.

*God's purpose of creation was for Him to become one with Adam and Eve and form a family, thus creating three generations. That was also God's most cherished wish. However, due to the error committed by Eve during her growth process, God was unable to establish Adam's family. That is why today's world is said to be a fallen world, a world under Satan's ownership. For this reason, many religions came into existence in the course of history, and they have all sought after goodness. God established the people of Israel and Judaism, worked through them for 4,000 years, and promised to send the Messiah. And yet, how did that end? The people of Israel and Judaism did not accept Jesus. This was because they were ignorant. Nonetheless, the 2,000-year history of Christianity was begun through Jesus' resurrection. What do Christians wish for? They are waiting for the Lord of the Second Advent to come in the Last Days. (2006.07.21, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia)*

This is very important. We already know this content, right? But I would like to re-emphasize it.

God created Adam and Eve and gave them three great blessings. (Genesis 1:28: "Be fruitful and increase in number; fill the earth and subdue it."). The three great blessings are that Adam and Eve each achieve individual perfection, form a couple and realize an ideal family, and have dominion over all things.

However, the Bible says -- this is really important -- that Jesus came as the second Adam. (In 2 Corinthians 15:45, it is said that the last Adam became a life-giving spirit just as the first man, Adam, became a living soul.) The Bible very clearly says that Jesus came as the second Adam. If Jesus came as the second Adam, he must fulfill the three great blessings that the first Adam could not achieve. If the three great blessings are fulfilled, Jesus must have a second Eve and must meet her and marry her.

Where there is a subject, there is an object. Where there is Adam, there should be Eve. If there is God's

begotten son, there should be God's begotten daughter. However, Jesus could not marry. And then he promised to come again.

The reason Jesus has to come again is to get married and fulfill God's three great blessings of creation. Therefore, the Second Coming Lord must meet the only begotten daughter, marry and establish a family.

This is fundamental. Many people think that Jesus is God himself. No! Jesus is not God himself. Jesus is a son of God. Jesus was born as a man and he needed a woman. He needed to marry. This is a universal principle. Everybody needs a pair system. Jesus doesn't need it? What kind of principle is that? The principle needs to apply to everyone without exception, even God, even the messiah. That is why God exists as dual characteristics with the nature of male and female, and human beings need to have the pair structure, the pair system. That is why Jesus needed a spouse. The Divine Principle is very clear.

## **God's Providence and Our Portion of Responsibility**

*When God created the world, He said that it was beautiful. He said that it looked good. Then, He created Adam and Eve, and gave them responsibility. God's wish and Adam and Eve's wish needed to be the same. God wanted to become the Parent of humankind. Not just a spiritual Parent; He wanted to become the visible Parent of the substantial world. Therefore, He gave a growth period to Adam and Eve. That period, the growth period, was one in which they were to be responsible in an absolute position with relation to God. When they reached perfection, God would have blessed Adam and Eve. God carried out the providence so that they would become the first true ancestors, the True Parents of humankind. (2015.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)*

In a word, God's purpose of creation is to form true couples, true parents, true children, and true brothers and sisters. Therefore, our purpose in life is not to have an external job, to live well in society, to eat well and to succeed, but to first become true children and filial sons and daughters.

And as humans grow up, they form the relationship of true brothers and sisters, get married to form a true couple, and eventually become true parents by having and raising children.

Therefore, do you know the four most important truths in our lives? They are that we become true children centered on the first filial piety; the second, we become true brothers and sisters; the third, we become a

true couple; and the fourth, we become true parents. Based on this expectation, God and I are creating an eternal parent-child relationship.

Which are the most important: true parents, true couple, true brothers and sisters and then true children. Which are more important than these? These are the four major eternal truths. How can I become a filial son or daughter as a child? How can I truly love my brothers and sisters and build beautiful and true siblings? How can we become a true couple, loving each other and trusting each other? And finally reproducing children. How can we become a true father and a true mother? That is the purpose of life. This is the essence of the four kinds of truth.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation - Who is God?**

Yesterday I talked about Absolute Sex based on God's character. Today and for several days I would like to share who God is.

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

Who is God? I would like to share based on these titles. It may take four or five days.

1. God is my eternal parent.
2. God is the subject of the Three Great Subjects Principle
3. God is absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal.
4. God is a God of love.
5. God is a God of heart.
6. God is the Word.
7. God is dual characteristics.
8. God is the original absolute Sex.
9. God is a being of character.
10. God is the origin of Principle, law and order.
11. God is the God of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience.
12. God is the subject of true love, true life, and true lineage.
13. God is the subject of conscience.
14. God is a God of bitter pain.
15. God is a God of mercy.
16. God is a God of sorrow.
17. God is a being who needs to be liberated.

Whenever I share about each of these titles, I myself

am very inspired and very clearly understand who God is. I am not talking about my own words. I would like to share with you based on True Father's guidance.

Today, I will speak to you about the content of the first title, "God is my parent."

**God Is My Eternal Parent**

<12-258> *What is the origin of the universe? It is parents and children. I realized this through prayer. My parents and me-- the relationship between parent and child is the origin of the universe. So what is the relationship between God and me? God is the father and I am the son. We are the sons and daughters. The ultimate essence is the parent-child relationship, and this is also the greatest goal. Therefore, we must go in search of that relationship.*

This is beautiful. Very clear. This is the most important thing: who is God? God is my eternal parent. Eternal! Not just temporary. Not just for the time being. God is my eternal parent.

What is the origin of the universe? Father really searched and searched. According to Father's testimony, it took five years in order to get an answer. Many philosophers and saints and sages came to the earth and seriously thought about what the origin of the universe is.

The philosopher Thales said: the origins of the universe and human beings was "Water," Pythagoras: it is "Numbers," Anaximandros: it is "Air," Heraclitus: it is "Fire," Charles Darwin: we came from an "Amoeba," the Bible: we came from "God," and other philosophers said "Energy" or a "Monkey". And when I was a very young, small boy, I asked my physical mother where I came from, and she said she had brought me from under the bridge. I cried a lot. "Oh my goodness! I came from under the bridge?" Later on I understood; Korean people have wisdom(? rhythm?). That is true; I came from under the bridge. Koreans say human beings to lay(?) is the bridge. So I came from my mother's bridge. It is correct. (?)

True Father said that he prayed for several years to know the origin of the universe. He already knew, but he needed to get confirmation: what the origin of the universe is. It is said that he struggled to know for a long time over this. Why did he need to know about this? Without knowing the origin of the universe, how can he discover other truth? Because all problems could be solved if only the fundamental problems of the universe were solved.

So, as a result of prayer, the origin of the universe is

the relationship between parents and children. God is the parent, and I am the child.

We just simply got to know what the origin of the universe is (from True Father?), but many people do not know this fundamental truth. For us just within one second, we (came to) know that the origin of the universe is parent and child. It is an amazing declaration! When I studied other religions, they did not know the origin of the universe.

Do you know why Jesus is really great? He is the one who first called God "Father." That is why Jesus has the qualification to be the messiah. Many people say God is just the creator, just love, love, love, love created. But Jesus called God, "You are my father." Father said that is why Christianity is of the highest level -- because we call God "Father." Jesus said, "I am the son of God." This is an amazing declaration. Someone said, between God and me, God is the creator, and I am a creature. But True Father clearly said, "God is my eternal parent. I am God's eternal child."

So, in finding all the principles, he said that he was able to solve all kinds of problems by going out with this formula and truth.

That is why whenever he is facing a problem and tries to solve it, he always applies this principle. If God is parents, he has a parental heart. How does he think? How would he solve this problem centering on parental heart? "God is my parent and has a parental heart; how would he deal with this fallen human being issue?" (For example,) would he only choose certain people to be saved? Then Father said (if so, then) God is not a parent. If God is a parent, he needs to save every human being without exception. Parents love each of their children. Salvation is not just for chosen people. Salvation means total salvation without exception. Because this comes from the fundamental truth: God is parent; I am the child of God. This is really amazing. He even said that God and I are inseparable from each other, and that it is a relationship of unchanging destiny that cannot be changed. (There is an) unchanging fate, unchanging destiny between God and me. We cannot separate mind and body. So God and I cannot be separated from each other because we have a dual characteristic relationship. Like the mind and body, we cannot be separated. God and I cannot be separated because we have an inseparable eternal relationship. This is an amazing discovery.

<12-258> *I walked a suffering course to discover this. Even if you escape the trials Satan sends you, the*

*thing that can be lost in an instant is the parent-child relationship. If you go to the Satanic world and sleep there, the thing you must not forget is the parent child relationship. You must understand what a frustrating and devastating thing it is to lose that relationship.*

True Father said that as long as we have absolute faith that God is my parent and that I am a child of God, we can overcome any hardship, any kind of trial. Even though Satan (may have) invaded me, what is the best way to get out from Satan? It is very clear. "God is my parent; I am a child of God." Satan cannot do anything. Because your faith is not clear, not yet firm (formed?), not certain. But if your faith is very clear that "God is my eternal parent; I am a child of God," as long as your identity is very clear, then Satan cannot claim you.

Humans lost this parent-child relationship through the Fall. This is the saddest thing, and the most grievous.

My relationship with God is like a lifeline. My relationship with God is a very important alignment, a kind of lifeline. Without a lifeline, how can you survive? When we fly a kite, if the kite's thread breaks, the kite's head plummets to the ground. To fly a kite well, you need to hold the line well. You need to make it tense (taut?). Just as a kite loses its center and falls when the string is released, when I lose the center of being, God, everything begins to (go to) chaos. It also wanders and flows horizontally. That is why the relationship is a lifeline. The vertical relationship with God is a lifeline. Once you lose it, things change. It becomes a disaster. Things become very horizontal. You do not know your direction, what to do, where to go. You do not know anything. That is why your alignment, which is a lifeline, is really crucial.

Historically, those who met God and actually heard God's voice said that God expressed Himself as love.

I hear many testimonies from brothers and sisters and read in lots of books about those who met God. It is always the same answer. Someone was really facing a lot of struggles and wanted to commit suicide. A person who (wanted to) commit suicide was really seriously searching for something and prayed in desperation. At the end God appeared to that person. "Love." In the beginning it seemed far away, but it became closer and closer. "Love." "Love!!" "Love!!!" "Hey my dearest son. You are my child. Do you know how much I love you? "Love!!!" "Love!!!" "Love!!!" "I love you so much." Conviction( ?) Those who have met God... That is why we say, "God is love."

<53-286> *Parents want their children to become*

*more accomplished than themselves. This is a parent's ambition. If any of you here are parents, do any of you want your children to be less accomplished than you? Of course not. You want them to be more brilliant than yourselves. Parents cannot complain when their children have higher positions than themselves, or when their children have more influence than they do and manage their parents' affairs. Whose heart does this resemble? We must understand that even though humankind has fallen, we still resemble God's original nature.*

This is also one of his incredible declarations.

Even if God is omniscient and omnipotent, Does God really want me to become better than he is? If God is really a parent, then is it sure that each human being should be better than he or not? Father challenged himself another few years to get an answer (to this). Do you know what God said? He said, "Yes!" Your character as a parent is that your children should be better than you. Then this kind of character comes from where? God has the same kind of character. Oh my God! Even if God is an omnipotent and almighty God, God really wants man to be better than he (is). If God did not do his best in creating human beings and put only 70-80% of his energy and power (in creation), God may become just my Creator, but he will never be my parent. Parents do their best for their children and want their children to be better than their parents.

This is an amazing truth.

In fact, human beings are more precious than the moon, the stars, the sun, and the sea.

Each human being's value: You are better than the ocean, you are better than the moon, better than the sun and better than the stars. Do you value yourself in this way? Wow! This is incredible!

*<11-87> If there is something that we must be grateful for, it is that we can call God our father, and that we have the good fortune to be able to attend God. There is nothing more valuable than this. God is attending to the fate of fallen people and, because He wants to endow us with the greatest value possible, He has given us the right to call ourselves His sons and daughters. You must experience what it is like that He comes to seek for us with this kind of heart. Not just understand it, but experience it.*

Looking back on my own experiences, I can't forget the day my wife gave birth to my first daughter. When she had grown up a bit and when she was a little more than a year old, (she) called me one day "Dad! Appa!

Appa!" for the first time. I was so happy that there was someone who called me Daddy. I was so excited!

Doesn't God (have) the same heart? When human beings call on God with all their heart and sincerity and discover that God is their eternal parent, then from the bottom of their heart with sincerity they say, "My Heavenly Father! My eternal father and mother! My eternal parent!" How pleased God would be if you called out, "My parents!"

We need to know that God is coming to visit each and every fallen human being with such a parental heart.

I must experience that God is my eternal parent. You need to know that it is not that I have served God, but actually that God has served me. If I experience such a God and experience his love and heart and call him "God, the Father," God cannot but hold me tight and embrace me and cry and cry and cry.

*<11-87> It is certainly our destiny to attend a God who comes to look for us like this. No matter what kind of leader you are attending, that leader is not one that you can attend eternally. No matter what kind of ideology a representative is asserting on the earth today, that representative is not somebody you can attend eternally. Who is it that we must attend and live with eternally? It is precisely our Heavenly Father, who exists for all eternity. You must be in such a position. You must go to the position where you can live in attendance to God, where you can attain everything under the heavens.*

When I die and go to the spirit world, no one can go with me. Neither my wife, nor my parents, nor my children, nor anyone else can accompany me. If there is only one being, it is God. Whether I go to Hell or Heaven, there is only God who will accompany me forever and stay with me. When I go to the spiritual world, no one will follow me, I am sorry to say. Not True Father. Not even True Mother. There is only one being. Wherever I go, he will follow me. If I go to hell, he will follow me. If I go to heaven, he will follow me. He always accompanies me forever. Who is that? He is my eternal parent. Therefore, I must serve such a God forever.

Man must one day live in reunion with the lost God and live forever. When will the day of such a reunion come?

I want to have that kind of experience and meet with God heartistically, really recognize that "You are my eternal father." I am the child of God. (I want to reunite(?) (with him) and cry and cry and cry and (then

there will be) no more separation.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Lessons We Can Learn from Leah Who Forgot Her Position**

1. Leah should not just be happy to have her own child, but check the situation around her. In fact, Jacob was engaged to Rachel at Laban's house and waited for 7 years to get married. But because Leah came in first and gave birth to a baby, she should have been humble towards Rachel. What would have happened if she had a heart that said "The son I gave birth to is Jacob's son, not mine. Originally, you (Rachel) were supposed to have his child first, but I am so sorry that it was me"?

2. For example, if someone completely unrelated comes to a party uninvited and eats the food at the party like it was prepared for him, that person is very shameless. If you are in the position of an uninvited guest, you should feel truly sorry.

3. When a person is sincere, he does not lose his first motivation. Regardless of who sees or doesn't see; it does not matter if someone sees me or does not see me. If you yourself are sincere, you will not lose your original motivation. If you do not lose your original motivation, you will not forget your position either.

4. What kind of being am I today? We need to know where we are right now. In the workplace, there are full-time and temporary employees. A temporary employee cannot complain that the company does not treat him as a full-time employee. You should always know what your position is.

5. Leah did not enter as the official wife, but while Laban was thinking about how to handle her becoming older and still unmarried in his family, Laban decided to give Jacob his first daughter, Leah, because Jacob was so great and good at his responsibilities. If Leah had known about this and that in all directions, she should not have felt disappointed about Jacob's love going to Rachel.

6. If you look at the case of wives in Korea, whenever they attend a gathering, they are easily upset if their attire is not better than that of others. I often had this experience.

7. Also, in the case of some blessed families, when the three-year mobilization period is over and they start family life, there are various events. There are cases when a woman doesn't have much externally before starting family life, but after meeting a more economically wealthy husband, her living environment changes. On the other hand, there are also cases when a woman lives well off and dresses well, but after starting

family life, her husband has public responsibilities, so they are not financially wealthy and have to move around all the time and experience hardships. In such case, some wives may be upset, displeased and not attend gatherings.

8. How should you treat yourself if this happens? First, you need to know your husband's circumstances. You must look at everything centered on God's Will. You must think, "My husband doesn't have a house or a car or anything right now, but he is doing public work for God's Will, which is more precious. So even if I am lacking, I will do my best to support my husband." If you think like this, you will become a precious couple. You can become a couple that everyone can look up to for a long time to come.

9. Know that the circumstances that I may like right now can go down in shame in the future at any time. Even if my current environment and situations are not good, there is no need to be hurt by others. When you start a family in your 20s or 30s, you should not be unable to control your emotions by comparing your economic power to others. If you look at the distant future, be faithful to the present environment and have a good relationship with your spouse, Heaven will definitely bring you economic grace. Usually, if you are financially rich from a young age, you will not seek God earnestly and your standards of faith will easily lose their focus. When a couple becomes one and their standard of heart is raised, live believing that heaven will surely give you financial blessings. There are so many cases like this.

10. Rather than being grateful for a given reality, people tend to be pessimistic and downgrade their standards by comparing with surrounding realities and environments. The economic reality and environment I am in now are all inherited from my ancestors. Everyone has a different background and family environment.

Don't compare (yourself) to anyone. My destiny is my destiny. I love my destiny. Someone may have come from a poor family; someone may have come from a rich family background. It does not matter. How can I love my destiny? If you complain, if you compare, if you have dissatisfaction, then you hurt yourself. You should be grateful for the given reality. I need to go(?) my past. I need to go(?) my destiny. I need to love my destiny.

11. If you have gratitude for just being alive now and just knowing God and True Parents, and you do your best while being faithful to the given reality, you will be able to overcome all the trials and sufferings of our

ancestors in the difficult past. Most people do not know that they will be called before God by any motive, so they cover up, compare, and become disappointed.

12. What were Leah's responsibilities? She should have known her position. She knew that her sister Rachel should have been Jacob's first wife, so she had to be willing to serve Rachel well. Of course, it is difficult, but what if they were together like one woman centered on Jacob?

13. My conclusion is that God deals with people with a high level of heart. And God gives all kinds of trials, pains, and tribulations in order to raise the level of the person's heart and love. God gives such trials through Leah and Rachel in order to raise the standard of their hearts so that they can produce quality children. Therefore, raise the level of my heart in my life of faith.

14. Get rid of my envy, jealousy, and egoism. And upgrade the standards and quality of my heart and love. Then, the great quality children that Heaven wants will be born. You should know that children of good quality are born as much as I have cleared my fallen nature. Then my children's quality will be better and better and better and better. Why did Rachel have such a wonderful child Joseph? After paying the price, after removing all kinds of jealousy going through all kinds of trials and repenting to God, what was the outcome? The quality of her child was different. She had a wonderful child like Joseph.

Do you want to have good quality children? The answer is simple. Raise the level and quality of your heart and love. To do this, love God more than anyone and more than anything else, and love, truly, truly love people. This is the way I can have a better child, a better quality child. Why do trials come? Why do hardships come? The only reason is what? God asks me to level up my heart, to upgrade my heart. Then my heart can relate to God; I can inherit God's heart and truly become God's son or daughter, truly become God's ideal couple, truly become God's ideal parents.

(Response to sharing) If a husband and wife upgrade their level of heart and love, the quality of children is very different. That is why when I look at my three children, I really repent when I look at their fallen nature. That was my struggling point. I could not (level up?) my fallen nature. My relationship with my wife, whenever I looked at my children -- of course, my children are doing well -- but sometimes I could see that their fallen nature was the same as my character. Wow! I really needed to

repent.

As long as we get rid of our fallen nature, I am telling you, what kinds of blessing come to us! The quality of children is different. When we are struggling and struggling with our spouse, then a struggling baby comes out. Can you imagine? A struggling baby comes out! All fallen nature in our children was inherited from me, from our couple. That is why, what is the best way to produce good quality children? It is if the parents' (have) unity and upgrade their level of heart. That is the key point.

(Response to sharing) I would like to share what "good quality" means. How can I become a good quality father? In the next few days I would like to share (about this) more in detail.

## **Cheon Il Guk Victory Celebration Commemorating the Events Marking the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon #39**

December 3, 2021: Every day we are so grateful and thankful. As long as we keep that kind of gratitude, our life is very, very meaningful and powerful. We can overcome any difficult circumstances and situations. That is the power of gratitude. This is God's will; in any circumstance we can overcome with our appreciation and gratitude.

Today I'd like to introduce True Mother's Message, "Cheon Il Guk Victory Celebration Commemorating the Events Marking the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind."

Today we will finish True Mother's messages like (about?) Cheonbo and True Father's ascension time. Tomorrow I would like to start True Mother's book again.

**True Mother's Message : "Cheon Il Guk Victory  
Celebration Commemorating the Events Marking the  
9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung  
Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and  
Humankind" - 9.19 by the Heavenly Calendar in the  
9th Year of Cheon Il Guk (October 24, 2021) -  
Cheongshim Peace World Center and Online  
Heaven Blessed the Korean Peninsula to Become  
the Birthplace of True Parents, and for This We Are  
Thankful**

*My dear leaders and blessed families around the world sharing this day together! This is a happy day. We know how much Heavenly Parent has waited for this first step toward living in the kingdom of heaven on earth where Heavenly Parent's dream has been realized—the dream of all people*

*living together with True Parents, attending Heavenly Parent's embodiment on earth. To bring about that day when our Heavenly Parent can begin living on the earth plane, Heaven blessed the Korean Peninsula to become the birthplace of True Parents, and for this we are thankful.*

Consider the indemnity that the nation of Israel had to pay because Jesus was born in Israel but was not welcomed and died on the cross.

Even though Dr. Yong is a Korean, (though) I am a Korean, God blessed the Korean Peninsula and sent True Parents, but if you do not fully accept True Parents, think about the suffering of the Korean people in the future.

Therefore, Korea truly realizes the importance of (its?) responsibilities for the remainder of her life as long as True Mother is alive, centering on the blessed families of Korea.

### **The Korean People Still Have to Awaken to Their Calling**

*In light of today's reality, however, we can see that the Korean people still have to awaken to their calling. True Parents have desired that Korea, a nation that Heaven has blessed, become a unified nation that attends Heaven. We desired that Korea and its people can confidently speak of, and demonstrate to the world, the way of life of attending Heaven. With that hope in mind, True Parents held onto Heaven to this day in an unthinkable environment. In the situation in which Christianity has not been able to fulfill its responsibility, we have invested all our devotion and effort as the True Parents, ensuring that the United States and Japan would surely come together as one. Words cannot describe how God toiled to create this environment in which we can contemplate tomorrow with hope.*

Even in such an environment that Korea, Japan, and the United States do not welcome, it is truly surprising that True Parents are paying Indemnity on a cosmic level and laying the groundwork for today. We should really be thankful for True Parents' hard work and devotion.

We should be really thankful for True Parents for laying the tangible foundation for the future providence with hope as the foundation for their indemnity and victory.

Together with True Mother, we are now on the original course of creation after the declaration of Cheon Il Guk, which no one has been to in history. We are going along with True Mother on a path that True Father has not been able to experience. How amazing is that?

And inheriting the foundation of True Parents' victory, from now on, we must take responsibility for the providence of Cheon Il Guk's expansion with the spirit of ownership.

### **We Realize That Heaven Surely Has Been Preparing for This One Day**

*Based on the course of True Parents' hard work that has deeply touched both heaven and earth, and with the beginning of the age of the Asia-Pacific Civilization, many countries around the world are, together with True Parents, jointly seeking out and taking the path to a truly peaceful*

*world. Based on our feelings upon listening to Director-General Yun's report about his visit to Cambodia, we realize that Heaven surely has been preparing for this one day.*

From now on, True Mother says that the end of all providences will come to fruition in Korea, centering on the Asia-Pacific Civilization era.

### **God's Difficult Work to Bring Forth True Leaders and Righteous People Who Can Stand at the Vanguard of This Effort**

*National-level leaders from various faiths have resolved to uphold True Parents' teachings and work together to forge the path to a world of peace. They are pooling their expertise and wisdom for the purpose of creating a world wherein all people live together as one peaceful family, which is our Heavenly Parent's dream. We know that no words can describe God's difficult work to bring forth true leaders and righteous people who can stand at the vanguard of this effort.*

We already heard from Dr. Yun's report how he dealt with the Cambodian government and how he met the Prime Minister of Cambodia, how he negotiated about the North and South Korean providence. Why did such a righteous person and nation appear in front of True Mother? I am always reminded of True Father's words and an important principle:

"A perfect plus creates a perfect minus."

The objects corresponding to True Mother's determination and earnest desire are bound to appear. This is the truth of this universe.

The reason why our dreams don't come true is because we don't have the earnest and desperate heart to make our dreams come true. Second, because they (we?) didn't pay the price to make that dream come true.

I have told you this many times. Water only boils at 100 degrees. If the degree of our devotion does not reach 100 degrees like the temperature of water, our dreams will not come true and God and the spirit world will never move.

The reason we offer our prayers and devotion is so that our earnestness and desperation may reach the throne of God. With our utmost devotion and jeongseong, we must be so desperate that the throne on which God sits must move.

Because True Mother's determination and wish for the reunification of Korea are great, so desperate and so earnest, countries like Cambodia and righteous people will surely appear.

A perfect plus can create a perfect minus. To the extent that I love God, my object partner will definitely appear. Why doesn't my object partner appear? Because my earnestness and my desperation are not that strong and do not reach heaven. Definitely according to the amount and degree of my jeongseong, my object partner will appear. That is a universal principle.

### **Heaven Cannot Wait Any Longer**

*Yes, Heaven cannot wait any longer. The blessed*

*families of the Unification Community, especially the blessed families of Korea, have a big responsibility. To take the first step in transforming Korea into a nation that attends Heaven, you need to trust in God, become one with True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, and fulfill your responsibility during the six months remaining [from the Seonghwa anniversary to the end of the lunar year]. On the day you accomplish this, Heaven will be together with us. That will be the day on which we realize our dream and our Heavenly Parent's dream. I ask you to please keep this in your heart and to do your very best.*

True Mother again and again stresses that heaven cannot wait any longer. In that sense, True Mother says that the blessed families of the Unification Family have a great responsibility. And she says that the (most important) responsibility among those responsibilities is the providence of Cheonbowon.

Even though it takes time, if you have desperation, if you have an earnest heart with utmost sincerity, God will surely show (you) the way to achieve your goal. Do not say because of finances or other things, this and that... If we are really determined with desperation, God always shows the way. God mobilizes the spiritual world according to your determination, according to your jeongseong. Surely God is alive! God is a living God! He will surely show (you) the way to accomplish the goal.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 4 - God's character - Absolute Sex**

Today is the last in the series about Absolute Sex.

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

Based upon this EDP content, let's study Father's word centering on Absolute Sex.

#### **The Reason We Must Be Respectful Before Our Partner**

*If men and women understand that their sexual organs belong to their partners, they must receive love with their heads bowed in respect. Love comes from our partners. If we have no partner, there is no love. Because we realize that love comes from our partners, we must be respectful before our partners. In a place where people do not work for the benefit of others, there can be no love. You must understand that only by absolutely living for the sake of your spouse will you be able to receive absolute love. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

Wow! True Parents made a surprising and revolutionary declaration. That is, the male and female sexual organs belong to their spouses. How many people know this truth?

Many people say, "My sexual organ belongs to me.

What are you talking about?" They do not know Heavenly Father's wisdom(?).

Another surprising proclamation is that men are born for women, and women are born for men. Therefore, the owner of a man is the woman, and the owner of the woman is the man. This proclamation was made based on the truth for the sake of the universe.

According to this logic, from the point of view of true love, the owner of man is God, and the owner of God is man in the position of His children. That is, parents are owned by their children. That is, the subject partner belongs to the object partner and the object partner belongs to the subject partner.

This is an amazing principle. We can say that this is dual characteristics. I am me; you are me. This (is an) inseparable relationship in which there is a subject partner and an object partner. The subject partner belongs to the object partner; the object partner belongs to God; and God belongs to human beings. Human beings belong to God. That is why ownership belongs to God. Do not say, "I am the owner." We belong to God. We need to understand this concept very, very clearly.

Therefore, my sexual organ is not mine, so it must be kept holy until the master appears. It is a thief to use one's own sexual organ without the owner's permission, or to abuse and play with it.

And True Parents explained why people should be humble. Because love cannot create itself, it must come from the object partner. You cannot create love. You cannot create joy and happiness by yourself. (Say) you are just living alone - one month, two months, three months, a year. Are you lonely? Or still happy? If you can create love and joy by yourself, then we have no need for God, no need for an object partner, no need of anyone because I can create joy and happiness by myself. However, if you are alone, maybe a few days is ok? One month, two months, three months, what do you feel? You are very lonely. It means love only comes from the object partner. As long as love comes from the object partner... Therefore, in order to receive love from an object partner, I must be humble with a heart to serve the object partner. From this point of view, the principle of the universe is the logic of living for the sake of others from one to ten.(?)

#### **God Is the Owner of the Sexual Organs**

*Today we are witnessing a world that is in a culture of hell. How can we change this world? It is only possible centering on God's love. What kind of love is it? It is absolute, unique, unchanging, eternal love. This begins from the sexual organs. Up until now, the sexual organs have been used as a weapon by Satan. Therefore, up until now God has hated the sexual organs.*

*So, how can we liberate the sexual organs? God will come looking for the liberated sexual organs. God is the owner of the sexual organs. Isn't that right? So how can you deny it? Now you understand this clearly. Let's all participate in this great achievement. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the*

*Origin of the Universe)*

Then who owns our sexual organ? What we need to know clearly is that the owner of my sexual organ is not me, but the one who created me.

Sometimes Father says my sexual organ belongs to my spouse. Sometimes Father says it belongs to Heavenly Parent, and sometimes he says it belongs to our own parents. We need to clarify this.

In that sense, the first owner of my sexual organ is God because he is the one who created human beings. The second is that my sexual organ belongs to my parents because I came from my parents. Third, my sexual organ belongs to my spouse. Fourth, my sexual organ belongs to my children and my descendants.

I emphasize this last one over and over. What does faith mean? Faith is treating myself as God's belonging.

Again, faith is treating myself as God's belonging. My eyes, my nose, my mouth, my sexual organ, my hands and my feet are all God's belonging. The fall is thinking of everything as my own. My children, my husband, my parents, my property, everything: me - me. That kind of concept of "me," if the concept of "I" is included, it is Satan.

So how do we eradicate free sex? It is nothing but education about absolute sex.

It is very clear. How can we be liberated from Free Sex? We need to know the value of Absolute Sex. What does Absolute Sex mean? This is very important. We need to educate even young children how important it is. If we use free sex, immature love, then you are destroying yourself because our sexual organ is very, very precious. We have to be free from free sex. We need to have absolute sex. Fallen man's love is immature love, not related to God's love. That's why until we become mature, until we possess God's true love, we need to have a lot of training. If you go to the ocean... Parents say "Don't go to the ocean if you do not know how to swim. If you do not know how to swim and go to the ocean and try to swim, you will surely die." However, if you know how to swim, then you are free. You can go everywhere.

That's why God said, "If you eat the fruit of the (tree of the) knowledge of Good and Evil, you will surely die because you do not know how to handle true love. Immature love. However, if you know how to handle true love centering on God, you are totally free.

## **The Road That the Family Federation for World Peace Must Follow**

*How can we make absolute, unique, unchanging, eternal love? We do this with our sexual organs. How can we protect those sexual organs? That is the road that the Family Federation for World Peace must go. Without this kind of concept, it will be impossible to create a free world that is eternally free from Satan. Everybody who supports this idea, raise your hands (everybody raises their hands). You have all*

*made a promise! When you go home, say to each other.*

*"This Absolute sexual organ, this unique sexual organ, this eternal sexual organ, this unchanging sexual organ is not mine, but yours, and I will protect it for you very well," and as you say it, be thankful toward each other. And you must say to each other, "If you give such precious love to me, I will serve you in love eternally." Starting from families who can do that, a world organized with families where our absolute, eternal, unique and unchanging God can directly enter will be established. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

Father asked, "Do you know why I created the Family Federation for World Peace? In order to declare Absolute Sex."

From now on, the road that the Family Federation for World Peace should take is clearly defined. It is to educate all mankind about absolute sex.

There are some problems with the translation of the text in the Cheon Seong Gyeong here today. They do not directly translate here. So I want to directly translate it. If we translate the words of True Parents directly, he said that the wife and husband should hold onto each other's sexual organ and make an oath. "First, my sexual organ is yours, and your sexual organ is mine. Secondly, our sexual organ is the absolute sexual organ, the only sexual organ, the eternal sexual organ, the unchanging sexual organ. So I will keep it for you forever."

True Parents say that families who know and practice the value of this absolute sexual organ go directly to the kingdom of Heaven.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Leah Who Forgot Her Position**

I think we will talk for a few more days about Jacob's course. We can learn so many things through (providential) central figures.

*Genesis 29:16-32 (Jacob Marries Leah and Rachel) Laban had two daughters. Leah was older than Rachel, but her eyes didn't sparkle, while Rachel was beautiful and had a good figure. Since Jacob was in love with Rachel, he answered, "If you will let me marry Rachel, I'll work seven years for you." Laban replied, "It's better for me to let you marry Rachel than for someone else to have her. So stay and work for me." Jacob worked seven years for Laban, but the time seemed like only a few days, because he loved Rachel so much. Jacob said to Laban, "The time is up, and I want to marry Rachel now!" So Laban gave a big feast and invited all their neighbors. But that evening he brought Leah to Jacob, who married her and spent the night with her. Laban also gave Zilpah to Leah as her servant woman.*

*The next morning Jacob found out that he had married Leah, and he asked Laban, "Why did you do this to me? Didn't I work to get Rachel? Why did you trick me?" Laban replied, "In our country the older daughter must get married first. After you spend this week with Leah, you may also*

*marry Rachel. But you will have to work for me another seven years." At the end of the week of celebration, Laban let Jacob marry Rachel, and he gave her his servant woman Bilhah. Jacob loved Rachel more than he did Leah, but he had to work another seven years for Laban. The LORD knew that Jacob loved Rachel more than he did Leah, and so he gave children to Leah, but not to Rachel. Leah gave birth to a son and named him Reuben, because she said, "The LORD has taken away my sorrow. Now my husband will love me more than he does Rachel."*

1. Leah was deeply saddened by Jacob's love for her sister Rachel more than herself. But she rejoiced in having sons. She was overjoyed, as her husband also rejoiced to see her sons and felt that God had granted her wish as well.

2. However, Leah's satisfaction was not the satisfaction shared with the people around her, but more of a self-centered satisfaction. When you are joyful, but people around you are disappointed, that is not complete joy. Having feelings of disappointment centered on yourself then feeling joyful when your wish comes true is nothing but self-centered joy to the end.

3. Therefore, in our life of faith, most of the things that are "disappointing" or "joyful" are self-centered. It is not like expressing those feelings in a public position where you are concerned about the whole. It would have been good if Leah had a good-natured heart and said about her relationship with her younger sister Rachel, "It is only natural that my husband and younger sister are close. I am just grateful to be in the shadow of them."

4. For Jacob's first wife should have been Rachel. It was not at all in Jacob's plan that Leah became Jacob's wife. Leah must think from Rachel's point of view. From Rachel's point of view overnight, it would be that the man she loved had been taken away by another woman.

5. If Leah had had such a mind, her level of heart would have risen. If Leah had become very, very humble and had felt so sorry for Rachel, even if Leah saw that Jacob and Rachel had such a loving relationship and naturally accepted it, her heartistic level would have elevated.

6. What we can learn from the relationship between Leah and Rachel is that there is limitation when fallen human beings go beyond self-centeredness. Humans express "joy" and "disappointment" according to the background they're born in and depending on their environment. Most people find it difficult to escape the level of heart in the background they were born in.

7. Leah lived, always comparing to Rachel. Comparing herself to her made her envious and jealous. Most people look around themselves and are subjugated by the environment. There is no need to think that somebody is receiving more love than me. Think that I am receiving the most love I can receive. There is no need to compare how much love others receive.

8. We can always live in gratitude for the environment

we are given, but we always compare ourselves to others and forget our original position. We should live with gratitude and do the best as much as our intellectual ability, love ability, and what we currently have, but the reality is that we are unable to do so. If you always forget your position, you will feel disappointment and your mood will go up and down.

9. How did Leah become Jacob's wife? Originally, Jacob was supposed to marry Rachel, but Laban tricked him into letting Leah into Rachel's newlywed's room. Then, knowing this background, what kind of attitude should Leah have had? Leah should have had a really sorry heart towards her sister, Rachel, and think "My sister Rachel and Jacob should really be affectionate with each other, but what if Rachel is at odds with Jacob because of me?"

10. Leah should have realized what motivated her to be loved by Jacob. Leah was to cherish her sister Rachel just like her husband Jacob did. This is because she is the younger sister that her husband loves.

11. Even in our life of faith, we forget our position, cover it horizontally, compare it, feel disappointed about it, complain, and feel joy. I always need to know who my center is. I must feel joy and sorrow centered on them. If you live centered on yourself, disappointment comes very easily, there will be more comparisons, and complaint and dissatisfaction will arise. Your emotions should always be chosen through the center.

### **Baby Food from True Father**

I would like to share my fallen nature. When I was involved in the South American providence, Father mobilized the 33 (Korean?) national messiahs in Central and South America. My mission was to the commonwealth of Dominica as a national messiah. Father invited all national messiahs to come to Brazil. I went there for 40 days. Father always talked to the senior blessed couples, those who sat down in front of Father. He talked to them a long time. We were just in the middle part of the audience. My fallen nature came out. "Oh, Father only loves the 36 couples, 72 couples, only senior blessed couples. Maybe Father does not love me." I was a little disappointed. That was my fallen nature.

That night True Father came to my room(?). I lay down with Father sleeping together (?), then I see a giant guy sleeping together with me. Then I woke up and sat down, and then this giant man woke up and sat down beside me. I recognized that he was the fau? (Father?) Father showed me his smile. Then Father was eating a Korean cookie. It looked so delicious. He ate the cookie by himself and did not give it to me. Then Father looked at me, "Do you want to eat this Korean cookie?" "Yes, Father." Do you know how he gave it to me? This small cookie, he put this small cookie in his mouth with his saliva and put saliva on it many times. (Dr. Yong makes a spitting sound.) Then he asked me to open my mouth and put that Korean cookie into my mouth!

When a mother raises her baby, she wants to give rice to the baby and makes it soft. She chews it many times in her

mouth. Other women cannot do this; only her mother or his mother can do this. That means what? True Father, how much he loves me! Why do you compare yourself with the 36 couples? You have already received so much love from Father! You need to know your position! Wow! I discovered my fallen nature, and I repented. Since that time I have never compared. How amazing it is!

12. When God created Adam and Eve and loved them more than the archangel in the position of a servant, the archangel was greatly disappointed and saddened. However, the archangel had to know well what Adam and Eve's position was. Adam's position was the child's position; the archangel's position was the servant's position. The archangel compared: "Why does God love Adam and Eve more than me?" The archangel knows that his position is that of a servant. How can he compare? He needs to know his original position. The mistakes made by the archangel are still being repeated today again and again and again.

13. To overcome this, don't compare yourself to those around you, and just appreciate the reality and position you've been given. If we always compare ourselves, we will leave our original position and Satan will come to us. If I am lacking, I am grateful for what I am lacking. If I love and thank myself for the position I am in, God will move me and fill the missing part with blessings.

We learn very important things from Leah and Rachel's relationship. Do not compare. What God gave me, I really appreciate. Everybody has a different destination. Everybody has a different background from their ancestors. What is my job? Do not compare. Just appreciate: "I am so grateful, I am so thankful." Someone who is very rich has a very different ancestral background. Am I very poor? I need to pay something on behalf of my ancestors. There is some reason (for my situation). Through that kind of poor situation, maybe God wants to raise me more than other people. We do not know.

That is why: do not easily compare. I have my own course. I have my own destination. I love my ancestors. I have to be responsible, no matter what, for my ancestral background. That is why: do not compare, just appreciate, be grateful, thankful. This is the point of our life of faith.

## **Grand Cheonbo Festival Celebrating the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth and Humankind #38**

December 2, 2021: I am really excited. I can go to 43rd Street to meet brothers and sisters.

Today I'd like to introduce TM's message about the "Grand Cheonbo Festival Celebrating the 9th Anniversary

of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth, and Humankind."

Some of you have already heard this, but I would like to remind you again about our True Mother's message, and I would like to add some additional content.

### **Grand Cheonbo Festival Celebrating the 9th Anniversary of the Holy Ascension of Sun Myung Moon, the True Parent of Heaven, Earth, and Humankind - 9.5 by the heavenly calendar in the 9th year of Cheon Il Guk (October 10, 2021)**

#### **Is Today a Day of Happiness for You?**

*Is today a day of happiness for you? Is it a day for which to be grateful? God, our Creator, created all things in heaven and earth in pairs, and then created a man and a woman to become our first ancestors. Heavenly Parent saw that it was good. Still, despite the words of the three blessings, our first ancestors fell and created a world of evil instead of one of goodness.*

#### **God Was Waiting Eagerly for the Appearance of the Victorious Ancestors—that Is, the True Parents**

*For six thousand long years, God the Creator, our Heavenly Parent, had to live through so many days of sorrow and suffering, waiting eagerly for the appearance of the victorious ancestors—that is, the True Parents—who would fulfill the ideal of creation. How difficult that course was. The Old Testament tells us in great detail that Heavenly Parent had to go through four thousand years of anguish and anxiety—dependent upon the success or failure of chosen central figures—until it was possible to send Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son.*

#### **The Christians to This Day do Not Know the True Nature of Jesus**

*If only, at the time of his coming, the people had created the environment in which Jesus Christ, God's only begotten Son, could have attained the position of the True Parent! Yet they were unable to do so. Jesus went to the cross with the promise to return and hold the Feast of the Lamb. The Christian faith emerged, but Christians to this day do not know the true nature of Jesus and are unable to explain about God the Creator, our Heavenly Parent.*

#### **The Creator Cannot Entertain Failure**

*The Creator cannot entertain failure. Once it has been set in motion, God's will must be fulfilled without fail. Finally, in 1943, through the Korean people, our Heavenly Parent brought about the birth of the only begotten Daughter. This led in turn to the advent of the True Parents in 1960.*

With Christianity unable to provide a welcoming environment, however, the True Parents had to begin at the bottommost level, reaching individuals, one by one. True Parents are responsible to bring rebirth and resurrection to all of fallen humanity, giving new life to all people as God's children. For this reason, we inaugurated the Blessing ceremonies in 1960. Over the past sixty years, many couples throughout the world received the Blessing. Even so, in order

to create the environment in which Heavenly Parent's dream can be fulfilled, True Parents must show that they themselves have achieved that dream.

Although the fall was caused by humans, if God abandons the providence of restoration for humans, God will eventually become a God of failure. No matter how evil the world is, no matter how evil humans are, God must save them.

Again, God's concept of salvation is total salvation. It is a salvation without exception. He cannot miss even a single person. God's purpose of salvation is very, very clear. However, even if God's goal of salvation is true, we know that God's providence had to wait and wait for man to take responsibility for himself because there is a human portion of responsibility in it.

What we need to know for sure is that, in the end, God's creation cannot be completed unless I am completed as my responsibility. God cannot be liberated by God Himself. How many people know the secret of this history that only humans can be liberated from God's liberation? From that point of view, God is truly, truly, truly a pitiful God.

#### **The Registration of Cheonbo Families, Blessed Families That Have Fulfilled Their Responsibilities, Is Necessary**

*In 2013, True Parents proclaimed Foundation Day and the founding year of Cheon Il Guk. After that, True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, traveled the world with a heart of life-or-death determination, and achieved the actual restoration of seven nations, seven religious orders and a continent. On that foundation she proclaimed the firm establishment of Cheon Il Guk. Cheon Il Guk! Since Cheon Il Guk is firmly established, it should be overflowing with citizens. For this, the registration of Cheonbo families, blessed families that have fulfilled their responsibilities, is necessary. That is why I started down this path. And today, more than five thousand new Cheonbo families have been registered. You have achieved five times the impact in one year.*

True Mother says: The settlement of Cheon Il Guk means that the people of Cheon Il Guk must overflow. And True Mother emphasizes that all blessed families must be registered in the Cheonbowon and become citizens of Cheon Il Guk.

#### **Cheonbo Families Are Cheonbo Flowers That Never Wither or Change**

*Nonetheless, your responsibilities do not end here. Cheonbo families are Cheonbo flowers that never wither or change. The Korean Cheonbo families are responsible to bring Korea to the point where it can fulfill its responsibility as the homeland of our Heavenly Parent. To bring that about, your effort and devotions will have to move Heaven and pave the way for the Korean people to open their eyes, hear Heaven's voice, and receive Heaven's blessing.*

True Mother says that for families registered in

Cheonbowon, their responsibilities do not end, but that they must make continuous efforts so that all members of their tribe can be registered in Cheonbowon.

True Mother said that Cheonbo families are Cheonbo flowers that never wither or change, (for) which True Parents guarantee.

Furthermore, Cheonbo families work harder than anyone else for the liberation of God's homeland, move God's heart through their dedication and jeongseong, and show to those who do not know God that God is a living God, and make them believe in God and have (able?) to hear God's voice.

These words of True Mother show that we should live an exemplary life. "Those who have seen me have seen God, and those who have seen my family have seen God." True Mother again and again and again emphasizes that now is the age of showing.

God is not only a conceptual God. We need to show (this) through my family and through my personal life of faith.

#### **The Age of the Asia-Pacific Civilization Has Dawned With the Korean Peninsula at Its Center**

*I have already said that the age of the Asia-Pacific Civilization has dawned with the Korean Peninsula at its center. When Asia unifies and you, the Cheonbo flowers—blessed families registered as Cheonbo—spread throughout the world, and the beautiful and shining Cheonbo flowers in full bloom fill the seven continents and all nations on this earth, then, in 2027, on the day we celebrate the 60th Heavenly Parent's Day together with True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, all Cheonbo families around the world will gather in attendance of the Heavenly Parent, centering on this nation.*

#### **You Will Blossom Brilliantly Forevermore as Beautiful Cheonbo Flowers**

*We will sing and feast together, offering gratitude and honor to our Heavenly Parent. May every one of you become families that realize this day without fail, and thereby become the prominent and noble Cheonbo families of the Cheon Il Guk era, of whom everyone can be proud. It is True Parents' wish and prayer that, as Cheonbo families that receive the great love of our Heavenly Parent, you will blossom brilliantly forevermore as beautiful Cheonbo flowers.*

Knowing that True Parents' wish is for all of us to be registered as Cheonbowon families, all of our Blessed Families should fulfill this responsibility starting with our own families.

And then, we need to help each other, one another. Those who have not yet fulfilled their Cheonbo mission, we need to help them. I don't (want to) hear that someone has passed away without restoring their Cheonbo family. I don't want to hear it. Because our brothers and sisters have worked so hard and followed True Parents will, some for 20 years, 30 years, 40 years or 50 years. I don't want to hear that any blessed family has not been able to fulfill the Cheonbo

mission. That is why those who have already fulfilled their Cheonbo mission need to help senior blessed couples, those who have not yet registered for the Cheonbowon. If they don't have money, we need to help them and provide money. If they don't have many blessed family members, we need to help each other because we are one family under God. This kind of cooperation, helping each other, creates a beautiful environment for the kingdom of heaven. Do not just think of my own portion of responsibility. We need to think about others' portions of responsibility as well, cooperating together, helping each other. That is why in America every blessed family should fulfill Cheonbowon. This is my wish. This is True Parents' wish as well.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 4 - God's Character - Absolute Sex**

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

Based on this content I'd like to continue to talk about absolute sex (which we started) the day before yesterday.

### **The Position of Absolute Sex**

*The human body is horizontal, representing the earth. On the other hand, the conscience always loves the vertical and seeks the higher perspective. So where is the position of love? Human beings irresistibly seek the point at which they become one with the vertical standard of God. That point must be the center, and man and woman must meet each other at that point. That point is absolute sex (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

The place where a man and a woman become one, the place where God and I become one, and the place where the child's seed and parents become one is absolute sex. The human organ of love is the one (organ) that has inherited God's absolute sex.

The place where man and woman and God and children become one is absolute sex. Absolute love -- which is true love -- absolute life, and absolute lineage come from absolute sex.

That is why absolute sex is the common place (point) where God, man and woman, husband and wife come together. The baby's seed comes from there. Absolute sex is the common place (point) where everybody can unite together, not only spiritually but also physically. This is really incredible! Everyone lives centering on absolute sex.

What is the purpose of life? Where can we get happiness? (It is) centered on absolute sex. When a man and a woman as husband and wife come together physically and spiritually, God comes down and from there the baby seed comes. That is why absolute sex, which is man's sexual organ,(?) is the place to invite God. How amazing it is!

## **The Direct Road to the Kingdom of Heaven**

*Because Satan planted a false lineage, True Parents must come and solve that. The lineage must be turned around. Because the blood lineage was turned around 180 degrees, through the Blessing it is turned back around 180 degrees. So what does God like? You must understand that God likes Adam and Eve to have absolute sex. If all of you who are gathered here today from all around the world understand this, and go back to your countries and conduct activities to advocate absolute sex, your countries will have a direct route to the Kingdom of Heaven.*

Again, we must understand that the human organ of love is God's absolute sex inherited from God. Knowing that the human organ of love is never ours, we must keep it truly holy and give and receive it (as) holy between husband and wife.

Our sexual organ is the place where God can come down. That is why we need to keep it as the holy of holies -- because God comes down, and then from there the baby seed comes out. How holy a place it is!

*Next is the absolute couple. This does not mean homosexuals and lesbians. We need absolute couplism. Then we will be able to go to the Kingdom of Heaven. I am very grateful in front of heaven that I have been able to overcome all the ordeals throughout the course of my life in order to conduct these activities (The movement of Absolute Sex) and that we have finally come to the time when we can give the command to the world and sound the fanfare of victory. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

The conjugalism of the Unification Church is absolute couplism. The unification movement is the movement of Absolute Sex. Then we will be able to go to the Kingdom of Heaven. The Kingdom of Heaven on earth starts here.

This is the way to stop free sex. Absolute Sex is a direct road to heaven, but Free sex is a direct road to hell.

We need to know this point very clearly. We never emphasize (about) any lesbian(ism) or homosexual(ity). Our unificationism is centered on absolute couplism, an absolute pair system, which is absolute couplism. Father created new terminology here: absolute couplism. This is amazing guidance by True Parents.

## **The Goal in Creating the Family Federation for World Peace**

*The thing I am thankful for in front of heaven is the creation of the Family Federation for World Peace. By creating the Family Federation, we have opened the road to world peace. All peace was destroyed in Adam's family, happiness was destroyed in Adam's family, and hope and absolute ideals were destroyed in Adam's family. Your families must turn 180 degrees in the opposite direction. If you cannot do that, you will have no happiness, no freedom and no ideals. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

True Parents clearly stated that the purpose of creating Family Federation for World Peace is to open the way to

world peace through Absolute Sex.

### **God's Absolute Sex**

*Your sexual organs must become absolute, unique, unchanging and eternal. Centering on these four attributes of God, you must go in search of God's love. Your sexual organs must be organs of love, organs of life, organs of lineage and organs of conscience. This is the beginning of the nation, and the beginning of the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth and the Kingdom of Heaven in Heaven. They do not begin from any other place. (August 1, 1996, In Search of the Origin of the Universe)*

True Parents' declaration of this Absolute Sex is a really, really revolutionary proclamation that heaven and earth will be opened.

It is important to know for sure that from Absolute Sex comes me, our descendants, our tribe, our nation and world. No matter how corrupt the world is, if we know the value of Absolute Sex and establish the order of Absolute Sex, we must know for sure that the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth and the Kingdom of Heaven in Heaven will start from here.

Wow! That is why Father said that Absolute Sex is the essence of the Original Divine Principle. One time Father was teaching the Original Divine Principle through a lecturer.(?) We need to know what the essence of the Original Divine Principle is: that is Absolute Sex. God tried to create Absolute Sex centering on Adam and Eve. What is the fall? The fall means the loss of Absolute Sex. What is restoration? Restoration means to restore God's Absolute Sex. The purpose of creation and the Fall and Restoration are very clear. Alpha and Omega should be the same. This is the conclusion of the Divine Principle.

Only God's Absolute Sex concept can prevent Free Sex. That is why we need to really promote Absolute Sex. I repeat: not Absolute Ethics. No! Not Absolute Ethics. It is Absolute Sex. Ethics and sex are different. We should know this point very clearly.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Jacob was a Champion of Harmony Among People**

This is very important. We can apply this to our daily life through Jacob's model course. Jacob was a champion of harmony in the Bible, as you know.

1. Jacob established smooth relationships wherever he went and in any position. He made everyone he met trust him, and he was praised and respected by them. No matter how much God is with Jacob, God cannot help Jacob if he cannot achieve harmony with others.

Creating harmony was Jacob's portion of responsibility. That was not God's portion of responsibility. That is why creating harmony is one of the most important responsibilities of the human being: creating harmony between mind and body, creating harmony between Cain and Abel, creating harmony between husband and wife, creating harmony between nations, creating harmony between God and myself. This is our portion of responsibility.

2. Even if God made several promises to Jacob when Jacob met God at Bethel and God promised him, "I will be with you all the time," God would not be (have been) able to do anything if Jacob was distrusted by others. In the providence of restoration, most of the symbolic offerings were victorious, but most of the substantial offerings offered by Cain and Abel failed. Adam's family failed in the foundation of substance. Noah's family failed in the foundation of substance. Many, many central figures failed in the foundation of substance centering on the offering between Cain and Abel. However, Jacob was the first person in the providence of restoration to subjugate his older brother Esau, and he was the victor who created the foundation of substance that built the foundation of Cain and Abel.

Jacob is the first one who won over his older brother Esau. He was the one who for the first time created the foundation of substance. That is why his victory is really incredible.

3. Jacob was honored by the servants of his maternal uncle Laban. He moved and impressed the servants and exerted an influence upon them. Indeed, Jacob's ability to harmonize with others was remarkable.

That is why I am saying that Jacob was a champion of harmony among people. Whenever he related to anyone, he melted (the heart of) people and melted (the heart of) his servants and even melted (the heart of) his uncle Laban. This guy was an amazing guy.

4. Although he had several wives, he maintained his relationships with them well. He maintained a relationship of trust not only with his beloved Rachel, but also with Rachel's sister Leah. Even in the eyes of his maternal uncle, Laban, there was no one more loyal than Jacob. So Laban rather used Jacob to increase his own wealth.

5. Then, how can I become a champion of harmony in human relationships like Jacob? He took the lead in everything he did and served others. His leadership was, in a word, a leadership of serving. Through serving first, he was served. And he worked harder than any other servant in his work responsibilities.

That is why all his servants obeyed him and followed him and loved him -- because externally he worked harder than any other person. Internally he embraced everyone through his serving heart. That is the secret of how Jacob became a champion of harmony.

6. The Bible also says that a peacemaker is a son of God. Matthew 5:9 says, "Blessed are the peacemakers, for they will be called sons of God."

Peacemakers reconcile between Cain and Abel, between older brother and younger brother. How can we become champions of harmony, how can we become peacemakers? That is our job. That is why anyone who becomes a peacemaker between mind and body, between husband and wife, between Cain and Abel will be called "sons of God."

7. One who makes peace wherever they go, that is, a

person who has good relations with people, fulfills the mission of the son of God. Jesus went that way, and True Parents went that way. True Parents were champions of harmony and peace who united people, even with their enemies, beyond all religions, ideas, politics, and ideologies.

8. The beginning of the Fall of man began with the discord between God and man. Adam and Eve could not harmonize with God. They could not give and receive heartistically with God. Adam and Eve were in disharmony with each other, blaming each other for their sins. The disharmony between Cain and Abel eventually led to Cain killing Abel.

Why did Cain kill Abel? This kind of course comes from where? Through the disunity between Adam and Eve. When Adam and Eve created disharmony and disunity, their children needed to pay the indemnity. What kind of indemnity was (it) in Adam's family? Cain, the older brother, killed his younger brother. That is why in our family when there is disunity between husband and wife, this is the condition (for) killing my children. Killing my children! Disunity creates this kind of miserable situation.

That is why when we give birth to a baby, the condition of harmony between husband and wife is really important. If we create beautiful harmony between husband and wife, the quality of the children is different. Why is the first child a crybaby? Why is the second child's character like that (the way it is?). Why is the third child's character so beautiful? You need to go back to (look at) the relations with your spouse. How was the unity between husband and wife? You need to think about it.

In order to improve the quality of the baby, the most important condition is the condition of harmony between the husband and wife. When there is harmony between the husband and wife, the quality of heart of the children is completely different. However, if there is fighting between husband and wife, look at the quality of the children. What kind of children come out? Wow! This is really amazing.

9. Therefore, in order to create harmony in human relationships, you must first lower yourself and be humble. Next, you must serve the other unconditionally. When you serve someone conditionally and that person relates to you conditionally ... (but) If I sincerely serve people, everyone will be subjected to submission. However, serving without a center always brings limitations and makes you stop on the way. Therefore, you should always serve with the heart of a parent and embrace others. If you have the heart of a parent, you can be generous to anyone, and embrace and forgive that person's shortcomings.

That is why in order to create harmony, you should have a humble heart. At the same time, you need the heart of parents because the parental heart can embrace anything, even your shortcomings, your weak points. Wow! I love True Parents! I am amazed by True Parents! How can they teach us

in such a way?

10. Second, you must use the body of a servant. Regardless of the position you are in, you must set an example of working harder than the other. Like Jacob. He worked harder than any servant. The reason children are held in their parents' bosom is because the parents always embrace the children and work more than them like servants. The Bible says be kind to one another, have compassion, forgive one another, as God in Christ forgave you (Ephesians 4:32). To forgive like God here means to embrace everything and serve with the heart of a parent.

11. Third, the next thing to be careful about in a relationship is not to judge others easily. Since all human beings have fallen nature, they are always weak-hearted, ignorant and easily misunderstand others, so be careful about judging others. If I criticize the other person, the standard of my heart will immediately go down. When you criticize somebody, your heart immediately goes down, your standard of heart immediately declines. That is why when you criticize something, look at your heart. Immediately your standard of heart will go down. Therefore, even if you see the shortcomings of the other person, you should always maintain a respectful heart towards that person.

Even though I can see that person's shortcomings, centered on God's point of view he or she still is a child of God. He has good points as well, even though I cannot see them.

12. Fourth, if you do not look up to others and respect them, your heart will be hurt in the end. If a fallen human being hears the wrongdoings of someone they look up to, the level of their heart drops very quickly, and they feel disappointed and ignore that person. Therefore, even if you look at the other's shortcomings, you should consider their mistake as your mistake and think that if I were in their position, I would have been worse.

When you get someone who commits a Chapter Two sin, do not criticize (him) simply (easily). You need to think, "If I were in that situation, maybe my case would be worse. Only my action did not come up, but internally I am so corrupt. I am so dirty. Spiritually I have fallen many, many times." That is why when you see someone's mistake, you need to think (of it) as my own mistake.

13. And no matter what happens, think of embracing that person, taking responsibility for their shortcomings and educating them. Then, because of the other person's flaws, you can heartistically get closer. Also, make a determination. Think that you will become a champion who loves everyone without exception.

"I will be responsible for that person's shortcomings no matter what! I will educate him. I will correct him." Then that person can become better and better and better. You need to have that kind of responsible heart.

14. Fifth, if you win in making harmony in human relationships, you must bear the burden of the other person

(the cross). Take up their cross, thinking that you will relieve them of their pain, their sorrow, their suffering, and their difficulties. Anyone who tries to carry the other's cross will become one with them.

Wow! This is a top secret! How to become champion of harmony? You have to become responsible for that person's heavy cross, his burden. "I have to be responsible for his burden. I want to release his burden." That kind of mindset, how beautiful it is!

15. That's why Jesus said in Matthew 11:28-30, "Come to me, all you who labor and are heavy laden. I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you and learn from me, for I am gentle and humble in heart, and your hearts will be at rest. For my yoke is easy and my burden is light."

Jesus is really an amazing guy!

16. Know the amazing hidden truth that if you carry someone else's heavy burden, your burden will become lighter. This is a secret. OK? If you carry someone's heavy burden, your burden will become lighter. Those who live for others definitely receive amazing spiritual power from heaven, so your spiritual energy can be maintained. Therefore, the people of Cheon Il Guk should think "I should be the resting place for everyone." "Those who have a burden, come to me. I will be responsible for your heavy burden. OK? I should be the resting place for everyone." We should become a resting place of love where anyone can come into our arms and rest, just like Jesus.

Jesus had a parental heart. He knows that each fallen human being has a heavy burden, a heavy cross. That is why Jesus said, "Come to me, my sons and daughters. Come to me. Come to me, all you who labor and are heavy laden. I can give you rest. I will give you rest." How can we become like that? "When you carry (?) a heavy burden, please come to me. I will give you rest."

"Heavenly Father, how hard you have worked! How heavy your burden is! Please, Heavenly Father, come to me. I will give you rest." That is why Jesus had the qualification to become the messiah. He will be (was? is?) responsible for the shortcomings of all humankind. And then he said, "Come to me. Give me your burden. I will be responsible for you; I will give you rest." Our True Father was like that. Our True Mother was (is?) like that. How can we resemble Jesus? How can we resemble True Parents?

17. Sixth, in order to create harmony in a relationship, one must learn to be tolerant of others. We get angry easily when we think others have done something bad to us or have done something wrong. But the enemy we should fear the most is "me." How generous am I with myself? Even though we commit so many unseen sins and mistakes, we always try to be generous with, forgive, and understand ourselves.

How much our physical body cheats our original mind! How much sin we commit! But we are still generous to our own self, always forgiving and trying to understand each other (myself?). Why can't you give that kind of generous

heart to other people? Your case is the worst case! You are generous to yourself; why aren't you generous to other people?

18. Look at the fallen nature in yourself. Envy, jealousy, lust, criticism, etc. Therefore, there is no victory more precious than defeating oneself. Therefore, we have to take responsibility for the faults of others with the heart of a parent. So, the Bible says, "Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good" (Romans 12:21).

19. Jesus also emphasized the importance of harmony in human relationships several times. Jesus said: "If you are offering your gift at the altar and there remember that your brother has something against you, leave your gift at the altar and go first and be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift" (Matthew 5:23-24). When you hear something that is difficult to bear, do not fight, but always remember that "a gentle answer turns away wrath" (Proverbs 15:1). Know that silence has amazing powers.

20. What we should learn from Jacob's course is that Jacob was a genius in creating harmony in human relationships.

Let's become like Jacob. Let's become like Jesus. Let's become like our True Parents.

## **Special Thanksgiving Dinner Hosted by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and humankind #37**

December 1, 2021: Today is already December 1. Wow!  
Time is so fast.

Today, I'd like to introduce TM's recent speech from a few days ago about "Special Thanksgiving Dinner Hosted by the True Parents" in November 25, 2021.

Special Thanksgiving Dinner Hosted by the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind - November 25, 2021 (10.21 by the heavenly calendar) at 6:00 pm - Cheon Jeong Gung 2nd Floor Ballroom

### **Heavenly Parent Who Wished to Establish, on Earth, his Dream for the Creation of Heaven and Earth**

*Perhaps some of you are wondering about my attire. I opened my closet, aware that I was going to meet you all after such a long time. This jacket is old. I've been wearing this outfit since we lived in America. It glitters even when I'm sitting still, and when I move about, it sparkles even more brightly.*

*I am telling you this because I wanted to show all of you so you could get a real sense of it. Earlier, President Hwang [Hwang Sun-jo, President of Sun Moon University] talked about "creating the environment." Of course, it is Heavenly Parent who wished to establish, on earth, His dream for the creation of heaven and earth.*

## **True Parents Have Opened a New Era, a New History, Cheon Il Guk**

*The 60-year history of our Unification Church was a course through the wilderness. We could not establish ourselves, nor could we achieve firm settlement. Through True Parents, however, a new nation began on Foundation Day: Cheon Il Guk. And the people who should be at the center of the nation called Cheon Il Guk are Heavenly Parent, of course, True Parents, and the true children that are you, the blessed families.*

*True Parents have opened a new era, a new history, Cheon Il Guk—something fallen people never dreamed of in 6,000 years. And you have received the blessing of qualifying as the people of Cheon Il Guk, which means what? To be Cheonbo families, right?*

Three elements are necessary to achieve the substantial Cheon Il Guk. There must be sovereignty, people, and land (country).

On January 13, 2013, True Parents found and established the substantial Cheon Il Guk under the conditions of the sovereignty centered on True Parents, the people of Cheon Il Guk centered on the Cheonbo Blessed family, and the land centered on the Holy Land in Cheongpyeong. This is not conditional Kingdom of heaven. It is a real Kingdom of heaven. Now, only one substantial expansion at the national level, worldwide level remains.

## **The Victorious Cheonbo Family Is “the Eternal Flower of Cheonbo That Never Withers.”**

*Yes. What did I say last time? Didn't I say that the victorious Cheonbo family is “the eternal flower of Cheonbo that never withers”? In the era of the Asia-Pacific civilization, these flowers ride the strong current of Cheonbo, and countless Cheonbo flowers are blooming in the regions and nations of the world!*

*In order to create such an environment, there must be a central axis, mustn't there? This nation that gave birth to True Parents must wake up. It must rise up. It must become a country that can serve Heavenly Parent.*

True Mother said that the victorious Cheonbo family is “the eternal flower of Cheonbo that never withers.”

The Cheonbo family will become the citizen of the eternal kingdom of heaven. The Cheonbo Family is a guarantee check recognized by True Parents.

My dear brothers and sisters, True Parents emphasize the importance of the Cheonbo Family once again today. All our blessed families must achieve this goal without missing a single one. And peace ambassadors and Christian pastors who are related to us should all strive to become a family of Cheonbo. And those who have become Cheonbo families must make sure that 43 families out of the 430 families they have blessed can become members, real members.

## **You Must Boldly Inform People About True Parents**

*As Director Ahn Ho-yeol [Director of Public Relations*

*for our movement in Korea, who testified about his work to have the THINK TANK 2022 Forums broadcast on Korean television] said earlier, shouldn't we be able to express what needs to be expressed? We must inform people about how to create the environment, should we not? We must show them, right? Now is the time when you must boldly inform people about True Parents!*

*Especially during this 9th year of Cheon Il Guk and the new seven-year course, you mustn't think and act as you did in the past. Although you may not realize it, Heaven's providence on earth....I am approaching the age of eighty, which is not a young age. Yet Heavenly Parent dreams of living on earth with true parents as they embrace their children in their arms. True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, is creating the environment in which that can be realized.*

True Mother tells us to proudly proclaim and make known True Parents.

The time has come for us to strongly and boldly declare and inform all people that True Mother is the only begotten daughter of all mankind.

The truth of history has already been revealed. True Mother reveals and proclaims it herself, but if we as children do not proclaim it, who will proclaim it?

Jesus boldly proclaimed, “I am the way, the truth and the life.” He himself proclaimed this.

## **Why are You Hesitating?**

*In 2023, I will dedicate the Cheon Il Sanctum [Temple] in Cheon Won Gung to our Heavenly Parent. By this I mean to say to you who are taking responsibility and carrying out your work at this time when Heaven is working with us in such a way: what are you hesitating over? Why are you hesitating? I am saying you must be bold.*

*You should know that when you move forward in unity with True Parents, with True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, miracles that you do not expect will take place ten-fold and a hundred-fold.*

After the people of Israel entered Canaan, it was a constant wish to build the temple of God, and it came true during the reign of King Solomon.

Just as the people of Israel needed a temple to serve God after they entered Canaan and settled in Canaan, True Mother proclaimed Cheon Il Guk, and one of the following tasks is to dedicate the Cheon Il Temple by 2023.

This Cheonil Temple is the first such palace to be dedicated to heaven after the declaration of Cheon Il Guk. This dedication will be a historic event.

Next, restore the Republic of Korea and offer Cheon Il Guk. This is the course we will follow in the future.

Also True Mother said you should know that when you move forward in unity with the only begotten Daughter, miracles that you do not expect will take place ten-fold and a hundred-fold.

**Now There Is No Path Other than to Move  
Forward Actively**

*I am saying, please don't sit quietly. Even if you do sit still, you are still in the position of having received the Blessing, which distinguishes you from the secular world. All the more, if you act, how very brightly you will shine!*

*Now, you are in a new era, wearing new clothes and receiving indescribable cosmic power from our Heavenly Parent. No one has been able to experience anything comparable. So what should you do?*

*Now there is no path other than to move forward actively. You have to step up to meet the goal. Do you understand? You will do that, won't you? So I believe in you and I love you very, very much. Please be strong.*

True Mother is earnestly and desperately urging us:

First, don't sit quietly, but move. As long as you move in True Mother's name, a brilliant light will shine wherever you go. Blessings are transferred to all people. So we have to get up and go out. And you have to go out into the world. "Get up and get out!" "God is preparing everything for you."

Second, True Mother says: Now is the era of Cheon Il Guk. So go out in new clothes in a new age. If True Parents give you unimaginable power, what can you do to hesitate any longer? Trust True Parents and go. Then the miracle will happen. Miracles happen to those who believe in miracles. Miracles never happen to those who do not believe in miracles.

Third, True Mother says: Now there is only one way to move forward. Step towards the goal and climb up. Would you guys do that? I love you very much. Please be strong. The peak of the summit is now in front of us. The finish line is just in front of us. An incredible time has come.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Principle of Creation 4 - God's character - Absolute Sex**

This is very substantial content from the Divine Principle: how to prevent free sex. We need to know the Principle of Creation very clearly. This absolute sex, how can I explain it to you? It is the most important content. Let's study about this.

*God is:*

- *The subject and harmonious union of original internal nature and original external form.*
- *The harmonious union of original masculinity and original femininity.*
- *The subject partner having qualities of internal nature and masculinity towards the universe.*

This is the conclusion of the content of the dual characteristics: who God is. Listen carefully.

*"Who are the men and women created by God? Man is the object of the substance of God's sperm, and woman is the object of the substance of God's egg."*

1. We should not just regard God as a transcendental being.
2. God is a being who is directly related to my blood

lineage, not just a vague being anymore. "God is a powerful, omniscient, omnipotent, transcendent God. I cannot reach him." This is the concept of Christianity. God is not like that. God directly relates to my blood lineage.

3. God is my true parent. Humans are originally a direct lineage of God, and come from God's absolute sex which is God's love organ. Is there an expression that is closer than this to further describe my relationship with God?

Divine Principle is amazing! We came from where? Some say from the sky, some say from the clouds, from an amoeba, from energy ... My goodness! What are they talking about? I came from my parents. It is very clear. I came from my father and mother. My hometown is my father and mother's love organs. It is very clear. Human beings came from our own physical father and mother's sexual organs. Originally, where did human beings come from? Very clear. We speak of sunsang and hyungsang. What is the substantial sunsang and hyungsang, yang and yin? We came from where?

4. This is the core of the Original Divine Principle.

◆ God's Yang (sperm) and Yin (egg) are each God's absolute Sex.

- I need to be born through God's absolute sex.
- God's absolute sex is the origin of my life, lineage, and love. It is my birthplace.

I came from God's absolute sex. That is why we call God's love organ God's absolute sex. God's absolute sex is the origin of my life, origin of my lineage and origin of my love. It is my birthplace. Human being's birthplace is where? The sky? An amoeba? Energy? Somewhere else? What are you talking about? No religious leader, no saints, no great man is teaching about this in such detail directly.

◆ The Messiah is the being who was born through directly receiving God's sperm (the seed of a baby). The Messiah is a unique being who has inherited God's absolute sex directly.

He has nothing to do with fallen lineage.

◆ God's absolute sex is not an ethics concept. God's absolute sex is God's organ of love .

Someone translated "absolute sex" into "absolute ethics." No! What are you talking about? The translator did not understand the meaning of "absolute sex." It is not an ethics concept, a moral concept. We are speaking specifically of the love organ. God's absolute sex is God's organ of love. We need to understand clearly the concept of absolute sex. Otherwise, how can we prevent free sex?

◆ The Fall means a change in human DNA. Fallen DNA is different. Through the Fall, people's genetic code changed from God's to Satan's. Therefore, in order to change the genetic code, people must be Blessed by True Parents and change their blood lineage.

◆ The difference between the blessed first generation and the second generation has a different origin. The origin of the first generation came from the DNA of the Fall, and the

second generation came directly from the DNA of God.

This is the difference. I am first generation. My background is from the fallen lineage. But through receiving the blessing, I have had the experience of rebirth and my blood lineage has been completely transformed from Satan's blood lineage to God's blood lineage. My three children did not come from a fallen background, from fallen DNA. They came from God's blood lineage directly. They are the ones who carry God's DNA. The fall means the DNA is different. We came from Satan's DNA, Satan's genetic code. How powerful the Blessing is!

◆ The Blessing is a ceremony to be born into God's direct lineage through True Parents.

◆ Therefore, after inheriting God's absolute sex by receiving the Blessing, fallen people must maintain absolute fidelity between husband and wife.

• In God's Creation, absolute sex is the core. The Fall is to lose absolute sex, and restoration is to restore absolute sex.

• Absolute sex is everything. That is because everything starts from here. True love, true life, and true lineage start from here.

Father said, "I could not write about absolute sex in the Principle from the beginning. If I had written about the concept of absolute sex. Human beings come from where? From God's absolute sex." If Father had written this in the beginning, he said he would have already killed people. That is why Father waited and waited and waited for the right time. Then Father said the purpose of establishing the Family Federation for World Peace was to proclaim, to educate people in the principle of absolute sex. The principle of creation is amazingly powerful!

Based on this content, let's read Father's word.

### **Traditions Respecting Absolute Sex**

<285-66> *The Korean people have high respect for sexual fidelity. From a moral point of view, at any rate, they do not act indecently. Furthermore, members of the royal family cannot visit the houses of courtesans. They must not be unfaithful to their marriage. From that point of view, it is correct to call Korea the Asian country of high nobility and courtesy. They have a respect for sexual fidelity. Especially the women.*

*Even though the Korean people were invaded 932 times, because of the protection of heaven, the women were able to protect their purity. Because they maintained a place of high dimension of true character, following natural law and the essence of true nature, they were able to keep that tradition. Even if we look only at the period of Japanese rule, even while under oppression for 40 years, the women were violated by all possible kinds of acts, but none of the women willingly married a Japanese.*

I will speak about absolute sex for the next few days. Those who keep absolute purity before the blessing and absolute sexual fidelity after the blessing are better than Adam and Eve. How can we educate our second generation,

our younger generation, our children very well about the importance of absolute sex? Our blood lineage comes from God's love organ. How holy I am because I came from God's love organ! That is why the original value of human beings is so precious. I don't know how to describe it. Why did True Father ask us to become holy men and holy women and become God's holy temple? Because God's love organ is the holy of holies. I came from the place of the holy of holies. That is why externally I need to keep purity. When I keep purity, I come to have incredible dignity.

We are thinking sexually, spiritually distant(?), looking at pornography, then we are so polluted spiritually. Then my physical body is directly influenced, and my physical body is no longer holy. That is why as long as you keep your absolute sexual purity together with your internal dignity, you are very, very holy. Without keeping sexual purity, how can you say you are holy?

We need to become holy men and holy women; a holy man and a holy woman come together and become a holy couple. Descendants of Satan always violated and polluted our sexual organs. That is why we need to know the original value of our sexual organ: we came from God's holy sexual organ.

*There were some women who were, as kitchen maids or nurse maids, forced by the circumstances to marry, but there were none who married voluntarily. It was the same with regard to the Chinese. In the Unification Church, we do not abandon the traditions of the Asian country of high morals and courtesy. We are expanding on them. What are your traditions? You respect the tradition of absolute sex. You respect marital fidelity.*

*The ideologies of women being obedient to their husbands, and a woman having only one husband are internal traditions that are essential parts of heavenly law. If we look from that point of view, because the Korean people are in the position to receive the heavenly providence, this people has gone a path of much suffering.*

A long time ago the Korean people had a strong tradition, even though they did not know the Divine Principle, of keeping absolute purity. It was a really, really strong tradition. I am so sad these days that it is a different story, a different environment, different situation. Maybe (now) the Korean people are worse than any other country. The birth rate in Korea has been declining more than any other country. As a Unificationist we could not fulfill our responsibility for the Korean People. We did not educate (people) in this principle of absolute sex. We cannot blame them. We are the ones who did not fulfill our responsibility to educate people. We already knew the Divine Principle. Oh my goodness!

TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Leah and Rachel's Providence of Restoration Centered on Jacob

1. In restoring the family, Jacob's family had children from his two wives, Leah and Rachel and their maidservants. Why did Jacob have to have four women? Jacob did not take

Leah and Rachel on his own accord. Later, he also had children through the servants of Leah and Rachel. All of this was not a decision that Jacob made centered on himself, but it can only be seen that Heaven was working behind him.

2. Jacob was a person who prayed especially before Heaven, and he was a person whom God promised to be with on the path he took. In order to live a life with God, he had to completely deny himself and have faith to live for the Will.

3. Jacob labored for 7 years to get Rachel, but when a new situation arose, in which he had to take up Leah as well, he obeyed the Will. Each time Jacob did this, he must have consulted with God about the matter instead of doing it in his own way.

Centering on God's point of view, Jacob needed to have 12 children providentially. He definitely needed 12 children. Of course, Jacob did not clearly understand the meaning of the 12 children, but he needed to produce 12 children (nonetheless).

4. This is because, looking at Jacob's past life, Jacob always lived in consultation with his mother, and since he was in Bethel, he lived with God. If Jacob left God's intention at some point, Jacob's course would inevitably change midway. However, looking at Jacob's course, it can be easily inferred that he must have dealt with each case after discussing it before God and receiving the answer from Him.

5. Considering God's providence, there are many events that are beyond human understanding. Whether it was the case of Noah's nakedness, the case when Abraham gave his wife to the king of the Gentiles twice, the case when God asked Abraham to sacrifice his son that he received when he was 100-years-old, or the case of four wives in Jacob's course.

There are mysterious stories here and there.

6. There are many events that we humans cannot understand in God's providence of restoring the lineage through fallen human beings. However, we must not make a historical mistake by judging or criticizing these events in a human-centered way. Do not simply focus on one event and criticize the entire central figure.

7. You must always see and judge from Heaven's perspective and think about the kind of path they walked since the early days, what kind of interaction they had with God, and if they denied themselves. Therefore, the path of faith is the path that must be followed by completely denying yourself and denying oneself again. Therefore, do not judge the course of True Parents easily with human eyes.

Father's women issue, how many wives did he have, this and that, all kinds of issues. Was True Mother's mission complete or not? Even some children criticize True Mother.

You need to see God's process from the beginning until now. This is very important. Don't judge simply the courses of all our central figures. In order to change the blood lineage, when you look at Jesus' lineage, we cannot understand why the father-in-law and daughter-in-law had a relationship,

Tamar's story. How can we understand that? There is a reason: in order to change the human blood lineage. That is why the messiah is very, very precious. He has received his lineage directly and has nothing to do with the fallen blood lineage.

Through Jacob's course we learn that we should not simply judge any central figure, not judge easily the course of True Parents with our own fallen human eyes. Can you imagine? When Father had his first child, Song-jin Nim, his mother had just delivered a baby and there was no rice at home, no food. He went out looking for rice. On his way (to get rice) God gave him an order, "You need to go to North Korea." Can you understand this? His wife had just delivered a baby; now God asked him to go to North Korea. We cannot understand this. However, True Father absolutely followed God's order, God's commandment like Jacob. Wow!

We can learn so many things through our central figures. That is why we need to understand our central figures in God's providence. Then we can understand clearly our True Parents' life course.

## **Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #36**

November 30, 2021: Today, I would like to speak with the title "Giving birth to the Heavenly World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

Today's words will be the last part of True Mother's memoir. Starting tomorrow, I will start True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology.

*That winter and spring I addressed five Rallies of Hope in South Korea. In Seoul, 100,000 people attended. We promoted the unification of North and South Korea under the theme, "Inherit Heavenly Fortune, Bring National Unity." We also held a rally in honor of the United Nations troops that came to Korea's aid during the Korean War. In Chungcheong Province, our rally was themed, "The 100th Anniversary of the March First Movement and the Movement for Peace between Korea and Japan." In Gyeongsang Province, we held a "Rally for Town and Community Leaders," and in the Honam region, the rally theme was, "New Life Centering on True Mother and the Settlement of the Era of the Pacific Civilization."*

*In Gangjin County, there were villages that had not heard the cries of new babies for many years. It is like that in all farming areas in Korea, because young women have moved to the cities. We held the "Gangjin County Rally of Hope for Childbirth and True Families" and conducted the Blessing Ceremony in three villages. The whole of Gangjin County was filled with a festive atmosphere.*

*I sent holy robes that I had treasured as a gift to a slightly older couple that had been one of the representative couples during one of the Blessing Ceremonies. I later received a note of thanks: After wearing the robes, they had*

*given birth—to twins! Amazingly, three couples that attended those Blessing Ceremonies gave birth to twins. In addition, as if caught up in the spirit, a local farmer's cow gave birth to twin calves.*

*The governor of the area sent a video of himself bowing to express his thanks. He said that Korea is on a demographic cliff—there have been too few marriages and births, and now the workforce is shrinking. He said that the Family Federation's Blessing Ceremony is the path of true patriotism, for only it can save the nation.*

*Sometimes I ask myself, "What will save the world for the sake of our Heavenly Parent?" Korea is not alone on the demographic cliff. Japan, China, Europe, Russia—the birthrate is in decline in many countries. The only solution is to bring joy through the Blessing of marriages in harmony with Heavenly Parent. The Blessing will bring peace within ourselves, within our families and communities, nation and world, heaven and earth—Heavenly Parent's Holy Community.*

*Vision 2020 brought us to the mountain top. Now let us greet the rising sun with all our hearts. Let us advance together into the bright, new, hopeful era of the settlement of God's kingdom, Cheon Il Guk.*

*One hundred years ago, for the liberation of her homeland, my maternal grandmother waved the Korean flag that she had hidden in her bosom. Now, for the liberation of our global family's homeland, we must raise the Heavenly Parent flag that we have hidden in our bosom. Just like her, we must passionately live for God's kingdom of Cheon Il Guk.*

*The dawn of a new history is growing brighter. Through the manifestation of the only begotten Daughter in the providence of restoration, humanity has new hope. We are completing heaven's providence, reaching our global village with the message of the Mother of peace.*

Before True Mother comes to America, we have been able to finish all the words of True Mother's memoir (reading) every morning through the devotion jeongseong condition. I sincerely thank Heavenly Parents and True Parents. In the meantime, we have been able to learn so much from True Mother's memoir.

We clearly understand the identity of True Mother. She is God's only begotten daughter. We also learned clearly what her personal responsibility is. We really need to unite with True Mother in order to substantially establish God's cheon il guk on the earth. That is why True Mother is very focused on the Korean Peninsula providence between North and South Korea. The ball(?) of the new history is growing brighter through the manifestation of the only begotten daughter in the providence of restoration. Humanity has new hope. We are completing heaven's providence (of) reaching our global village with the message of the Mother of Peace.

Let's really appreciate our mother's great achievements and hard work. Let's really unite with Mother's vision and

dream. We need to have God's cheon il guk on the earth.

I would like to share with you about the dual characteristics from the EDP content.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: The Life of Dual Characteristics**

◆ *What is the relationship between internal nature and external form?*

◆ *The internal nature is intangible and causal, and stands in the position of a subject partner to the external form; the external form is tangible, resultant, and stands in the position of an object partner to the internal nature.*

◆ *The mutual relationships between these two aspects of an entity include: internal and external, cause and result, subject partner and object partner, vertical and horizontal.*

◆ *The First Cause of all the myriad things in the universe must also possess the dual characteristics of internal nature and external form, which stand in the position of subject partner to the internal natures and external forms of all beings.*

◆ *We call this First Cause of the universe God, and we call God's*

◆ *God, the First Cause of all things, also exists based on the reciprocal relationship between His dual characteristics of yang and yin*

◆ *What is the relationship between the dual characteristics of internal nature and external form and the dual characteristics of yang and yin?*

◆ *God's original internal nature and original external form each contain the mutual relationship of original yang and original yin. Therefore, original yang and original yin are attributes of original internal nature and original external form.*

◆ *The relationship between yang and yin is similar to that which exists between internal nature and external form.*

◆ *Yang and yin thus have the following mutual relationships: internal and external, cause and result, subject partner and object partner, vertical and horizontal*

◆ *A human being attains perfection when he centers his life on his mind; likewise, the creation becomes complete only when God stands as its center. Hence, the universe is a perfect organic body that moves only according to God's purpose of creation.*

◆ *Because God exists as the subject partner having the qualities of internal nature and masculinity, He created the universe as His object partner with the qualities of external form and femininity.*

◆ *All of this is supported by the Bible verse 1 Corinthians 11:17 which states, "man..is the image and glory of God." In recognition of God's such position, we call Him "Our Father."*

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

### **Your Husband is in the Position of God**

<115-196> *What do you think about your husband when you return home? Your husband is in the position of*

*God. Man has the plus characteristic which is the first internal nature of God's dual characteristics.*

*Woman has the minus characteristic which is the first external form of God's dual characteristics.*

In order for the family to be in order, the mother must first become one with her children. Second, on the expectation of such mother-child cooperation, mothers should act as mediators so that their children and fathers become one. Children must establish an order in which they respect their father.

This is very important. We learn through God's providence of restoration about the mother-son cooperation. In Noah's family Noah's wife needed to have a good relationship with her children. She needed to establish mother-son cooperation. Then her own children could have connected to their father. That is God's providence. That is the way to clearly set up heavenly vertical order.

The purpose of mother-child cooperation is to make mothers and fathers one with their children. Mothers need to raise their children very well. Finally all their children will connect to their father. The father's position is the position of God and can connect to God's providence. If all Noah's children had connected to his wife, then they would have connected with him. Then all the children of Noah would have been able to inherit from Noah's foundation. How important mother-son would have been in Noah's family.

In Abraham's family, Isaac's relationship with his mother, Jacob's relationship with his mother -- everything was mother and son cooperation, and finally they relate to the central figure. This was really an important point. Many brothers and sisters do not know this important principle. The mother must educate her children very well and then support the father. This is God's incredible providence.

### **The Inseparable Relationship**

<143-80> *Why did God create the universe? Adam and God are not separate beings. Doesn't it say in the Bible in 1 Corinthians? "Don't you know that you yourselves are God's temple and that God's Spirit dwells in your midst?" It says, don't you know that our mind and body have become God's temple? We are holy temples. What is a holy temple? It is a temple where God can dwell. It is God's home.*

The way for me to resemble the holy God is to become a holy son and daughter by imitating God's holy sungsang and hyungsang. Only when I am holy can God become a holy God. If my heart always serves God, I become holy. If I do not serve God, I quickly fall horizontally to my spiritual standard. Satan is very horizontal and very adulterous.

Today, let's listen to True Father's very interesting example about dual characteristics.

### **You are God's External Form Regardless of Your Appearance**

<50-285> *Is grandmother Seok-on Jeong here? If you go to the Headquarters, there is an old lady. She is withered and you have no idea how ugly she is. Even if she has grown*

*old and become a grandmother, she is the ugliest woman I have ever met. By the way, ever since she first met me, she knew when and where I would appear and would come early in the morning to reserve the best seat.*

*And when I came to that place, she would say, "Oh, you have come!" and greet me before anybody else. Even so, since she is so ugly, I didn't feel so happy. (laughter) She's there in the morning, she's there in the evening, and if I walk into a room, this grandmother will greet me first. I do not say this because I hate her. This grandmother was always at the front when young people were supposed to be doing this.*

*So, one time, I said, "You old woman, die properly if you are dying. What are you doing so early in the morning? I am supposed to be young and fresh but you are making me look shabby. Get out of my sight once and for all," and gave her a sharp scolding. I stormed at her, "Even young people make me feel bad. What is a ragged bundle like you doing here." It must have been heartbreaking for her. She was risking her life for this, but I did not acknowledge her. She must have thought, "Oh, what am I living for..." It would have caused serious consequences if I had done this to young brides, but it was okay because she was a grandmother almost reaching seventy years old.*

*So, she prayed before God, "Please take away my life. How disgusted Rev. Moon is when he sees my ugly face? Oh, God, please take me away. If not, please change his mind and make him be impressed." (laughter) She fasted and prayed while she cried and sniveled for more than three days. As she kept on weeping and crying, she heard an answer from God, but this answer was a masterpiece. "Now, Rev. Moon is the central figure of the Divine Principle. Does it not mention about (refer to) the dual characteristics in the Divine Principle? So, don't you know that men and women resemble God? This means that you are my external form regardless of your appearance. (loud laughter)*

*Oh, it was indeed a wise answer. God told her, "Aren't you my external form regardless of your appearance? Rev. Moon will never hate you because he likes everything with God's external form. From today on, you can do what you did before." (laugh) I did not see this grandmother for a few days, but when I went out one day in the morning, she was there seated with a broad grin. I yelled at her, "Hey, you old woman, what are you doing here this early in the morning?" But then she said, "Please go ahead and abuse me." (laughter) Then she said, "I resolved to die and pleaded to God to let me either die or live because Rev. Moon said this and that to me. But then, God told me that you cannot hate me because I am God's external form regardless of my appearance. Isn't this true?" (laughter) Well, this grandmother has completely got me there. Would I say this is true or not true? Yes, I said, "Oh, that is a wise answer."*

It does not matter if you are ugly or not ugly. We need to know that all human beings, good or bad, (have the) value of God's Dual Characteristics. That is why we should not

criticize someone because his face is ugly. "Why is your face not so beautiful?" You don't need to say that. That is really criticizing God's creation. We need to respect each other; each human being resembles God's *sungsang* (his internal nature) and also God's *hyungsang*, which is God's external form. We resemble God's dual characteristics. Right? This is incredible. True Father received a clear confirmation through this grandmother, a *jeongseong* grandma. Father explained very clearly about this.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Spiritual Victory and Substantial Victory Seen Through Jacob's Course**

This is very important in our daily lives. Please listen carefully.

1. Although Jacob was born as the second child, he was a filial son who served his parents well until he was 40 days old. That is why he inherited his parents' faith and also received the eldest son's inheritance.

2. It would have been good if his older brother, Esau, had obeyed this Jacob, but because he did not naturally submit, Jacob had to leave his hometown. Although Jacob inherited everything from his parents, since he was unable to bring his older brother to submission, he only set the spiritual foundation.

3. Even if we go to Christian churches and completely persuade the people through the Word, if we cannot actually connect them to our church, it is the same result of failing to set the substantial victory even if we set the foundation for the spiritual victory.

4. The Bible records that Jacob went to Bethel. Why did he have to leave his hometown? If Esau said "Jacob! As a younger brother, you fulfilled your mission like the eldest son. So, Heaven recognized it, and our parents recognized it, even giving you blessings. Who would oppose someone like that?" and submitted to his younger brother, perhaps Jacob would not have had to leave his hometown.

5. Then, what would have happened if Esau had submitted to his brother? Jacob wouldn't even have had to run away from home. If that had happened, it is conceivable that Rachel would have been brought from his maternal uncle's house. It seems like the same thing happened when Isaac brought his wife.

6. However, Jacob had only the spiritual victory and not a substantial victory, so he had to leave his hometown and go on the course of indemnity. Jesus also came to this earth and set only the foundation for spiritual victory and went on the way of the cross.

Jesus' faith and commitment was absolutely toward God. However, in order to build a substantial foundation on earth centered on the Jewish people, he was unable to fulfill (that commitment). That is why even though he had spiritual victory and there was no change of absolute faith, absolute obedience and absolute love toward God, he was unable to lay a substantial foundation on the earth. All the disciples

betrayed him and ran away from him. That is why he needed to go the way of the cross.

7. In the early days, while members received a lot of persecution and opposition at witnessing posts, only the spiritual victory was made and they were kicked out of the area and had to go to another place.

8. The foundation of faith is establishing spiritual victory by offering symbolic offerings. The foundation of substance is no longer a symbol but fighting and winning against the substantial (person?) that is in Cain's position. Even if a spiritual foundation was set through the foundation of faith, if (since) John the Baptist did not fulfill his responsibilities, he (Jesus) had to start over again from the bottom.

9. When the prepared John the Baptist and Jewish people did not accept Jesus, he had to go the way of the cross. When the prepared Christians did not accept True Father, he had to go to North Korea and start the prison course in Heungnam Prison.

How to establish the foundation of substance: that is the issue. The foundation of faith is ok; it is the relationship between God and me. My faith, my obedience, my love toward God never changes. However, the foundation of substance is different. In the foundation of substance we need to build up the foundation between Cain and Abel. Even though Abel may do his job very, very well, if the prepared John the Baptist does not accept the Abel figure, then (Abel) needs to start again and cannot lay the substantial foundation which is the foundation of substance. Look at Adam's family, Noah's family, Abraham's family. Most of the central figures completed the foundation of substance. However, most of them could not fulfill the foundation of substance. This is the point. Even though Abel fulfills his portion of responsibility very well with unchanging faith, absolute faith, in order to build the foundation of substance, one needs to deal with Cain. If we do not have the substantial victory, then God's providence needs to start again and again and again.

10. If we do not set the condition for 43 days for Christian pastors while carrying out ACLC activities today, we must know that it is only a spiritual victory and it is not a substantial victory. Therefore, we must make sure that all Christian pastors set the 43-day condition. Also, make sure that all of them are registered with Cheonbowon. If we do not have a substantial victory through Christian pastors, we must always start from the bottom again and again and there is a limitation all the time.

This is a very important point. If we only give away holy wine, that is only a symbolic condition, not a substantial blessing. The substantial blessing includes the 40-day separation and the 3-day ceremony. The 43-day condition means the substantial blessing. That is why a long time ago when Father started giving the blessing, those who received the blessing and passed away needed to do the Seonghwa ceremony. What is the standard to judge whether a person could do the seonghwa ceremony or not? The first question

is whether the blessed couple completed the 3-day condition or not. If they had not completed the 3-day condition, they had to do a funeral ceremony. However, if they had completed the 3-day condition, then we did for them a seunghwa ceremony because the 3-day ceremony is the substantial blessing. Just drinking holy wine is just a symbolic condition.

If we only focus on the symbolic ceremony for the Christian ministers, then they will not become a substantial blessed couple. That is why I am telling our brothers and sisters why we need to do the 43-day condition. The 43-condition is the substantial condition. If they do not fulfill the 43-day condition, they are always guests. They do not confess that True Parents are the messiah and savior and the True Parents of all mankind. Then when they go to the spiritual world, they start to realize the importance of the 43-day condition.

The first is the holy wine blessing. Secondly, without exception all Christian ministers, including ambassadors for peace, ethnic group, any leaders need to fulfill the 43-day condition. Then finally in the end everyone needs to register in the cheonbo won. This is the substantial victory, not a spiritual victory, not a symbolic victory. That is why I emphasize day and night to brothers and sisters in America that you need to encourage your pastors, your ACLC ministers, without exception to do the 43-day condition and let them register in the cheonbo won. Without focusing on the cheonbo won providence, without focusing on the 3-day condition, we will never increase our ACLC movement foundation. There will always be a limitation based on a spiritual or symbolic victory. We need to have a substantial victory.

Even though True Mother goes here and there and restores seven nations, in the end she says she needs to have substantial cheon il guk, substantial victory. That is our final goal from now on during this six-year course. No more symbolic, spiritual victories. We need to have a substantial victory. Our goal is 144,000 people which is 72,000 couples based on ACLC pastors, ethnic groups, and ambassadors for peace. We need to achieve this goal. Once we achieve 144,000 in America according to Father's guidance the whole of America will have a transformation experience. This is the substantial condition to restore the nation of America.

Today we learned very important things about spiritual victory and substantial victory seen through Jacob's course.

(Response to sharing) As long as we focus only on the foundation of faith, our movement will never increase, never develop. That is why we really need to focus on the foundation of substance, a substantial result, substantial victory. In order to bring a substantial victory, the most important thing is unity. If you have made unity between Cain and Abel, you already have made the foundation of substance. For example, in your family as a husband and wife, you have your own faith: "I believe in God; I believe in

True Parents" as a husband, as a wife. However, if there is no unity between husband and wife, then your couple has not yet reached the foundation of substance. If there is struggling and problems, then there is no substantial unity between husband and wife. That is the level of the foundation of substance. What kind of level does our couple have? This is important. Unity means you have already reached the foundation of substance. Between Cain and Abel, between members, between husband and wife, this is very, very important.

Also, concerning the Blessing, just giving ministers the holy wine is only a symbolic condition. We need to make a substantial victory -- not just 43 days; let them register for the Cheonbowon. Then they are a same(?) blessed couple. There is no more difference. This is very important guidance that we can learn from Part 2, the Principles of Restoration, of the Divine Principle. This is a really crucial, very important connection(?).

All our blessed couples without exception need to fulfill the Cheonbowon mission. This is a condition to convince the Cain-side world. If we do not do it ourself, how can we convince pastors? How can we convince outside people? First of all, we need to reach this goal. We need to break through this goal no matter what.

## **Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #35**

November 29, 2021: Today is the last day of the 10th Morning Heart Devotion 40-day Jeongseong Condition. It's 400 days since we started Morning Heart Devotion. I am grateful to Heavenly Parent and True Parents for guiding me every morning during this time. And I sincerely thank all the leaders and family members who gave Jeongseong together. Now, Morning Heart Devotion has established itself as a global online holy community. We ask for your continued support and participation. As long as God lives and works, I am confident that this Morning Devotion will continue to develop and grow.

Today, I would like to speak with the title, "Giving birth to the Heavenly World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*My husband, Father Sun Myung Moon, and I have lived our whole lives for the liberation of God's homeland. We have nothing to be ashamed of, nothing to hide. I have never looked back, nor to the left or the right; I have only looked at the path ahead. I never became attached to my circumstances. Night or day, there has never been a moment that I did not keep Heavenly Parent with me. In the Kremlin, we said to the leaders that they should remove the statues of Lenin and accept God. In the presidential residence in North Korea, we spoke out. On that foundation, President Mikhail Gorbachev and Chairman Kim Il Sung opened their hearts. We never wavered for the sake of the liberation of God's homeland. Whenever crises arose, Heavenly Parent guided*

*us with pillars of fire and cloud.*

What (Why?) did Heavenly Parents sympathize with and protect True Parents? This is because True Parents never compromised with the evil forces, even though they went through imprisonment six times and through many hardships. True Parents boldly told Kim Il-sung of North Korea to accept God (and) even (said the same) at the Kremlin in the Soviet Union.

True Parents lived without any hesitation if it was God's will or for God's liberation of his home land. That is why Heaven has guided True Parents with a pillar of fire and a pillar of cloud whenever a crisis arose.

When we compromise too much in real life, we tend to lose focus and become part of the secular world. Faith must always not yield to injustice and be righteous (in order for you) to experience that heaven is always with you. We must not compromise with reality and hesitate in proclaiming the True Parents. The more hesitating (we are) about it, the more the movement goes down. Faith must be proclaimed strongly and boldly. We must proclaim who God is, who the True Parents are, and who we are with great pride, strength and boldness. The reason Christianity has developed is because it proclaimed that Jesus is Lord without compromising with reality, despite countless persecutions and opposition.

Sometimes when I look at our brothers and sisters, there is too much compromise with reality and the current situation. "Maybe it is not wise to speak like that?" If we continuously do this, we will finally lose our identity. That is why after a certain process in the end we need to clearly proclaim the position of True Parents, and we need to clearly tell them that God exists, clearly tell them "why I joined the Unification Movement." This is our identity. If our identity is unclear and we try to hide something, compromising with something, then our movement will never develop. We learned how Christianity developed even though they went through all kinds of persecution and opposition. We learned from history.

*Standing before True Father's holy body in 2012, I promised in tears, "By the end of my days, I will absolutely bring about the settlement of Cheon Il Guk on this earth!" Whenever the opportunity arises, I repeat these words. After True Father's ascension, I set forth like a female Don Quixote spreading our teachings and embracing the world. I have lived every day with my promise to Father Moon in mind.*

*The Republic of Korea did not honor True Father at his Seonghwa Ceremony. That is why I publicly committed to restore seven nations by 2020 and open the new Cheon Il Guk as a gift to True Father. With that accomplished, the providential opportunity has returned to Korea. The call of the Pacific hyojeong culture of giving and giving again must take root and show visible fruit in this nation. This door will not remain open forever.*

What we should never forget is the resolution that True

Mother made in front of God and True Father's Holy dead (body?). True Mother's promise is, "By the end of my days, I will absolutely bring about the settlement of Cheon Il Guk on this earth!" True Mother's wish should become our wish as her children.

During the remaining 6 years, we must find and settle in the substantial Cheon Il Guk of God. At the very least, Cheon Il Guk should be founded and established practically at the national level. So, at present, True Mother is concentrating everything on Heavenly Korea.

Let's pray for True Mother's work centered on heavenly unified Korea. How serious True Mother is about this. Dr. Hendricks was just now speaking about that. Please pray for the Korean Peninsula providence.

*In 2018 on New Year's Eve, members from all over Korea gathered at the Cheongshim Peace World Center to pray for the Settlement of the Era of a Unified Heavenly Korea. From the evening until the small hours in the morning of the new year, 2019, we beseeched God in tears to restore the Korean nation and liberate our Heavenly Parent's homeland.*

However, True Mother's very important words here are omitted from True Mother's memoir in English. The missing part is:

Now, the fruits of all civilizations are centered on the Republic of Korea. Pacific civilization will also bear fruit in Korea. It is a heavenly mandate. Now, the Pacific civilization, the give-and-give filial piety culture, is coming to Korea.

The World Peace Expressway, which started from the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa, arrives in Korea, and departs from Santiago, Chile, South America, and also arrives in Korea.

This is a very important thing that True Mother's memoir in English is missing. I discovered many important passages that were not properly translated into English. I hope someday you can learn Korean and read True Mother's memoir in Korean.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: The Life of Dual Characteristics (2)**

First of all, let's learn the EDP content.

◆ *What is the relationship between internal nature and external form?*

◆ *The internal nature is intangible and causal, and stands in the position of a subject partner to the external form; the external form is tangible, resultant, and stands in the position of an object partner to the internal nature.*

◆ *The mutual relationships between these two aspects of an entity include: internal and external, cause and result, subject partner and object partner, vertical and horizontal.*

◆ *The First Cause of all the myriad things in the universe must also possess the dual characteristics of internal nature and external form, which stand in the position of subject partner to the internal natures and external forms of all beings.*

◆ *We call this First Cause of the universe God, and we call God's*

◆ *God, the First Cause of all things, also exists based on the reciprocal relationship between His dual characteristics of yang and yin*

◆ *What is the relationship between the dual characteristics of internal nature and external form and the dual characteristics of yang and yin?*

◆ *God's original internal nature and original external form each contain the mutual relationship of original yang and original yin. Therefore, original yang and original yin are attributes of original internal nature and original external form.*

◆ *The relationship between yang and yin is similar to that which exists between internal nature and external form.*

◆ *Yang and yin thus have the following mutual relationships: internal and external, cause and result, subject partner and object partner, vertical and horizontal*

◆ *A human being attains perfection when he centers his life on his mind; likewise, the creation becomes complete only when God stands as its center. Hence, the universe is a perfect organic body that moves only according to God's purpose of creation.*

◆ *Because God exists as the subject partner having the qualities of internal nature and masculinity, He created the universe as His object partner with the qualities of external form and femininity.*

◆ *All of this is supported by the Bible verse 1 Corinthians 11:17 which states, "Man...is the image and glory of God." In recognition of God's (such) position, we call Him "Our Father."*

*"A human being attains perfection when he centers his life on his mind; likewise, the creation becomes complete only when God stands as its center. Hence, the universe is a perfect organic body that moves only according to God's purpose of creation."*

1. Do I live like an organic body that moves and ceases according to God's purpose of creation? Am I in harmony with the created world and the principles of the created world, or am I not?

2. Wherever I go, I must become the center of harmony like the creation. As water flows from a higher area to a lower area according to the law of nature, I must become a being who moves and ceases according to God's purpose of creation.

3. Conflicts within human relationships occur when we do not move and cease according to (do) God's purpose of creation and assert ourselves. When the self asserts itself, it causes disharmony. We must not cause trouble or hurt others. Wherever we go, we must become the center of harmony like the creation.

Let's study Father's word based on this content.

<9-202> *Heavenly Father has worked to re-create human beings by planting Father's mind, Father's internal*

*nature into the mind of fallen human beings. In Genesis 1:27, it says, "God created mankind in his own image, in the image of God he created them; male and female he created them." Not in the image of Jesus, but the image of Heavenly Father.*

God has worked to re-create human beings by planting His internal nature into the mind of each person. Here, internal nature refers to God's love, heart, blood, sweat, tears, sacrifice, and energy. God plants his internal nature until I am completed.

God's creation has not yet been completed. The completion of God's creation cannot be accomplished until every single person is saved and completed. Therefore, in the end, God's perfection means that God will be perfected only when his children are perfected. Looking at the principle of God's true love, we must always be reminded that God's creation is incomplete unless (until?) I am finished. That is why God is looking for me today and constantly investing and investing for me again and again. What a pitiful God!

Satan plants his internal nature every day. Satan's internal nature is hatred, detestation, envy, jealousy, fornication etc.

"God created me in His own image" means I resemble God exactly. If children resemble their parents, who will they resemble?

True Father said, "Mankind was not created in the image of Jesus. Mankind is God's image."

Many people struggle with that, especially Christians. True Father said very clearly: "Humankind was not created in the image of Jesus." God is God. Jesus is Jesus. Jesus resembles God's image. Jesus is also human; he is not God. That is why all human beings resemble God. We need to know this very clearly. You and I as man and woman, all mankind, were not created in the image of Jesus. Mankind is God's image.

God is constantly educating us through our conscience until we become His sungsang and hyungsang who resemble His image even though we are fallen human beings. Keep calling my name Adam, Dr. Yong, Dr. Hendricks, where are you now? What are you doing now? Where are you going now?

God continued to call on Adam and Eve who hid after eating the forbidden fruit in the Garden of Eden. "Adam, Eve, where are you now?" Even today, if God continues to call to me, he continues to cry out in tears (for me) to return to God's bosom. What a pitiful God! What a miserable God!

*What is the highest purpose of salvation? It is to attain Heavenly Father's external form and internal nature.*

*That is why God has taken pains to this day. You must know how hard God has worked through the path of restoration. That is why God has not stopped searching for the miserable human beings living on this earth, the human beings who should have died ten million times.*

What is the highest purpose of salvation? Father said it is re-creating human beings who resemble His internal nature

and external form.

That is why the Bible says “Be perfect, therefore, as your heavenly Father is perfect.” (Matthew 5:48)

*When we look back on history, we must think about how Heavenly Father has searched for us. He has worked for a long period of six thousand years to find a nobody like me. You must understand that if you go to the spirit world without fulfilling the Will of God who has called on you, God will have to feel pity for you again. Since human beings started out with an eternal connection of heart, we must hold a moment where God's heart and our hearts meet and rejoice together. Then, we must establish a standard where this can be applied to the value of the whole. Until then, God is always sad.*

God has worked for a long period of six thousand years to find a nobody like me. In God's eyes, no matter how insignificant human beings are, they cannot be abandoned forever because we have a parent-child relationship (with God). This is because the relationship between God and man is an inseparable relationship and a relationship of dual characteristics.

Yesterday we spoke about the meaning of dual characteristics. It is an inseparable relationship. The relationships of dual characteristics is an inseparable relationship. You cannot separate mind and body; you cannot separate husband and wife; you cannot separate brothers and sisters. (It is an) inseparable relationship. How great a blessing this is!

You must understand that if you go to the spirit world without fulfilling the Will of God who has called on you, God will have to feel pity for you again. If I fail to complete it on earth, the responsibility goes back to God. Fallen human beings took away their cross as they died, and they gave it to God, but no one has taken away God's cross.

This is really miserable!

Fallen human beings, as they die, lay all burdens and crosses for which they were not responsible to (before?) God. There is no one among fallen human beings who takes away the cross of God and goes to the spiritual world. Imagine that each of the 7.8 billion human beings is giving God all the burdens they are not responsible for. How heavy God's burden is! God is carrying the cross of all the spirits who have come so far.

Who has ever reduced God's burden? When you die and (you) could not fulfill your own portion of responsibility, all your burden, all your unfulfilled missions go to God in the end. Can you imagine (that) out of 7.8 billion people, no one has completed (his or her responsibility). Nobody has fulfilled their portion of responsibility. Then who is finally responsible for it? God has to be responsible for it. His burden has become heavier and heavier and heavier and heavier. Can you imagine since Adam and Eve fell, all our ancestors, all the spirits have given that kind of heavy job, heavy burden to Heavenly Parent?

Who are filial sons and daughters? How can we reduce his burden? Who will liberate his heart? That is a really big question. True Parents came to the earth; they are the ones who have paid all the indemnity and finally reduced Heavenly Parent's burden. True Parents have taken responsibility for God's burden. They are also responsible for all of humankind's (burden). That is why I am incredibly grateful to True Father and True Mother. They are the ones who are carrying the cross for all the spirits. This is really amazing! What is our final goal? How we can become filial sons and daughters and release God's burden. At least (concerning) my own portion of responsibility, before I die I must not put all my burden on Heavenly Parent.

Since human beings started out with an eternal connection of heart, we must hold a moment where God's heart and our hearts meet and rejoice together.

We need to have an experience of reunion. North and South Korean families have been separated for a long time. They have a longing heart to see their grandfather, father, cousins, nieces living in North or South Korea. When they (finally) meet together, how much they cry with each other! There is wailing and wailing and wailing. That is why each human being needs to have that kind of moment of meeting with Heavenly God. “Do you know how long I waited for you?” A father and son come together, hugging each other, embracing and kissing each other and shedding tears and wailing and wailing. When can we have such a moment of reunion between God and myself? Someday. If we cannot have that kind of moment on the earth and go to the spiritual world, someday 1,000 or 2,000 years later without exception we need to have that moment of reunion between God and myself. Then we can truly comfort God. How much he suffered because of me!

You must know that until you are completed, God is always sad.

*Heavenly Father who is in such position is still calling on human beings on earth. He is calling on you today, even at this moment when you are here to attend worship service. He is also searching for us in the billowy place of death. Why must our Heavenly Father stand in such a position? Originally, human beings and God were in a parent and child relationship. After creating the universe, God devoted His greatest energy to create human beings. He exhausted 100 percent of His Heart of every Heart, mind of every mind and body of every body. This is why God has left the verse in the Bible, “with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind...”*

Heavenly Father who is in such position is still calling on human beings on earth. He is calling on you today, even at this moment when you are here to attend Morning Devotion.

God is also searching for us in the billowy place of death.

Why must our Heavenly Father stand in such a position?

Originally, human beings and God were in a parent and child relationship.

After creating the universe, God devoted His greatest energy to create human beings. He exhausted 100 percent of His Heart of every Heart, mind of every mind and body of every body.

If Heavenly Father, in creating human beings, had just used his power and energy 30% or 40% or 70%, not 100%, then he would not have been qualified to be the father of human beings. True love means what? Investing everything that I have, more than 100%. That is why if I invest everything I have, I am very much exhausted. After a mother delivers a baby using her maximum energy and power, she is completely exhausted with no more power left. Human beings resemble God. If Heavenly Father had only used 30% or 40% or 80% of his power and had not done his best, he would have had no qualification to be human beings' father and mother.

This is why God has left the verse in the Bible, "with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind..."

God loves me in such a way. He loves me with all his heart and all his soul and all his mind 120%. That is why the Bible says that human beings need to love in that way, because God loves that way. How amazing it is!

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - I am a Mediator**

1. Jacob did a really good job as a mediator. Like Jacob, we must do well as a mediator. We are all mediators. The Messiah has to mediate between God and man, John the Baptist had to mediate between fallen man and Jesus. As the central being of the Four Position Foundation, I have the mission of a mediator to spread the Blessing to people around me. Therefore, as a mediator, I must be perfect before the whole purpose. However, this is really not easy. I must always acquire the wisdom of heaven so that the people around me can be at peace.

In my family, in my society, in my job place, I am a mediator. In our family four position foundation (I need to be) a mediator between brothers, between parents and children, between siblings, between husband and wife. I am the mediator. I need to relate very well with God, with my spouse, with my children, with my siblings. I need to fulfill the role of the mediator. This is very important. Jesus came as the mediator.

2. In our life of faith, when someone receives recognition from his central Abel figure and the relationship is continuous, it can be said that there is a foundation of faith. In the family, it's being trusted by the parents, and in our life of faith, it's being trusted by my Abel that establishes the foundation of faith.

3. The next stage is the siblings' relationship. This is creating the foundation of substance. Therefore, if I fulfill my mission as the mediator well, I can realize this foundation of substance. Here, the role of the mediator is to bring three

people together. If I do well in my role as a mediator between my Abel of faith and Cain, a movement of the heart will take place and my Cain figure and I will maintain the relationship of the heart.

That is why in the family, what is the foundation of faith? You are completely trusted by your father and mother. Your father and mother have confidence in you: "I can trust my son. I can declare my son and daughter are a filial son and daughter." That means you already have a foundation of faith in your family. In your job place if your boss can say, "I can trust this guy very well. He can fulfill his responsibilities very well." If you have that kind of trust foundation with your central figure, that means you have a foundation of faith.

However, what is the foundation of substance? It is the relationship between Cain and Abel. Between siblings. Even though you love your father and mother, if your relationship is not so good with your siblings, that means you don't have a foundation of substance in your family. What is your relationship with your brothers and sisters? Do you trust each other? Do I love my older brother like my parents? Do I love my younger brother as I love my parents?" If you are trusted by your older brother, by your younger brother, by your siblings and they treat you as a parent, then you already have a foundation of substance in your family. In your workplace or in your church, in your relationship with your Cain or Abel, if you are trusted by your Abel and Cain, if your Cain says, "Wow! You are my God. I respect you. I love you. I try to follow you. I try to resemble you," if you are recognized by your Cain, you already have a foundation of substance. In your workplace if you not only build a relationship with your boss but with your colleagues and your own brothers and sisters, (this is a foundation of substance). This is very important: how to apply (implement?) the foundation of faith and foundation of substance. That is why you need to do very well in the position of a mediator.

4. Even while being insulted in front of his own mother, if Jacob had cooperated with his brother, how moved would his older brother Esau have been? Even if he were misunderstood and reviled by his mother instead of his brother, if Jacob acted as a mediator, even if his mother scolded him, she would have praised Jacob on the inside. If Jacob was insulted instead of Esau, the family would be at peace.

5. If our Unification Church was reviled instead of Christianity, established churches would not be punished by God. Look at Jesus' crucifixion. Jesus took responsibility for all those who disbelieved, and he became the sacrifice of reconciliation.

6. He was Jesus who took responsibility for all human's disbelief and prayed for forgiveness and blessings for his enemies even in the last moment of death. Because Jesus suffered so, paid indemnity, and became the sacrifice of reconciliation, even disbelievers in Judaism could go to heaven.

7. The amazing thing about Jacob is that he did a good job of being a mediator. He bears problems and troubles of others and carries their cross in their place. However, it is difficult to do that in our own lives. We just try to live on the comfortable side.

8. In the family, women should especially be able to play the role of a mediator. Father spoke often about this. If women cannot play the role of a mediator well, the entire family collapses. No matter if a household is a little unstable, if a woman takes the center and does well mediating between her daughter-in-law, it will return to the original state. Therefore, it is no exaggeration to say that the woman is the key to the success or failure of family harmony. Of course, men must also do well.

9. A woman is the Tree of Good and Evil. When a woman is good in the family, it becomes a good family, and when a woman is evil, it becomes an evil family. This is because she plays the role of a mediator of love. That is why, according to a Korean proverb, the success or failure of a family depends on which woman is married to it.

I realized since joining the church more than 47 years ago, how important the role of a woman is. When I look at my mother, she is the center of true love. She is fulfilling the role of mediator. In my family we are four generations living together. Being a Japanese wife is not simple. My wife has played the role of mediator between husband and children, and related very well. That is why I determined that my day job(?) is how to support my wife, how I can love my wife so she will have more strength to love the children, love her father and love other people. Wow!

Please, we need to remember that the woman is the Tree of Good and Evil. She can become good or evil. When a woman is good in the family, it becomes a good family. And when the woman is evil, it becomes an evil family. That is why, I realized, how important the role of the woman is. All children come from the mother's womb. That is why the woman is the center of true love. That is why the woman, in her role as the mediator, relates to the husband, relates to the parents, relates to all brothers and sisters, to daughter-in-law, to younger siblings, whatever.

That is why in Korea I go to every house(?) and ask how to create a beautiful environment in that family. It is not up to the man; it is up to the woman. You can't just get permission to go somewhere from the husband; you need to get permission from the wife. If you get permission from the wife, then you can enter that house (?) any time.

The woman is not (just) a woman. The mother is not just a mother. Her great role is that of a mediator, as a center of true love. Let's become great mediators to everyone -- between siblings, between Cain and Abel, between God and True Parents.(?)

## Giving Birth to the Heavenly World #34

November 28, 2021: For the past week I have (been) captured(?) at the New Yorker Hotel. I really have a longing heart to see my dear brothers and sisters.

Today, I would like to speak to the title "Giving birth to the Heavenly World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

The title of this sermon is the last part of True Mother's memoir. If you study for three more days, you will be able to finish all the contents of True Mother's memoir. I sincerely thank Heavenly Parents for being able to study all the contents of True Mother's memoirs before True Mother comes to America.

*Over the decades, I have kept a particular photograph close to my heart. When I close my eyes, I can clearly see it. It is of a woman, with a little girl on her back, holding the Korean flag. It was taken in the market of Anju, my hometown. The woman's face is flush with desperation, and it looks as if she wants to grab onto someone and plead her difficult situation.*

*The image is of my maternal grandmother, Jo Won-mo, carrying her daughter-my mother Hong Soon-ae-on her back, as she took part in the independence movement on the first day of March in 1919. My maternal uncle used to tell me stories as we looked at that photo. Unfortunately, we did not bring it with us when we fled the North. It is probably safe, somewhere in my hometown.*

*And there was a very similar photograph of grandmother Jo waving the Korean flag. But this one was taken August 15, 1945, and in that photo it is me she is carrying on her back. This time, her face is filled with joy, and she looks ready to embrace everyone she meets. Her expressions in those two photos contrast the sorrow of losing one's nation with the joy of gaining it back. Our sorrow over having lost God's world is soon to transform into the joy of gaining it back.*

As you know already, the motto of True Mother's lifelong faith was what her grandmother said. True Mother always lived with the words "Your Father is God" in her heart.

Her motto has always given her incredible strength and power: "God is my father." In any situation she has absolutely kept her motto: "God is my father."

And True Mother's lifelong wish was how to relieve the sorrow of God, who lost everything due to the fall of man. It is to build the kingdom of God, that is, Cheon Il Guk.

True Mother's motto and wish of faith should become the motto and wish of our faith. This path is the shortcut to becoming a child of God.

**True Mother's Speech World Summit 2020 -  
February 4, 2020**

Today, let's study True Mother's Speech at the World

Summit 2020, February 4, 2020 . This very much relates to True Mother’s speech today.

*For the past six thousand years, humanity has been like orphans, parentless. Humans have been living in a self-centered way, so they could not see the whole, and thus have been creating many problems. Today’s climate issue is one of these problems. If we leave this as it is, what is going to happen? The Earth would have no future.*

*Even now, if we can become one in attending our Heavenly Parent, ask for his wisdom and enable him to work, we can restore the Earth to the beautiful state from when God created it. Let us ask God, how we can do that—Please guide us and we will do as you say. I wish to encourage this kind of movement.*

*All nation’s problems are the same. If those in every nation become our Heavenly Parent’s children, no more wars or conflicts will arise. No longer will we have large and small countries. We are learning many lessons from the coronavirus outbreak. Heaven will not bless human beings’ self-centeredness. The only way to receive Heaven’s mercy and love is to become one with True Mother, the only begotten daughter, who will guide you to the Creator, our Heavenly Parent.*

*Distinguished guests and leaders here today! Now we know who God, the Creator is. We also know what the mission of the messiah is. Now what must we do? What do we need to do? We need to take the path to become true filial sons, filial daughters and patriots in front of our Heavenly Parent!*

*Please remember that is the only way, and the shortest path to solve all the problems of the world today. That all of you who have gathered at this World Summit will be leading players who realize Heavenly Parent’s dream and humanity’s wish of creating the kingdom of heaven on earth by saving the world through peace is my hope.*

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: The Life of Dual Characteristics**

Today I would like to speak about a very important thing: how to apply the principle of dual characteristics to our daily life. Please listen carefully.

◆ *For example, a human being is composed of an outer form, the body, and an inner quality, the mind.*

◆ *Here, mind is the internal nature and body is the external form.*

◆ *Since the body may be understood as a second mind, together they constitute the dual characteristics of a human being.*

◆ *Similarly, all beings exist through the reciprocal relationships between their dual characteristics of internal nature and external form.*

Now, how do you apply the principle of Dual Characteristics to your life? Not every word should be left as a theory. When the word of the Divine Principle is connected with my life, I gain strength.

1. God possesses dual characteristics of internal nature, which is sungsang, and external form, which is hyungsang.

2. God possesses dual characteristics of yang and yin.

a. The relationship between God and me is the relationship of internal nature and external form, and the relationship of yang and yin.

b. It is the relationship between body and mind. If God is internal nature, I am external form, and if God is the mind, I am the body.

c. Also, if God is yang, I am yin.

d. As the body is the second mind, I am a second god.

e. Therefore, if God and I are in the relationship of dual characteristics, God and I are in an inseparable relationship. Dual characteristics have an eternally inseparable relationship. A life of forming a relationship with God to the level where God is me and I am God is the life of dual characteristics.

What does dual characteristics mean? It is an inseparable relationship. You cannot separate your mind and body, right? Where there is the mind, there is the body; where there is the body, there is the mind. So, mind and body is an inseparable relationship, which is the relationship of the dual characteristics. Just as you cannot separate your mind and body, you cannot separate God from yourself. Where there is God, there is you; where there is you, there is God. That is the relationship of dual characteristics; (it) means an inseparable relationship, no matter what. We can never separate. That is why I often say, this is not just normal destiny, but this is what? Unchanging destiny. I can say, “absolute destiny.” They cannot be separated. You cannot separate your mind and body. You cannot separate God and yourself. Why? According to the Divine Principle between human beings and God is a relationship of dual characteristics. Dual characteristics means what? You cannot separate. It is an inseparable relationship forever.

*All beings exist through the reciprocal relationships between their dual characteristics of internal nature and external form.*

1. Am I living a life of dual characteristics?

> Since all beings are in a relationship of dual characteristics with me, a “you are me and I am you” relationship of dual characteristics must be formed.

a. My relationship with God: Relationship of dual characteristics

Do you have a relationship of dual characteristics with God? It means, do you have an inseparable relationship with God? Not just externally, but heartistically, do you have a relationship of dual characteristics with God? It means do you have an inseparable relationship with God? That is why I really love the principle of dual characteristics. This is my most favorite Divine Principle content.

> God is the root of my life, love, heart and blood lineage

> God is my eternal true teacher, he is my eternal true

parent and he is my eternal owner or master .

Cannot separate. Inseparable relationship. If I go to hell of hells, no one will follow me. My physical father and mother, my spouse and children cannot follow me. Only one person follows me and stays with me forever. Because of what? Because of the dual characteristics. (Because of) the relationship of the dual characteristics, (we) cannot separate mind and body, (we) cannot separate God and me. God is the ruler of my life; God is the ruler of my heart and my blood lineage. He is my eternal daddy. Maybe for the time being you do not believe in God, you do not trust God, do not accept that he is (your) father, but someday -- this is the eternal truth -- someday, maybe in 1,000 years, maybe in 6,000 years, someday in your eternal life, you will definitely realize that "God is my eternal daddy." God is my eternal parent. He is my eternal teacher.

He always guides me through my conscience. Every second, every moment, when I do something wrong, immediately he tells me through my conscience. God appears (and says), "Please don't go that way." Not only that, he is my eternal owner. He asks me to be responsible for ... (He is responsible for me?) Wow! This is the fundamental truth. What is the truth of truths? What is the fundamental truth? Between God and me (is) a parent-child relationship. What does a parent-child relationship mean? (It is an) inseparable relationship. According to the terminology of the Divine Principle, (it is) a relationship of dual characteristics. (We) cannot separate.

Then we need to reflect about ourselves: Do I have that kind of dual characteristic relationship with God or not? Do I really have such an inseparable relationship with God or not? The principle of dual characteristics looks like a kind of philosophy. No! It very much relates to my daily life.

2. My relationships with other people: Relationships of dual characteristics

> I must form brother and sister relationships with everybody I meet. Whoever it may be, I should serve him/her as a saint, like I serve God.

I need to build up my relationship with my brothers and sisters as a relationship of dual characteristics. I need to create an inseparable relationship with my brothers and sisters while I am on the earth. Do you have a relationship of dual characteristics with your spouse? With your wife? With your husband? Is your relationship with your spouse really an inseparable relationship -- which is a relationship of dual characteristics? What do you think? Why is the rate of divorce and separation getting higher and higher and higher and increasing and increasing? (Because people) do not know the relationship between husband and wife originally according to God's point of view. According to the Divine Principle's point of view (it) should be a relationship of dual characteristics, an inseparable relationship.

When you go to the spiritual world, who will live with you forever besides you? Not your physical father and

mother, not your physical brothers and sisters, not even your own children. Who will live with me as a pair forever? Who is that? Your spouse. Your spouse! That is why the structure of the kingdom of heaven is what? The structure of the pair system. This is the eternal truth. That is why you need to build up the relationship with your spouse as the relationship of dual characteristics, which is what? An inseparable relationship.

Not only with your wife, but with your brothers and sisters and with your children as well, with your neighbor as well. That is why whenever I meet someone, whenever I relate to someone, my neighbor, anyone you meet, you need to form a relationship of dual characteristics (with them), an inseparable relationship (so that) they cannot forget you. "I am so indebted to you; I cannot forget you in my (whole) life -- because you are my father, mother, because you are my Abel, my own brothers and sisters, I have worked together with you -- in my entire life, I cannot forget you." We need to build up that kind of relationship of dual characteristics.

3. My relationship with the Universe: Relationship of dual characteristics

> Since the universe is a museum of love that completes my emotions and a symbolic substantial object partner that resembles God, whenever I deal with the universe, I must treat it as a holy thing as I treat God's body.

Each item among all things I need to treat as a holy item. You need to build up a relationship of dual characteristics with all things. When you buy your house, you need to love your house. When you enter your room, you need to love your room. When you touch anything, you need to build up a relationship of dual characteristics (with that thing) -- which is an inseparable relationship.

Wow! What I learned from True Father about the life of dual characteristics! Because of this content I joined the Unification Church. I am so inspired! The relationship between God and me? Inseparable. The relationship of dual characteristics cannot be separated forever because He is my daddy. No matter what, I am really extremely grateful to our True Parents. He is the one who has taught me this principle: your relationship should be a relationship of dual characteristics with God. Inseparable. We cannot separate the mind and body. Originally we could not separate husband and wife. We originally could not separate parents and children. Wow! This is the fundamental truth. What religion teaches us in such detail? I think no one else. Only the Divine Principle teaches us very clearly. Many people struggle to learn about the principle of dual characteristics. "How does this relate to me?" Today I explained to you how powerful it is.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - In the End, the One Who Serves Will Fulfill the Superior Person's Mission**

Jacob Who Fulfilled the Mission of the Firstborn

1. If Esau and Jacob had become one centered on their mother, history would have been different. However, Jacob

valued his mother and established his faith, but he was in conflict with his older brother. In this way, centered on one mother, we see the relationship of conflict between them.

2. Even in our lives, centering on one Abel, one central figure, we become neighbors, brothers, and enemies. If Jacob and Esau did not have the same parents, there is no possibility for them to have an enemy relationship. However, even though they have the same parents, they become enemies if they have different hearts. Even brothers and sisters in the same family become enemies if they have different ideas and principles. So who did Jesus call brother and neighbor?

Those who follow God's will are my brothers and sisters. That is why physically you are my father, you are my mother, you are my own brothers and sisters, you are my own children. Even though you are my same family member, (you have) different thought, different understanding, different direction, so centering on God's point of view, you are my enemy.

How can we unite together? We need to properly guide them (with) the fundamental truth. Just now I mentioned who God is. Everyone has noticed the identity of God. The identity of my own self, everybody can come together and unite together.(?) That is why only the Divine Principle is the best way to unite together.

3. Jacob served his brother Esau well. The fact that the younger brother Jacob served his older brother Esau well means that Jacob fulfilled the eldest son's mission, even though he was in the position of the younger brother. In the end, the one who serves will fulfill the mission of the superior person.

4. Parents fulfill their mission as parents through giving birth to children, sacrificing for and running errands for their children. The fact that Jacob served his older brother Esau even though he was in the position of his younger brother means that the younger brother Jacob fulfilled the eldest son's mission. From this point of view, it means that those who are served by others will eventually lose their blessings.

This is the power of serving. If you have a humble heart and serve someone, you can get everything. You can inherit everything. With your humble heart, serving someone -- it does not matter if the person's position is higher than you, if he is physically older than you, in your job place he is your superior -- finally who wins? The one who serves will fulfill the mission of the superior person. That is the power of serving. Do you know how to comfort God's heart? Do you know how to comfort True Parents' heart? Do you know how to comfort your Abel's heart? Do you know how to comfort your Cain's heart? What is the best method? Serving with a humble heart. Nobody visits(?) that guy. That is why Jesus came as the messiah. Even though he came as the messiah, he said, "I came to serve, not to be served." Wow! That is why he inherited God's heart. That is why he conquered the heart of all mankind. This is the power of serving.

5. Ultimately, those who serve, those who truly take care

of others, inherit everything. If you think about it from a Cain-type point of view, it can be seen as the one who serves takes everything away.

6. We see that if we don't give thanks after receiving a gift from someone, we end up losing the relationship. You have to give thanks one by one to the people who sent you gifts, but the more important the responsibility you have, the more difficult it is to do such a thing. As a result, all relationships come to an end.

In my position as continental director, sometimes our brothers and sisters send some gifts or this or that letter. Sometimes I cannot understand what they are talking about even though I (have) read the content many, many times. I try to reply to each one of them. So many things come from all over the world(?). What can I do? At least, I need to pray for them. At least, I need to appreciate them. Can you imagine, in order to send one letter, (I) need to buy paper, card and prepare my heart to write. It takes sometimes ten minutes, sometimes 20 minutes. Can you imagine their effort, their jeongseong. If I ignore their jeongseong, I lose everything. That is why I try to reply to them, try to call them, but my job is busier and busier. Even though I may not (be able to) reply to them immediately, I need to pray, I need to appreciate (what they have done). That is why relationships are very important. If you do not reply, you lose your relationship. If you do not appreciate (them), you will lose your relationship.

7. For example, a husband who owes too much love to his wife loses his place as her husband. Also, if a wife owes her husband a debt of love, she loses her position. If you are indebted in love, you lose your place.

That is why in the relationship between husband and wife we need to be careful. "Oh, my husband loves me, loves me, loves me" and then if you take him for granted and do not give back to your husband. In the end you will lose the relationship. That's why when you receive something from your spouse, you need to return more than your spouse has loved you. Otherwise you cannot maintain your relationship between husband and wife. Give and receive. When you receive, you need to give back more. Then the other side wants to give back more. This is how we can keep the relationship (going) continuously.

8. Therefore, do not owe love. Therefore, do not owe love. Therefore, do not owe love. Because a person who is always indebted to love will deviate from their position, there is a possibility of being abandoned if things go wrong. Those who owe love like this will one day lose their place. This is the absolute rule or principle. Therefore, even couples should not owe love debt.

9. Therefore, we must live by the rule of not being indebted to others. You must live with the principle that if you are indebted, you must pay it back. If you have been indebted, you must return it. If this principle of giving and receiving does not go well, all human relationships will come to an end.

Between husband and wife (it is) okay, but your relationship with your neighbor or someone else, if they give you a lot of things, but sometimes there is no opportunity or you do not have time to give back to that person, then you need to love your neighbor who relates to you. You need to love the next-door person, neighbor.(?)

10. Don't just like to receive something. Do not take it for granted. Know that if you do not return it with adding more to it, your heavenly fortune will be slanted along the way.

It will surely decline. That is why giving is really important. Receiving is also important. Giving and receiving, giving and receiving. I need to give more, then I can get more. I always say when you breathe in and breathe out, if you only breathe out and don't breathe in, you will die, surely you will die. That is why you need to give and receive. Of course, when you give, do not think selfishly. Completely forget. Just purely give. And then you can receive purely. That is the universal principle.

Jacob practiced this way. We can learn from Jacob's life course.◆

## Course Toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, With Unceasing Tears #33

November 27, 2021: I have completely recovered already. Don't worry about my health.

Today, I would like to speak with the title "Course toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, with Unceasing Tears" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*"We held two Blessings in South Africa this year alone," said Prophet Radebe. "In June, during a national Blessing Ceremony attended by more than 60,000 people, True Mother offered a prayer to liberate the young people who sacrificed their lives to fight against suppression and injustice. Following this, on December 7 at the FNB Stadium in Johannesburg, we held a Blessing Ceremony for 200,000 on the continental scale, and proclaimed Heavenly Africa. Africa is now a God-centered Africa."*

*Bishop Noel Jones then testified, "True Mother has given a special vision, not only to the American clergy but to all of us. Who can realize such a profound vision?"*

*At that event, many members of the clergy discarded their preconceived notions of our movement. I believe that Heaven can accept this one minister's words to represent all Christianity: "Through this event, I've found that the rumors about the Unification Church are far from the truth. I realize that I have blocked my eyes and ears to the truth of this group, having heard it was a 'cult' or 'heretical.' But when I listened to the introduction to the Family Federation, I*

*received the powerful inspiration that without Heaven's guidance Rev. Sun Myung Moon and Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon could not have carried out such miraculous work." Others shared similar words:*

*"Now my religious views have changed; I feel like a newborn Christian."*

*"Why did I oppose them? I regret opposing them without truly knowing who they are." "I have been touched. I know that the Unification movement is doing the work of God, and from now on I will sincerely help in their activities." "I was moved by the realization that Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon is the only begotten Daughter, and the promise to build the pure Garden of Eden through the principles of true family."*

*On this foundation, I delivered my message. "Christians should not have put their focus only on the Second Coming of Christ but also on his bride, the only begotten Daughter. Heaven chose the Korean people at this historical time and brought forth not just the birth of Father Moon in 1920 but the birth of Mother Moon, the only begotten Daughter, in 1943. We must know that the Blessing officiated today by the only begotten Daughter, True Mother, is humanity's long-awaited dream of 6,000 years and the wish of our Heavenly Parent." As I uttered those words, I wept. The hearts of all those in attendance felt those tears.*

*My husband, Father Moon, and I love America with our whole hearts and we live for its salvation. This love enabled us to endure years of criticism and persecution, including Father Moon's very unfair imprisonment, and offer it all for the sake of Heavenly Parent and humankind.*

*After True Father's Holy Ascension in 2012, I took upon myself a great responsibility. God led me through difficult circumstances and painful trials. I have now completed the seven-year course seeking the restoration of nations to God's embrace. The final 40-day course, at the end of 2019, was a path through a wilderness, uncharted in heaven and on earth. My objective was to settle God's kingdom of Cheon Il Guk in the worldwide Canaan. This path of restoration history was completed at the Vision 2020 Global Summit in Korea, February 2020, which was a beacon of hope lit on the eve of a global transformation.*

Today I'd like to share True Mother's Speech on the 1st Anniversary of WCLC December 5, 2020.

### True Mother's Speech on the 1st Anniversary of WCLC - December 5, 2020

*America today, which God has blessed, must, through fulfilling its responsibility and bearing results, be able to write a new history. Hence, I would like to say the following: Please forgive the American politicians and create unity. The United States can maintain its existence only through harmony and unity. God has been waiting for the United States, the nation He blessed, to stand in a position wherein it can fulfill its responsibility.*

Let us always remember True Mother's three words to America. Forgive your opponent. Love one another and

become one.

To forgive one's enemies is the greatest of love. However, loving one's enemies cannot truly forgive those who have not experienced God's love. We need to know that we can never forgive others with love within the realm of Satan and the love within the archangel's realm.

The second word to love one another is that we cannot truly love each other unless we know that God is our parent and that our brothers and sisters are all one of God's children.

The third word to become one: (we) cannot be one without a center. Our center is the fact that we can truly become one when we know that we are God and True Parents.(?)

In order to put into practice the above three things that True Mother said, we must know that it is impossible without teaching True Parents and the Divine Principle to all Americans. In the end, we must know that everything is our responsibility.

*Therefore, speaking to all pastors, members of the clergy in America and throughout the world: There are many religions in our world today. And all these faiths have one purpose; they all share the same will to serve and attend the Absolute Being, our Creator.*

*Hence, I sincerely hope that you will let people know properly about our Creator, and work to realize a world of peace wherein all people live in unity as one family of humankind, One Great Family under our Heavenly Parent. Please raise your voices and work together. I give you my blessing for this.*

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Dual**

##### **Characteristics of Internal Nature and External Form**

◆ *There is another pair of dual characteristics in reciprocal relationship which is even more fundamental to existence*

◆ *Every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the inner invisible inner quality.*

◆ *The inner quality, though invisible, possesses a certain structure which is manifested visibly in the particular outer form. The inner quality is called internal nature. The outer form or shape is called external form.*

◆ *Since internal nature and external form refer to corresponding to inner and outer aspects of the same entity, the external form may also be understood as second internal nature. Therefore, the internal nature and external form together constitute dual characteristics.*

*More fundamentally, however, every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the invisible inner quality.*

Recently I have been speaking about human nature and character. We need to know very clearly human nature and character. As a fallen man sometimes it is easy to cause other problems. We really need to know 12 types of humankind(?) and research that and clearly understand it. Then we can

know them more clearly and become the champions of true love. Also, in many aspects we need to know human fallen nature and problems as well.

Today I would like to talk about the method to know people.

#### **Method to Know People**

1. The scariest person? The one who knows my defects  
So who knows me most? God, Satan, my enemy, my spouse, the person closest to me?

2. The person we must be most aware of? People who are two-faced

Who is the person we must be most aware of? It is just me. People with two minds are the scariest. A person with a double mind is an adulterous person. Because it can deal with God and also with Satan at the same time.

3. The most sly person? The one who uses others only when needed

In the spirit world, we need to know that the sin of violating one's heart is really great.

4. The worst friend? The one who doesn't rebuke you, even when you do wrong

If you have done something wrong, you must distinguish between good and evil.

5. The most harmful person? The one who praises you, no matter what

People who praise me unconditionally are because they have a hidden motive to make me their own person or have a flattering mind.

6. The most foolish person? The one who repeats their mistakes

Why do I repeat the same mistake again and again? Because there is little genuine and deep reflection and repentance.

7. The most arrogant person? The one who runs wild saying 'I am the best.'

In order not to be arrogant, you must always respect others and have a willingness to learn.

8. The most worthless person? The one without any humanity

The most unworthy are those who have no heart. a person like a machine.

9. The biggest thief? The self-complacent one who steals away his own time

A person who wastes time is a person who steals his life. Because they spend their lives worthless. You must have a clear vision and goals in life.

10. The weakest person? The one who reigns over the weak

Those who are weak to the strong and those who are strong to the weak are the weakest.

11. The most pitiable person? The one who desires without satisfaction

Excessive desire always leads to self-destruction.

12. The most unfortunate person? The one who doesn't

know what unfortunate means

The most unfortunate people are those who know God's will but do not put it into practice. Someone who doesn't know what time it is now.

13. The most anxious person? The one who cannot find stability of the mind

A person who is always anxious should always live with respectful Abel. And if there is no center that serves the heavens in your heart, you are always anxious.

14. The poorest person? The one who has a lot but doesn't feel satisfied

The poorest are those who have but do not know how to share. If you always give, your heart will be enriched. Those who do not know how to give, how to share are the poorest people.

15. The laziest person? The one who procrastinates

People who procrastinate are either too perfectionist or lack confidence in their work. Whatever you do, plan ahead and try it.

16. The person who lives the most valueless life? The one who lives in order to eat

Those who live just to eat do not know eternal life.

17. The dullest person? The one who claims there is nothing more to learn

Life is a series of continuous learnings. We must always live in the word. You must always save your soul with the word.

18. The most thoughtless person? The one who is undutiful to one's own parents

Filial piety is the basis of all virtues. Filial piety is the root of the heart. Don't even deal with people who don't have a heart of filial piety.

19. The most foolish politician? The one who doesn't know when to step down

How do I know if I should step down or stay? A person who truly lives for others knows that time.

20. The person with the scariest disease? The one who is mentally ill

Every fallen human has a mental illness. Humans have the mental illness of fallen nature for 6,000 years. There is no need to blame anyone. Everyone is mentally ill.

21. The most despicable fraud? The one who cheats on friends

The meanest person is the one who deceives those closest to him.

22. The lowest person? The one who sells his conscience  
Conscience is our eternal parent, teacher, and master. We learn this from True Parents.

23. The biggest traitor? The one who steals the mind

24. The worst person? The one who knows it is wrong but does it anyway

Do you fall under any one of these categories? How do you want others to see you? That is why we want to cultivate our heart through God's word all the time.

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

## When God Looks at a Person

<100-93> *When God looks at a person, He sees through his mind, then sees his past, and based on the present, looks at the future. Do you understand what that means? Yes*  
*Young kids, the young people have to emphasize this point in the future. When looking at a person, don't choose them by their face but by their mind, and centering on the person's past and their lifestyle, look at their future. You have to be able to choose like this. Do you understand? Yes*

When God looks at a person, how does he look at that person? What is his perspective? Very interesting, according to Father.

God sees through his mind and his heart, not just external appearance

1. And then sees his past,
2. And based on the present,
3. Looks at the future.

> You need to see people's Seongsang and Hyungsang together .

We need to know what God's perspective is. God sees through his mind and then sees that person's past, how he has gone through his past life. Is he a righteous person or an unrighteous guy? Heavenly Mother also wants to see what his current situation is. What kind of person he is now through his past. Then Heavenly Father wants to see that person's future. Is it very promising? If he follows a (certain) lifestyle, he can have a really promising future. But if he repeats the same problems again and again, God (will be) worried about him so much.

## In Order to Know God

We need to understand very clearly our purpose of life. We need to know God. If we know God, that is the way to gain happiness.

1. You need to know God's past (history)
- < Know God's creation (Adam's family)

How Heavenly Father created the universe and Adam and Eve. What is the purpose of God's creation? We need to know very clearly.

- < Know God's sorrow (Humanity's fall)

Since Adam and Eve fell, how much Heavenly Father has gone through! His sorrow, how was he so sad.

< Know God's providence of restoration (central figures of the providence of restoration)

That is why Part 2 of the Divine Principle is very important. Through Part 2 of the Divine Principle, what is the main purpose? How to inherit the central figures' heart.

We need to know how to inherit God's heart. We need to know more about God's heart, and (then we) can have a beautiful relationship with God.

< Finally, you need to know God's heart of creation, fall and restoration.

Then centering on the present ...

2. You need to know God's current providence

< Where is God's providence now?

< The era of God's CIG

What did Mother ask us to do? You need to know God's current providence, what True Mother's word is, what she has asked us to do.

3. You need to know God's future providence

< Where is God's providence heading?

< What is God's vision and wishes, God's goal? What goals is God asking me to achieve?

We need to understand God very clearly: God's past through history, God's current situation, and also God's future providence.

In order to know somebody, in order to know your spouse, in order to know some leader, in order to know your Cain, in order to embrace them, in order to love them, you need to understand a person's past. When you know that person's past, you know that person's pain, that person's sorrow, that person's weakness, that person's problem. Then you can embrace everything.

As a fallen person, if you know someone's past and you discover that person's faults and problems and shortcomings, then you may have a more fallen(?) relationship.(?) However, what is the main reason you need to know that person's past? In order to understand his background, what his relationship with God is, what his relationship with True Parents is, what his relationship with his parents is. If he did not receive love, then I came to understand that I need to love him more than his father and more than his mother. Wow! How beautiful it is, right?

Then the current situation: What is he doing now? How much does it (does he) relate to God's will? No matter how busy you are, if your current situation does not relate to God's providence, it does not make any sense. That is why we need to guide our Cain figures, our members, how to relate their job to God's providence.

Thirdly,(?) we need to guide them properly about God's vision. "My vision needs to relate to God's vision." That is why the Bible says, "Where there is no vision, the people perish." My vision needs to relate to God's vision. Without relating to God's vision, the Bible says, "You will perish." Everything needs to connect to God: God's future, God's present and God's past.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - Mother and Child Cooperation and Fallen Nature and Original Nature**

This is incredible guidance. We can learn from Jacob's course.

1. Although Esau was born as the eldest son of Isaac, he did not maintain a close relationship with his mother as Jacob did. Since the path of restoration is the path of mother-child cooperation, it is a basic fact that if you have a good relationship with your mother, you can go on a good path, regardless of whether you are the eldest or the second child.

2. If Esau had a good relationship with his mother and

loved his younger brother, then his rough and hot-tempered external personality is not bad at all. If he had a good relationship with his mother, his outward personality would be rather masculine, courageous, and capable of doing everything independently.

3. It wasn't that his relationship with his mother wasn't good because he had a bad personality from the time he was born. On the surface, his personality may seem like a weakness, but if he goes through his mother, it can be used for valuable work. It can be an advantage or a disadvantage depending on who you focus on.

4. The reason why we use the word "bad point" is because we use it unilaterally by ourselves rather than forming a relationship with our parents. However, if you establish a relationship with your parents, that character becomes your good point.

5. In fact, all our shortcomings are our strengths when we act with the subject of love. All human beings have the personality of the individual embodiment of truth that God has given them.

6. For example, stubbornness is stubbornness when it worries one's subject of love, but it shows as loyalty when a person becomes one with their subject of love -- with your mother, with your Abel, with your parents. However, this loyalty does not appear overnight, but only after many years.

7. We have fallen nature and original nature. The distinction between fallen nature and original nature is simple. If I use my innate character centered on God, it becomes my original nature, and if I use it centered on myself, it becomes my fallen nature. So, don't easily underestimate or criticize yourself.

8. The important thing is what kind of relationship I have with my central figure of love. "I'm very shy." "It hurts to be ignored." These things can all be resolved by establishing a relationship with your Abel, the subject partner, and giving and receiving well.

9. When someone ignores you, you immediately go to Abel and ask, "What should I do when I hear these things?," and if you hear from Abel, "It wasn't that you were ignored, but it was because you were cute," you can resolve it without feeling hurt.

10. However, if you keep yourself locked up in your heart, the unresolved things will stay in your heart. If you keep such a heart, then after 3 hours, it will settle in your heart. If you do not meet your central figure and resolve it within 3 hours, a nail is driven into your heart.

That is why you need to resolve any problem within three hours. Otherwise, in a wrong way it will settle down in your heart already. The number 3 is very important. The number 3 is the number of settling down. That is why you need to solve the problem within three hours.

11. Because our hearts always center around the number three whether it is good or bad, we should attend Wednesday service. Why emphasize attending the Wednesday service,

which is three days after Sunday service? If a problem arises, it must be resolved within 3 hours, within 3 days, and within 3 months. Brothers and sisters in the family should always keep in touch, preferably within three hours if it is urgent. Always we are communicating (?) based on the number three.(?) In any situation “Mother, I am going back,” or “Mother, I am at school.” You always need to have give and take with your mother, with your father or with your central figure. That kind of heartistic communication is very, very important.

12. If you don't go to church more than 3 times, your relationship with the church will become very distant, and if you don't go for more than 3 months, you will leave the church. If you don't have give and receive with your beloved Abel centered on the number 3, the relationship will become estranged. So, you must always give and receive without passing the number 3 with your direct Abel. If you miss 3 times, you start to get sick.

This is very, very practical guidance by True Father. It is really amazing guidance. That is why when some members don't come to church, the central figure has to be very sensitive. If you love each member of the church, then you already know who comes and who does not come. Of course, there are many people, so someone needs to report to the central figure.

There is a reason why people miss church, some internal problem or a busy schedule. You need to check about it. You need to call them and comfort them. Then you can come to know the reason. You can visit the members home and pray for him. “Maybe he is busy.” If you just guess and do not call, what kind of a pastorship is that? You are not a real pastor! If the children are sick, you need to visit and talk to them. If you don't have time, at least you need to call them. “How are you?” When someone misses Sunday service and the central figure calls them, then he or she feels, “Wow! My central figure loves me!” If he misses Sunday service two times, already something is wrong. If he misses three times, something is seriously wrong. That is why we always need to have give and take, heartistic communication.

Especially children need to have heartistic communication with their mother. With their mother! We cannot ignore the providence of mother and son cooperation. That is one of the main providences. God works through mother and son cooperation. Look at Abraham's family, Isaac's family, Jacob's family, Moses' family. Even True Father spoke about the relationship between True Mother and Daemanim. Mother and son cooperation is really incredible. That's why as a man and a husband, you need to take care of your wife very well. You need to give her a lot of love and encourage her. The wife will (then) have more strength and power and can convey her blessing and love to her own children. Many people do not know this simple principle. “Maybe my wife can do everything.” Don't just rely on your wife as a husband. Your main job is to give confidence to

your wife and always love and care for her. Then your wife will have more strength and power from her husband and (will be able to) deliver husband's blessing and love to the children. This is the way to grow ourselves. We can learn from Jacob's course.

(Response to sharing) The mother is the center of love. If the mother's heart is peaceful, then the entire family becomes peaceful. If the mother is confused, then the entire family becomes confused. If the mother is shaking, then the entire family is shaking. That's why the mother is really the center of love. If everybody is united centering on the mother, that is the best way to establish peace in the family.

(Response to sharing) I repeat again and again: heartistic communication, especially with your father, your mother, your Abel figure (is important). You always need to find someone with whom to communicate heartistically. Otherwise, if you want to digest alone and there is some bad point or not such good things (remain) in your mind, I am telling you, those become your cancer, really killing you. They become poison. That's why anyone who heartistically communicates very well and has a wonderful central figure, Abel figure, has a wonderful mother, wonderful father, wonderful friend -- any time you heartistically have give-and-take very well, your spirit becomes healthy, and you won't have cancer. When you cannot digest something and keep it in your heart and mind continuously, it becomes cancer, becomes poison. That is why we really need to think how we can digest and give-and-take well with heartistic communication. Then our spiritual life will become very healthy.

(Response to sharing) I was talking about cancer. When we physically and heartistically cannot give-and-take very well, it becomes cancer. That is correct. However, there are many reasons (we can get cancer). Someone is a good person, good Abel, good husband, good wife but they have cancer. There may be many reasons (for this): because of ancestors, because they received some kind of DNA from their father or mother. There are all kinds of reasons (for cancer). Today I was particularly talking about when we cannot give-and-take well internally it becomes poison. I saw many, many people -- not just outside people, but members -- that is why I am emphasizing and stressing this point... Please do not misunderstand. There are really good people, good Abels, good fathers, good mothers (who have cancer). There are many reasons we do not know. It may come from the ancestors, from parents DNA, all kinds of reasons. The important thing is that we need to have give-and-take very well. There is not only physical cancer but spiritual cancer. We need to understand this centering on God's point of view.

**Course toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, with Unceasing Tears #32**

November 26, 2021: How did you spend Thanksgiving with your family yesterday? I hope everybody had an incredible and great time.

Today, I would like to speak with the title “Course toward a Heavenly Nation, Heavenly Continent, and Heavenly Unified World, with Unceasing Tears” from the contents of True Mother’s memoir.

<Mother of Peace, pages 339-341> *“I challenged those thousand ministers: ‘The 21st century is the era of True Parents. Who are the chosen people of this age? The answer is, you! You are the chosen people centered on True Parents in the 21st century.’*

*And in Los Angeles and Las Vegas in April and June of 2019, the Family Federation and ACLC sponsored Blessing Ceremonies and Peace Starts with Me Rallies of Hope for the Advancement of a Heavenly Unified World. In Los Angeles, inspired by not just ACLC but by the youth of Los Angeles CARP, Bishop Noel Jones of the City of Refuge Church, a former mentor of US President Barack Obama, testified that I am the Mother of peace.*

*‘Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon was specially sent to unite humankind,’ he announced to an audience of 5,000, as he invited all couples to receive the marriage Blessing. At the end of the Rally, the City of Refuge Church raised our Family Federation’s flag.*

True Mother officially recognized and proclaimed our ACLC clergy as the chosen people. What a wonderful blessing.

When True Mother came to America the last time and I reported on ACLC, she very much emphasized the importance of the Cheonbowon.

And True Mother said at the last Las Vegas meeting that all ACLC clergy must enter Cheonbowon. So, starting with the ACLC co-chairman, Dr Rouss, the ACLC had to show the model.

From that point of view, each of the five sub-regions in the United States should soon invite ACLC 40 pastors couples who have completed the 43-day condition to hold a Cheonbowon seminar so that everyone can register for the Cheonbowon. So, I think we need to convey the importance of Cheonbowon to them and encourage them so that our goal of 144,000 people, or 72,000 couples -- centered on couples -- can all enter Cheonbowon.

*Six months later, on October 31, 2019, in the Lotte Hotel in Seoul, Korea, some 700 clergy members, including 40 Americans and 400 Koreans, attended the inaugural ceremony of the Korean Clergy Leadership Conference (KCLC). Then, on December 28, 2019, at the culmination of*

*my 40-day Cosmic Canaan Course for the Firm Establishment of Cheon Il Guk, clergy gathered from all over the world to establish the World Clergy Leadership Conference (WCLC).*

*... 400 American ministers were joined by more than 600 Christian ministers from 70 countries including 160 pastors from South Korea, and prominent members of the clergy from Japan, Latin America, Asia and Africa. From Europe came ministers from the World Council of Churches, the world’s largest council of Christians. In all, 1,000 Christian leaders united under the banner of a Heavenly Unified World centering on our Heavenly Parent.*

*... At that Rally, Rev. Paula White, a spiritual advisor to US President Donald Trump, spoke on the direction the United States should take for the sake of our Heavenly Parent.*

*Six Christian clergy, representing the regions of the world, then spoke. Among them were Archbishop George Augustus Stallings, representing America, KCLC co-chair Rev. Kim Soo-man, representing South Korea, and Prophet Samuel Radebe, representing Africa.*

*Then, on December 28, 2019, at the culmination of my 40-day Cosmic Canaan Course for the Firm Establishment of Cheon Il Guk, clergy gathered from all over the world to establish the World Clergy Leadership Conference (WCLC). At the Prudential Center, Newark, New Jersey, amid a crowd of 25,000 at the Peace Starts with Me rally. The first to take the podium was Prophet Radebe.*

*‘We held two Blessings in South Africa this year alone,’ said Prophet Radebe.”*

True Mother said, “My determination to ‘complete True Father’s inheritance’ was to unite Christianity.”

From this point of view, we do not know how big the mission of ACLC and YCLC is. As I start my second 50-state tour, I am determined to create an opportunity to completely unite Christian pastors in the United States.

My first tour in Kentucky was really a great success. I hope all the sub-regional leaders, state leaders, regional leaders will organize well for my second 50-state tour based on our leadership seminar.

**True Mother’s Speech Korean Clergy at East Garden - December 29, 2019**

Today I’d like introduce “True Mother’s Speech Korean Clergy at East Garden, December 29, 2019.”

*Yesterday at the rally, I cried while speaking. I do not know how you felt, but I was overwhelmed knowing Heavenly Parent and how he had waited for six thousand years wanting to embrace humankind with love, despite people’s ignorance, and how True Parents had worked throughout their lives and finally ushered in an era in which we can speak of the completion of this providence, in an environment in which the Christian foundation did not become an environment for True Parents. You cannot imagine what a miracle this is for humanity. This is a miracle. If this is not a miracle, what is?*

*I have revealed the truth about the providence and the truth about history. I have revealed Jesus Christ's essence. When I speak about history, I explain that following Jesus' crucifixion, Christianity began through Jesus' disciples after their rebirth through the Holy Spirit. They waited for Jesus, who had said he would come again. In ad 313, Rome officially recognized Christianity. Then, from the Italian Peninsula, Christianity spread throughout the European continent to the island of Great Britain.*

*As the era of the Atlantic Civilization began, Christianity spread throughout the world. However, people did not grasp Jesus' essence. They did not practice his teaching of "Love your neighbor as yourself." In the end, their cultural civilization ended as one that took away from others.*

*Therefore, today, through the True Parents, a new era is beginning, but if we linger on the past, wishing something were one way or another, we cannot move forward. Will you become like Lot's wife, or will you become those who survive, move forward and those whom history remembers? There is no perfection in ignorance. Please learn. Korea will change. Heaven will not stand still, so I am telling you to awaken first. Do you understand? Thank you.*

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Dual**

### **Characteristics of Internal Nature and External Form**

◆ *There is another pair of dual characteristics in reciprocal relationship which is even more fundamental to existence*

◆ *Every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the inner invisible inner quality.*

◆ *The inner quality, though invisible, possesses a certain structure which is manifested visibly in the particular outer form. The inner quality is called internal nature. The outer form or shape is called external form.*

◆ *Since internal nature and external form refer to corresponding to inner and outer aspects of the same entity, the external form may also be understood as second internal nature. Therefore, the internal nature and external form together constitute dual characteristics.*

*More fundamentally, however, every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the invisible inner quality.*

Based on this content, how can we apply this principle in our daily lives, especially regarding witnessing? We need to know someone's internal nature and sometimes we can guess at that person's character through his external form. I gave some examples here.

It is wise and well-advised to do witnessing based on an understanding of their temperament.

So, let's study what kind of temperament people usually have on average.

### **It is Wise and Well-Advised to do Witnessing Based on an Understanding of Their Temperament**

*It is wise and well-advised to do witnessing based on an understanding of a person's temperament. Temperaments are not easily distinguishable, but their inclinations can be understood. This can affect how you converse with a person, whether it be politely or with persistence. Each individual has a complex mixture of temperaments based on their body type, age, personal lifestyle, and personal habits. These temperaments are categorized broadly into sanguine, melancholic, choleric, and phlegmatic. A person's temperament can change based on age, and witnessing is more effective if done wisely upon analyzing a person's temperament.*

*The Holy Spirit leads us to God. God calls us, and we receive salvation upon responding to His tremendous love. The Divine Principle brings salvation to all, regardless of who they may be. We must believe in God's power to bring about changes to the people we meet and do witnessing wisely to lead them to Him.*

#### **1. A man of hot temperament (Sanguine)**

Peter is a typical man of hot temperament in the Bible. Jesus established a church through the hot-tempered Peter. A typically hot-tempered person is emotional, active, and outgoing. Even if he makes a mistake, it is in line with a person who witnesses. If the person being witnessed to has a hot temperament, his good points are that he wants to enjoy life, is optimistic, and is sympathetic. His bad points would be that he has a weak will and is filled with anxiety. Hot-tempered people can be selfish and are agitated by emotion and are thus easily excited by impulses. To guide their life of faith, foster patience, encourage volunteer work, and emphasize focusing on logic over emotion.

#### **2. A man of melancholic temperament**

Moses is a prime example of a perfectionist from the Bible. A typical melancholic temperament is sensitive and doesn't exactly lack self-reflection or meditation but is easily influenced by new things, thus doesn't finish what was started. Melancholic-tempered people are introverted and always maintain a high ideal.

The merits of a melancholic person when witnessing is a deep, though not broad, character, and a sense of superiority which makes them seek new things.

Melancholic people are perfectionists. They are sincere in their work, and sincere in their friendships.

Their defects are that they can be self-centered, pessimistic toward everything, and unsociable. To guide their life of faith, it is important to give them a good first impression. They can be influenced by active leadership and need to clearly grasp the core, then they will follow well.

#### **3. A person of bilious temperament (Choleric)**

People of bilious temperament are work-centered, like Joshua. A typical biblical figure is Solomon. They are passionate and impetuous. Unlike the hot or melancholic temperaments who are easily swayed by emotions, a bilious person has a strong will. They are enthusiastically active and

have endurance. They are adventurous and like to undertake the unknown.

In witnessing, the merits of a bilious temperament is a strong will, active, and a strong driving force.

Their faults are that their emotions are too weak, they are unyielding, and they are not thorough in virtue, making them hard to keep in check if they fall.

To guide their life of faith, keep in mind that they have little interest in spiritual experiences. It is because they are very down-to-earth. If a man makes effort and succeeds, making a name for himself and has a lot of wealth, religion is a subordinate requirement to foster a wife and children. Guiding this type of person's life of faith is very difficult. However, for God it is possible. Though it is hard for them to believe, once they believe, they can become a hard worker for the Lord.

#### 4. A person of phlegmatic temperament

Like Isaac in the Bible, their disposition consists of kindness, leisureliness, and stubbornness. Phlegmatic people are passive, seclusive, satirical and enjoy having spare time. They make plans for everything and consider safety as the first priority. They lack resolve in everything.

Their strong points for witnessing are their composure, cooperativeness, realism and practicality.

Their weak points are insensitivity, concentration on self-protection, passiveness, and prudence.

There are people in Korea who fall under this category. Guiding their life of faith is very important. It may seem easy to witness to this type of person, but it is very difficult to make them resolute. When witnessing, initiate your approach through a keen analysis of sin. When guiding them, be patient and persistent, and strengthen their will.

Wow! Very interesting, isn't it?

What kind of type do you have? In my case, maybe (I am) a melancholic type. Maybe you can reflect based on these four types of temperament. When we witness to people, we need to know them very well. How can we know their character very well. Based on that character and nature, we really extremely carefully take care of them. Our final purpose is how to let them know God's will. Anyway, even though there are all kinds of types of temperament, character and personality, the most important part is what? We need to serve everyone centering on parental heart. When we have that kind of parental heart serving anyone, we can invest in all types of people. Of course, some (types of) character are very difficult. (In) some cases the character(?) is very different, but without exception if we have the heart of the parent, we can digest and embrace everything. The most important thing is to have a parental heart. Second is to serve them, rather than (worrying about?) how to educate them, how to teach them. The important thing is serving, a serving heart centered on parental heart and mind.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Jacob's Course - With Whom am I doing Give-and-Receive?"**

We are talking about Jacob's course.

So far, we have dealt with Adam's family, Noah's family, and Abraham's family. Starting today, we are going to look for many lessons in the course of Jacob.

First, we will study the biblical content of Jacob's birth.

#### **Genesis 25: 19-26 Esau and Jacob are Born**

*19 "And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac: 20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the Syrian. 21 And Isaac intreated the Lord for his wife, because she was barren: and the Lord was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. 22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the Lord. 23 And the Lord said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger. 24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. 26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them."*

Based on that I would like to talk with you about "With whom am I doing give-and-receive?"

1. We know that God first conducted the providence to restore the right of the eldest son in order to send the messiah to this earth as part of the providence. The eldest son was placed in the position of Cain, close to Satan on Satan's side, and the second son was placed in the position of Abel, close to God's side.

2. Rebecca (Jacob's mother) bore Esau and Jacob, the two sons in her womb, as the central figures who would have to undergo the providence of restoring the eldest son, as eldest and second son, respectively.

3. When we observe history, we (note) that the second son, as someone closer to God's side than the eldest son, has found himself in the position of greater suffering, sacrifice, and becoming an offering.

4. Families outside the church are unaware of this providence and Principle. Although their situations may not completely match Esau and Jacob's situation, we should have the perspective that God has been conducting the providence to restore the right of the eldest son in such families through some method. This can be seen in cases where the second child is more good-natured than the first child, the third child more so than the second child, and so on.

Among Korean family members who join our church, most of them were born as second sons, rather than elder sons. I don't know about America. Not exactly (not all are

second sons?), but I researched that. In my family, I am the second son. When I compare character and faith, I feel I am much better than my older brother. I don't mean to be arrogant. My older brother has already retired from his Yonsei University professor job. When I deal with him regarding a life of faith... (I have sought) to restore each of my family members. I restored my mother in one week. And I restored my younger brother and sister and other family members, but it took longer to restore my elder brother. He is a little bit more Cain type than I am.

When I look at other families, they have a very similar course. God has the same kind of providence in each family. The second son is better than the first one, and the third son is better than the second one. Always among family brothers and sisters, the second son is in a kind of Abel position -- more sacrificial, more loving, more serving God, than the first one. This is very interesting. It is not just Jacob's family. Of course, it is not a 100% match. God's providence goes through that kind of course in each family as well.

5. However fallen human beings are like the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, with both components of good and evil, and thus must separate good and evil within ourselves and make ourselves grow, even if we are born in the position of Abel.

Even though Jacob was born in the Abel position, he has his own fallen nature. That is why he needs to know how to separate good and evil because we were (he was?) born and grew up under the taksna (? protection? branches?) of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.(?)

6. Jacob fostered a good common base with his mother from the time he was young, and went on to grow while maintaining good give-and-receive with his mother. For anyone to establish a life of faith, they must first have a good relationship with their mother (mother and child cooperation). Thus, the people with whom we share a common base are of great importance in our own path of faith. We can understand a person based on whom he or she shares the most give-and-receive with on a daily basis.

This is a very important point. In order to grow up properly so that your life of faith becomes very stable, your relationship with your mother is very, very important, very, very crucial. We need to know about this. When your mother already has faith -- of course, our second generation's mothers already have faith -- your life of faith becomes stable. You really need to have a good relationship with your mother because God is working through mother-and-child cooperation. This is one of the main providences of God, mother-and-son cooperation. This is very important. If you have a relationship with your mother, then your life of faith becomes very, very stable.

7. Who does that person place as the center of their life? Who are the people he or she has a connection of heart [shimjung]? Who does he or she respect? What kind of friends does he or she have? These are all important things to

consider. Jacob was able to succeed due to a constant and close connection of heart [shimjung] with his mother.

How did Heavenly Father raise Jacob? Jacob had to go through the relationship with his mother. That's why mother-son cooperation is really important.

8. It would have been ideal if Jacob was able to restore the right of the eldest son when he was in his mother Rebecca's womb. However, this did not come to pass, and Jacob was born after his older brother. He thus required someone's absolute cooperation for him to be able to rise to the position of eldest son. He was able to form such a bond with his mother. This can be seen as the best and excellent condition that he could make. (mother and child cooperation)

Jacob was such a great success because of mother-son cooperation.

9. If you look at a person who has succeeded in providence, you can see that everyone must have gone through the process of providence of mother and child cooperation.

Isaac; Jacob; Joseph had an incredible relationship with his mother; Moses, how he grew up under his mother. True Father's relationship with his mother -- it is incredible when we hear Chungmonim's (Kyung-gye Kim) story, right? How about True Mother; how did she grow up? Through Daemonim.

However, look at the Adam's family's Cain and Abel. Why did Cain kill Abel? Why couldn't Abel make a proper foundation? I think his relationship with his mother was not so great.

(In Noah's family) why did Ham fail his mission? Because Ham did not receive proper education from his mother. Noah's wife always complained and complained. That is why finally all of Noah's children failed their mission.

We can see that now. Mother-child, mother-son cooperation, how important that is. All central figures who had great success went through the condition of mother-son cooperation.

In our families it is the same. How can we raise our second generation? How can we raise our third generation? The key is the mother. The key is the mother! If the mother does not have faith, then (she) has no expectation for her children to grow up very well. I am not exaggerating. Actually the man is very external. (He is in) the archangel position. The husband's position cannot do much. Children are more than 90% influenced by their mother. That is why in order to raise children of faith very well, the mother's faith is everything! I can say it is 100% mother's faith. We have learned throughout human history how central figures' relationship with their mother -- mother-son cooperation -- how important it is!

If mother's faith is not so great, if some children have great faith, that is a miracle. This is a miracle, I am telling you! I am an external guy and go around here and there, visiting the members. Without my wife, all my children could

not have received the Blessing. I realize that I really appreciate my physical mother, how she raised me. Of course, I love my father, but I cannot compare them, I tell you frankly. When I think of my mother, my tears come down. How much she loves me! Mother is not (just) a “woman;” Mother is a mother. Wow! I was influenced very, very much by my mother. That is why when mothers raise their own children, I don’t know how to describe the importance of the mother’s faith. Children follow the mother’s faith. If the mother only gives them food and only externally nurtures them, then children cannot grow up properly.

10. All human beings, regardless of who they may be, are born with problems. We are born with the lineage of distrust that can form a connection with Satan. What must human beings born with this fallen nature do to form a connection with God? We have no choice but to cling on to a person who is closer to God’s side than us.

11. We need to have people in our lives of faith with whom we can genuinely share everything on our minds and have give-and-receive. People who lack such people in their lives can be seen as the most unfortunate.

“I don’t know how to share my heart. I don’t have anyone to share my heart with.” You are a miserable guy. You cannot even talk to your father; you cannot talk with your own mother. You don’t have a central figure to talk with. You don’t have any object partner to have give-and-take with. I am telling you, you are a most unfortunate guy.

12. We are born through a connection of love, and thus must always have give-and-receive with a loving Abel figure.

You need to receive a lot of love from your Abel. And when you receive love from your loving Abel, then you are the one who can take care of your own Cain. Without receiving love from Abel, you do not know how to love Cain. That is why in your life of faith in the beginning, in formation stage, you need to receive a lot of love from your loving Abel, loving Abel figures. This is very important. Who is a lucky guy? If you have a loving Abel, then you are really a lucky guy!

I am so extremely grateful that I had Rev. Yo Han Lee. If Rev. Yo Han Lee had not been there at that time, I would not have remained here (in the church). I am extremely grateful to Yo Han Lee! He is the one who raised me. He is the one who really made a great relationship with God and True Parents. Because of him, I came to understand who True Father is, who True Mother is. That is why give and take action with your Abel is very important. When you are at the formation stage, you need to receive a lot of love from your loving Abel.

What is important in our life of faith, a road we tread for our entire lives, is having a subject of our love, subject of our heart [shimjung], and subject of God’s word from the people around us. People without such relationships always falter.

They are not stable. That is why you need to have that kind of Abel figure. And then you will always be stimulated

by Abel’s word. You always need someone giving you stimulation by God’s word. And you need to have that kind of substantial figure really caring for you, loving you, listening to you. You need to have that kind of heartistic Abel, heartistic central figure. Without that kind of experience, you won’t know how to love Cain, and when you start a family, you won’t know how to love your husband or how to love your wife. That is why in your life of faith, you need to have someone as a central figure, as a loving Abel figure, always loving you, taking care of you and stimulating you by God’s word. You need to have that kind of parental figure. If you don’t have that kind of Abel figure, it is impossible to grow your life of faith.

13. It is easy to lose the center due to our environment being more evil than good, so we falter and lower our standard of goodness as a result. Thus, this means that we must have a center of love of whom we can give-and-receive with in our lives who can raise our standard of goodness.

In the family, I remind you again, the relationship between mother and son, mother and child, is incredibly important. That is why I am always thinking about how to raise our girls, our sisters, to become great mothers in the future. In the church we need to have many, many loving Abel figures, especially mother figures. In any church if at least 3 or 4 mother figures who have that kind of heart, that kind of loving heart and mind, embracing the entire congregation, if at least 3 women become like that, that church will never decline. That is why the central figure as a pastor, as a minister, needs 3 mother figures who really love and take care of the people very, very well.

When I started my ministry, Rev. Yo Han Lee always said -- sometimes I did not want to hear it any more -- he emphasized, “You need to have three mother figures who always protect you, care for you.” Also, if these three mother figures unite together and support you, these three mother figures (can) take care of the congregation.

As a minister, Miilhan, our YCLC, Miilhan, you are taking care of one church. If you don’t have 3 mother figures who love you, who love the congregation, if you don’t have that, it is impossible. Even though we deliver God’s message very well and stimulate people very well, there is (nonetheless) a limitation. Substantially, who takes care of them? This is the point.

God’s providence always uses the cooperation between mother and son. Not only that, with whom am I having give-and-receive very well? You need to find someone with whom to have give-and-take very well, not only just a mother figure -- with your father, among your friends, among church members. If you don’t have that kind of person with whom you can always give-and-receive very well, then your life of faith is really unstable.

We can learn from Jacob’s course: with whom am I doing give-and-receive very well?

## The Course Toward a Heavenly Unified World #31

November 25, 2021: Happy Thanksgiving day! I hope you have a beautiful time with your family.

Today, I would like to speak with the title "The course toward a Heavenly Unified World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*Then, on December 28, 2019, at the culmination of my 40-day Cosmic Canaan Course for the Firm Establishment of Cheon Il Guk, clergy gathered from all over the world to establish the World Clergy Leadership Conference (WCLC). At this point I realize that even if the entire sky were paper and all the seas were ink, there would not be enough to record this tearful course. We all overcame physical limits and continued on, even if we felt we might collapse. It was a victorious course through which our hopes and desires were fulfilled. At long last, the era of the Heavenly Nation and Heavenly Continent has arrived in providential history. Every nation and continent has its unique path of restoration. The first seven nations to complete their path did so during the seven-year course after True Father's Holy Ascension in 2012. God re-created these seven nations as Heavenly Nations.*

*On the foundation of the substantial victory of seven Heavenly Nations and a Heavenly Continent, we have come to the historic day when, filled with determination, we can set out to reach the final objective of our journey, which is a Heavenly Unified World.*

*The United States is a Christian nation on a spirit-led continent. Let me explain about its course toward becoming a Heavenly Nation. The paths of Christianity and the United States are entwined. The Roman Empire legalized Christianity in 313 CE. From the Italian peninsula, Christianity leaped across the European continent to the British Isles, where it grew strong. But over the next millennia, Britain lost the ability to practice Jesus' teachings to "love your neighbor as yourself." She placed the monarch as ruler of the church and created a state monopoly on religion. By the seventeenth century, Great Britain was gaining power, but it was suppressing many sincere followers of Jesus. God's providence could no longer develop there, and it moved west with the Puritans who braved the treacherous ocean in search of religious freedom. The United States we see today was born of those sacrificial Christians.*

As I already discussed, in July 1984, the US government sent Father Moon to prison. As was the case in both North Korea and South Korea decades before, this was a story of communists and unknowing Christians finding common purpose in opposing God's work through True Parents.

*Fortunately, many fair-minded American Christians and political leaders, also from the left and right, spoke out against Father Moon's imprisonment. Some ministers marched in protest and set up makeshift jail cells behind the*

*White House.*

*People of virtue within the American government, media and clergy decried Father Moon's imprisonment as a blatant assault on religious freedom. In the three years following Father Moon's release from Danbury, we sponsored 7,000 members of the clergy to travel to Korea and Japan for the Advanced Interdenominational Conference for Clergy. The next year, ACLC organized the 50-state "We Will Stand" speaking tour, in which my husband and I declared in church after church the truth of Jesus and True Parents.*

*On the foundation of these and more works over the following decade, at a major ACLC meeting in Las Vegas, 2015, I proclaimed for the first time, "I have come as the only begotten Daughter for God and humankind. Let's realize God's will together." The ministers welcomed my words with cheers. "Why have we not known of this truth until now?" some of them said. "Why has this obvious fact never crossed our minds?"*

Today let's study True Mother's Speech for the WCLC Inauguration

### True Mother's Speech WCLC Inauguration - December 28, 2019

*I want to believe in you. Members of the clergy who have gathered here from all over the world in particular! You are the righteous people prepared by Heaven in this age. What is the mission of righteous people? You should be able to embrace the nation and the world with true love living for the sake of others, instead of living only for yourself.*

*This is what the True Mother, the only begotten daughter is doing. I am guiding fallen people to become Heavenly Parent's children through the Blessing. You must know that this has been the long-awaited hope and dream of humankind for 6,000 years; and it is also our Heavenly Parent's desire.*

*True Mother, the only begotten Daughter, is guiding a new era and a new providence. This is the 7th year of Cheon Il Guk. Now you must take the lead. When we think of the 7.6 billion people of the world, we cannot turn a blind eye to the children whom the Heavenly Parent wants to embrace. I sincerely hope that you become the righteous people, clergymen and clergywomen, and leaders who can guide people to become Heavenly Parent's children in the shortest possible time.*

*In so doing, please remember that the founding of the World Clergy Leadership Conference, which will bring your individual foundations into unity, is the way to realize Heavenly Parent's dream and humankind's hope in the shortest time. I pray that you will all become the righteous people and clergy standing in the vanguard, and that you will not look back, but run forward."*

Let's study today (?), tomorrow and the day after tomorrow about True Mother's speech and the content from her memoir.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Dual**

**Characteristics of Internal Nature and External Form**

We call internal nature *sungsang* and external form, *hyungsang*.

◆ *There is another pair of dual characteristics in reciprocal relationship which is even more fundamental to existence*

◆ *Every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the inner invisible inner quality.*

◆ *The inner quality, though invisible, possesses a certain structure which is manifested visibly in the particular outer form. The inner quality is called internal nature. The outer form or shape is called external form.*

◆ *Since internal nature and external form refer to corresponding to inner and outer aspects of the same entity, the external form may also be understood as second internal nature. Therefore, the internal nature and external form together constitute dual characteristics.*

*More fundamentally, however, every entity possesses both an outer form and an inner quality. The visible outer form resembles the invisible inner quality. The inner quality is called internal nature and the outer form is called external form.*

Based on this EDP content, I'd like to share some content.

1. Visible human beings are beings that resemble the nature of the invisible God. To study God's invisible nature, you can find out by observing the 12 representative types of humans. And if you want to love God, you need to be able to love all of the 12 representative types of human beings, so you can become a good person and become like God.

2. Just as a year has 4 seasons and 12 months, there are 4 types of people in the human world, and more specifically 12 types of people. Jacob had 12 sons and Jesus had 12 disciples. Centering on True Parents, there were 12 disciples representing the Old Testament age, 12 disciples representing the New Testament age, and 12 disciples representing the Completed Testament age. It was because they were the type of people that represented the very human race.

3. 4 methods to research humans : a man of hot, bilious, melancholic, and phlegmatic temperament.

People are often judged by these four kinds of character.

4. It is possible to know a person (*Sungsang*) by looking at his external appearance (*Hyungsang*) using physiognomy, etc. This is possible because a person's body resembles his mind, thus, by researching his body it is possible to discover the world of the mind.

**A Person With Large Extremities**

<176-35> *People with large extremities have to suffer a lot! What do you say when someone has big feet? thief If you have big feet, they say you have the feet of a thief. Naturally, you must walk around a lot. You must walk a lot. In order to have a stable life you must walk a lot. We can*

*know just by looking at the feet. Those who have to work a lot have big hands. It was made that way. People like me become experts on this topic. I know just by looking. Ah, that person, he suffered and did a lot of rough work! It is easy to know that that person goes to a village, catches and eats a cow and feels good when drinking a glass of alcohol. That is why, when I match you, I look at all these things. Therefore, if I received one hundred million won per pair, how rich would Korea become? (laughter)*

My head is quite normal; however, my feet are quite big. Not so big, but a little bit bigger than normal people. I realized I needed to work hard; I had to go to every part of the world. I have understood from Father's word that this is really my destiny. Really, I have gone almost everywhere. I don't just sit down at a table. I like to visit members; I visit country to country, village to village. And I understand True Father's words. God already knows my destiny. I need to work very hard.

**Nine Types of Wisdom for Knowing People**

*Confucius has said: "In general, people's minds are rougher than mountains and streams and harder to know than the heavens. In the heavens, there are the seasons of spring, summer, fall, and winter as well as the distinction of morning and evening, but a person's face and deep emotions makes it hard to know them"*

True Father said that he studied for many years to judge people. And because True Father loves that person, he knows the spiritual background of that person better than anyone else.

The reason we study people is that each person has a different personality, so in order to form a good relationship with that person, we need to know the other person very well. The reason to study a person is not to judge and utilize that person. And also, not being deceived by others is not the main purpose. The reason to study people is to help them more and to love them more. Each person has a different character, a very unique character. In order to relate to them very well, I need to research and study how I can love them more, How I can help them more, how I can live for them more. This is the main purpose. Many people just use the external way to judge here and there. That is not so great.

We must read the minds of others carefully. We must read each other's minds carefully, both between husband and wife, between parents and children, and between siblings. In order to do that, you need to know through the inner mind and the outer appearance as well. Don't judge people easily. If you always live for others with a parental heart and love, we will come to know people. Many people ask how to come to know people. There are many types of wisdom for knowing people. I can study all kinds of things. Do you know my conclusion about the best way to know people? This was my conclusion after researching and studying this and that. Father specifically studied how to know someone's character through external appearance, but this is my own testimony.

No matter what kind person you are -- a cold guy, a warm guy, a kind guy, not so kind -- what is the best way to know people? When you truly serve someone with a parental heart, this is the best way to know people.

Secondly, when you love someone truly, truly, truly beyond any preconception, beyond nationality, any philosophy or national boundaries, you need to love someone with your utmost sincerity. Even if someone misuses you, cheats you, sometimes hurts you, when you have a loving heart, when you truly serve someone, this is the best way to know someone's character: How I can deal with him? How I can love them? I learned from True Parents. Even though he studied (people) externally, the most important thing is our internal attitude.

### Wisdoms for Knowing People

1. A person whose appearance seems honest but has a sly mind, Do you understand sly? Sly means cunning.
2. Those who appear to be adults but are bad inside,
3. Those who appear to be easy-going but are people of integrity,
4. Those who appear to be hard-working but are actually lazy,
5. Those who appear to be generous but are impatient,
6. In addition, those who seek justice but run to drink water to quench their desires, abandon justice when a hot fire (difficult situation) approaches

### When a Virtuous Person Hires Someone

What kind of person should I hire according to the standard of the virtuous person? Many people use this method.

1. He sends them on a far away errand to observe their loyalty,
2. observes their respect from close up,
3. assigns a complicated task to see their capability,
4. asks questions out-of-the-blue to see their wisdom,
5. makes an urgent appointment to see their credibility,
6. entrusts a possession to see their benevolence,
7. tells them about a crisis to see their integrity
8. makes them drunk and sees their moderation
9. puts them with the opposite sex to observe their behavior,

When putting these nine results together, it is possible to investigate people. Then we can learn something. I will share more tomorrow.

### TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Correct Understanding of the Value of Pain

This is very important content.

1. In the Bible, there is no mention of God's heart and pain for Jesus when he died on the cross. When Jesus died, external occurrences such as the sun losing its light and earthquakes are nothing. When God saw His only begotten Son, whom He sent after 4,000 years, die without achieving the Will, His heart, in a word, would have been in a state of dying.

Many people talk about Jesus' cross. Many people sympathize (with Jesus) about his cross. Many people cry and shed tears when they look at Jesus suffering and (his ordeal) on the cross. But no ministers talk about God's heart and pain for Jesus when he died on the cross. Can you imagine that? How long Heavenly Father waited to send his begotten son to the world. According to the Bible history, God waited for 4,000 years -- I think much more than that. He waited and waited and waited and waited.

Finally, Heavenly Parent sent his only begotten son to the earth. However, there was no foundation for him to survive. Many people did not believe in him, persecuted him, hurt him and finally crucified him. When Heavenly Father looked at this situation of his only begotten son -- he was the messiah, he was God's only begotten son, God's direct lineage -- Heavenly Father saw his only begotten son, (for whom) he had prepared for 4,000 years, die on the cross, bleeding from his head, both hands, both legs, bleeding from his chest. Oh my God! Can you imagine God's pain, God's sorrow? God's heart and God's pain are greater than (those of) Jesus. How much he is wailing and wailing and wailing and wailing and wailing! The Bible does not mention anything about God's pain over that (situation). Wow! However, our True Father discovered God's miserable situation and heart. This is a great point.

2. Then, what was God's heart pain like when Adam fell? The Bible does not specifically mention this part. When He lost Adam, His only begotten son, God's universe must have been dark. The fact that the sun could not shine meant that God could not shine His light and He entered the middle of total darkness. There was no peace and joy, and there was only wailing.

Can you imagine? The Bible did not mention properly God's tears, God's sorrow, God's pain. When we read the Bible in Genesis, (this is) just one of the stories. But Father discovered God's pain and sorrow through Adam's family. That is why we need to understand correctly what the meaning of pain is, why human beings need to go through pain and hardships. When we clearly understand God's pain and God's heart, then we can understand everything.

3. How did Abraham overcome his three major pains? He did not fall into a dark place, but rather overcame to the center of his hope. God's relieved heart, worried heart, and desire to praise would have been there.

When Abraham tried to offer his only son, Isaac, to heaven and when he really wanted to kill his son on behalf of God, the lord's angel shouted from heaven.

> *Gen. 22:11-12: But the LORD's angel shouted from heaven, "Abraham! Abraham!" "Here I am!" he answered. "Don't hurt the boy or harm him in any way!" the angel said. "Now I know that you truly obey God, because you were willing to offer him your only son."*

> The moment of successful sacrifice of Isaac was the moment of eternal parent-child relationship between God and

Abraham. It was the moment when all the pain turned into hope.

This is the point. If suffering finishes as suffering (?) then there is no problem. All the pain turned into hope. That is the point. Why was Abraham great? It was not just because of his suffering. It was not just because he overcame. All his pain turned into hope.

4. The path of faith we walk on always repeats pain and temptation. This is because temptation comes after winning over pain, and pain comes after winning over temptation. These routes rush like water on our path of faith.

5. When pain passes, temptation comes, and when temptation passes, it is pain that comes again. Then why does this temptation and pain come over and over again? Through these pains and temptations, there is an aim for me to grow and inherit the love that can become one with Heavenly Parent. Therefore, we must correctly grasp the value of and cope with the pain that comes to us.

This is a very important meaning. What is the purpose of pain? Why do pain and temptation come to me all the time? What is the main reason? It is clearly mentioned here: (they) let me grow up, let me inherit God's love, let me inherit the relationship between God and myself. We become closer and closer.

6. When we deal with pain, it is often easy to get tired if we think that "pain is atonement for my sins." Even if we think, "Pain is separation," it is difficult to overcome. However, if I grow through and bear the pain in order to establish a parent-child relationship with Heavenly Parent and True Parents, my filial piety will spring up and my love will be more abundant. Victory over suffering becomes an opportunity to establish a parent-child relationship like God and Abraham.

When Abraham overcame his pain through offering his only son, Isaac, when he got a victorious condition through overcoming his pain, that was the moment to build a parent-child relationship between God and himself.

7. Jesus established eternal value by winning over the suffering of the cross with love. At the same time, on the foundation of victory of the physical and spiritual world, he made the achievement that all human beings can benefit from spiritual salvation. Although the external and physical pain Jesus suffered was beyond imagination, internally, the pain transcended into a pain that gave hope to mankind. Therefore, it became hope for all mankind.

When Jesus was crucified on the cross, he overcame everything with true love. He even forgave his enemy and still prayed for God. The Bible did not mention prayer(?) for anybody(?). He worried about God's will. "If I die, Heavenly Father will need to wait another 2,000 years and will need to send another messiah. He worried about God. He worried about God's will(? love?). But he overcame with filial piety and heart and even forgave his enemies in the end. Wow! That was really a great condition for him to resurrect and give

incredible hope to all humankind. He overcame the pain by his love. That is why Jesus was a champion of true love.

8. Therefore, although we are suffering externally, we should be able to have faith that this moment is a hopeful moment!

Do you think that when you face some difficulties and suffering and hardship, do you think that this moment is a really hopeful moment? Abraham overcame. Jesus overcame. When you have gotten a victory condition through overcoming pain, that is a really hopeful moment.

9. Whether you reach disappointment or hope after suffering depends on whether you believe or distrust it. The spirit world examines believers with tests and pain. They check whether the person is really true or not, whether the person really owns his or her own life, and whether he or she is still centered on physical lineage.

10. On the outside, Jesus' cross seemed to have weakened God's ability and looked like a cross of death, but on the inside there was eternal life that could save humankind. In this way, when we suffer, although we seem helpless and small, and seem to suffer things only failures suffer, it rather becomes the place where we meet God. We can experience this through Jesus' cross.

11. We should know that Abraham and Jesus formed an inseparable relationship with God through pain and the cross, and created an opportunity to receive eternal blessings.

12. Do I see hope there in my suffering? Or do you see despair? Abraham met God through his suffering, and he also moved God and left a hope. Jesus also overcame the cross and left hope for mankind. In pain there is always hope. I repeat again, in pain there is always hope. God never gives pain without cause. Therefore, believe that this pain is to give me hope. Believe that this pain is a pain to meet God. Believe that this pain is for me to grow. When suffering ends only for suffering, it is despair, and I am a failure. Therefore, we must be victorious in any situation, believing that suffering is suffering that gives hope.

Where there is suffering, there is hope. Hope is waiting for me. That is why in any difficult situation and hardship and pain, do not be disappointed. There is a reason why God gave me this suffering. He is asking me to grow, asking me to build an eternal parent-child relationship between God and me like between Abraham and God, like between Jesus and God, like between our True Father and Heavenly God.

That is why today I am telling you the correct understanding of the value of pain. If we understand clearly the correct understanding of the value of pain, then pain is not only pain, suffering is not only suffering. There is great hope.

## **Heavenly Latin America Blooms Flowers of Hope #30**

November 24, 2021: I am really OK. I miss all of you. Today, I would like to speak with the title "Heavenly

Latin America Blooms Flowers of Hope” from the contents of True Mother’s memoir.

*The Summit concluded with the inauguration of the Latin America chapter of the International Summit Council for Peace. Universal Peace Federation International President Dr. Thomas Walsh introduced the purpose of the Council to serve as a forum in which heads of state and government, both current and former, can combine their unique expertise in addressing the most serious challenges to the realization of peace in our time. Four former presidents, their Excellencies Anthony Carmona of Trinidad and Tobago, Rosalía Arteaga of Ecuador, Jocelerme Privert of Haiti, and Jaime Paz Zamora of Bolivia, delivered speeches expressing their strong support. Former US Representative Dan Burton, co-chairman of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP), officially proposed the initiative, and all current and former heads of state in attendance rose to affix their signatures.*

*After the conclusion of the Summit, its participants joined a crowd of 12,000 for the Family Peace Festival at the Gran Arena Del Cibao. The highlight of this beautiful event was the Blessing Ceremony of 6,000 couples. President Morales opened the ceremony, and my daughter and son-in-law, Moon Sun-jin and Park In-sup, officiated. The Dominican Republic Municipal Police co-sponsored this Family Peace Festival, and the families and friends of 4,000 city police and 600 national police came to uphold the ideal of “one family of humanity under our Heavenly Parent.” In-sup and Sun-jin awarded prizes to 10 representatives of those stalwart citizens.*

*The Rally of Hope in the Dominican Republic succeeded due to the devotion of leaders and members throughout Latin America who pressed forward in a difficult environment. They brought the flower of hope to blossom in Heavenly Latin America, and I am confident that this flower will multiply blessings long into the future.*

Continuing from yesterday, I will add and report on the 2019 Latin America and Caribbean Summit.

*This picture shows key leaders attending the 2019 Latin America and Caribbean Summit. About 500 leaders, including former and current leaders, including Dominican senators, governors, and mayors, attended. In particular, President Jimmy Morales of Guatemala showed his passion for participating in our event as he took a commercial flight due to the breakdown of his presidential plane. The president put off the summit with President Trump and attended all four of our major events, including our summit and blessing ceremony, leaving a historic event in Latin America’s history of movements.*

*It was really, really great. I have never seen that kind of person. Wow! He had such strong commitment! I think he has an inseparable relationship with Chang Sik Yang. I think public relations is about relationship. He trusts our movement so much. I really appreciate his effort and*

*contribution, and also our Dr. Yang’s great effort and jeongseong.*

*This is how Governor of Santiago Hon. Ana Maria Dominguez, who was representing Danilo Medina, president of the Dominican Republic, appeared together with us after delivering the presidential message at the summit and the blessing ceremony.*

*This is the scene of the Family Peace Festival. 12,000 people, including former and current leaders, 4,000 Dominican local police and 600 Dominican national police attended the summit.*

I really appreciate all the Latin American leadership, Rev. Kim, Dr. Chang Sik Yang and many members and staff for your great contribution.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: The Dual Characteristics of God and the Created Universe**

- Let us begin by pointing out the common elements which are found universally throughout the natural world.

- Every entity possesses dual characteristics of yang (positivity, masculinity) and yin (negativity, femininity) and comes into existence only when these characteristics have formed reciprocal relationships, both within the entity and between it and other entities.

- For example, subatomic particles, the basic building blocks of all matter, possess either a positive charge, a negative charge or a neutral charge formed by the neutralization of positive and negative constituents. When particles join with each other through the reciprocal relationships of their dual characteristics, they form an atom.

- Plants propagate by means of stamen and pistil. Animals multiply and maintain their species through the relationship between male and female.

- As for human beings, God created Adam, a man, and Eve, his female counterpart.

- Thus, we can understand that every entity requires for its existence a reciprocal relationship between the characteristics of yang and yin.

- Even though atoms become positive or negative ions after ionization, each still consists of a positive nucleus and negative electrons in stable unity. Similarly, each animal, whether male or female, maintains its life through the reciprocal relationships of yang and yin elements within itself. The same holds true for every plant (stamen and pistil).

- In people, a feminine nature is found latent in men and a masculine nature is found latent in women.

Based on this EDP content, I would like to share from True Father’s word.

## **Love Is Absolutely Essential to God and Human Beings**

<279-246> *The Fall of Adam and Eve originates in their going against the iron rule: their sexual organs did not belong to themselves. Think about it. Would God drive Adam and Eve away just because they ate a literal fruit? God is not such a senseless being. He chased them out because they*



with God is where the couple becomes one with love.

Couples who do not have a smooth sexual life are not inviting God. Couples who do not invite God into their sex life do not last long and eventually have conflict. Even if (such) a couple is together, they live experiencing hell.

The relationships between husband and wife, sexual life -- do not just think they are physical. When men and women make love, that is the place to invite God. Very, very important. If you just only have physical and horizontal give and take with your spouse, definitely you can feel a limitation and have conflict. If we have give and take very well and respect our spouse as God's representative, then sexual love becomes very, very holy. You can feel incredible joy and happiness. But if you focus only on external sexual happy desire, then you cannot love. Sometimes it does not work well. Then a husband and wife's sexual love becomes like hell.

True Father said that even when a couple gets older, if they have sex with the heart of inviting God, the couple lives a more beautiful and long life. If any couple's sexual life is not smooth, there is a limit to God's visiting the couple.

Don't think about having sex to fulfill my own desires. Think that you live a sexual life as a couple because you want to invite God. Therefore, think that God's wish is there (present) when my sexual desire rises. And when the other person wants sexual love, don't think that the other person wants it, but that God wants it.

This attitude is important. "My wife wants to make love." Then you need to think that God wants it. "My husband requests love." Then you need to think that that is God's wish, that God wants it. "Why does this guy want to make love again!" If you think in this horizontal way and reject your spouse's request, then I am telling you, if you reject one time and two times and three times, if you only think in a horizontal way, think of horizontal sexual desire, then your relationship will definitely have problems. Surely you will feel hell.

That is why in order to keep a beautiful relationship between husband and wife, respect each other. You need to think that making love is not just to gain external happiness. To make love is to make God happy. It is for inviting God. That is why I need to treat my husband as God. I need to treat my wife as God. That is why whatever he wants, that is God's wish. If they treat each other in such a way and make a relationship, that is a beautiful invitation and God surely can come down and feel happiness and joy together (with them).

<279-256> *Let us discover the dividing line between heaven and hell. Would it be in midair? Where would it be? It lies in the sexual organs! This is a serious matter. The sexual organs have turned heaven and earth upside down. Who can deny this?*

When I hear confessions from brothers and sisters, even (in) our blessed families, there are many kinds of confessions. Most men were rejected by the wife when the husband tried

to make love. Most of the men feel a kind of hell, really, really hell. We always need to have good give and take between husband and wife. Men need to understand women's nature very well, and women need to understand men's nature very well.

No one knew that Heaven was entered through the gateway of the sexual organs. Therefore, the couple's sexual organs are the gates to Heaven. Very important! However, when a couple passes through each other's sexual organs centering on God, that place is heaven.

However, the road to the gate of heaven is a single road. It's only one path.

So, the road to Heaven's gate is (passes through) a narrow door. It is a door that only couples can pass through together. Because this road is only one road, one man cannot take several women and one woman cannot take many men. The kingdom of heaven is only a one man and one woman system. The Kingdom of heaven is a system of pairs. The kingdom of heaven does not allow one man with several women and one woman with several men. The system of the kingdom of heaven is very clear: a pair system. It only allows one man and one woman. The structure of the kingdom of heaven is only a one man-one woman system. That is why if one man has several wives or one woman has several men, this is a really big problem.

I will share with you some interesting news. When Heung (Dae) Mo Nim came to Thailand and I spent time with her, we did the ancestor liberation ceremony and the blessing the next day. I asked her how she was, had she slept well that night? She said, "I could not sleep very well." I asked, "Why?" She said, "Because when you see someone's ancestors, you need to look for 430 generations. One man had several wives. I had to help them choose the best one, and one woman had several men. I needed to choose which one. It is really a headache for me. That is why for the whole night I could not sleep. The kingdom of heaven only allows one man and one woman system." Amazing! Really amazing!

Be sure to remember True Father's words that if you have sexual intercourse with anyone other than your spouse, who has been permitted by heaven, that sexual organ becomes a gate through hell. Once again, if you have a sexual relationship without permission from God, and you have a sexual relationship with another woman, then your sexual organ becomes the gate to hell. Therefore, it is a fact that our sexual organs can be either the gates of heaven or the gates of hell.

Heaven only allows a pair system centered on one man and one woman. Therefore, absolute chastity is required between couples.

<279-259> *Let's become the vanguard who practice God's true love. From now on, when returning home, the husband and wife should confirm that their sexual organs are absolute, unique, eternal and unchanging and proclaim that my sexual organ is not mine but yours, and that the sexual*

*organ you preserved until now is mine. Then, pledge that you will live forever gratefully and for the sake of each other. God will forever reside in such a family. Centered on that family, a global family will be established.*

God is absolute, eternal, unchanging and unique.

Therefore God's love must also be absolute, eternal, unchanging and unique.

Therefore, the couple's sexual organs should also resemble the attributes of God's love, making them absolute sexual organs, eternal sexual organs, unchanging sexual organs, and unique sexual organs. Unique sexual organs means never allowing two sexual organs. If I exchanged my sexual organ centered on God and only one partner, I would definitely go to heaven. However, using my sexual organs for another purpose is a problem.

That's why my sexual organs have to become absolute and unchanging. Once I make it(?) no matter what, my love toward my spouse is eternal and unchanging, no matter what. And unique. I never allow any other woman or man (in). Wow! God's nature is like that. God's love is like that. So my sexual organs should be like that.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Why Humans Must Suffer and Be Tempted**

1. So far, we have seen the suffering and temptations that the central figures of the providence of restoration have suffered only as their sufferings and temptations that they must endure. However, if we look more internally, we can see that the central figures in the providence of restoration were responsible for God's suffering.

2. We usually ask, 'Why do I suffer like this?' and we often think, 'It's all because of my sins.'

3. However, as it turns out, we realize that suffering comes not only because of our sin, but also because of God's sorrow and pain. Since God's pain and sorrow came because of man, it is concluded that all the pain and sorrow that comes to man must be dealt with by man himself. This is because pain inflicted by the other person can only be resolved through that person.

God's suffering comes through human beings. That's why only human beings can comfort God's heart, can release his pain, can liberate his pain. There is no other way.

4. When we were still immature in our faith, we thought that we set conditions because God told us to set conditions. In other words, we thought we were keeping the law of God. Then, as we grew up, we finally realized that the laws and conditions were created for our sake.

5. In the Age of Completion, which is the Age of Completed Testament, we learn that the most important thing is to inherit the heart and love of God. We also come to realize that it is difficult to inherit God's heart without experiencing His sorrowful heart.

6. When our faith is young, we simply obey God's commandments and have conditional faith. "I offer sacrifices because God tells me to offer sacrifices." "I offer offerings

because God commands me to offer them." We think we offer sacrifices because of God.

7. Why should we keep the Sabbath? "God tells me to keep the Sabbath day holy, so I keep it." At that time, the Jews only understood that on this level, but they did not know that the Sabbath was, in fact, to be kept holy because of themselves.

8. Faith in the Completed Testament Age is not just about obeying God's instructions, but rather inheriting what belongs to the subject and becoming the owner. This is faith in the completion stage. The Sabbath is a holy day because it is God's day. Therefore, it must be kept holy. However, faith in the completion stage does not just keep it holy. It means that I become the holy temple of God and the holy master (owner). Therefore, it turns out that the reason why Heaven told me to keep the Sabbath holy was not to stop at the level of keeping the Sabbath, but to inherit holy God and become a holy man and a holy woman.

Why do we attend Sunday service? Why do we keep the sabbath holy? It is not just conditional, not just conceptual. What is the main purpose for keeping the sabbath holy? Because I have to be a holy man or woman. It is not just keeping it for God. I have to become a holy temple; I have to become a holy man or a holy woman. That is the main reason we need to keep the sabbath holy.

9. Beyond the Completed Testament Age, the Age of Cheon Il Guk is not just about following the Words and instructions of God and True Parents, but about inheriting all of that and becoming responsible on behalf of God and True Parents. In other words, it is telling you to become the owner of Cheon Il Guk.

10. From the standpoint of faith in the era of Cheon Il Guk, one can become a believer of Hyojeong by thinking, "All problems that come to me are the problems that Heavenly Parent is facing. Therefore, I have to take responsibility for all these things."

11. Now, beyond the age of faith and belief, we must have faith that can bear the worries and cross of Heavenly Parent and True Parents. You must think "I will liberate God." This is because only filial sons and daughters can bear the cross of parents.

12. It's not about "I must be saved," "I must be sanctified," "I have to make atonement." This is growth-stage faith that separates good and evil, but completion-stage faith is a faith that becomes one with the subject -- which is God -- inherits, and becomes the owner.

13. Since the present era is the era of completion, it is necessary to quickly graduate from the formation and growth stages in the Era of Completion, enter the period of completion, and bear fruits.

14. Faith in the Completion stage is about taking over Heavenly Parent and True Parents' work. And we must liberate Heavenly Parent and True Parents. To take responsibility means that I take responsibility not only for my

own cross, but also for Heaven's cross.

15. Conclusion: The reason why pain comes to us is that we have to take responsibility for the sorrow of Heavenly Parent. Otherwise, there is no way to clear God's sorrow. This is a very profound discovery. Parents' pain will not be resolved forever unless their children take responsibility for it.

16. Although Abraham made a mistake in offering the three sacrifices, he entered the position to complete the remainder of his responsibilities with great determination. He moved God by enduring and winning over the three great pains that came to him. So, God said, "From now on, I am your God."

The reason why pain comes to us, we need to understand, (is that) I need to bear God's cross, I need to bear True Parents' cross. That is our responsibility as filial sons and daughters.

That is why every day I look at so many people on the street in New York City. Where are they going? What are they doing? I ask the question, "What are they doing? What do they think? Do they know the purpose of their lives?" I can see they are really suffering in pain. That is why any pain that comes to me from the environment, from the neighbor, from the family, from the nation, from all over the world, I need to treat that pain as "This is God's suffering. This is God's pain." When I think of pain as God's pain and God's suffering, when I liberate that very well, that is the way I can be responsible for God's cross, God's suffering.

Thank you very much.

## Heavenly Latin America Blooms Flowers of Hope #29

November 23, 2021: Don't worry about my health. I am really strong, and I am OK. As long as I breathe, I will give Morning Devotion.

Today I would like to speak about "Heavenly Latin America blooms flowers of hope" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*In my conversations with my husband, we often shared about Latin America. "It is a place we can never forget," he would say. "It is where we devoted a great part of our golden years," I would respond. It pains me now, for much remains to be completed. Compared with anywhere in the world, my husband and I offered our most devoted effort in Latin America. We offered devotions and conditions in the scorching sun, covered in dust from head to toe, to plow the fields of hope. Even now, I can close my eyes and vividly recall the scenes of the providence that unfolded in Latin America. That land is soaked with my husband's and my tears and sweat. Today, while that land sometimes seems like a wilderness of despair, we are once again cultivating flowers of hope.*

*I chose São Paulo to host the Latin America Summit and*

*Rally of Hope in August 2018. These events kindled the spirit of national restoration throughout Latin America. Building upon this spirit, it was the Dominican Republic in the Caribbean that hosted the Rally of Hope held December 14-15, 2019.*

*We convened the opening event, the Latin America and Caribbean Summit, at the Hodelpa Gran Almirante Hotel and the state government building in Santiago. More than 500 people attended from 43 nations, including Brazil, Mexico, Argentina, Colombia and Guatemala.*

*His Excellency President Jimmy Morales of Guatemala and five former heads of state, from Trinidad and Tobago, Nicaragua, Ecuador, Bolivia and Haiti, were in attendance. From the Dominican Republic, President Danilo Medina appointed Governor Ana Maria Dominguez of Santiago as his official representative. Other guests included 10 current and former speakers of parliaments, 30 parliamentarians and dozens of interfaith, civil society, business and media leaders.*

*Former first lady of Nicaragua Maria Flores honored our ideals in her introductory remarks, after which my emissary and daughter, Women's Federation for World Peace International Vice President Dr. Moon Sun-jin, delivered my speech. "Ultimately, a true and lasting peace can only be achieved when we come to know and understand God, our Heavenly Parent," she said. "Only by connecting with God's will and providence can we expect to create lasting solutions."*

Next, I will add information about the Dominican Summit and report it. It was a really great summit held with the leadership of Continental Director Sang-Seok Kim and members of the Dominican family in a difficult situation in various ways. In particular, it was a summit held with the utmost effort by Dr. Chang-sik Yang, who was in charge of the North American Continental Director and is currently working hard as the President of UPF in Central America. Dominica is emerging as one of the potential country that can become Cheon Il Guk among many countries in Central America. I would like to express my heartfelt gratitude to Sub regional Director 3, Rev Takami and one of the Japanese business leaders who are sending their generous support for this country.

*On December 16th, 2019, the Family Federation for World Peace (FFWPU) revealed that they have proceeded the 'Latin America and Caribbean Summit 2019' in the Dominican Republic, with which they formed a close bond in the 1990s during the days of mission work in Central South America.*

*As the host of the summit, Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon of Family Federation, the founder of the Universal Peace Federation (UPF), has given an address, read by Sun Jin Moon, Senior Vice President of WFWP International, and delivered the message that "she has given speeches that spread the true family movement and vision of peace during the Central South America and Caribbean tour in 33*

nations,” and called upon those of Central South America and the Caribbean to “join the summit which is to be held in Korea, 2020 and together, realize peace through uniting with Heavenly Parent’s will.”

More than 500 people from 43 nations, including the Senior Vice President’s couple of WFWP International, Jimmy Morales, President of Guatemala, Danilo Medina, President of Dominican Republic, substituted by Anna Maria Dominguez, Governor of Santiago, Rosalia Arteaga, former President of Ecuador, and other current and former heads of states, presidents of legislative assemblies etc, has participated in this Summit, which is held from 14th~15th (local time) in Santiago, Dominican Republic.

Under the theme of ‘The main challenges we face in the current era: Interdependence, Mutual Prosperity, and Universal Values’, participants discussed about the settlement of peace and future development plans in and for the Central South America and Caribbean region.

Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon emphasized that “Interdependence means humanity residing all together without exclusion, mutual prosperity implies the sharing of resources, technology, and opportunities, and universal values means overcoming the walls of religion and culture, so as to being grateful for having the same root.” Moreover, she stressed that “the solution to global issues and realizing a world of everlasting peace only exists when we attend Heavenly Parent.”

Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon also introduced that “since the early 1990s, Rev. Sun Myung Moon and I have been running various educational programs centering on the Education Center for Ideal Families in Brazil, and have been investing and investigating a lot in the conservation and protection of the natural environment in the Amazon area”, expressing the bondage between the Family Federation and Central South America.

Tomorrow I will add more content regarding this Dominican summit.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Section 1 - The Dual Characteristics of God and the Created Universe**

- Let us begin by pointing out the common elements which are found universally throughout the natural world.

- Every entity possesses dual characteristics of yang (positivity, masculinity) and yin (negativity, femininity) and comes into existence only when these characteristics have formed reciprocal relationships, both within the entity and between it and other entities.

1. The relationship of yang and yin are both reciprocal and absolute objects. Where there is a subject, there is an object, and where there is an object there is a subject. This relationship between subject and object and positive and negative has an absolute relationship as a relationship of dual characteristics.

This is a universal principle. No one can deny it. For example...

2. Man absolutely cannot live without woman, nor woman without man. Man and woman’s relationship is absolutely reciprocal and objective. Consequently, for us, our partner is an absolute existence like God.

3. Without a partner we cannot exist, multiply and act. That’s why when there are yang and yin existing as dual characteristics, there is always multiplication and also existence. This is a universal principle.

4. Therefore, according to the laws of the universe, we need to create a harmonious yang and yin relationship.

- For example, subatomic particles, the basic building blocks of all matter, possess either a positive charge, a negative charge or a neutral charge formed by the neutralization of positive and negative constituents. When particles join with each other through the reciprocal relationships of their dual characteristics, they form an atom.

1. From the logic of the dual characteristics of yang and yin, gays and lesbians violate the law of creation. Can homosexuality reproduce? Can Homosexuality Create Offspring? The truth must be eternal, unchanging, and absolute.

2. The reason why yang and yin must exist is that they exist for each other, and they can reproduce and act.

If there is no reproduction, (the relationship) is not (in line with) universal principles. (With) only give and take between positivity and positivity, can you produce? You cannot produce; that means it is not (in line with) universal principles. Where there is a universal principle, the relationship of yang and yin definitely exists and definitely produces and adds. This is a universal principle.

3. The universal truth of the dual characteristics of yang and yin are that yang exists for yin, and yin exists for yang.

This is a universal principle, not just Unification Church dogma or doctrine.

- Plants propagate by means of stamen and pistil. Animals multiply and maintain their species through the relationship between male and female.

- As for human beings, God created Adam, a man, and Eve, his female counterpart.

- Thus, we can understand that every entity requires for its existence a reciprocal relationship between the characteristics of yang and yin.

1. Just like all creation, God is also a God of the dual characteristics of yang and yin.

2. God has a man's fatherly personality and a woman's motherly personality.

3. That’s why we call God our Heavenly Parent. Not parents. There is only one God, but he has the dual characteristics of yang and yin, mother’s character and father’s character as well. If we say “Heavenly Parents,” this is a big problem. We need to understand this point very clearly: why Mother asked us to call God “Heavenly Parent,” not “heavenly parents.”

- Even though atoms become positive or negative ions

after ionization, each still consists of a positive nucleus and negative electrons in stable unity. Similarly, each animal, whether male or female, maintains its life through the reciprocal relationships of yang and yin elements within itself. The same holds true for every plant (stamen and pistil).

1. Even in each human, men have a latent feminine nature and women have a latent masculine nature.

2. Therefore, God's masculine nature and feminine nature exist inside of me.

3. Because men also have a feminine nature, they try to protect their partner like a mother would.

3. Because women also have a masculine nature, as a mother they can be strict towards their children like a father would.

• In people, a feminine nature is found latent in men and a masculine nature is found latent in women.

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

<279-243> *There are two types of people living in this world, man and woman. They cannot change their gender as they please. Were you born because you wished it? We didn't even think or want it and without knowing the cause, result, or process we were born like this. No matter how distinguished humans may be, we cannot deny that we are a resultant being, not a causal being. Consequently, there has to be the first causal being. Who then, is that being? Is it a boy, or a girl? It doesn't matter whether you call the first causal being God or by any other name, the causal being has to exist.*

Because I am a resultant being -- we need to know this very clearly -- because I am a resultant being, I am not a causal being. This matter must be very clear. I must live according to the causal being's purpose of creation. My birth was not my choice and my death is also not my choice. And I cannot live according to my own wishes either.

You can live a worthy life only when you live according to the purpose of creation. Therefore, all human beings must live according to God's Principle and purpose of creation and according to the Will of the Creator. All human beings must have absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience to God's principle of creation. That's why the Divine Principle clearly says that God's purpose of creation should be the purpose of my life because I am a resultant being. I am not a causal being. God has a blueprint for me, for human beings. That is why I need to adjust according to God's blueprint, which is God's purpose of creation.

If I am the Creator, I can decide everything by myself. However, we must know that human beings are resultant beings before God. If this matter is not clear, then you have lost the purpose of your life. Wow! This is amazing. We are created by God. God is my subject, and I am the object partner. We need to know very clearly who is the subject partner, who is the object partner. I am not the subject partner. I was the one who was created by God. He is my creator. I am the object partner. I cannot decide anything: my

birth, my death. I cannot decide these by myself. Even the purpose of my life needs to follow God's original blueprint. If you go your own way, you completely destroy the principle of the universe.

## The Difference Between Destiny and Unchanging Destiny

I have spoken about this many times; I would like to remind you again.

1. You can change your destiny, but you cannot change your unchanging destiny.

You can change your destiny with your dream, your goal, your determination, your will power. You can change your destiny. However, there is one thing you cannot change, namely, your unchanging destiny. You were born as a man; you cannot change this. You cannot change your own father and mother; they are your same blood lineage. Even though you (may) dislike your father and mother, you cannot change your father and mother. No matter what, you cannot change your own children because they are your same blood lineage. You cannot change your own physical brothers and sisters because they are from your same blood lineage. That is unchanging destiny.

2. It is unchanging destiny to be born as a man or woman. Likewise, your relationship with God is not destiny, but unchanging destiny.

Whoever opposes this universal principle will surely decline. You were born as a man and want to become a woman? You were born as a woman but want to become a man? This totally violates universal principles. This is really a sin of sins. (Anyone who) opposes universal principles cannot survive. (Then my lineage will be) finished with my generation. Do you understand what I mean? This is a very important point. According to the point of the Principle of Creation, what is sin and what is not, we need to understand this point.

3. You are a resultant being, not a causal being. Therefore, you can not decide your time of birth or death.

4. Because we are resultant beings, we can not exist without God as the causal being.

That is why Heavenly Father cannot abandon human beings. Because of what? Because of unchanging destiny. God created human beings as his own sons and daughters. According to the principle of unchanging destiny, he cannot give up on any human being. No matter how bad we are, he cannot change because God is the causal being and we are resultant beings. He is our parent; we are his children. How can he change? This is unchanging destiny. That is why the relationship between God and me is unchanging destiny.

No matter how bad a guy you are, even if you go to the hell of hells, he cannot change (this relationship) forever. God, no matter what, needs to bring him back to his bosom. That is God's unchanging destiny. We are fallen human beings; no matter how much we dislike God, no matter how much we deny God -- "God does not exist!" God definitely

does exist.

Our destiny is to go back to God's bosom because of unchanging destiny. Between my mind and body is unchanging destiny. Between my parents and myself is unchanging destiny. Between siblings is unchanging destiny. It is the same thing. Once I marry somebody and we mix blood lineages, this becomes an unchanging destiny. We cannot separate (this union). That is God's universal principle. Someone may struggle with me and struggle with this principle, but the principle is the principle, the truth is truth. I am telling you.

### **Purpose of the Existence of the World of Creation**

<279-244> If you look at creation, regardless of mineral, plant, or animal world, the higher subjective and objective being absorbs the lower subjective and objective being and develops its existence. Why can we see such phenomena? This is because all beings in creation have the responsibility to complete the lord of all creation, human beings.

Minerals need to exist for a higher purpose, that of the plant. The plant also needs to exist for a higher purpose; the plant exists for the sake of animals; Animals exist for the sake of a higher subject being, for the sake of human beings. How about human beings? They need to exist for a higher purpose as well -- for the sake of God. This is a very clear order and clear purpose. We need to understand this purpose of existence of the world of creation.

### **What Do Men and Women Center on to Become One?**

<279-244> *Around what axis do subject and object, or yang and yin, unite? Kissing? Love is not only a concept but also reality. What is the reality upon which love can settle?*

*There is something you do not know. You do not know what makes man a man and woman a woman. It is none other than the sexual organs. Is there anyone who dislikes them? If you like them, how much do you like them? Until now, you may not have thought it virtuous to value the sexual organs, but from now on you should cherish them.*

Wow! This is really important content. Love is not only a concept: I love you, you love me. Of course, love is very real and reality, but we need to have substantial reality. Father asked, "What is the reality upon which love can settle?" Centering on where? What is the reality of true love substantially? That is the sexual organs. How can we say we are a man? How can we say we are a woman? The sexual organs are different, woman's sexual organ, man's sexual organ. How can we decide whether you are a man or a woman? The sexual organ. How can we unite together physically and spiritually, all together? Without sexual relationships -- just saying "I love you. You love me" between husband and wife, that is not substantial love. Substantial means spiritually and physically involved together between husband and wife centered on the sexual

organ.

### **Who Owns My Sexual Organs?**

*Who owns the male and female organs? The owner of the husband's sexual organ is his wife, and the owner of the wife's sexual organ is her husband. We did not know that a person's sexual organ is owned by someone of the opposite sex. This is a simple truth, which is undeniable. Even after history progresses for thousands of years, this truth will not change.*

*Typically, a man thinks his sexual organ belongs to himself, and a woman thinks her sexual organ is her own. That is why the world is perishing. Everyone has been mistaken concerning the ownership of the sexual organs. People have been thinking that love is absolute, eternal and dream-like, but had they known that the ownership of eternal love lies with the opposite sex, the world would not have become like it is today.*

Wow! This is revolutionary. It is very clearly declared. Who is the owner of my sexual organ? Many think, "My sexual organ belongs to me because my sexual organ is always with me." This is a wrong understanding. Why? Father said very clearly, "According to universal principles, man was born for the sake of the woman. Woman was born and exists for the sake of man. Man for woman; woman for man. That is why the man's owner is a woman, and the woman's owner is a man.

Then how about the sexual organs? According to the universal principle, sexual organs are the same. Plus exists for the sake of the minus; minus exists for the sake of the plus. Am I right? That means the plus owner is minus; the minus owner is plus. Minus itself cannot exist alone. It is the same. Father said according to universal principles my sexual organs don't belong to me; my sexual organs belong to my spouse. Wow!

Eve thought that her sexual organs belonged to her. That is why she could misuse her sexual organs. If she had known the universal principle clearly that "My sexual organs belong to Adam." Adam would have thought, "My sexual organ belongs to Eve centering on God." If they had known that principle -- that their sexual organ belongs to their opposite partner -- they would have needed to get permission.

In order to use my sexual organ, I need to get permission because my sexual organ belongs to my spouse. I need to get permission. You cannot use it by yourself. How clear the Divine Principle is! Father said there is no spare key between husband and wife. I will share more about this content tomorrow. Without understanding the Principle of Creation we cannot solve many problems.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Abraham Who Overcame Sufferings**

1. Abraham's three major sufferings, which were the pain of severing blood ties from his ancestors, the pain of severing his marital relationship, and the pain of severing ties with his own child, hurt as much as being killed. Think of

how great God's suffering must have been for God to give up his original Garden of Eden to Satan because of the Fall of man, to give his only son Adam to Satan, and to suffer the separation between Adam and Eve.

Yesterday we learned about Abraham's three great sufferings.

2. In order to overcome all these things, you cannot restore unless you pay the price with more pain. To understand the feelings of a parent who lost a child, you cannot comfort the other parent unless you are in the same position as them. To comfort God's heart who suffered because of the Fall of Adam and Eve, fallen human beings cannot liberate God's suffering unless they follow the same path. Know the Principle that restoration is possible by paying the same price in the course of indemnity. If we do not know this indemnity course and only look externally at the providence that God is leading, we can see God as a cruel God.

In order to understand my partner's situation, I need to understand my spouse's heart. I need to understand her background -- how she grew up, what her relationship with her parents was, how much she has suffered here and there. When you truly understand that person's heart, then you can relate to that person. Our Heavenly God lost his entire property, the universe. He lost his begotten son; he lost his begotten daughter. He lost everything.

Then how can we communicate with God? In order to liberate God, without understanding God's pain, how can I say, "Are you OK?"(?) In order to liberate God, in order to release God's pain, I need to understand his pain, his sorrow, his tears. I need to have the same kind of experience (as he has had); otherwise I will never understand the heart of God. That is why God's pain and suffering appear to (through?) Abraham's course. Throughout human history all kinds of suffering and hardship expressed God's suffering and difficulties.

3. The way of indemnity is, in a word, a way where you must prepare yourself for death and follow God. Pain is resolved when it encounters greater pain, and suffering is comforted when it encounters greater suffering. The three great sufferings of Abraham shown through Abraham's family are representative examples of all the suffering God went through when losing Adam's family.

4. Abraham walked the path of suffering without changing in front of the Will of God, and God was so happy that He said, "I am the God of Abraham." He did not say that Abraham was His son. He said, "I am the God of Abraham." That means the child is better than their parents. It means that Abraham moved God's heart. When you move someone, it means that you won over the other person.

Even though he failed when he offered the three offerings, he was really determined and he really realized his mistakes. Since that time he went through the pain of giving his wife to other kings, and he followed God's direction to

offer his son, Isaac. He completely denied himself. However, (what about) his internal heart? How painful it was when he gave his wife to kings and offered his son. His son became an offering. Wow! He put God first. He put God first. Offering Isaac meant offering himself; killing Isaac meant killing himself. When he completely put God first, then God appeared to him. "Now you know my heart." God confessed that from now on "I am the God of Abraham." This was encouragement(?) by God. This meant that he won over God's heart.

That is why I envy him. All of my life, (I have) dedicated so much (?) (I hope I can) contribute something for the sake of God's will. At the end, (I, too, hope that) God really can say to me that "I am the God of Dr. Yong;" even True Father can say, "I am the Father Moon of Dr. Yong;" even True Mother can say, "I am the Mother Moon of Dr. Yong;" and Jesus can say, "I am Jesus of Dr. Yong." I still have far to go.

How did Abraham build the parent-child relationship between God and himself? Can you imagine? He built a father-and-son relationship. (It was) so painful. (He experienced) so much suffering. But Abraham did very well. He really understood God's heart.

5. God did not call Abraham the "Son of God," in other words, He did not say that Abraham belonged to God, but rather that God belonged to Abraham. What we can see here is that parents want their children to be better than them. God also wants humans to be better than Him.

Abraham overcame suffering. How can we overcome our suffering without meeting God's heart? When any suffering comes to us, we need to treat it as God's suffering, God's pain. When my pain meets greater pain, which is God's pain, then we can resolve our pain. We can learn many things from our central figures. The most important thing is, whether he failed his main mission or not, why he failed, why he did not offer it properly is secondary. The most important thing is heart: when we completely inherit God's heart, when we completely understand God's situation. Then we are the ones who truly become God's sons and daughters. Then we are the ones who truly can build a parent-and-child relationship.

I hope at the end of your life, God will say, "I am the God of <somebody>." When we hear that kind of testimony from God, from True Father, from True Mother, we will be able to say, "We are truly God's filial sons and daughters, True Parents' filial sons and daughters."

Thank you.

(Response to sharing) Of course, Abraham is great, but when I think about Isaac, Wow! How could he obey to that extent. According to Father's word, his blood quality was different. He really inherited from his mother. His mother completely denied herself. Her husband said she should go to the outside king, and she obeyed. She completely united with Abraham. That is why when there is unity and harmony between husband and wife, the quality of children is completely different. I always reflect when I see my

children's fallen nature, I always repent. The quality of my blood lineage is like that. My children have inherited from me. I always reflect about myself.

How could Isaac be so obedient? How could he become such a filial son? I really want to encourage young people not to make the same mistakes I made. Create beautiful unity between husband and wife; then your children's quality will be different. They will become like Isaac. When you are blessed, make unity with your wife. Then you will produce a different quality of children.

## **Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania #28**

November 22, 2021: (Response to sharing) Now more (members of the) second generation are joining our morning devotion. Morning devotion is becoming global, megachurch morning devotion, mega community. Every day we check: more than 10,000 people are watching. This has already become a mega morning devotion community.

I am very strong. Only my voice is a little gone. I am very strong.

Yesterday morning, I went to Greater Louisville Family Church to have breakfast together with brothers and sisters. This breakfast meeting was also a victory celebration for the Saturdays' Marriage Blessing Summit, so we also cut a victory cake. I asked each member to share their reflection about the Summit. State Leader Rev. Norm Presley also shared his testimony how he brought Bishop Bernie Wade and his family to the summit. While listening to members' reflections, I received a lot of new inspirations, and I shared with members there. Despite many challenges, the first trip of my 2nd 50-state tour was successfully completed in Kentucky. I really appreciate our subregional leaders, three leaders, (especially) Takami's couple, beautiful leadership. All leaders were really united with Rev. Takami and created beautiful unity and harmony. And also I personally appreciated our state leader, Rev. Norm Presley.

Today, I would like to speak with the title "Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania" from the contents of True Mother's memoir. Yesterday I shared a part, and today I will share another part.

<Mother of Peace, Pages 332-333> *"The following day, December 10, attendees of the Asia Pacific First Ladies Summit 2019 gathered at the Ngarachamayong Cultural Center. The opening ceremony began with an address by the first lady. Then my emissary and daughter-in-law, Women's Federation for World Peace International President Moon Hoon-sook, read the founder's message on my behalf. Through her, I conveyed my love not only for Palau but for all of Oceania, the starting point of the Pacific civilization. In the past, Father Moon proclaimed the advent of "the*

*Pacific Rim Era" and emphasized the providential importance of the Asia-Pacific region. In 1992, he wrote in his calligraphic Chinese characters, "The Unified World Will Begin in Oceania," and offered prayers and other spiritual conditions for the restoration of Oceania to God.*

*The 40-day Cosmic Canaan Course for the Settlement of Cheon Il Guk created the foundation for an "Asia-Pacific Union." I gained national-level support in November at the Cambodia Rally of Hope and the Taiwan Rally of Hope, which connected with Chinese communities across the globe. At the Africa Summit in Niger, I won the support of Africa on the continental level. Palau's Rally of Hope Summit and Blessing Ceremony was the capstone of the Asia-Pacific Union.*

*The first ladies attending the Asia-Pacific First Ladies Summit resolved to address the fundamental problems of the world with a maternal heart. They called it "The Day of Women's Liberation" established by the True Mother of humankind. It was a true women's day for another reason also—in contrast to summits held elsewhere, it was women who were in charge of the preparations, assisted by men.*

*The next day, December 11, the government-sponsored Blessing Ceremony took place. Historic events always hit bumps in the road, and this one was no exception. As midnight approached on the day before the ceremony, the president's secretariat informed us that our schedule conflicted with a state budget meeting, so the president would not be able to attend. It was a bolt out of the blue that left us all deflated.*

*Our spirits were revived, however, when, as the first lady of Palau and the other first ladies entered the Blessing venue the following morning, the emcee joyfully announced that the president had arrived and was making his way to the stage.*

*Palau's First Ladies Summit and Blessing was a milestone in God's providence. It marked Oceania as the starting point of the Pacific civilization, which unfolds around the maternal heart of giving and giving again. The Pacific Ocean is known as a symbol of peace and womanhood, especially motherhood. The victory was due not just to the leaders and people of that beautiful island nation, but also to my two daughters-in-law and Asia-Pacific Family Federation members, who united in earnest prayer offered with the heart to move heaven.*

*We are one family and one Holy Community of Heavenly Parent. With the conviction that "to stop is to fail; to persevere is to succeed," I keep moving forward undaunted, no matter what difficulties come. I need to be a mother of love and benevolence who can overlook faults and embrace all circumstances with a maternal heart as wide as the ocean. That is why, even today, I stay awake at night with the heart to cover all the world's children with blankets while they sleep."*

Today in connection with yesterday's content, I would

like to share with you some of the content I reported to True Mother for the Palau First Ladies Summit.

*Yeon-ah Nim, Hoon-sook Nim, and the Women's VIP and WFWP delegation to attend the summit paid a courtesy visit to the president.*

*President Thomas Remengesau Jr., despite his long trip, expressed his gratitude to the guests who visited Palau and showed respect and longing for True Father and the peace movement. He also emphasized the role of women in the peace movement and the importance of the younger generation in the future, and said he hoped everyone would make good memories during their stay in Palau.*

*Moon Hoon-sook, chairman of the Women's Federation for World Peace, then expressed True Mother's regards, said Palau was like a role model of the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth and that True Father really loved Palau and spread the peace movement here. She expressed thanks for cooperating with this meaningful work now that the Asia Pacific First Ladies Summit is starting in beautiful Palau.*

*In the afternoon, we had time to meet WFWP representatives, including Palau First Lady Debby Remengesau, Yeon-ah Nim, and Hoon-sook Nim.*

*That time, First Lady Debby Remengesau said,*

*"I am a blessed family blessed by the late President Sun Myung Moon in 2005. It is a huge honor that President Sun Myung Moon blessed me during his lifetime, and in particular, I was the only current leader to attend his Seonghwa Ceremony. Palau has the culture of an island country. All women, politically influential women, are the main characters of creating peace. It is important that peace begins with me, and it is important that it begins with the family. My term of office expires next year. After I resign from the presidency, I will do my best as a wife and grandmother of my grandchildren. I also established the Remengesau Foundation. This is because I met President Moon and realized what is needed for a peaceful world and to pass down to the younger generation in the future, and I learned what I have to do. I hope you make good memories in beautiful Palau during your stay and come back again with your family."*

*At dinner time, the president spoke, and he was an amazing speaker. He said, "I'm the president of this country, but I attended this banquet as a guest. It was because my wife, host, and first lady invited me." So everyone laughed happily.*

*The president continued, "The first lady is the bridge between the government and society. That is connected to youth, families, schools, religious organizations and communities. Therefore, the first lady must be part of the solution to the problems facing today's society. First of all, women must participate in solutions that all countries around the world face."*

The Palau First Ladies Summit was really an incredible event, and True Mother was so inspired to see such a

beautiful event in Palau. Now our witnessing headquarters is promoting the First Ladies Association for World Peace. Let's support our Women's Federation for World Peace in America and Canada and organize the future First Ladies Summit very well in America.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Section 1 - The Dual Characteristics of God and the Created Universe**

◆ How can we know the divine nature of the invisible God?

◆ One way to fathom his deity is by observing the universe which he created.

◆ Thus St. Paul said in Rom. 1:20: "Ever since the creation of the world his invisible nature, namely his eternal power and deity, has been clearly perceived in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse."

### **How Can We Know the Divine Nature of the Invisible God? One Way to Fathom His Deity Is by Observing the Universe, Which He Created" How Can We Know the Divine Nature of the Invisible God?**

One way to fathom his deity is by observing the universe which he created.

1. Fathoming His deity by observing the universe means we can know God by looking at ourselves. This is because we are the substantial manifestation of the universe. (Human beings are a microcosm).

2. St. Paul said in Rom. 1:20: "Ever since the creation of the world his invisible nature, namely, his eternal power and deity, has been clearly perceived in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse."

3. We have a mind and body, in our mind we have intellect, emotion and will. Additionally, just as we have a heart and love, the God who created human beings has the same characteristics because there can be no result without a cause.

4. Therefore, by researching the self, our own self, one can know God.

5. John 14: 8-10: 8 Philip said, "Lord, show us the Father and that will be enough for us." 9 Jesus answered: "Don't you know me, Philip, even after I have been among you such a long time? Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father. How can you say, 'Show us the Father'? 10 Don't you believe that I am in the Father, and that the Father is in me? The words I say to you I do not speak on my own authority. Rather, it is the Father, living in me, who is doing his work.

This is really an incredible expression. He said, "Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father. How can you say, 'Show us the Father'?" "I am the son of God. If you see me, you can guess who my father is." Jesus continuously talked to his disciple about, "Who I am. Who you are."

6. Jesus is not a fallen man. Jesus is God's substantial object partner. Therefore, when fallen human beings are restored, there is no one who can deny that God exists in me like Jesus did, and that I exist in God.

7. So what is the conclusion? How can we know God? It means that we can know God through me, the center of creation. Children resemble their parents. I am a resultant being. This means that the existence of me eventually resembles the character and appearance of God, the Creator. If children do not resemble their parents, who will resemble their parents?

Very clear.

**“Ever Since the Creation of the World, His Invisible Nature, Namely, His Eternal Power and Deity, Has Been Clearly Perceived in the Things That Have Been Made. So, They Are Without Excuse.”**

1. God’s power and divinity are apparent in human beings and all creation.

> Human beings and all things are a textbook for knowing God.

That is why True Father said when he discovered the Divine Principle that some content of the Bible is very confused. Of course, he discovered (the Principle) based on the Bible, but most of his content, God’s eternal truth, he discovered through nature. Human beings and all things are the textbook for knowing God. Human beings and all things resemble God the most.

> To know the symbolic God, observe all things.

> To know God’s image, observe human beings.

2. When True Father discovered the Principle, He learned many things from nature. Nature is the museum of humankind’s love.

3. How lamentable that ignorant human beings cannot know the power and divinity of God by looking at nature!

4. Fallen humans cannot feel God’s intellect, emotion, will and love through nature.

That is the fall.

5. Through heartistic relations and oneness with nature we can reach a mystical trance-like state.

Buddha and many saints and sages said that when they become one with God and really discover his reality, our Divine Principle really logically and scientifically explains God’s existence.

◆ Just as the invisible nature of the maker is concretely displayed in his works of art.

◆ Everything in the created universe is a substantial manifestation of some quality of the Creator’s invisible nature.

◆ Just as we can come to know the character of the artist through his works, so we can understand the nature of God by observing the diverse things of the creation.

“Everything in the Created Universe Is a Substantial Manifestation of Some Quality of the Creator’s Invisible, Divine Nature”

1. I resemble God’s divinity and am His substantial object partner.

a. You need to know that we are God’s greatest masterpiece.

b. Because humans are God’s greatest masterpiece, all of God’s characteristics are within us.

c. You should know the fact that each entity in the entire creation is God’s masterpiece.

d. How grateful are we when we see God’s masterpiece? I am God’s masterpiece because I am a child of God.

> Then what is my greatest masterpiece? It is my child.

Who I am is amazing! I am God’s greatest masterpiece.

Who is God? He is my eternal parent. If we know this fundamental relationship between God and me as parent and child, we can solve any issue, any problem. How can we teach God’s existence, God’s dream, God’s hope, God’s purpose of creation? This is our homework: to teach (this) to all mankind.

2. Intangible characteristics are expressed through a visible substantial form.

3. Consequently, God’s invisible characteristics are all expressed through us.

How we express our heart and mind, even though we cannot see our invisible heart and mind, is through our body. How can you know you are angry or not? (Because) we can see your emotion, your face and action; we can know that. That is why, even though God is invisible, we can know (him) through his human being. That is why he expresses (himself) through the visible, substantial form, through all things, through each human being.

God has intellect, emotion and will. That is why we also have intellect, emotion and will. We are the same as God. I may be very upset about something. God also can be very upset when he sees evil things. He has intellect. He has the power of the will. Without the power of the will, how would he have created all things, created human beings? That is why what I have -- intellect, emotion and will -- and love and heart -- actually God has the same things because we are the ones who resemble God. That is why the Divine Principle says we can know God’s deity and power. You have everything in you; that is why through you one can know God. It is very clear. Through you one can know God. Why are you looking for God? You are a masterpiece of God. You are children of God. Children resemble whom? They resemble their parents. Wow! Many people are looking for God in the sky or somewhere else. What is the best way to know God? Through me, through my character, through my heart, through my emotions, through my intellect. The Divine Principle guides us really clearly.

**TODAY’S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Three Great Pains of Abraham**

1. Abraham’s family faced many trials due to having to inherit all of the historical courses of victory on the 3rd generation, with Adam’s family as the 1st generation and Noah’s family as the 2nd generation.

2. Abraham faced three trials, or three types of great suffering. He first experienced the pain of leaving his parents’ hometown that he was attached to. The second pain was

being forced to give his wife to a foreign king. The third pain was having to sacrifice his only son Isaac as an offering when he was 100 years old.

3. The most difficult pain of them all was having to sacrifice his only son Isaac. Sacrificing Isaac as an offering was a pain greater than that of sacrificing himself in front of God. There is no record of whether Abraham told his wife Sarah of God's command to sacrifice Isaac as an offering.

The Bible doesn't talk much about Abraham's suffering. The Bible doesn't talk much about Abraham's heart(?). The Bible doesn't talk much about how Heavenly Father deals with Abraham's family. The Bible did not clearly describe when Adam and Eve fell, how God's heart was so painful! It did not mention these things.

4. Consider just how intense Sarah's pain would have been if Abraham told her of Isaac becoming a sacrificial offering. Or in the case of Abraham not having told Sarah and going through with the sacrifice by himself, consider Abraham's heart (shimjung)—a heart of solitary pain of having to go through with sacrificing Isaac while being forced to keep this a secret from his wife.

That is why we need to understand the heart of Abraham. That is why our Divine Principle, Part 2, is very powerful and very important. Through the central figures' courses, we can inherit their heart, their pain, their sorrowful, suffering course. That is the reason we need to learn Part 2 of the Divine Principle. Wow! I love Abraham! Even though he failed to make the offering, (in order) to recover (from) his failure how much he invested his heart, how resolved he was! He had absolute faith toward God.

When he received some kind of command, God asked him to offer his son, Isaac. Maybe he did not talk to his wife, Sarah. And then when he went up the mountain with his son, how was Abraham's heart? Can you imagine that? He was a human being as well. Even though he received God's command, he decided to offer his son. How much he loved his son, his only son! But he needed to offer him! Maybe he could not express (his heart) and talk to his wife. On the journey to go to the mountain, can you imagine how sorrowful he was? But he loved God. He wanted to unite with Heavenly Parent. That is why he became the ancestor of his descendants.

I love the name Abraham. Do you know what Abraham means? He becomes the father of all people. Abraham.

5. There is a reason that God told Abraham to offer Isaac as a sacrifice as a condition of greater indemnity, despite having failed in offering the symbolic offering. There is a reason for everything that God does.

6. Thus, there is surely some sort of meaning in regard to the symbolic offering. Surely, God did not choose the dove, sheep, and heifer simply because He liked them as offerings.

God is not that kind of a vague God. He asked (Abraham) to offer three kinds of offering: Doves, sheep and

a heifer. There was clearly some kind of meaning (to this). Was it because God liked those kinds of animals? God is not that kind of a vague God. Where there are some kind of symbolic things, there is a very clear meaning.

7. What is the origin of the three great pains of Abraham? The source of the pains must be from Adam's family. The three pains of Abraham can be seen as an reenactment of the three great pains of God toward Adam's family.

8. God originally created the beautiful Garden of Eden at the time of creation. However, He experienced the suffering of having to surrender it all to Satan due to Adam and Eve's fall. This was reenacted in the form of God's first command, through which Abraham experienced the pain of abandoning his beloved hometown environment and leaving his parents.

Can you imagine this? Heavenly Father created the universe; he created the sun, moon, stars, ocean, everything. It is an incredible universe! For the sake of human beings. But because of Adam and Eve, God lost his property. The Garden of Eden was invaded by Satan. Satan became the king of God's Eden. God lost his environment. He lost his hometown. That is why the same problems were repeated in Abraham's family. Abraham in God's position as the central figure needed to recover that. When he left his hometown, can you imagine that he followed God's order? He had to leave his father and mother, his brothers and sisters. Abraham was really a filial son to his father, Terrah. That is why leaving his hometown was very painful. We can learn why Abraham had to follow that course.

9. Then came God's pain of surrendering Eve, God's daughter and future wife of Adam, to Satan. This was reenacted in the form of Abraham having to endure the pain of being forced to give his wife to a foreign king.

10. Then came the scene of Abraham offering his only son Isaac as a sacrifice, a son borne to him when he was 100 years old. Whose pain is being reenacted here? It can be seen as an enactment of pain in place of God's sorrow of having lost His only son, Adam.

When God lost his son, first son, Adam, wow! How much God cried! When God lost Eve, taken by the evil archangel, his first daughter Eve, his only son Adam, how painful was God's heart! How much he suffered!

There were three great pains in Adam's family. These things had to happen again in Abraham's family because (God) needs to restore Adam's family's failure. God's heart had to be restored.

11. We can see that the cause of the three great pains of Abraham in the end lies in Adam's family. To be more precise, the fall of Adam's family can be seen as the incident which became the source of the suffering of Abraham's family. This is an amazing discovery.

Noah's family had to(?) connect to Adam's family. Everything that happened in Abraham's family was

connected to Adam's family. You need to know that. Why did Abraham have to go through these three great pains? Because these happened in Adam's family. He had to restore them through an indemnity course.

12. This means that we must inherit the suffering as done by Abraham's family of the suffering God experienced through Adam's family if fallen human beings are to seek God by having discovered this truth. It is easy to view God as a cruel God if we are unaware of this aspect of the Principle. How else could God do something as severing the bond between Abraham and his wife? How else could God bless Abraham with a son while at 100 years of age, only to command him to stab and kill Isaac moments later?

Many people say God is a very cruel God; God is a God of judgment. Many people misunderstood this.

13. Then came God's pain of surrendering Eve, God's daughter and future wife of Adam, to Satan. This was reenacted in the form of Abraham having to endure the pain of being forced to give his wife to a foreign king.

14. Then came the scene of Abraham offering his only son Isaac as a sacrifice, a son borne to him when he was 100 years old. Whose pain is being reenacted here? It can be seen as an enactment of pain in place of God's sorrow of having lost His only son, Adam.

Wow! Everything is an expression of God's suffering, God's hardship. We need to know about this. How can we restore God's heart? This is the issue, Right? In order to understand someone's heart, we need to understand his background, his pain and his sorrow. Without understanding his sorrow, his pain and difficulties, we will never understand that person's heart.

What does the fall mean? It means that we lost God's heart. In order to understand God's heart, we need to understand Adam's family. God lost his children, his only son, Adam, his only daughter, Eve, he lost all his property, all the universe taken by Satan. God lost everything. He lost Adam, his son, and (Eve), his daughter; he lost all his property in just one day. Can you imagine how much God suffered!

God is more sensitive than anyone else. Because God is a God of love, he is very, very, very sensitive. When he feels pain, we cannot imagine his pain, how great it was. Nobody understands that. How can we liberate God? Without understanding his suffering, how can we understand God. How can we build a heartistic relationship with God? That is why we can see in (?) Abraham's family what God's pain was in Adam's family.

15. We can see many examples of this in the fallen world of today. We come to witness cruel incidents at times. However, upon further examination, we come to understand that such cruel individuals have ancestors (who) met with unjust incidents in the background. People become more cruel the greater their resentment and injustice faced. Cruelty is not an issue for those with accumulated resentment.

16. God of Han (Bitter heart) experienced when He lost Adam and Eve cannot be expressed in words. An external view of fallen human being's path of seeking and arriving at God can be seen as a cruel one. The experience of such injustice cannot be understood unless one is met with the exact same experience. Likewise, in the case of alleviating God's suffering, God cannot be liberated from His suffering unless human beings undergo the same course of suffering.

17. Because of the Fall, humans not only inherit the heart of God, but also inherit his pain, suffering, and sorrow in order to become true children. Parents and children need to connect with their hearts and minds. How can a child establish a parent-child relationship if he or she does not know the sorrow and pain of the parent? Heaven is the place where the heart and the heart communicate.

Without heartistic communication between parents and children, how can they know each other?

18. Therefore, think of the suffering I encounter as the suffering of meeting God's suffering. And think that the way to solve the pain you encounter is the way to release God's pain. Abraham had the responsibility to inherit the sufferings of Adam's family and eventually release God's sufferings. Therefore, we need to understand and release the suffering around us as God's suffering and the suffering of the nation as God's suffering and the suffering of mankind as God's suffering.

Without understanding God's suffering, we cannot build the relationship between parent and child. As a child, as sons and daughters, we need to know our parents' heart. Without knowing God's heart, without knowing God's suffering, how can we really see him, how can we liberate him, how can we accomplish his will?

That is why any suffering that comes to us, we need to appreciate. It is the way to meet God's suffering. Then I can more deeply understand God's heart. "Thank you, Heavenly Father, for giving me that kind of suffering. Through this opportunity I can understand you more, I can have a closer relationship with you. Heavenly God, I love you, no matter what! You are my eternal father; you are my eternal parent. I am a child of God." If we have that kind of attitude, we can overcome any suffering. Through the suffering, we can liberate God's heart.

Thank you.

## **Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania #27**

November 21, 2021: (Response to sharing) Since Adam and Eve fell, we are the first ones to receive the Blessing. Of course, the meaning of the Blessing is very profound, but it begins from suffering and hardships and paying indemnity. After overcoming, it becomes a real blessing. You could

overcome all the difficulties and have beautiful children and a beautiful spouse! A life of faith is overcoming, always joyful and grateful to God.

I think trinity is the key. If you form the trinity system everywhere, you can develop and multiply all the time.

I am still in Kentucky state. Yesterday I spent such a great time together with ministers and our members. The Marriage Blessing Summit took place in Louisville, KY, with 70 participants. I love this title -- not Pastors' Summit, not Leadership Summit. We are very focused on the Marriage Blessing, so the title was very good. The Marriage Blessing Summit took place in Kentucky yesterday.

Bishop Bernie Wade is a very Abel-type minister. Under his leadership there are so many pastors working. He is the one who officially invited me to join his annual gathering. He asked me to come to his gathering to give the keynote address. Then Rev. James Elliot and Bishop Dennis Lyons and other key Kentucky clergy supported this program. Although Kentucky is one of the smallest states in terms of FFWPU membership -- there are only 12 families -- but the family members are so united and determined, it became the first state to welcome back the Continental Director for the second round of the 50-State Tour. Also, members of Indiana and Ohio came and supported Kentucky.

After the summit some of the members and clergy visited the University of Louisville campus. You know how much we are now focused on CARP activities. Even though we do not have a foundation, I need to set up Holy Grounds and I need to pray about it. I am very serious about that. Let's pray for the establishment of a CARP chapter in Kentucky.

Today, I would like to speak about "Beginning of a Heavenly Unified World, Raising the Banner of Victory in Oceania" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Pages 331-332 > "I wanted multiple generations of the True Family to take the lead in the 2019 model course of national restoration, so they could inherit this realm of victory and help prepare the gift of seven restored nations for Heavenly Parent and True Father. So I invited my family members to guide two Rallies of Hope as special emissaries, representing the heavenly world and the earthly world. The families of Moon Hyo-jin (Moon Yeon-ah) and Moon Heung-jin (Moon Hoon-sook) oversaw the events in Palau, and Moon Sun-jin and Park In-sup led the events in the Dominican Republic.*

*Palau lies in the western Pacific Ocean. It is made up of 340 beautiful islands that bring to mind God's original creation. My husband and I first visited Palau in 2005 to establish a branch of the Universal Peace Federation. I returned there in 2006 with some of my children and spoke to a large gathering.*

*When it came time to plan a "First Ladies Summit" in 2019, we decided that Palau would be the ideal hostess nation. Palau places the mother at the center of the family, society and traditional culture. The presidents and first ladies*

*of Palau have actively supported our movement since 1992. I was particularly touched when Palau's first lady came to Korea to pay her respects when my husband ascended in 2012.*

*Considering how providentially appropriate it is for women to take the lead in establishing the Pacific civilization, it is truly meaningful that the Asia Pacific First Ladies Summit and Blessing Ceremony, marking the beginning of the Heavenly Unified World, was hosted in Oceania's matriarchal society of Palau. Nonetheless, our membership base in Palau is still somewhat small, so it was a challenge for us to host the Summit and Blessing Ceremony there, and I am grateful to all the local members and volunteers who made it happen.*

*On December 9, 2019, the eve of the main event, we held a welcoming banquet for more than 300 distinguished guests from 36 nations, including His Excellency President Thomas Remengesau Jr. and First Lady Debbie Remengesau of Palau, eight current and former first ladies, the speaker of the legislative assembly of Tuvalu and his wife, and parliamentarians from Bhutan and Sri Lanka. The welcoming dinner was held under a crystal-clear night sky filled with stars. In his greetings, the president said, "Though I am the president of this country, today*

*I have come as a guest invited by my wife, the first lady, who is the hostess of this year's Summit." It was a festive and congenial gathering where every participant felt at home. At the same time, it was a banquet of longing, as many participants, including the president and his wife, kindly expressed how much they had longed to see True Mother."*

## **Palau First Ladies Summit 2019**

Today and tomorrow, we will have time to report the details and background of the Palau First Ladies Summit. This summit was hosted by Asian leaders, led by me, who was the president of the continent at the time. I will give you a report focusing on the report I sent to True Mother.

*On December 9, 2019, a welcoming dinner for the Asia-Pacific First Lady Summit and blessing ceremony was held in Palau, an island country in our region, under the supervision of the government. President Tommy Remengesau, Mrs. Debbie, eight former and current first ladies, and more than 300 VIPs attended in a friendly atmosphere, centering on Yeon-ah Nim and Hoon-sook Nim, who attended on behalf of True Mother.*

*Palau has a population of about 20,000, of which 5,000 are Filipinos. It consists of an island group to the north known as the Palau Islands and four coral islands to the southwest. There are about 340 beautiful islands, extending 640km in the northeast-southwest direction. The Philippines is close by to the west, the Federation of Micronesia is in the northeast, and Indonesia is in the south.*

*Palau was once visited by True Parents in 2005 to establish the Universal Peace Federation, and in 2006, True Mother came twice with True Children and spoke to the*

whole nation.

*Palau consists of a maternal society. Not only Palau but also the few island countries of Oceania are centered on mothers in following all traditions, families, and society. Therefore, this time, centered on the True Mother of all humankind, the only begotten Daughter, the First Ladies Association is becoming a good association in which women from all island countries and Asia create an alliance centered on True Mother's words.*

*Palau's president and first lady are a very precious couple. Although it is an island country with a population of 20,000, among 200 countries around the world, this presidential couple of filial piety has been to our conferences the most as current leaders and have given great honor to True Parents. Since meeting our movement in 1994, they have attended Divine Principle workshops, received the Blessing and have supported our movement more actively than any other leader.*

*We personally had an unforgettable experience with these people. During the Seonghwa Ceremony, the world's only current first lady of Palau visited and mourned True Father in tears, and showed courtesy to him at the national level.*

*A total of 300 overseas VIPs from 36 countries, including 8 current first ladies of Kiribati, Nauru, Papua New Guinea, and North Mariana, and former first ladies of Marshall Islands, Fiji, and Kiribati, Tonga's parliamentary couple, and Bhutan, and Sri Lanka's parliamentary members, attended the event. 115 UPF staff from 19 countries also attended.*

*Today, at 3:30 a.m., Yeon-ah Nim, Hoon-sook Nim, and UPF Secretary General Walsh arrived safely in Korea, and at the VIP lounge, the Secretary of State and Foreign Minister welcomed them on behalf of the Palau government. In addition, many VIPs, including Speaker Jose De Venecia and Tonga's chairman of Parliament were warmly welcomed.*

Because of a time limit, I would like to share more (about this) tomorrow.

Today we begin the introductory part of the Principles of Creation.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Chapter 1, The Principle of Creation - The Dual Characteristics of God**

◆ Throughout history, people have anguished over the fundamental questions of human life and the universe without arriving at satisfying answers.

◆ This is because no one has understood the root principle by which humanity and the universe were originally created.

◆ To approach this topic properly, it is not enough to examine resultant reality. The fundamental question is that of the causal reality.

◆ Problems concerning human life and the universe can

not be solved without first understanding the nature of God.

The Divine Principle says very clearly that no one has understood the root principle by which humanity and the universe were originally created.

### **“No One Has Understood the Root Principle by Which Humanity and the Universe Were Originally Created”**

◆ Who can declare that no one, not even the 4 great saints or philosophers, can give clear answers regarding basic questions of human life and the universe?

Father very boldly proclaimed that no one has revealed God's truth. Only True Father revealed this truth.

1. Only the Messiah can say this.

... with great confidence.

2. The Messiah can say this with conviction.

3. The Principle is not something that “could be true” but is something “that is true.” DP does not compromise with any theory, dogma, thought, etc.

One day Father really scolded some lecturers: “How come you say, when you are teaching the Divine Principle, ‘Maybe, maybe it could be true.’ You cannot be like that. The Divine Principle is the eternal truth. You cannot say, ‘It could be true’ or ‘Maybe.’ No, this is real. This is true.” Father really scolded them. “You need to confirm that the Divine Principle is true.” We really need to think that the Divine Principle is God's eternal truth. The Divine Principle did not come from the human brain. It comes directly from Heavenly Parent using the messiah. This is a very important point.

4. This is because the Principle is the absolute truth from God.

### **“Problems Concerning Human Life and the Universe Can Not Be Solved Without First Understanding the Nature of God”**

1. Life's problems begin to be solved by understanding God.

2. Who is God? Life's problems can only be solved by knowing God's heart, situation, wish, and the motivation and purpose of creation.

3. We must know God's bitter anguish brought about by the fall.

4. Ultimately life is about meeting God. It is about establishing a parent-child relationship with Him.

We need to know that, “I am not a causal being.” We are not a causal being. We need to know this very clearly. Who creates human beings? I am not the creator. God is the creator. That is why we need to know why heavenly God created human beings. We need to know his purpose of creation.

His purpose of creation becomes the purpose of my life. This is a very important point. Can you decide when you were born? Can you decide when you will die? You cannot decide anything. Why? We are resultant beings. That is why my purpose of life should rely on God's purpose of creation.

We need to know that we are not the subject partner. Human beings are the object partner; God is the subject partner. It is about establishing a parent-child relationship with God. This is a very important point.

5. We must start our daily routine like True Father with the parent-child relationship. All problems arise from the ignorance of not knowing God.

This is the ignorance of ignorance. That is why if we know God, if we know God's situation, God's wishes, God's dream, God's purpose of creation, then we can solve any problems. We are resultant beings. We need to find that the problem comes from where? We need to know. We need to know God. Otherwise, without knowing God, there is no solution. Therefore in our daily life, how can we relate to heavenly God? He is my father; he is my mother; he is my parent; I am a child of God. That is why every morning when we wake up, we need to build up our parent-child relationship with God. This is very important. I am so excited to hear True Father's confession. I already mentioned this a long time ago when I started Morning Devotion. I would like to share again how our True Father connects to Heavenly Parent every morning.

> When True Father wakes up in the morning, the first call is God. "Heavenly Parent!" "Heavenly God!" Then God will answer him immediately. "My dearest son, I am here. I am always with you. Please do all your best today. Please grow well. I trust you. I love you forever."

Wow! One time I heard True Father's confession: every morning when he calls God, God as the father immediately appears. "Hey, my son. I am here. I am always with you. Today also, let's work hard. Please do all your best today. Please grow well, not just on the individual level, but on the family level, the national level, the worldwide level, the cosmic level. You need to go further. Hey, Rev. Moon, my son, my only begotten son, I really trust you. I really love you forever." True Father got that kind of confession from God all the time. Do you think Heavenly Father confessed only to True Father like that? We are children of God, children of True Parents. God gives us the same confession. "Hey, Yong, Little Yong." "Heavenly Father!"

I spent time with Father physically and had give-and-take with him. Because of living with Father for a certain time period, I came to know his smile, his anger, his emotions, his happiness. I could read it. That is why whenever I had any question and asked True Father, "What should I do?" Immediately he gave me an answer. "You need to do that. You need to go this way." Wow! That is why a life of faith is experience. Experience is very important. When we attend, (it is a) real experience with True Father and True Mother; when you face some difficulties and ask True Mother, even though True Mother is not here and True Father is not here, (when you) ask them, they will immediately give you an answer. Thank God our True Father had that kind of relationship with Heavenly Parent.

That is why I would like to confess to you, recently my heart is so often... I miss Heavenly Parent so much! Even this morning I really miss him. God is no longer a concept. He is really, really reality to me. True Father, my father, he is not a concept. He is reality in my heart. That is why he gives the same confession to you: "My dearest son. Do you know that I am always with you? Please do all your best today, my son, my daughter. Please grow very well. I trust you. I love you forever." When we substantially feel like that, how close our relationship with God is! God is not just a conceptual God. He is so-o-o real! He is such a reality! How can we deny God?

> We, too, should have a heart-to-heart communication with God like this every morning. The existence of God cannot be merely a being of an idea. You have to become a person who always misses God, wants to run to discuss it at any time, and wants to confess everything.

I really appreciate Father. Because of him, God is no longer vague for me. I am eternally grateful to True Father. He is the one who taught me who God is. That is why he is my true father; he is my true teacher. He is always guiding me. Incredibly! Moon, Sun Myung, our Father Moon, is an incredible guy! He is no longer on earth. We cannot see him physically.

7. When the vertical problems of God are solved, the horizontal problems of the universe will be solved too .

8. The pillar must be firmly established and God must be the first priority. If only the relationship with God is resolved, the problems between humans will be resolved automatically.

That is why our purpose of life is very important. How can I know God? How can I know God? Sorry to say, we respect True Parents, but when we go to the spiritual world, of course when we miss him, we can meet him maybe. However, not 24 hours every second, every minute, every hour, every day.

Who is with you every step every single second, single minute, single day forever? Who is with you forever? Not your wife. Not your husband, not your children, not your parents, not True Father and True Mother. Who is that? He is Heavenly God. However, he always has jjak sarang for me. One sided love only. When I return my love to him, how happy he is. Can you imagine?

Give and take. Cannot give and take. How painful! I can breathe out, but cannot breathe in. Give but cannot receive. Breathe in and breathe out, but only can breathe out, cannot breathe in. Wow! How painful that is. One sided love is so painful. However, according to the Divine Principle, give-and-take action is give and receive, give and receive. When I need something, I can get it. When I want to give something, I can give it. Give-and-take action is a universal principle. Why do we feel pain? Because we don't know how to have give-and-take action. That is pain.

God is giving and giving and giving and giving, but how many human beings and our ancestors really notice God's

sorrow? God's love? God's heart. God is extremely sensitive regarding heart because he is a perfect God. How much we hurt God! We have to think about that. That is why when I tell you about the Principle of Creation, especially dual characteristics, I want to share with you that God is no longer a conceptual God. He is no longer just an ideal God. I want to share with you that God is SO real! So real! How can you deny your father and mother? You cannot. How can you deny your own brothers and sisters? God is clearer than this.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: "Do Not Carelessly Judge Others"**

1. We cannot tell if a person is of God or Satan by examining him or her on the surface, and thus must not carelessly judge others. Do not carelessly judge others before having certainty about who stands behind the people you meet, whether it is God or Satan.

Our fallen problem is preconceptions. I am telling you, fallen people have preconceptions. "My wife is like that. My husband is like that. My children are like that. My Abel is like that." You already have fixed conceptions. Fixed. Then you cannot develop anymore. Once you have the wrong imagination about somebody, it is impossible to change. That is a problem. Even though this guy is a wrong guy and already makes problems, parents always have hope, a new concept: "Maybe he can change next time."

How can we have that kind of parental heart even though someone makes a mistake? Without a preconception? Fallen man's problem is preconception. They always make wrong decisions (about other people).

2. We also must not carelessly judge others based on their personal faults. We must first understand the history and background of each person. Even those who oppose our church would not have done so if they had a good understanding of the Principle. They should first have an understanding of our history and background before opposing our church.

Christianity got a wrong understanding of True Parents: "Moonie, Moonie, Moonie, Moonie, Moonie." Wow! Such a preconception! Wrong understanding. If they had had a humble heart and tried to attend anyone... Even if some evil guy says something, you can hear that.(?) This is not a simple job.

3. The Jewish people considered the Sabbath to be an absolute order from God and were fervent in their abidance to it. However, Jesus and his disciples did not abide by the Sabbath. Jesus was met with opposition due to declaring that he himself is the Lord of the Sabbath amid such a situation. The Jewish people opposed him, saying, "Jesus! How can you possibly be the Lord of the Sabbath, when you fail to abide by the Laws of Jehovah yourself?", whereas the Jewish people should have had an understanding of who stood behind Jesus and the background he had.

That is why when we judge people according to our own tradition, according to our own knowledge, we always make

a mistake. There is a reason why the Jewish people failed. That is why we always need to hear beyond tradition, beyond culture, beyond habit, beyond any knowledge. We always need to hear from our original mind. You should truly serve your original mind. Truly serving your original mind, Father said, is the best way to remove your preconceptions. What does your mind want to say? What instruction does your original mind give you? Without living centered on the original mind, human beings judge everything according to rules, according to the law, according to customs, according to habits, according to tradition, according to culture, according to my own knowledge. Oh my God! How can we always hear our original mind? Then our original mind can say, "This is wrong or not."

4. It is difficult to distinguish whether a person is genuine or acting based on a conceptual understanding when we examine him or her. Only an individual himself or herself knows if showing up to church is out of habit or is from a sincere desire of wanting to attend. It is thus difficult to compliment or criticize such an individual.

That is why as a fallen man, when you see someone's fault or problem, do not judge it immediately. Think that his problem is my problem. "Heavenly Father, through this incident teach me something." If we always reflect based on my problems, my situation, and hit my body and always strike my body and talk to my original mind, even though someone made a mistake. The next day we have already forgotten, and attend him with a fresh heart and mind, then God starts to work.

5. It is easy for fallen human beings to carelessly criticize others because they fail to live with their divine spirit, the mind of the spirit body, as the center. You should not carelessly judge others by your own standard if you are unaware of an individual's relationship with God in the background.

6. An example of a historical sin that occurred is in Noah's course, after he got drunk and lay down naked. Ham, Noah's son, should have understood what position his father was in instead of having judged him carelessly. Ham should not have been rash or embarrassed regarding Noah's actions. Thus, stop yourself from judging others if you find yourself unsure, as prejudice fosters misunderstanding.

Even though I say this, it is not easy. I have maybe my own conceptions a lot. I make a lot of mistakes when I see anyone because I have my own preconceptions. How can we see somebody centering on God's point of view, centering on parents' point of view? When you see someone's fault and are still embracing and understanding, wow! Our True Father's guidance is really amazing and beautiful.

7. Fallen human beings make mistakes due to being able to live with their original mind as the center. We must thus make efforts to see from God's perspective to avoid making mistakes. Second, we should always ask and confirm the hearts of those we speak to.

Especially as a couple, we are fallen people. Do not judge and have preconceptions: "My husband is like that. My wife is like that." That is why they finally fight with each other and struggle and struggle and finally divorce because they cannot communicate with each other because they have strong preconceptions about each other.

8. Fallen human beings, regardless of who they may be, live with self-centered prejudice. Thus, when we deny ourselves and take care of others with a constant heart of serving them, we come to understand the truth regarding them. A person's identity is brought to light with certainty after having made efforts to live in service to and for the sake of that person.

This is very important. How can I know that person? Very simple. It is not clear who that guy is, who my Abel is, who that guy is. Before judging we need to truly serve the person. This is my experience. When I serve somebody truly with my utmost sincerity, then we can know his identity very clearly. That is why through serving we know that person's standard, that person's situation. That is why serving is very, very powerful. Through serving we know that person's reality, that person's spiritual reality, the person's problem. Then when I discover that person's problem, I need to think I want to be responsible (for the problem?). I want to help in some certain area for him to become better. The word is simple, but the practice is not easy, right?

9. People who see the preciousness of even abstract things in their life of faith come to receive a lofty love from God. Joseph saw a single dream he had as precious without letting it go as some abstract thing. He believed that the dream would be realized substantially. Joseph is such a man who found success after a single dream.

His faith was amazing! His relationship with God was so powerful! God showed him the dream, but he never forgot it. "Someday this dream will be realized." He had absolute faith. Of course, we sometimes need to have our dreams interpreted. Our interpretation is very important. Sometimes a wrong interpretation is a problem.

Joseph served his brothers. He could have resentment, but he served his brothers. Do you know why Joseph loved his brothers? He was thinking, "My father Jacob, while I was not with my Father Jacob, my eleven brothers were the ones who took care of him. I need to appreciate them. If I hate my brothers, how sad my Father Jacob will be. Joseph had filial piety. He had filial piety. That is why he could forgive his elder brothers who sold him. Joseph's relationship with God was so powerful; he kept absolute faith. Even though God just showed him a dream one time, he kept it absolutely.

10. Joseph was able to succeed in realizing that dream because he prevented himself from making mistakes until the day of its realization. The dream of the sun and moon, as well as the stars, bowing down to him became a reality.

Today's topic is, "Do not carelessly judge others." It is not an easy job, but let's try. Always through serving people

I can change my preconceptions. And always hearing my original mind, I can change my preconceptions.

Thank you. Kamsahamnida.

(Response to sharing) Everybody, even though they may oppose me and dislike me, loves to hear testimony. Not just the conclusion. Since you joined the Unification Church, how much has your life changed? They really want to hear about someone's transformation: how much I have changed in terms of character, my relationship with my spouse and with other people. Wherever you go with anyone, when you give your personal testimony, it is really powerful. It will open their heart and mind and then gradually step by step you can share the conclusion. That is why when we go out witnessing, there is no need to share a declaration from the beginning. If we declare -- of course, sometimes we need to train (ourselves) -- but if we declare the conclusion first, they (may) already close their mind and we cannot have give and take any more. That is why you need to have a personal testimony. Yesterday I shared with the Christian ministers about my marriage with a Japanese wife. Everybody loved to hear that I was married to the enemy and this and that. This was a good example case. I think giving testimony is the best way to witness, the best way to open their heart and mind.

## Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #26

November 20, 2021: I came to Kentucky yesterday. About eight guests are expected to come. The second 50 state tour starts today with the Leadership Seminar. Today is the first day, so it has a lot of meaning. If there is a state where a seminar is prepared, I will go any time.

I took the Corona Test again yesterday. The result was negative. Thank you all for your prayers and jeongseong.

Today I would like to speak from True Mother's memoir "Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy."

*But after we had driven a few meters onto the field, a miracle occurred. The heavy rain suddenly stopped. The crowds moved into the unsheltered stands to see me and, and instantly we saw the stadium was packed. I once again felt gratitude for our joyful Heavenly Parent who is always working behind the scenes. We opened the roof of the car and Prophet Radebe and I waved and greeted the rapturous crowd. The cheers and shouts of the audience were incredible. It truly was an amazing sight. Prophet Radebe looked at me and proudly said, "Mother! The whole stadium is filled."*

*I went on stage to officiate the Blessing Ceremony. For the first time in human history, we held a continental Blessing Ceremony, with Africa the first continent to receive the honor.*

*One hundred sixty two couples representing 54 countries, consisting of 54 newly-married, 54 already-married, and 54 religious, governmental or tribal leader couples, took the stage. Seated on the stage were more*

than 100 representatives, including five current heads of state and official government delegates. Among the Blessing participants and VIPs were six former heads of state, 12 parliamentary speakers, 140 parliamentarians, 219 traditional rulers, 127 major religious leaders, and more than 80 media representatives from 30 countries.

Among them was the king of South Africa's largest tribe, the Zulus. The Zulu tribe is famous for resisting conquest by European forces and for playing a key role in shaping the identity and tradition of modern-day South Africa. Assembling such a galaxy of distinguished couples and witnesses on stage added to the significance of the Blessing Ceremony.

I officiated the Holy Water Ceremony with the heart of blessing a reborn continent, "Heavenly Africa," a continent of hope and blessings. Prophet Radebe came onstage to receive the holy water bowl and assist me. Rather than emphasize protocol based on his position, Prophet Radebe gladly assisted me. I strongly felt that he was, indeed, a filial son whose only desire was to help his mother.

Following the Holy Water Ceremony was the proclamation of the Blessing and the Blessing Prayer. On this blessed day, I poured out my heart for Africa's sake: "The hope of countless prophets, kings and traditional rulers on this continent is to usher in the day of lasting peace by attending Heavenly Parent. I earnestly pray that this continent will be blessed by Heaven."

As I prayed, rain started again. We all felt that these were not tears of sorrow but God's tears of joy. Prophet Radebe later said, "The rain falling like a waterfall in South Africa during the Blessing symbolized Heaven's tears of joy. The rain washed away God's pain over Africa's misery." I was also moved by Prophet Radebe's testimony during his welcoming address:

"Today is a special day of Blessing for the African continent. We all extend our heartfelt welcome to True Mother, the only begotten Daughter of God, who brings together all the races and peoples of the world. Today, I believe a new future is opening for South Africa and Africa. She is indeed our True Mother."

The continental-level Blessing Ceremony was a great and historic triumph. What a perfect finale for 2019, opening the gates into 2020! When no one else believed in national restoration, we set the stage for the heavenly nation and the heavenly continent. We pioneered this uncharted course and gained a great victory for Heaven at the continental level. It was truly a miraculous day.

True Mother is showing us how she struggles at the forefront more than anyone despite her age of (almost) 80-years-old. Only True Mother can truly love the souls of the African people and liberate them. True Mother, you have worked so hard! Thank you, our beloved True Mother.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 7 - New Truth and God's Revelation**

Today will be the last (in the) series of the Introduction to the Divine Principle.

◆ This ultimate life-giving truth, however, cannot be discovered through an exhaustive investigation of scriptures or scholarly texts; nor can it be invented by any human intellect. As is written in the Book of Revelation, "You must again prophesy about many peoples and nations and tongues and kings." (Rev. 10:11) This truth must appear as a revelation from God.

◆ Resolving the fundamental problems of human life and the universe

1. Triumphed over millions of devils
2. Intimate spiritual communion with God
3. Meeting with Jesus and many saints

◆ God has sent one person to this earth to resolve the fundamental problems of human life and the universe. His name is Sun Myung Moon.

◆ He fought alone against millions of devils, both in the spiritual and physical worlds, and triumphed over them all.

◆ Through intimate spiritual communion with God

◆ And by meeting with Jesus and many saints in Paradise, He brought to light all the secrets of Heaven.

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's word.

<201-339> "People of the entire world must pay attention now. The teaching of Rev. Moon of the Unification Church is the truth for the salvation of the world. They are words of true love and life, which are needed eternally for humanity. If the Savior is coming to save the world, he should not judge humanity with a rod of iron. You cannot make even one person give in by hitting him or her."

<John3: 16> God loved the people of this world so much that he gave his only Son, so that everyone who has faith in him will have eternal life and never really die.

The Divine Principle revealed by True Parents is not the truth for any one individual or religious group. You must know that the Divine Principle is the truth for the sake of the world and all mankind. That is the reason the Bible said God sent the messiah to the earth because he loves the world, not because he loves one religious group or only one country.

True Father said, "If the Savior is coming to save the world, he should not judge humanity with a rod of iron." If God (were to) forcibly subdue fallen human beings, he (could force) all mankind to surrender in just five minutes. Imagine not giving air for five minutes! There is no one who will not surrender. The way to subdue Satan and subdue the enemy is not by force, not by beating. That is why God's providence always takes a long time. It cannot employ force. It is only possible through the word. This is very important. How can we save all mankind? It is only possible through the word, the Blessing and true love -- and consistent education. There is no other way. If Heavenly Father were to (have) used his own power, he would already have restored the world. But God

cannot do it because God is a God of true love. If he were to hit someone and cause that person to surrender, this does not make sense. Surrender is by True Love. God is a God of true love.

## My Final Words for Humankind

*“True Parents have already prepared the last words I will give to humankind. These have been prepared based on my triumphs over six or seven life-or-death situations, including six periods of unjust imprisonment. I am leaving behind eight textbooks and teaching materials for humankind to use for all eternity. Altogether, these are published in almost a thousand volumes.”*

*“They are The Sermons of the Rev. Sun Myung Moon, Exposition of the Divine Principle, Cheon Seong Gyeong [Heavenly Scripture], The Family Pledge, Pyeong Hwa Shin Gyeong [Messages of Peace], True Families—Gateway to Heaven, Owner of Peace and Owner of Lineage, and World Scripture. These are textbooks you will have to read and study even after you go to the spirit world. They are not just teachings that come from the mind of one person; they are textbooks and teaching materials that teach the heavenly way that God has granted to His suffering children for their salvation.”*

True Parents emphasize once again that the Divine Principle is not just a teaching that comes from the mind of one person. They are textbooks and materials that teach the heavenly way that God has granted to his suffering children for their salvation. The eternal truth of God can never come from any fallen human brain. The limit which fallen human education can reach is the top of the growth stage. The truth that goes beyond the archangel’s realm and enters the realm of perfection can only possibly (be given by) the messiah who comes from God’s direct lineage. That is why Jesus said, “I am the only way, the only truth, the only life.” This eternal truth needs to come from God’s direct blood lineage. He (Jesus? True Father?) is God’s only begotten son, right? That is why the Divine Principle can solve any problem. If someone had already discovered the eternal Divine Principle or truth, it would already have solved (all) the problems. Why has the world become worse and worse and worse and chaotic, a very serious situation? So far, no truth, no doctrine, no dogma has solved our problems. That is why one cannot find the solution. This truth needs to come from God’s only begotten son. This is really amazing. Fallen man cannot solve the problems. That is why we really appreciate our True Father who really discovered this eternal truth which is the Divine Principle and His word.

*“You should now set up the hoondokhae study tradition in your families using the books I have mentioned. That is the tradition where three generations of a family start each day by reading Heaven’s word, and lead a life of practicing what they read, with a new heart. Let’s create a world where people in the spirit world and the earthly world can both attend True Parents at the same time, and read the word on*

*the heavenly path together.”*

If you truly love the Divine Principle, your character will surely change. When fallen man, fallen human beings are dominated by the word of God, through resurrection they change their spirit and the body becomes sanctified from the temple where Satan resides to the holy temple where God resides. The will of the providence is to be realized only when humans believe and practice the word of the providence of resurrection as their portion of responsibility.

*“Once this happens, no matter how hard Satan may try to worm his way in to infest your lineage, once he encounters the hoondokhae tradition he will find no room to move. If a family is aligned with God as at high noon, where no shadow is cast and still does not receive God’s blessings, who then could ever be deserving of them? When such heavenly families fill the earth, the world will automatically become the heavenly kingdom on earth and in the eternal spirit world, fulfilling the vision of—one family under God.”*

## If You Set up the Hoondokhae Study Tradition in Your Family....

Then what happens? Very, very important. How much Father emphasizes the importance of Hoondokhae! Especially before he went to the spiritual world, he showed a model (of) how to become the champion of Hoondokhae. If you set up the Hoondokhae tradition in your family, then what happens?

1. Satan will find no room to move.

We can only defeat Satan by God’s word.

2. Your family is aligned with God as at high noon, where no shadow is cast

... because True Parents’ word is the eternal truth. When you study True Parents’ word and when you have a habit of the Hoondokhae tradition, your heart will always be aligned with God. There will be no shadows. And God can directly intervene with each of our family members.

3. Your family can create a world where people in the spirit world and the earthly world can both attend True Parents at the same time

When you carry on the Hoondokhae tradition in your family, all of your ancestors come down and participate together with you and listen to God’s word. They can grow through Hoondokhae. That is why you need to remind yourself that you are not alone. You need to take care of more than 20,000 of your ancestors. You are no longer an individual figure; you are very much a public figure. We need to understand that point.

4. Your family will receive God’s blessings .

My wife and I struggled with how to keep this Hoondokhae tradition. When our children were young, we really tried our best to do Hoondokhae. In the beginning it was not easy. However, when we set up this Hoondokhae tradition in our family, it was really incredible. After Hoondokhae each one of the children shared about what (had) happened in school. She (my wife?) said that they report and every day they are sanctified by God’s word. They

received clear direction from God's word: "This is wrong. This is right. You need to do this."

Father's word is so powerful! If we had not set up the Hoondokhae tradition in our own family, I think our three children would never have received the Blessing. That is why I am the one who received God's blessing the most in my family. Now four generations live together and read Hoondokhae. They don't just read and pray and finish. It is the same as the Morning Devotion style, sharing their appreciation, then reading Father's word. Sometimes my wife and I explain what (the reading) means. Then after that, we ask them to share their reflections after hearing God's word. Then they report their daily life. It was very, very beautiful.

I am telling you, if we set up the Hoondokhae tradition in our family, it is sure, according to my experience, we will receive God's blessing. If you start your own family Hoondokhae and the children are already ten years old or eleven, that is already too late. You need to start from a young age and (then it) becomes a good habit. You need to educate them very well about the importance of Hoondokhae. Satan always (tries to) brainwash us 24 hours a day, day and night. Satan says, "Have sex! Have sex! You need to look at pornography." That is why if young children do not study God's word, they are possessed by pornography, possessed by the Internet, all kinds (of stuff). That is why Father says, "If we do not educate (people), it is easy for any human being to become evil." Father said, "As long as we set up the Hoondokhae tradition, Satan will find no room to move." That is why I always ask my spiritual children, "Do you have the Hoondokhae tradition in your family or not? If you start(?) Hoondokhae in your family..."

5. The world will automatically become the heavenly kingdom on earth and in the eternal spirit world, fulfilling the vision of  $\bar{\text{~}}$  one family under God.

Why did Adam and Eve fall? Because they listened to Satan's word. In order to overcome Satan, we need to listen to God's word. Otherwise, if we do not listen to God's word and we do not set up the Hoondokhae tradition in our family, Satan will do his own style of Hoondokhae. Whenever he finds space and time, (he) will invade you and give you temptation. Satan works very hard for 24 hours (a day). How about our members? They do not even do one hour of Hoondokhae. Can you as second generation guarantee that you will keep purity? It is impossible.

Surrounding us everything is a really evil environment, the environment of fornication. That is why you always need to think about setting up the Hoondokhae tradition in your family. "Oh, our children are still babies. Maybe we can do this later." I am telling you, "later" is too late. Start from infancy together (as a family). Even though they cannot understand, they can participate together. If we have that kind of beautiful Hoondokhae tradition, I am telling you, God always protects us. Surely your family will receive a lot of God's blessings.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Read the World of Heart of the Central Figure of the Providence**

... centering on Abraham's family.

1. Before offering the symbolic offering, Abraham gave his wife Sarah to Pharaoh to establish his faith, and before offering Isaac, he suffered the pain of giving away his wife again to Amalek.

2. Abraham was prepared to give his wife to the king of the Gentiles, but would he have thought that she would return to his bosom? In the Bible, there is no record of Abraham's heart when he gave up his wife to a Gentile, and of his world of heart when Sarah had to leave him, her husband, and fall into the arms of the king of the Gentiles.

3. However, consider how unspeakable the circumstances and heart must have been when we reflect on their position and circumstances on the situations of that time. We only tried to understand the central figures in a Principled way, but did not know the deep story behind it.

4. Abraham's wife Sarah had to leave her husband's arms twice. Based on these incidents, it can be seen that God and Satan fought a battle for love over humans. God and Satan tried to take a high level of love from each other.

5. What we can see here is that unless you have a high level of heart, you cannot escape Satan's realm of love. Therefore, you can overcome any trials when you always have a high antenna of love and heart and have a longing heart for God more than anyone else. The quality of Sarah's love for God and her husband was so high that she was able to be freed from the king of the Gentiles.

Can you imagine this? Sarah had that kind of heart. Her quality of love is really amazing! Actually she prepared to die. Abraham (would likely be) killed also. In that kind of situation, it was very, very serious. Can you imagine that Abraham needed to give his beloved wife to a king? Can you imagine that? How much Abraham loved his wife, Sarah. How did Sarah overcome this kind of trial? Her quality of love is really, really high. She loved God so much! She loved her husband so much! There is no gap between God and Sarah, between Abraham and his wife, Sarah. They were completely united. That is why Satan could not attack them. He needed to release Sarah.

What is the best way to separate (from) Satan? You need to upgrade your level of love. You need to upgrade it. Your quality of love is very important. If your quality of love (is such that) you still love your own situation, your own material, your own material, then you will not be able to overcome, and Satan will finally attack and invade you. You will become the servant of Satan. In order to overcome this kind of trial, what is the best way? You need to have a high antenna of love and heart, really loving God, really loving your husband. Then Satan cannot find any space to attack. He cannot find it. What is the best way to separate from Satan? We need to upgrade our level of heart. When Satan looks at me, "Wow! This guy completely belongs to God!" Then

Satan cannot dare challenge to attain me. "Look at this guy. The level of his heart is very, very high. He or she does not belong to me." Then Satan gives up. But if Satan looks at you and says, "I can challenge this guy. His faith is unstable, shakable. I want to challenge and attack him." That is why he has many, many trials and problems. Right?

What is the best way to separate from Satan? Love God more than anything else. Love True Parents more than anything else. Have a longing heart between husband and wife and completely become one. Then even if Satan attacks, he cannot completely invade that couple. Love! Love! Love! "How can I upgrade my quality of love higher and higher?" Then Satan will not be able to challenge any more.

6. If you do not know the circumstances and the world of heart behind Adam's family, Noah's family, Abraham's family, Jacob's family, Isaac's family, Joseph's family, Moses's family, Jesus's family, etc., you cannot know the world of God's heart working behind them. We should not only learn True Parents' formula course for Satan's external submission.

7. We must become filial sons and daughters who experience and understand True Parents' inner circumstances, difficulties, pain, and world of heart. You should know that the world of restoration is ultimately about restoration of heart.

8. Inheritance is, after all, about the legacy of the heart. The most important thing we should inherit from God and True Parents is the inner heart, not just the external tradition. We need to know how much Jesus loved God and mankind as he died on the cross. Also, we need to know how much True Parents hoped for God's liberation, how much they loved God, and how many tears they shed after they came to Earth. In addition, we must know True Parents' love and hard work for mankind.

9. It is easy to show off or stumble if you try to follow the tradition and culture externally without thinking about the legacy of the heart.

Just following external traditions like God's Day, True Parents's Day, Unification Church traditions, of course, external tradition is very important, but the most important thing is how to inherit God's heart. How can we inherit our True Parents' heart? Just now we read True Mother's memoir content. Even though she is nearly 80 years old, she still goes to Africa and invests and invests and invests and invests. How can we inherit that kind of heart?

If you inherit the heart of God and True Parents, external things automatically follow. You can inherit everything. Why did Ham fail? Because Ham did not inherit Noah's heart. Right? Why did Jesus's disciples scatter when Jesus was crucified on the cross? They never understood the heart of Jesus. That is why what is the most important thing? Heart. Between husband and wife, between parents and children, among siblings and between Cain and Abel. The most important thing is how to build a heartistic relationship with

each other. Wow! I really want to inherit from Heavenly Parent and True Parents.

Today we learned very beautiful things from all our central figures.

Thank you very much.

## **Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #25**

November 19, 2021: (Response to sharing) Let's really pray for Christian ministers to go to Korea. I think this is an important event in Korea. Let's support the Korean Peninsula providence.

Today I am preparing to go to Kentucky. They are organizing a beautiful leadership seminar over there. I am so excited to be there.

Today I would like to speak about "Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*Our blessed families and missionaries prepared more than 100,000 couples to attend in person, and we expected millions of African nationals and other people around the world to take part via the internet. Mobilization efforts had been successful, with the response overwhelmingly positive. Most of the participants were from Johannesburg, where the FNB Stadium is located, but there also were those who traveled for days to take part. All told, participants came from 54 countries, with the largest international contingents from Mozambique, Zambia and Zimbabwe. Furthermore, South Africa's state-run television and radio and other major media throughout Africa prepared for the live broadcast.*

*But Prophet Radebe and the hosts were nervous as they watched the skies. It had rained for eight days, and Johannesburg has a problem with flooding. On the day of the Blessing, the rain was continuous. At times it lightened up, but then it became heavy again. The roads in and around FNB Stadium were soaked; some areas were flooded. Most people in the government encouraged us to reschedule because they didn't believe anybody could come. Some 30 percent of the chartered buses realized that they could not reach their assigned pick-up points, and they simply cancelled.*

*More drama ensued when, as I was about to leave the green room and enter the elevator, the electricity went out. Incredibly, even though the music stopped, the participants continued singing and cheering! Foregoing the elevator, I walked down three stories, determined not to let challenges, large or small, derail the Blessing Festival. When I arrived near the entrance tunnel, Prophet Radebe was waiting with a big, bright smile on his face. I was very pleased to see him and said, "Let's do our best today!"*

*He invited me to enter the stadium in an open car. The plan was for me to circle the stadium field, greeting the participants before making my way to the stage. Due to the rain, we adjusted the plan and closed the roof of the car. Even so, as we exited the tunnel onto the field, the crowds*

*broke into a deafening roar. The participants rose, waved and shouted "Mother Moon!" as the vehicle made its way through an honor guard.*

Today continuing from yesterday I would like to introduce True Mother's ...

**2019 Africa Continental Summit and HyoJeong Family Blessing Festival Benediction Prayer (Johannesburg, South Africa, December 7, 2019)**

*Hence, to complete Your providence, You established the True Parents in 1960, and ever since, You have raised Your children through the Blessing that enables fallen people to become Your children.*

*In Africa in particular, the hope of many prophets, kings and chiefs of many nations has been to usher in the day peace reigns with everyone attending You, Heavenly Parent. Representatives from the 54 nations of Africa have gathered here today to register as Your children, and will be reborn as blessed couples.*

*Heavenly Parent, how long have You endured and waited? How much have you wanted to love and bless such a day? Your long-cherished desire can now be realized through the blessed families here today.*

*Please enable them to remember that when they fulfill their responsibilities as blessed families and as tribal messiahs, Africa will no longer be a miserable continent, but will have become a continent that attends You and receives Your blessings.*

*Heavenly Parent, today You are here with us at this Blessing! Just as today's weather expresses the tears You shed and the pain You endured throughout history, today also marks the birth of Your children, whom You can joyfully accept. I pray that You may accept every child in joy.*

*This is an occasion upon which all blessed families pledge to become Your devoted sons and daughters who will never make You lonely. Please joyfully accept them. I pray and proclaim all these in True Parents' name. Aju."*

True Mother emphasizes once again that it is only possible (for Africa) to become a continent blessed by heaven when all blessed families fulfill their responsibilities as tribal messiahs. The tribal messiah(ship) is the final responsibility that all mankind shares and must fulfill. Always when True Mother gives a benediction or speech, she continuously talks about the importance of heavenly tribal messiahship. This is the only way we can expand our Cheonil Guk foundation. It is the only way to restore one nation, one sovereignty and one people. That is why we need to think about how we can fulfill our portion of responsibility and how we can help others to fulfill their portion of responsibility as tribal messiahs.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 7 - New Truth and God's Revelation**

◆ This ultimate life-giving truth, however, cannot be discovered through an exhaustive investigation of scriptures or scholarly texts; nor can it be invented by any human intellect. As is written in the Book of Revelation, "You must

again prophesy about many peoples and nations and tongues and kings." (Rev. 10:11) This truth must appear as a revelation from God.

◆ God has sent one person to this earth to resolve the fundamental problems of human life and the universe. His name is Sun Myung Moon.

◆ He fought alone against millions of devils, both in the spiritual and physical worlds, and triumphed over them all.

◆ Through intimate spiritual communion with God

◆ And by meeting with Jesus and many saints in Paradise, He brought to light all the secrets of Heaven.

Based upon this EDP content let's study Father's word. Today I would like to share very important guidance from Father about how he won over Satan and how he declared God's eternal truth.

**I Am the One Who Made God Cry Hundreds of Times**

<279-256> *"I have overcome the way of death hundreds of times in order to find this path. I am the one who made God cry hundreds of times. Throughout history, no one has ever loved God as much as I have. Therefore, no matter how hard the world tries to dispose of me, I will never perish because God protects me. You can also enter the realm of truth that I teach, and God will protect you. ."*

**In Order to Find This Path and Get Victory from Satan**

1. True Father had to cross the road of death hundreds of times.

2. True Father is the one who made God cry hundreds of times.

> True Father knew God's circumstances and had to cry more than anyone else.

This is incredible. True Father came to realize God's reality, God's real situation. He is not a happy God at all; he is a God of sorrow. Since Adam and Eve fell, how much Heavenly Father has shed tears in order to restore his own children. When True Father realized this point, he had non-stop tears continuously.

> No one can know God without tears.

That's why in the beginning many people said of our church, "The Unification Church is the crying church." Anyone who came to join the Sunday Service or the Wednesday evening service or any workshop just cried and cried and cried because Father was the one who led the congregation in such a way. He was the one who deeply understood God's sorrowful heart. That is why when I see True Father's lifestyle...

> My wish is to weep for God like True Father. I envy the way that True Father constantly sheds tears for God. I want to become such a filial son like True Father.

When can I have that kind of experience of reunion between God and myself? The more I understand the Divine Principle, the more I study God's word, (the more) I deeply respect how our True Father discovered God's inner

situation. This is really amazing. In order to find this path and gain victory from Satan...

3. Throughout history, True Father had to love God more than anyone else.

> No one loved God more than True Father.

He can say that proudly. No one discovered God's reality.

> Therefore, when we love God more like True Parents, we can take charge of the area we are responsible for.

> That is why we must love this America more than any political, religious, or philosopher of the past. Except for True Parents, we must set a new record in loving this country.

Our Father's guidance is very powerful. He is the one who introduced that God is a God of sorrow.

## **What Must Someone Do in Order to Become the Lord at the Second Advent?**

<236-323> *"What must someone do in order to become the Lord at the Second Advent? You need to go to the spirit world, reveal the principles concerning the relationships of all religions centering on Jesus, clarify everything about heaven and earth and their laws, and receive the approval of the spirit world. And then you have to proclaim these things on earth. This is something that has not been known even in the spirit world. Only God and Satan knew of this.*

### **A Time of Chaos Came About for Forty Days**

<236-323> *"After I had proclaimed all these things in the spirit world, strong opposition arose there. In that world, a time of chaos came about for forty days. Satan resisted by setting the condition of denying God. As a result, the spirit world was divided in half, with one half against me. In the end, this chaotic situation had to be resolved based on what God decided to be true. That is why the True Parent brings the spirit world into complete submission, receives God's seal of approval and comes down to the earth."*

## **What Must Someone Do in Order to Become the Lord at the Second Advent?**

1. You need to go to the spirit world, reveal the principle concerning the relationships of all religions centering on Jesus, and finally obtain approval from the spirit world.

2. When you first declare the content of the Principle to the spirit world, opposition from the whole spirit world occurs.

> This is because only God and Satan knew this secret.

Before True Father came to the earth, no one knew this top secret. Only God and Satan knew this secret. True Father was the one who declared this top secret for the first time centered on the universal truth.

3. If the contents of the principle are proclaimed, there will be 40 days of great confusion in the spirit world.

A long time ago I met an important religious leader in Korea. He was very active, one of the top religious leaders. He shared about the 40 days of confusion in the spiritual world. He has already passed away. He had an experience of those 40 days of great confusion in the spiritual world a long

time ago. I think that was the moment our True Father declared the Divine Principle. The entire spiritual world became chaotic: what was right, what was wrong.

4. When the Principle was first proclaimed in the spirit world, half of the spirit world opposed it.

5. In the end, God must make the final conclusion as a judge.

6. God finally declared that the Principle revealed by True Father is the eternal truth.

Satan's side said, "No. Wrong! Wrong!" Half of the spiritual world denied God, (even) denied the existence of God. Half of the population of the spiritual world accepted what Father was talking about. That is why there was division and chaos. Then God finally declared, (speaking) as a judge. Even God in the beginning denied what Father proclaimed, but Father patiently and logically talked to God. God is a God of the Principle. Even God completely surrendered before the universal truth. It is amazing! Finally Heavenly Father, in front of all the spiritual world including Jesus, Mohammed and all the saints and sages, declared, "The Divine Principle is the eternal truth." This is amazing that Heavenly Father proclaimed that the Divine Principle is the eternal truth.

7. In this way, the proclamation of the word of the Principle begins on Earth after receiving God's royal seal (seal of approval).

Father said without recognition from Satan and all the saints and sages, he could not have revealed God's secret on the earth. That is why, first of all, he had to win over their hearts and minds. It is not just about proclaiming. Father needed to meet each spirit, each major philosopher, and talk with them, discuss and ask them a lot of questions. When they had no answer, Father provided answers and completely convinced all the saints and sages. Even Satan could not run away because True Father showed proof. Even God denied it in the beginning. But God is a God of Principle, so in front of Father's declaration he had no choice. He needed to accept, declare and recognize that the Divine Principle is the eternal truth. Amazing!

The Divine Principle is not a simple matter; it is the eternal truth. Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, the life." Father is the messiah. He is the only one to show the way, the truth, life and blood lineage and love. Wow! God is working through the messiah. There are not two messiahs, three messiahs. Throughout human history we know that God is working through one central figure. Adam's family was centering on Adam; in Noah's time it was centering on Noah; in Abraham's time it was centering on Abraham; then Isaac, Jacob, Joseph and Moses. God works through central figures. God did not choose the Messiah (... indecipherable) This is very important because Adam and Eve represented the whole universe. God did not create Adam alone; God did not create Eve alone. Also, God did not create two Adams or two Eves. Human history started from one Adam and one Eve, one man, one woman system. That is why God's providence started

from one couple, one heavenly couple. That is True Parents. We need to know this point.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Symbolic Separation and Substantial Separation**

This is also very important content: how to apply (the Divine Principle) to our daily life.

1. Symbolic separation means separation of thoughts or spiritual separation. However, if this symbolic separation is not achieved, the aftermath will affect the reality. Therefore, it is necessary to lead a life of spiritual separation on a daily basis. If spiritual separation, that is, mental separation, is not done well, Satan enters between the couple or through one's own Cain. This is the absolute formula.

That is why symbolic separation is not only just symbolic separation. It directly relates to substantial separation.

2. Even though God showed you well through dreams, if you ignore it without taking it seriously, you will be tested in reality.

That is why whenever you have a dream, God has already shown (you) something symbolically. That is why if you do not think seriously about your dreams, (about what) God has already shown you (through the dream), then surely you will fail when you are dealing with reality. That is why whenever God shows you a dream, this is a symbolic condition that you need to think about. "What's wrong with me? What is the problem? A mental problem? Is my thinking wrong? Are my habits a problem?" You need to think about it, seriously think about it. "I don't want to repeat this problem again." That is why when God shows us a dream, interpretation is very, very important. What does dreaming mean? It is a symbolic condition. If you do not understand the meaning of the dream, surely you will fail substantially. You will not be able to have substantial separation.

3. In the case of Abraham's family, they were completely torn apart because of the mistake in making the symbolic offering. A situation happened where Abraham gave his wife to a foreign king. Because he gave the symbolic offering wrongly, it resulted in giving away even his cherished wife before Satan.

4. Just like this, if you give the wrong symbolic offering, you will lose what you value. People who think money is precious will lose money, and if they value their son the most, their son will die. The order of Satan's invasion is to hit the material first, then hit the closest person. When Abraham failed to offer the sacrifice, he had to sacrifice Isaac, whom he loved.

That is why Abraham's symbolic offering was connected to his only son, Isaac. Can you imagine that. That is why we always need to separate when wrong thinking comes to us. Good and evil, what the evil mind is and the good mind. You need to separate.

When God shows you a dream, you need to think about it. "What does it mean? Why did this kind of dream come to

me?" You need to think about it. God is always raising each human being through dreams. Some intellectual guys seldom have dreams, but if your life of faith is very serious and more internal, God always shows dreams.

For example, wherever I go -- I may just sleep there one night -- God shows (me) what kind of place it is, the standard of the spirituality and environment. I already feel something through my dreams. That is why we always have to be sensitive to how God is really helping us and guiding us through symbolic separation. If we do not do symbolic separation properly, it directly connects to substantial separation.

5. At first, we go out joyfully centered on the Will, but when we face financial difficulties in life, our attachment to material things becomes stronger than our faith, and then the standard for the Will is lowered. Then our work is invaded. Still if you do not realize this, your wife or children will pay indemnity instead and will be in trouble.

6. The most precious thing to Abraham was not money, but the relationship between husband and wife. So, when Abraham made a mistake in offering the sacrifice, he was put to the test of separating the couple. In this way, Satan strikes what the person considers most important.

7. In this way, if the standard of the Will is lowered or the Will is hindered by loving property, one's own children, or one's wife more than the Will, the person will be invaded centered on the things they love. Therefore, loving something more than the Will will result in loving Satan more, and you will be invaded by self-demonstrating that it belongs to Satan.

Very important. God has a plan. God has a blueprint. However, we do not follow God's will. Since you came to understand the Divine Principle, you understand the importance of your life of faith. However, if you love money more than God, someday because of money, because of material, surely you will be tested. If you love your own family more than God, someday you will be tested. If you love sex more than God, someday you will be in trouble because of that. That is why symbolic separation is very important. That is why you need to deny (yourself). If you love something more than God, surely you will have trouble on the way. Maybe for the time being you can get money and you have success(?), your financial situation may be improving. However, on the way without exception if you love money more than God, someday you will decline because of money. If you love your wife more than God and more than True Parents, then someday you will have trouble because of your wife. Therefore, what is the life of faith? We need to put God first. I saw many friends and brothers and sisters ultimately leave the church because of financial difficulties and lost their foundation(?) because of this and that, finally they lost their faith.

How do we overcome in our life of faith. When Abraham lost his symbolic separation, he needed to offer his son, Isaac. He needed to give his wife to a foreign king. Can

you imagine this? My conclusion is very clear. Our True Parents' guidance is very clear. If I love something more than God, surely I will have some problems and trials. You can get pest(?passed?). Wow! This is not a simple matter. True Father showed us the way. He loved God more than anything else.

Song jin nim, True Father's first child from his first wife -- they had just delivered a baby. But there was no rice, so he left home to get some rice. On the way he received a revelation from heaven: "Immediately you need to go to North Korea." Can you imagine this? He could not (even) explain (this) to his wife. Without knowing True Parents in that kind of situation, how much his first wife would have strong resentment. When I look at Father's life, always he put God as a top priority. Even our True Mother.

If we put money above heavenly parent, someday we will decline because of it. If we love our own family more than God, someday we will have trouble because of our own family. This is vertical alignment. We need to love God. If we have that kind of vertical alignment, vertical standard, then based on that foundation, we can love our neighbors, we can love materials, we can love anything else. Our life of faith is not simple.

8. As you follow the Will of heaven, you must know that God is more important than your parents, more important than your children, and more important than material things.

Very important. Why did Adam and Eve lose? Because they put their own idea above that of God. Once we lose vertical alignment, we will lose everything. You cannot overcome any trials. The greatest commandment is that we need to love God more than anything else, more than money, more than materials, more than sex, more than our own hobby, more than anything else. Otherwise, we will belong to Satan.

Satan always puts himself first. Right? Me, me, me, me, me. My own idea, my own thinking, my own material, my own family, my own materials, my own situation. That is the way of Satan.

Jesus clearly taught us in the greatest commandment, "Love God more than anything else." If we do that, automatically we can love our neighbors, automatically we can love our wife and husband and children and brothers and sisters, our nation, our tribe. That is why we need to have a clear order about what we should put first. This is very important. That is why when there are symbolic separations, when we have properly done the symbolic separation, surely we can win. However, if we lose the symbolic separation, we cannot win in reality. You cannot substantially separate. We learned from Abraham's family. Very, very important guidance.

Thank you very much.

(Response to sharing) Attending Morning Devotion is not a simple matter. However, if we put God first and we put our devotion first, I think that is really a great beginning of

every day. I really appreciate all American, Canadian and worldwide brothers and sisters who love to join morning devotion. Thank you!

## Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy #24

November 18, 2021: Thank you, brothers and sisters, for your prayers and jeongseong for me. Many people are worried about my health issue concerning the CoronaVirus. I am still OK. Don't worry a lot. I am still OK. Thank you for your concern and prayer.

Today I would like to speak from True Mother's memoir under the title "Torrential Rain, Tears of Joy."

<Mother of Peace, Page 336-338> In Africa, rain is considered a blessing.

*The rain during today's Blessing Ceremony was Heaven's tears of joy.*

*Torrential rains are common in South Africa. However, no one expected the rains to coincide with my entire stay in Johannesburg in December 2019. It rained for hours and days on end. Prior to my arrival, the thought had already come to me that the African Continental Blessing Ceremony will be unusually challenging. That thought turned out to have been prescient.*

*For years, we had planned to host a Continental Summit and Blessing Ceremony in South Africa. Unfortunately, Family Federation South Africa's foundation was not at a level where a Summit and Blessing could be co-hosted with the South African government.*

*Finally, in 2018 we forged ties with the South African people and government when we co-hosted the celebration of Nelson Mandela's centenary in Mvezo, as well as the 2018 Cape Town Summit and Blessing. On that foundation, and energized by the ongoing initiatives of Prophet Radebe and other major religious leaders, we were ready to hold a continental-level Summit and Blessing. (omitted)*

*The day before the Blessing, Prophet Radebe had told me that neither wind nor rain would deter the people from attending the Blessing. On the eve of the Blessing Ceremony, as the news of bus cancellations poured in like the rain, Prophet Radebe and his team went into emergency mode and somehow procured 500 more buses. The Prophet worked so hard, running here and there to fulfill what he knew was the people's great wish to attend the Blessing. As the day of the continental Blessing Ceremony arrived, the people acted on that great wish. Beginning at 5:00 a.m, couples entered the stadium. Long lines formed with everyone waiting patiently. When they entered, participants headed for the third floor, which provided shelter from rain.*

*Despite all this, a festive mood filled the venue. People danced and sang in gratitude for the historical Blessing they knew they would be receiving from God's only begotten Daughter. The atmosphere was like a festival. Their dedication was further on display when, at Prophet Radebe's*

request, participants on the third level made their way to the ground level and onto the field. Even with raincoats and umbrellas, most were soaked to the skin. Nevertheless, nothing could dampen their spirits. Once seated, the participants often rose to dance, sing or applaud. The commitment Prophet Radebe and the members of the Revelation Church of God showed was remarkable.

When I arrived at the stadium, I could see brides and grooms in their tuxedos and wedding dresses, waiting for the Blessing. Seeing me, a thunderous roar and loud shouts of "Mother Moon! Mother Moon!" and applause followed. I felt that the clouds were releasing showers of joy and blessing.

More drama ensued when, as I was about to leave the green room and enter the elevator, the electricity went out. Incredibly, even though the music stopped, the participants continued singing and cheering! Foregoing the elevator, I walked down three stories, determined not to let challenges, large or small, derail the Blessing Festival. When I arrived near the entrance tunnel, Prophet Radebe was waiting with a big, bright smile on his face. I was very pleased to see him and said, "Let's do our best today!"

In Africa rain means blessing. But I think about how nervous and sad it must have been for the organizers of the event. Since I have also prayed for (? organized?) a rally countless times. I cannot help but be very nervous until the rally is over, no matter what rally I am doing. True Mother and African leaders and brothers and sisters don't know how lucky they were to successfully finish the Blessing Festival Rally despite bad weather conditions. Wow! Mother is patient and embracing and digested everything. Our Mother is really, really great!

Today I would like to share about ....

**2019 Africa Continental Summit and HyoJeong Family Blessing Festival Benediction Prayer (Johannesburg, South Africa, December 7, 2019)**

*Most noble and precious Heavenly Parent!*

*Until this day came, You had looked for and waited for your lost sons and daughters in tremendous sadness and pain over a long period of 6,000 years. Your ideal for the Creation begins centered on a man and woman who fulfill their responsibilities. Hence, You could not abandon fallen humankind. You conducted the providence of salvation and sent many prophets and righteous people to educate humankind. Two thousand years ago, You were finally able to send Jesus Christ, the Messiah who could realize Your dream. And yet, the people's ignorance resulted in them not accepting Your Will.*

*As a result, Jesus ultimately went the way of the cross. He promised to return and conduct the marriage supper of the Lamb. This is because Your providence can come to completion only through the emergence of the True Parents, as the first human ancestors, to complete Your ideal of creation.*

*Since You are all-knowing and almighty, You created*

*human beings to be eternal. Fallen people have longed for Your only begotten Son and only begotten Daughter, whom You can call Your son and daughter, to be born, and have offered devotions, while enduring war, conflict, suppression, and indescribable pain, to see the day they can meet You, Heavenly Parent.*

*Africa, in particular, has seen been a continent of much pain to You, with its history of tremendous oppression, violation of human rights, and extreme suffering, and as "the last" continent in the Atlantic Civilization Realm.*

Mother said, "Africa, in particular, has seen been a continent of much pain to You, with its history of tremendous oppression, violation of human rights, and extreme suffering, and as 'the last' continent in the Atlantic Civilization Realm." That is why Mother pays so much attention to the African providence. So when the African continent is truly liberated, that liberates God's heart. That liberates all mankind. That is why True Mother started seriously from the African providence and gradually extended it (that providence) to Europe, Asia and the entire world. I really admire Mother's approach to focus on the African continental providence first.

Today is almost the last (part of) the Introduction.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 7 - New Truth and God's Revelation**

◆ This ultimate life-giving truth, however, cannot be discovered through an exhaustive investigation of scriptures or scholarly texts; nor can it be invented by any human intellect. As is written in the Book of Revelation, "You must again prophesy about many peoples and nations and tongues and kings." (Rev. 10:11) This truth must appear as a revelation from God.

◆ God has sent one person to this earth to resolve the fundamental problems of human life and the universe. His name is Sun Myung Moon.

◆ He fought alone against millions of devils, both in the spiritual and physical worlds, and triumphed over them all.

◆ Through intimate spiritual communion with God

◆ And by meeting with Jesus and many saints in Paradise, he brought to light all the secrets of Heaven.

Based upon this EDP content, let's study Father's word. Today's content clearly spoke about how, in order to discover God's eternal truth, True Father went through all kinds of trials and sufferings. So, let's study Father's words.

**What Does the Lord of the Second Advent Have to Do?**

<100-18> "What does the Lord of the Second Advent have to do? He has to conquer Satan and the spirit world. There are religious people who brag in front of the whole world about what they become but no one knows about the contents of how to resolve the fallen world. Simply offering devotion and waiting for the time of the Second Advent will not do. The Second Advent must conquer Satan and the spirit world. He must gain victory over Satan, then gain victory over the spirit world. Then after entering the spirit world and

*gaining victory there, He must pass through the lowest road and make Christianity, if it is the highest mainstream religion, surrender."*

## **You Are the Victor Over Satan and the Spirit World**

<100-18> *"What that means is that they have to inherit everything. When passing through this course and receiving the seal of victory over heaven and earth, God will say, 'You are the victor over Satan and the spirit world'. Then the course to fulfill it on the earth will begin. This is the work which remains to be done. What kind of person is the Second Advent? He is the person who brings Satan's demons into submission, who fights one on one and gains victory over thousands of spirits, lords and leaders. Centering on God's personality and true love, he has to gain victory by convincing every religion and the whole universe."*

Wow! It is really incredible what kind of course our True Father had to go through in order to win over Satan and the spiritual world.

### **What Does the Lord of the Second Advent Have to Do?**

This is very important.

1. First, he must defeat (win over) Satan.

Can you imagine how much suffering and trials and indemnity Father had to go through? Without defeating Satan, how could he restore human beings and all things? Satan is the one who is ruling the secular world. He is the king of the secular world. That is why without winning his heart, without winning over Satan, there is no way to restore human beings and all things.

2. Next, he has to win over the spirits.

There are so many spirits in the spiritual world. He needed to win over every kind of spirit. There are all kinds of saints and sages and righteous people, evil people, all kinds of people. He had to fight and win over (all) the spirits.

3. He must enter the spirit realm, fight and win over the vulgar, and by raising that level, if Christianity is the most mainstream religion, the work should be done to subjugate even Christianity.

He needed to start from the bottom from a vulgar level and gradually, gradually (move to) a higher-level religion. And if Christianity is the highest religion, no matter what, Father needed to fight and subjugate Christianity.

4. He must fight each level of the spirit world to win and inherit everything from them. You must win the final battle with Satan through eight vertical and eight horizontal stages.

Not just the individual level. From the individual level to the family level, from the family level to the tribal level, from the tribal level to the ethnic level, from the ethnic level to the national level, from national level to the worldwide level, from the worldwide level to the cosmic level, from the cosmic level to God's level. This is the horizontal eight stages. Father needed to fight and win over each stage. He had to win over them. Otherwise he would not have been able

to become the Lord of the Second Advent.

Also, vertically he needed to start from the bottom. In the beginning he could not fight Satan directly because Satan ruled the entire world. Father needed to go down and start from the bottom of the bottom. What is the level of the bottom of the bottom? That is the servant of servants: from the servant of servants to the servant level, from the servant level to the adopted son level, from the adopted son level to the stepson level, from the stepson level to the real son level and mother's level and father's level and finally God's level. Wow! This is an incredible life course. How could our Father have gone through the vertical eight stages and the horizontal eight stages? Don't think simply Rev. Moon is one of the human beings, Hak Ja Han Moon is just one of the normal human beings. We cannot think that way when we know their background, how they overcame, how they fought with Satan and all kinds of spirits and finally won over them.

5. He must be able to receive the public recognition that he has won in heaven and earth through this battle process.

That is why Father said he met all the sages, not just Jesus, Mohammed and Buddha, but all the top sages. Based on some kind of theory he had some kind of give and take based on their limited thought. According to their own theory, Father needed to have give and take with them and finally convince them of His eternal truth.

6. If that happens, God will give the recognition saying "You are the victor over Satan and the spirit world!"

Finally Father fought and fought and won over and conquered the last stage and won over Satan.

And finally he needed to get proof, public recognition from Heavenly Parent. Father said his greatest challenge even after he had won over Satan (was that) God was supposed to say to Father, "You won over everything. You won over everything." God did not give that kind of permission immediately. The final trial, according to Father's words, was that God denied True Father's truth, what he discovered. Then what did Father do? He logically, heartistically, intellectually convinced Heavenly Father. God is a God of the Principle. He completely surrendered to True Father because he is a God of Principle. Even Heavenly Father needed to approve. That was really incredible: in front of Satan (Lucifer), in front of all saints, in front of all of the spiritual world, Heavenly Father officially proclaimed, "Hey, Father Moon, you are the victor over Satan and the spiritual world!" Wow! This is Heavenly Father's seal or proof. No one can accuse him by theory, by heart, anything. This is really incredible, our True Father's victory.

7. After this course, the course on Earth starts.

First he had to win over the spiritual world, then he needed to come down to the earth and begin God's substantial providence on Earth.

### **What Kind of Person Is the Second Advent?**

1. He is the person who brings Satan's demons into submission, who fights one on one with and gains victory

over thousands of spirits, lords and leaders.

2. Centering on God's character and true love, he has to gain victory by convincing every religion and the whole universe.

3. Without going through this process, no matter how much you claim to be the Messiah, it is meaningless unless God, Satan, and all spirits of the spirit world acknowledge you.

Anyone can say, "I am the messiah." Anyone can say, "I am the second Jesus." But would they receive that kind of recognition from God or Jesus? From Jesus? From Mohammed? From the saints? Everybody can say, "I am the second advent," but the important thing is recognition. Did you receive heaven's seal? Yes or no? It is not a simple job to become the second advent. Even though True Father came as the second advent, he needed to go through all this process. That is the messiah's portion of responsibility. Without discovering new truth, new liberation from heaven, how can he restore human beings?

4. Therefore, the position of True Parents is a position that has been publicly recognized by God and Satan, the enemy among God's enemies.

Tomorrow I would like to share the last section about God's liberation. It is a very interesting story that I would like to share tomorrow.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Meaning of the Separation of the Offerings**

1. Just as Noah had a responsibility to separate Satan through the flood judgment, everyone has a responsibility to separate from Satan.

Not just central figures; each human being. Your basic responsibility is what? How to separate from Satan. This is your portion of responsibility. That is why at the formation stage, which is the foundation of faith, you need to separate good and evil.

2. The responsibility of fallen man is to separate. If I cannot separate good and evil, God cannot deal with me because I am in a position where I am dealing with two masters. Human beings must sanctify (separate) to become God's object partner.

This is a very important point. According to the Divine Principle when you set up good conditions, only then can God intervene. When you set up evil conditions, then Satan can intervene. However, if you mix together and serve two ownerships, Satan and God, then God cannot do anything because God is a God of absolute goodness. He cannot deal with any evil. Even one percent or 0.1%. He cannot deal with any evil because God's nature only has absolute goodness. How can God intervene in your life of faith? Simple! Completely separate from Satan. Then God can intervene with you and have give and take with you.

Many people say they are suffering, "I am going through this kind of hardship. Why can't Heavenly Father intervene? Maybe he does not exist? Is God really my parent?" Many

people complain, but you need to know that (because of) God's nature and God's absolute principle, he can only deal (with me) when I set up a good condition. Not only a good condition, an absolutely good condition, then God can come down and intervene. There is no other way. As long as you worship two owners, Satan and God, God cannot do anything.

Why can I not feel God? Because there is no clear separation between God and Satan. As much as I kick out my fallen nature, that much I can feel God. Why can't I feel God? Because there is no clear separation yet. That is the point. We need to know God's nature. God's nature is what? Absolute goodness. He cannot deal with even 1% evil. That is why when I clearly separate between good and evil, that is the condition for God to take my offering. That is why the offering means absolute purity. Absolute purity. How can I deal with God? My portion of responsibility is to separate from evil, separate from Satan. Many people say, "Wow! I cannot feel God." Then I am asking you, how much do you separate from evil, from Satan? We need to understand the Divine Principle very clearly.

3. The reason humans need to separate is to ensure the decision of ownership. This is because possession is decided only by separating what belongs to God or to Satan.

4. The purpose of separating myself is to belong to God. Originally, I should have belonged to God, but because of the Fall of our human ancestors, we must separate from Satan.

5. The reason we separate and sanctify sacrifices is to maintain our relationship with God. No matter how much we have established a relationship with God and True Parents, if we do not separate ourselves and lead a sanctified life, that relationship will be broken.

Even though I have received the Blessing, even though I am a blessed family, even though I am a member of the Unification Church, even though I love God and I love True Parents, if I do not separate my evil mind from my original mind, if I do not know how to separate good and evil, then my relationship with True Parents becomes distant, my relationship with God becomes distant. Very important. That is why we always need to separate from the spirit.

When we open the window, wind comes in. (Similarly) when we wake up, evil mind comes. All kinds of strange thinking comes to us, invades us. So we need to separate from the spirit, from thinking.

When you accept evil thinking, evil desires, any kind of fornication thinking, when such thinking comes to your heart and mind, it is already too late. That is why we need to separate from where? We need to separate from thinking, from thinking. If you do not know how to separate from thinking, then it is already too late.

That is why the beginning point is what? Thinking. When evil thinking comes, you immediately need to separate, immediately need to sanctify. You need to kick out that kind of evil spirit. You need to lament about yourself: "How come I can be like this? My mind is supposed to be a temple of

God. I have to be a holy man and a holy woman. Why is this kind of thinking coming?" You need to separate from your thinking and you need to deny(?) your physical self. You need to immediately kick out that kind of evil thinking and evil mindset. That is separation. If you do not know how to separate evil from good, God cannot get along with you. Your relationship with God becomes more distant.

6. Abraham could not separate, so his relationship with God was cut off. And just as Moses' relationship with God was cut off since he could not separate and he struck the rock twice, in order to maintain a relationship with God, separation is necessary.

Before offering the three sacrifices, Abraham's heart was unclear. How can we know? Because we know through the results: he did not cut the doves. If his mindset had been very, very clear, then surely he would have cut up the doves. That was the problem. Not his physical action. Before his physical action, he did not clearly separate in his spirit what is good and what is evil. Just as Moses' relationship with God was cut off because he could not separate (good from evil and) struck the rock twice. In order to maintain a relationship with God, separation is necessary. That is why a strong foundation of faith begins with separation. Separation is necessary. Our life of faith is separation: how to separate good from evil. (This is an) important life process.(?)

What is the meaning of separating the offering? I want to belong to God. I want to be God's son or daughter. I really want to be a filial son or daughter. If I have two minds, an evil mind and an original mind, always compromising, sometimes going to the evil mind, sometimes going to the original mind, then I worship two owners. As long as there are two owners, no one can trust me.

Because you worship two owners, you are a man of fornication. Fornication means you attend two owners. You serve two men, or you serve two women. How can one trust this kind of person? One man and one woman, one husband and one wife. How come this husband has two wives? How come this wife has two husbands? How can we trust (such a person)? That is why fallen men, everyone, are men of fornication because they attend two owners. Separation is necessary.

7. How, then, can we discern and divide good and evil? In order to avoid mistakes, you must first know where God's Will is, and think and judge everything from God's point of view.

When you are confused, you need to think about what God's will is, where is God's will, what is God's desire, what are God's wishes, what is God's heart, what is he asking me to do? Go back to the original point: "What is God's will? What is he asking me to do?" If we do that, ask whether this is God's wish or not. When evil thinking comes, ask "Is this God's wish? Or Satan's wish? Where is God's will? What should I do? Centering on his point of view, what should I do?" These are fundamental questions: where is God's will?

What should I do according to his desire? According to his wish? According to his dream? What should I do? Always ask, "Where is God's will?" This is the way to separate good and evil. Then finally we can gain the victory.

Thank you very much.

(Response to sharing) We are fallen men. We need to have ongoing education. Then we can always be reminded of God's word. That is the only way we can protect ourselves.

## Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #23

November 17, 2021: (Response to sharing) You mentioned holiness. If God's word is alive, then everything can be alive. I truly believe our entire American movement, if we are inspired by Mother's word and Father's word, then everything can be alive. I truly believe in that.

I truly believe that our DNA can be changed through gratitude and praising each other. Praising and appreciating each other with a really grateful heart changes our DNA. We really become a different person. Our quality of heart becomes upgraded.

Today I would like to speak about "The Mother of Peace in the Muslim World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 336-338> The Blessing venue was filled with couples who had studied about the Blessing and were longing to receive it. The couples, beautifully dressed in white traditional garments, participated with dignity and grace. Dispelling earlier concerns, participating Muslim leaders solemnly accepted the holy Blessing Ceremony. Also in attendance were many current and former heads of state, parliamentary speakers, ministers, parliamentarians, religious leaders and other key leaders of civil society from throughout Africa.*

*The national Blessing began with the Holy Water Ceremony. To respect Muslim religious sensitivities, instead of sprinkling, I placed my two hands in a bowl of holy water and gently touched the backs of the crossed hands of each representative couple. The audience was moved and cheers and applause continued throughout the Holy Water Ceremony. The marriage Blessing is universal, transcending race, religion and nationality.*

*Its bestowal in Niger, through heavenly actions that harmonized with their culture, brought closer the realization of one family of humankind under Heavenly Parent. I recalled that in 1991, when my husband was informed that Muslims are uncomfortable with the title "Reverend," he immediately responded, "No problem; call me Father Moon."*

*Eighty percent of Niger's land is desert. Within such a harsh environment, Heaven prepared for this nation to be blessed by raising righteous leaders. One of the righteous people who worked hardest to make the Summit possible was*

*Kassoum Maiga, a member of parliament of Niger. He is a filial son among filial sons, and he testified that when he saw me alight from the plane, he shed tears of joy, as his dearest wish had finally been realized. He was the first person to offer me flowers to celebrate the victory of this first national-level Blessing Ceremony in an African Muslim nation. As soon as the Blessing Ceremony concluded, messages of gratitude and congratulations poured in from throughout the world. "True Mother, the Mother of peace, has embraced Islam."*

*The Family Renewal and Blessing Festival in Niger was an inspiring, even miraculous drama. As the event came to a close, Dr. Yun, Secretary-General of our Cheon Jeong Gung Headquarters, signed a memorandum of understanding as the Cheon Il Guk representative regarding the development of the Heavenly Africa Project with representatives of the African Union Commission, the Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS) and the G5 Sahel.*

*Through these events, the African continent and the entire world were profoundly changed; this Summit will surely be remembered. Despite challenging circumstances, all those involved invested themselves with wholehearted unity. That is what set the condition; Heaven could not but support these events.*

*At the end of the day, I reflected that I am now nearly 80 years old, and there is a limit to how long one can live on earth. However, since I am the only begotten Daughter and the Mother of the universe, anywhere I am wanted, I plan to go. Heavenly Parent, once again I offer You my deepest thanks.*

True Mother said, "At the end of the day, I reflected that I am now nearly 80 years old, and there is a limit to how long one can live on earth." Mother knows her age, very near 80 years old, getting older and older and older. At the same time she becomes more serious about her mission. She said, "However, since I am the only begotten Daughter and the Mother of the universe, anywhere I am wanted, I plan to go. Heavenly Parent, once again I offer You my deepest thanks."

True Mother is risking her life for the rest of her life. She is walking the path of sacrifice. That is unimaginable even now. We, too, must become one with True Mother on this last seven-year course of Cheonil Guk and achieve the greatest achievement. I encourage each of you, everyone of you, should be able to complete the CheonBo Won mission. When we are determined, then God will give us the wisdom about what we should do. Your determination is important. Your seriousness is very important. Whenever you are determined, then God will show you the way, God will tell you how to do it. That is why we need to have strong determination for everyone to fulfill the CheonBo Won mission. This is the way to really accomplish God's will. This is the way to build God's Cheonil Guk on the earth.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 6 - Need for a New Truth**

◆ They were given at various times in history as humankind developed both spiritually and intellectually. The depth and extent of teaching and the method of expressing the truth naturally varied according to each age.

◆ Jesus indicated that God would someday reveal a new truth: "I have said this to you in figures; the hour is coming when I shall no longer speak to you in figures but tell you plainly of the Father."

Based on this EDP let's study Father's word.

#### **Divine Principle is Not Doctrine**

<1997.8.9> "What is taught in the Unification Church is called the Divine Principle. It teaches the principled path that everyone must follow, whether believers or non-believers, whether a thousand years ago or ten thousand years from now. On that basis, the truth as taught in the Unification Church contains the underlying principles that can resolve all complicated affairs and bitter feelings between God and the human world. It is not a dogma. Dogmas were for the era of the restoration and liberation of the archangelic realm; they cannot establish or restore families."

I think True Father has really mentioned some very important things. Please listen carefully. True Father said that the Divine Principle is not doctrine or dogma. It teaches the principled path that everyone must follow, whether believers or non-believers, whether a thousand years ago or ten thousand years from now.

Jesus said clearly in John 14:6, "I am the way, the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me." But when he died on the cross, he promised that he would come again. Only the messiah must come back to this earth and show all mankind the way, the truth, life, love and lineage. Therefore, at the end of the day it is concluded that we must find the new word of truth. The new truth that saves mankind cannot just come out of the human brain. This is possible only through True Parents who are the Messiah who come from God's direct lineage. Until now human history has not found the true path. Since there has not been a solution to that point, the world has become increasingly chaotic.

If any existing religion or ideology suggested a way to solve the human problem, the ideal world would already have arrived. However, the conclusion is that such an ideal world did not come true. We must seek the truth that comes from God, not fallen human thought or philosophy. When I was a child and listened to the Divine Principle, I thought that I had to find the new truth because it was an existing idea and no religious doctrine could solve all the problems of my life and all the problems of the world. The Unification Church contains the underlying principles that can resolve all complicated affairs and bitter feelings between God and the human world. Divine Principle is not a dogma. Dogmas were for the era of the restoration and liberation of the archangelic

realm; they cannot establish or restore families.

All doctrines so far have focused on individual salvation. This is a very important point. Existing religions just only focused on individual salvation. Religions that focus on individual salvation are all archangel religions. No religions focused on family salvation.

The Divine Principle focuses on family salvation. This is the point. That is why any existing religion can only reach the top of the growth stage. It cannot go beyond the top of the growth stage. Below the top of the growth stage means only focusing on individual salvation. God's completion stage begins from the family. It is centered on the family. Without forming the family, you cannot enter the realm of God's completion. That is why any existing religion and doctrine and dogma only focus on individual salvation. None of them talks about family salvation. That is why existing religions are archangelic religions. This is the important point.

Here Divine Principle refers to the eight major textbooks that True Father spoke of. This is equivalent to the 1000 books that True Father spoke (of his speeches). Family salvation goes beyond the top of the growth stage and enters God's direct dominion. Therefore, there was not a single religion that was able to enter the perfection level.

The truth that enters the level of perfection is about meeting the messiah, receiving the Blessing, establishing a family and achieving the four realms of heart and the three great kingships. This is very important. The structure of the kingdom of heaven is what? It is based on family, not individual salvation. That is why Jesus needs to come again to show the model, what the model of the family is.

In order to enter the world of heart, the world of completion begins with the family. Family. The structure of the kingdom of heaven is the family. Without experiencing parental heart, conjugal heart, siblings heart and children's heart, you will never, ever enter the kingdom of heaven. That is why the family is very important. The family is the base of the kingdom of heaven. Wow! Can you imagine that? True Father said religion that only focuses on individual salvation is one of the problems.

If you do not focus on family salvation; if you focus only on your own individual salvation, you easily become individualistic, easily become egoistic: "I don't care about other people. I don't care about other religions." You just focus on your own salvation, individual salvation. That is why Father said -- and this is really important -- "Dogmas were for the era of the restoration and liberation of the archangelic realm; they cannot establish or restore families."

This is an important point. The eternal truth must come out about family salvation and total salvation. If you focus on individual salvation, you don't care about total salvation, you don't care about national salvation, you don't care about tribal salvation, you don't care about the salvation of all mankind. That is why we need to understand, based on the family foundation; we need to focus on total salvation. What

powerful guidance! We are very focused on how to establish one family under God.

Furthermore, God's liberation and the liberation of mankind as a whole must be first. Very important. There is a fundamental difference between Family Federation and existing religion. They are very different. I really appreciate our True Parents. It is new truth, not centering on individual salvation. It is new truth centering on family salvation and through the messiah.

### **Divine Principle Will Never Change Forever**

<1975.7.13> *"The Principle is the truth that does not change with the passage of history. It cannot be modified by the influence of any great person or the power of any state, or the world or even God Himself. If it can be said to be the truth that has remained unchanged from the past through the present to the future, it must surely have the value of the ideal desired by humankind from the very beginning."*

The Principle is the truth that does not change with the passage of history. It cannot be modified by the influence of any great person or the power of any state, or the world or even God Himself. If it can be said to be the truth that has remained unchanged from the past through the present to the future, it must surely have the value of the ideal desired by humankind from the very beginning. Because God has the eternal, unchanging, absolute, unique attributes, the truth that can save fallen humans can never come through the fallen human brain. Only through the messiah who has the blood of God can the eternal, immutable, unique and absolute truth come out. New truth cannot come out from fallen man's brain. So far how much our saints and sages have tried.

If they had already solved the problem, if they had already shown the eternal truth, then the kingdom of heaven would already be on earth. Why has the world become more confused, more chaotic with more problems? That means it does not work. Even though so many saints, sages and philosophers came to the earth, they could not reveal God's eternal truth. That is why this truth needs to come from heaven, needs to come from God's direct blood lineage. Otherwise there is no solution.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Lessons Learned Through Abraham's Mistake in the Symbolic Offering**

1. Because Abraham failed to cut the doves when offering the three sacrifices, the providence extended to three generations and Jacob had to fight Satan for 21 years and suffered unimaginable hardships.

2. Also, Jacob's son Joseph was sold to a foreign country and suffered an unspeakable sad incident. Actually, Joseph was able to enjoy the power of victory with his father Jacob because Jacob made an incredible victorious condition. However, because Abraham made a mistake in the formation stage offering, they had to go the road of indemnity for three generations.

Because Abraham failed to offer the formation stage offering, then the second one (growth) was a problem, and

the completion stage offering was a problem. All three generations needed to pay indemnity.

3. Abraham's mistake in the symbolic offering caused the Israelites to suffer hardships in Egypt for 430 years. The entire Israelite population had to pay indemnity as slaves because of one person's mistake. This was because Abraham was in Adam's position, representing the whole universe.

4. This is like the history of God's providence of restoration taking more than 6,000 years due to the fall of Eve.

5. Who am I today? I was called by God on behalf of my ancestors. I am not an individual self. If I make a mistake, I have to think about the lives of countless ancestors cooperating with me and the indemnity that my descendants will have to go through.

We are not individuals. God called you as a chosen guy. Father said clearly when he spoke about the ancestor liberation ceremony: for a normal Unificationist more than 20,000 of your ancestors are following you. You are the representative of 20,000 of your ancestors' spirits. You are not alone. You are the messiah to take care of a minimum of 20,000 ancestors. I am the representative of all my ancestors. That is why your mission is very important. You are not just an individual. You are a chosen guy, chosen by Heavenly Parent. How important it is!

6. Therefore, I have to live a victorious life day by day. And I must be victorious with the responsibility given to me.

Abraham and Noah were representatives of all mankind. We are representatives of all of our ancestors. As the Continental Director if I fail as the director of the North American continent, the providence of the United States will be extended. So for me every day is serious. Every morning I risk my life over the word I am preaching to my brothers and sisters. I cannot let(?) even for a moment. It is very, very serious when I consider that I am responsible for the lives of 380 million people in the United States and Canada. When I think about my responsibility, (I am) not just taking care of our members of Family Federation for World Peace, (but) the entire American population and Canada as well. I am so serious about this.

True Mother is coming to America very, very soon, the middle of December. Let's do all our best to make the December Blessing Festival a success. Let's focus on the Watch Parties and make a real follow up (afterwards). Don't just make it as a condition, an event. Let's follow up one by one with our guests and give them the taste and experience of salvation. This is very important.

Just now True Mother said her age is nearly 80. How often will our beloved True Mother come to America? I think it will just be a handful of times. How precious our True Mother coming to America is! Do you know why I hurried to complete my 50-state tour? I wanted to offer an important condition with our brothers and sisters. That is why I really

pushed myself. Even though the schedule was very, very hard and at the same time I had to prepare Morning Devotion, before True Mother comes I had to complete the 50-state tour. I want to really inherit True Parents' spirit. How much they love America! How much do they really care for America! So, let's seriously prepare for Mother's coming to America. Each of our beloved True Mother's visits to America are very, very precious. Even though her age is nearly 80, she is still coming to America, investing in America and loving America. Wow! Very important.

Last night I received an important message from Ki Hun Kim from Korea. They are very focused on the December 5 Rally of Hope. They asked us to send a minimum of 40 ACLC ministers to go to Korea to participate in that Rally on December 5. Today all our brothers and sisters, please think of who can participate in Mother's event. We are very excited to welcome True Mother to America. Do you love True Mother? Let's prepare well with our beautiful gift, with our longing heart. We have already completed one year of Morning Devotion and we completed the 50-state tour together with our brothers and sisters and finally our Blessing Festival. Let's focus on our watch parties and let people become more and more involved and appreciate our True Mother's hard work.

Thank you very much, my brothers and sisters. God bless you!

(Response to sharing) Recently young people are no longer looking for religion, no more looking for a church. Now without exception from their inner heart, they are looking for the ideal family. That is the reality. That is why the family is our church, the family is our home, the family is our salvation. When we show (a model of) the ideal couple, ideal parents, ideal brothers and sisters, and ideal children, that is the salvation for all mankind. We need to show this model from now on -- not just talking about theory or dogma. If we do not show our Divine Principle as a reality, then it remains a dogma or a doctrine. Of course, eternally we know that the Divine Principle is not just dogma. But if we don't realize this, that is a problem. From now on we need to substantially realize how to build the ideal family, how can I become holy -- holy man and woman, holy couple, holy parents, holy brothers and sisters and how Heavenly Father can dwell in our family.

## **Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #22**

November 16, 2021: Today I would like to speak about "The Mother of Peace in the Muslim World" from the contents of True Mother's memoir

*<Mother of Peace, Page 334-336> The ideal of one human family is Heavenly Parent's dream and humanity's wish. The president of Niger is a wise leader, especially with regard to realizing this dream. Through his active support*

and dedication, the 2019 Africa Continental Summit and Family Renewal Festival took place. These events involved pioneering a path that we had not previously trodden. It was a great challenge and a truly holy undertaking, conducted with the extraordinary support of the government, the nation and the continent. During the Summit, in front of some of the key stakeholders that move this continent, I proclaimed the truth that our Heavenly Parent had been unable to share for 6,000 years. The proclamation that Heavenly Parent's blessing comes when people are in unity with the only begotten Daughter resonated like rolling thunder not only across Niger but throughout Africa.

Following the Summit's opening plenary, President Issoufou and I signed the Niamey Resolution in the presence of the 2,000 leaders who were gathered there.

I am fully aware of the dedication of the Prophet Muhammad in establishing the rich religious tradition of Islam and I regard many pre-eminent Muslim leaders I have met as my own sons. Through this event, heads of state and leaders from the Islamic realm came to know me on an entirely new level, as True Mother and the Mother of peace. The Summit was a miraculous event, unique in the history of the Unification movement.

The day after the Summit, the historic Family Renewal and Blessing Festival in Niger took place. Since this was the first Blessing Ceremony I had officiated in a Muslim nation, I prayed with a heart more serious than ever before.

On the morning of the Blessing, the president asked me if I had slept well in my new home of Niger. Happily, I responded that I had slept very well, thanks to the warm and comforting welcome I had received. After we had conversed briefly about the previous day's Summit, the presidential escort guided me to the Blessing venue.

Diplomatic protocol is sometimes referred to as "a war without weapons." That is why I call the protocol of Cheon Il Guk, "Heavenly Protocol." Originally, the prime minister was scheduled to offer congratulatory remarks as the representative of the government during the Blessing. Hence, the protocol for that day was for me to enter the Blessing venue with the prime minister. However, the president of the National Assembly mentioned that, as representative of the people, he should enter the venue by my side together with the prime minister. Faced with this sudden request, the prime minister was taken aback. I decided to update the protocol by having both the prime minister, the representative of the government, and the president of the National Assembly, the representative of the people, stand on either side of me and enter the Blessing venue together. This was a special moment for me as I could feel how close in heart we had become.

Today let's study again ...

## **True Mother's Benediction at the Continental-Level Blessing Ceremony in Niger (Palace of Congress, Niamey, Niger, November 28, 2019)**

*True Parents have had to walk an indescribably difficult*

*path until they could do so and establish all people as children whom Heavenly Parent can love directly. You know how we have striven at the center of this vast desert where sandstorms rage to seek the righteous people Heaven has prepared, through whom we can find the people and the nations that can be embraced by Heaven.*

*In this country where 80 percent of the land is desert, You have prepared righteous people from a very long time ago to create the environment where a Blessing Ceremony can be held today. Through this Marriage Blessing, the dream of one family of humanity centered on You, Heavenly Parent, transcending the barriers of religion, race and culture, can be realized.*

*And when those who have been blessed today are able to stand in the position where they have fulfilled their responsibilities in front of Heaven – that is, when they have fulfilled their responsibilities as messiahs of their own tribes -- this nation will become one that can receive Heaven's blessing and grace.*

*True Parents are grateful for this and hope that, through these Blessed couples, this country of Niger will become the Heavenly Niger attending Heavenly Parent and become the center of the African continent and its beacon of light and pride.*

*I pray that the blessed couples of this people and this nation will be able to take the lead in establishing the Kingdom of Heaven of freedom, equality, peace, unity and happiness on earth, which is the beautiful garden that You originally created, and the dream of humankind. I pray and proclaim this in the name of True Parents.*

Wow! Our True Mother really loves Africa very, very much! And also our True Mother very clearly proclaimed that this country of Niger will become Heavenly Niger attending Heavenly Parents and become the center of the African continent and its beacon of light and pride. True Mother blessed Niger as a heavenly nation.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 6 - Need for a New Truth**

◆ They were given at various times in history as humankind developed both spiritually and intellectually. The depth and extent of teaching and the method of expressing the truth naturally varied according to each age.

◆ Jesus indicated that God would someday reveal a new truth: "I have said this to you in figures; the hour is coming when I shall no longer speak to in figures but tell you plainly of the Father."

Based on this EDP content, let's study Father's words.

### **The Secret of the Universe**

<215-144> *"Nobody knows that God's heart is filled with agony. For the first time in history I have appeared and revealed this significant mission. Had I not done so, then nobody would know. What a surprising fact this is! Even Jesus did not know this. Even if He had known, He couldn't tell anyone what was in His heart. Furthermore, no religious*

*leader, no one knew this hidden heavenly secret. For the first time in history, I have appeared before the world and revealed heaven's secret."*

This is very, very important guidance from True Parents: What is the secret of the Universe? No one knows that there is unimaginable suffering in God's heart because of the fall of man. God was not only a great God who created the universe, the omnipresent God with the power to do anything, the God of judgment. No one knew how much God, as humans' parent, was hurt by fallen children and groaned with a nail in his chest. Even Jesus did not know it. And even if he did, he could not have said what was in his heart. None of the religious leaders knew such a hidden secret of the universe.

For the first time in history, Father Moon appeared before the world revealing the secrets of the universe. The secret of bringing back fallen human beings is to first reveal the identity of Satan and reveal that Satan is the enemy among the enemies of God's love. And he revealed how much God loves us as humans' parent and how much blood, sweat and tears he has shed today for our perfection.

The secret of this history must be revealed. This is the only way for fallen human beings to truly repent and return to God. Wow! This is really amazing guidance. This is so stimulating! If we do not know that God is a God of sorrow, this is really the secret of the universe. That is why since our True Parents came to understand the secrets of the Universe, that God is a God of sorrow, he could not stop going continuously forward. No matter how tired he was, no matter how much suffering he endured, he could not stop because he discovered that God is a God of suffering, that God is a God of sorrow. That is why his entire life was a tearful life, always trying to comfort God, trying to liberate him, trying to bear Heavenly Father's heavy cross. That was Father's life. No one, no saint, nobody discovered this top secret of the universe.

That is why in order to go back to God's bosom, what should we do? We have to know the identity of God's heart, God's reality. This is an important declaration by our True Father. Even Jesus did not know this. Even if he had known, he was unable to express God's sorrowful heart because at the time he did not have much foundation to proclaim about God's heart. I am really grateful to our True Parents. They are the ones who revealed the secret of the universe that God is a God of sorrow.

#### **Build a Center That No One Can Take Away**

<2-133> *"The closer we are to the truth, and the more we come under its spell, the more it will become our center which nobody can snatch from us. Even if the earth were to fall into chaos millions of times and the universe were suddenly destroyed, people whose minds are securely centered on the truth will never be changed or shaken. However, if you are not prepared to accept such a center in your heart, however genuine a truth may appear, you will not recognize it. Even if true life appeared, you would not be able*

*to understand it. Even if true love appeared, you would not be able to understand it. If today's Christianity is seeking genuine truth, true life, and true love, it must completely deny itself to the end and become a religion that establishes the mind's center that nobody can snatch away."*

You must know and experience the relationship between God and man for sure. Knowing that God is our parent is what set the center of my heart. When he shakes, everything shakes. Second, if I come from the relationship between God and True Parents and then the relationship between True Parents and me through spiritual experiences, my heart will never be shaken. That is why your center should be very clear. You need to have clear confirmation about who the center is.

The reason why I am shaken in my life of faith, become easily tired and lose strength and leave the church is because I don't know for sure who my center is. First it was because they (who left the church) were not sure about the Divine Principle. Second, it was because they had no experience with God and the spiritual world. Third, it was because they did not have the confidence in True Parents and the spiritual experience that True Parents are the messiah. Therefore, we have to convince ourself through the Divine Principle and have confidence in the Divine Principle. You must experience spiritually that the Divine Principle is the eternal truth, and by putting that truth into practice in my life, I have to check whether the Divine Principle is the eternal truth or not. You need to get confirmation. Then your center is very clear. When our center is unclear, then everything can be shaken. That is a problem.

Let me explain more about the Bible.

*John 14:5-9 : 5. Thomas said to Him, "Lord, we don't know where you are going, so how can we know the way?" 6. Jesus answered, "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me. 7. If you really knew me, you would know my Father as well. From now on, you do know Him and have seen Him." 8. Philip said, "Lord, show us the Father and that will be enough for us." 9. Jesus answered: "Don't you know me, Philip, even after I have been among you such a long time? Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father. How can you say, 'Show us the Father'?"*

This is incredible guidance from Jesus. Jesus clearly stated his identity. He said, "I am the way, the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me." One of the reasons the messiah came to this earth is to show that God lives, God is alive and works through the messiah. This is why Jesus said, "He who has seen me has seen God. How can you ask me to show you God?" The message is that the messiah is a person who is fully united with God and who reveals the invisible God. Therefore, if we truly want to resemble Jesus and be like True Parents, we must show the world that God works through us, God is a living God, God works through us. This (our?) life should be our testimony.

For Morning Devotion to continue to develop and grow, it is enough to show that True Parents' word is alive, that True Parents' word is the eternal truth. Then they can give such testimony, "Through hearing True Parents' words, I have had a life changing experience. I have really changed my fallen habits. I really commit more. I am so grateful! I am so thankful! I cannot deny True Parents' word. I cannot deny that God is a living God. Then our Morning Devotion will continue to develop and grow.

We must not simply believe in Jesus and True Parents. They (?) do not resemble Jesus and True Parents in terms of their belief. By inheriting the love and heart of Jesus and True Parents, I must become the second Jesus, I must become the second True Parents, I must become the second God. Not just believe in him. Believing in Jesus, believing in True Parents without resembling them, without resembling Jesus does not make any sense. We do not focus on believing in Jesus, do not focus on believing in True Parents. Of course, belief is very important. But the most important thing is how I can become the second Jesus; how I can become the second True Parents; how I can become the second God. I try to inherit and resemble Jesus, resemble True Parents, resemble God. Then I will become the incarnation of God's word and God's word will become my flesh. That is the purpose of God's creation. That is the purpose of our life.

Why don't my children follow me? This is because the parents cannot show God who lives and works in their lives. When we show our children that God is alive, God is a living God, and when our parents see through the parents that God is alive, God is working in their parents' life, then without exception all children will honor their parents.

Why do people leave the church? This is because the church does not show that God is working through each member's life. Therefore, the worship service of the church should always be a gathering to testify how God is living and working through our life. This is the point. Christianity is a church to believe, not a church to become like Jesus. Everything flows. We must show Jesus who lives and works through me and God who lives and works. Then the church will develop and continue to grow and will never stop growing.

The era of Cheonil Guk is an era that shows through me that we are the living and working God and living and working True Parents. I am really inspired by Jesus' words here. Jesus answered, "Don't you know me, Philip, even after I have been among you such a long time? Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father." How can I testify in front of members, in front of my people, in front of all mankind like Jesus? Through my life how can I testify that God is a living God?

That is why every morning I kneel down and pray, "Heavenly Father, through your word, through my activity, through my practice let me show, let me testify that you are alive. Let me testify that you are a living God." That is the

purpose of my prayer; it is one of the goals of my life.

Wherever I go, many people say, "Maybe God does not exist." Many people say, "I cannot feel God, Heavenly Father." Wherever I go, I always challenge our members that outside people tell me, "Show me God. Show me God." That is the same as Phillip who asked Jesus, "Please show me God."

How can I testify that God is a living God? "Seeing you is seeing God." Through seeing my spouse, I am seeing God. Then our children will absolutely follow their parents.

*John 14:10-12 : 10. Don't you believe that I am in the Father, and that the Father is in me? The words I say to you are not just my own. Rather, it is the Father, living in me, who is doing His work. 11. Believe me when I say that I am in the Father and the Father is in me; or at least believe on the evidence of the miracles themselves. 12. I tell you the truth, anyone who has faith in me will do what I have been doing. He will do even greater things than these, because I am going to the Father.*

This Bible verse is very powerful. Our life of faith must show that like Jesus I am in the Father and the Father is in me. Even when I speak, these are not my words, but these words should show what God is saying while dwelling in me. Therefore, to those who follow me, I must show that I am in the Father and that the Father is in me. Wow! Dr. Yong is saying something that is not from him like True Father is in him, like True Parents are in him. This is my wish wherever I go. Through complete self-denial how can I invite God and let God talk, let God express his heart, not my words, not my intention. How can Heavenly Father fully come to my heart and fully express his heart? Then I can show that God is a living God. I want to be that kind of minister. I want to be that kind of continental director: "I am in the Father and the Father is in me." That means we become completely one.

Jesus' words can also be interpreted as follows: If I know that I am in the Father and the Father is in me, believe, imitate and practice, I will do the same things that Jesus did. It is said that he can do even greater things than Jesus. That is the parents' wish: Children should be better than me." Right? Now Jesus is in the spiritual world: "You should be better than me. You are children of True Parents." Even True Parents wish, "You should be better than me." Those who do not believe in God, through seeing you, through your daily life, they can testify that, "Wow! True Parents are amazing!" This era is the era of Cheonil Guk, not only just believing in God. It is time to show that God is alive, that God is a living God.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Symbolic Condition and Substantial Condition**

This is very important to apply to our daily life, ok?

1. If you make a mistake in a symbolic condition, it becomes a problem in setting a substantial condition. This means that if you do not succeed in the usual training process, you will not succeed in practice. This is because it is just as if

we fall spiritually, it will bring about the result of the physical fall. Eve's spiritual fall with the archangel did not stop with the spiritual fall, but also brought about the physical fall with Adam, that is, the actual fall.

That is why symbolic conditions are not simply symbolic conditions. They directly relate to substantial conditions. If you fail when you set up a symbolic condition, you will surely 100% fail in the substantial condition. Those who fall spiritually often watching pornography many times and doing all kinds of things, when they have an opportunity physically and have sexual temptation will 100% fall, 100% fall. That is why assuredly the spiritual fall is more dangerous than the physical fall. That is why you need to prevent the spiritual fall. Otherwise, someday you will surely fall physically. Therefore, symbolic conditions are not only symbolic conditions. Symbolic conditions are connected to the substantial conditions. We can learn through the principle of restoration.

2. Even though God appeared and taught many times through dreams, if I fail to improve my behavior and keep on repeating it habitually, Heaven will directly give me tribulations. It is fortunate if you realize through dreams, but if you do not change your behavior even through dreams, you will suffer in reality. Thus, dreams reveal the person's usual thoughts and habits. Dreams reveal what a person's mental situation is and what kind of person he is.

When I hear a person's dreams, I know that person's mentality. I know that person's behavior and why God showed that dream to that person. I know exactly what that person's mentality is, that person's problem, that person's current situation. I come to understand this through that person's sharing his dream with me. Even though a dream is a very symbolic condition, it is very much related to the substantial condition.

3. Abraham's mistake in the symbolic offering was indemnified for three generations. Abraham's failure to cut the dove resulted in substantial indemnity prolonged through the three generations of his children and grandchildren. Therefore, know that my one small mistake today can result in indemnity being passed down to descendants as in Abraham's family.

4. Before Abraham offered the 3 sacrifices, he should have completely cut ties with Satan and sanctified himself. Before offering the 3 sacrifices, because Abraham himself was not a condition of separating good and evil between God and Satan, he made a crucial mistake. It is usually easy for people to only externally wonder how not cutting a single pigeon could result in such a big mistake.

Why did God say that Abraham's descendants had to suffer for 400 years? "What?! That is a simple offering; he just failed to cut the dove. How come he received that kind of punishment?" We cannot simply say that. His heart and mind were not yet clear. He did not distinguish good and evil before offering the 3 sacrifices. That was the problem. We

cannot only understand this in an external way. That was a problem.

5. What would have happened if Abraham had cut the dove but not the ram, the offering of the growth stage? If that had happened, it could have simply been restored by Isaac's generation paying indemnity.

(That was) because the formation stage (would have been) ok; (this would have been a) growth stage problem. His second generation could (have) paid the indemnity.

6. Then what would have happened if he cut the dove and the ram, but not the heifer? It might have taken some time to indemnify everything in Abraham's time, but you can think about if the Messiah would have come and succeeded the providence.

7. However, because the formation stage offering was defiled, they could not even think about the start of the growth stage and completion stage providence, so they made a new start with three generations paying indemnity.

That is why small, small things are not a simple matter.

8. If we miss the right time, it will cause a lot of damage in our lives. If someone misses the time in their teens, when they are in their 30s, they will finish work they had to finish in their teens and when they reach their 40s, they will just begin a fresh start and go then to the spirit world.

Once you lose the time, once you miss the right time, then your providence, your individual providence will be prolonged again and again and again.

9. In fact, if we follow the normal course of faith, we should go through the formation, growth, and completion stages centered on the teenage years, 20s and 30s, and then bloom flowers for the remaining life. For example, if you don't study in your teens, it is like staying at that standard for the rest of your life.

10. You need to know that time is not there to just come and go, but to make you grow. Therefore, you should always be grateful for the moment and live victoriously. A fool is a loser. When spring comes, the seeds must be sown. When summer comes, you need to take good care of it. When autumn comes, it should bear fruit well.

11. Nature shows us how we should live. Winter, which symbolizes the spirit world, has nothing I can do. You have to wait until spring because you can't sow, cultivate, and bear fruit.

That is why time is very important. Every day we must make successful. Every day we (should fulfill) our portion of responsibility very, very well. Time does exist for the sake of our spiritual growth. Once we lose the springtime, we need to wait a whole additional year. Can you imagine? Our time is very, very precious.

## **Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #21**

November 15, 2021: Finally I came back to New York. My home is here now. My dear North American families, do

you know why I am wearing this tie today? Because we have just finished our fifty-state tour. This tie symbolizes the fifty states. Thank you to the families who gave me this tie. Now I understand the situation in the United States to some extent. I am able to understand the situation as a whole more than any other leader or family member in the United States. From now on I love and am committed to my North American family members even more!

True Parents love Operation Jericho, the Jericho Strategy. We go around and around until the wall of evil is destroyed. The second tour will begin November 30 in the state of Kentucky, Subregion 3. Each state (should) prepare, at least for couples, a leadership summit for ACLC, UPF, WFWP, ethnic groups, YSP -- any affiliated organization really working together; let's join together centering on a leadership summit. Then I will go any time. Please prepare well.

I will go to where(ever) a CARP chapter is prepared as well. Now we are focused on leadership summits centering on all affiliated organizations together. Whenever I attend these leadership summits, I would like to encourage the local UPF leadership, WFWP, ACLC, ethnic groups and YSP working together to focus on the leadership conference. That is my second tour that will begin very soon.

Two days ago we had a meeting with Kona members at the Hawaiian Queen garden. It was so sad that I could not see Sunjin nim's couple because of the Corona issue. In the end we had a corona test again which was negative, so we were able to meet with the Hawaiian family. They prepared a beautiful lunch for us, and we celebrated together the victory of the 50 state tour.

Tawako Parker(?) offered her beautiful painting before God. We had a group photo.

Then I flew to New York, and I arrived here yesterday. Once again thanks to Subregion 5 directors, the Rev. Kevin Thompson Couple, Dr. Jeff and Keiko Nakama and Pastor Char(?) couple. Rev. Kevin Thompson works as the director of Subregion 5. His position should be very clear.

Today I would like to speak about "Mother of Peace in the Muslim World #21" from True Mother's memoir.

<Mother of Peace, Page 332-334> *When I landed at the airport in Niamey, Niger, on November 27, 2019, government officials displayed their highest level of protocol as they received me. We had been told that the president and citizens in general were delighted that I was coming, and these words proved more than true. I truly enjoyed the warm welcome on the part of Prime Minister Brigi Rafini, his chief of staff, cabinet ministers and other high level representatives of this Muslim nation in Central Africa.*

*Our meeting had been long awaited. The prime minister and 10 cabinet ministers had scheduled to come to Seoul in February to attend World Summit 2019. Pressing state issues prevented the prime minister from making the trip, and he sent a ministerial delegation instead. The officials whom he*

*sent to Seoul were deeply moved. When they returned to Niger, they gave a detailed report about the World Summit 2019 and our activities. The prime minister agreed to attend the Africa Summit, which was being planned for September 2019 in São Tomé and Príncipe.*

*But once again, this time due to security issues caused by terrorist attacks in northern Niger, the prime minister could not attend the Summit. (omitted)*

*Thus it was after initial setbacks that we finally met, and this made the meeting even more special and joyful. At the airport, the prime minister and the minister of foreign affairs accompanied me as I was saluted by an honor guard and received a welcome from their leading traditional dance troupe. I was particularly impressed by the honor guard and thought, "Niger's sons are so gallant, dashing and patriotic." As True Mother, I felt I wanted to adopt these young men of Niger as my sons.*

*The evening of my arrival, His Excellency President Mahamadou Issoufou kindly invited me to a Presidential Summit Welcoming Banquet. Three hundred current and former heads of state, parliamentary speakers, ministers and other VIPs attended the banquet. I fondly remember President Issoufou calling me the "Mother of peace" and expressing his sincere admiration and respect for the Republic of Korea.*

*Almost two years earlier, on January 18, 2018, I had proclaimed "Heavenly Africa" during my keynote address at the first continental-level Africa Summit, hosted in Dakar, Senegal. On the basis of this proclamation, beginning in June, the Universal Peace Federation and other organizations began working to secure the support and participation of African governments in the "Heavenly Africa Project," a package of 10 projects aimed at promoting peace and development that includes the True Family Blessing Movement. At times, it took as many as 10 days for our delegates to meet with a head of state. As it wasn't unusual for meetings to be rescheduled, our delegation would skip meals and be on standby for many hours to ensure the meetings would take place.*

*On the foundation of such sincere investments of time and energy, 10 nations signed memorandums of understanding and agreements to participate in our Heavenly Africa Project. Niger, of course, was one of them.*

Next let's study ....

## **True Mother's Speech at 2019 African Continental Summit in Niger (Palace of Congress, Niamey, Niger, November 28, 2019)**

*I understand that several chiefs are attending this conference. If you go back down your family line as chiefs, you will find out that we all have one parent. Living as fallen humanity, not attending Heavenly Parent in our lives, has resulted in the formation of national boundaries and many barriers that prevent us from becoming one.*

*However, the time has changed. It has been seven years*

*since new history commenced from God's only begotten daughter, the True Mother... Seven Cheon Il Guk years. If all people worldwide become Cheon Il Guk citizens who attend Heavenly Parent, all the problems that we worry about will be solved. I particularly know the hard work of Prophet Mohammed of Islam. That is why I have many sons from among top Muslim leaders.*

*This movement is a movement that truly attends Heavenly Parent. It is a movement that seeks to bring about Heavenly Parent's dream and humanity's hope of One Big Family under God. From such a perspective, the President of Niger is a wise president. I am confident that many great leaders who truly love peace and their people, will emerge from the continent of Africa. We may see out there in the world, some children trying to maintain some distance with their fathers, but they are one body with their mothers.*

*Therefore, please remember that the way to receiving eternal blessings from Heavenly Parent is by having your nations or all of you here today become one with God's only begotten daughter, who is the mother of the universe. I sincerely pray for the eternal development of Niger and the rest of Africa. Thank you.*

Wow! True Mother is really the mother of all mankind. She is really God's only begotten daughter. She embraces any religion, all religions leaders. It does not matter if you are Islamic leaders, Jewish leaders, Christian leaders because she is the mother of all mankind. I am really grateful to Mother's leadership that can embrace and love any category of people. It does not matter what their religion or nationality are. Really Mother is the mother of all mankind.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 6 - Need for a New Truth**

◆ Religion and science, setting out with the missions of dispelling the two aspects of human ignorance, have seemed in the course of their development to take positions that were contradictory and irreconcilable.

◆ However, for humankind to completely overcome the two aspects of ignorance and fully realize the goodness which the original mind desires, at some point in history, there must emerge a new truth which can reconcile religion and science and resolve their problems in an integrated undertaking.

◆ It may be displeasing to religious believers, especially to Christians, to learn that a new expression of truth must appear. They believe that the scriptures they have are already perfect and flawless..

◆ Certainly, truth itself is unique, eternal, immutable and absolute. Scriptures, however, are not the truth itself, but are textbooks teaching the truth.

◆ They were given at various times in history as humankind developed both spiritually and intellectually. The depth and extent of teaching and the method of expressing the truth naturally varied according to each age.

#### **“The Depth and Extent of Teaching and the Method of Expressing the Truth Naturally Varied According to Each Age”**

##### **Unique, Eternal, Immutable and Absolute**

1. According to each age...God reveals His Word and truth

- Are you living in the era before the coming of heaven?
- Are you living in the era after the coming of heaven?
- Are you living in the era of CIG?

Where are we now?

d. The age of Cheon Il Guk is the age of noon settlement and the age of direct dominion of God.

We need to know where we are now and where we are going. We need to focus on which era we are living in now. This is very important. Many people do not know what the era of Cheonil Guk is, what the Era After the Coming of Heaven is. We need to know our current address, “Where I am now.”

2. According to the stage ...God reveals His Word and truth

a. According to the standard of each individual's spirit and the degree of growth, God has different contents and depth of revelation.

b. If the standard of my heart is the level of a servant, God cannot express His heart.

c. Therefore, we must start from the servant stage, grow to the adoptive stage, and go up to the stage of children of filial piety, where God can expect us.

d. God is looking for people with a high level of heart.

If you upgrade the level of your heart gradually more and more, then when you enter the completion stage beyond the top of the growth stage and your level of heart is very high, God directly reveals his word, his truth and his secrets (to you). He no longer uses a symbolic, external way.

3. According to spirit and intellect...God reveals His Word and truth

4. According to Jeongseong and prayer...God reveals His Word and truth

One who invests in jeongseong more and more when his degree of jeongseong reaches a certain level, then God has no choice but to reveal his secrets (to him). That is why jeongseong is very important. We need to invest in our jeongseong until God is really moved by our jeongseong. Then he will have no choice but to reveal his secrets and his situation. Jeongseong is one of the best ways to reach Father's heart.

◆ Jesus indicated that God would someday reveal a new truth: "I have said this to you in figures; the hour is coming when I shall no longer speak to in figures but tell you plainly of the Father."

This bible verse is very familiar to us.

1. John 16:25 *"Though I have been speaking figuratively, a time is coming when I will no longer use this kind of language but will tell you plainly about my Father.*

What does this mean? When the time is right, God's wishes and circumstances and his sorrowful heart will be revealed. In the end Jesus died without saying a single word about God's heart because the time had not yet come. This eventually became Jesus' regret and sorrow. Maybe he knew internally, but he could not express God's real situation and God's reality.

2. *John 16:12-13 "I have much more to say to you, more than you can now bear. But when he, the Spirit of truth, comes, he will guide you into all truth. He will not speak on his own; he will speak only what he hears, and he will tell you what is yet to come."*

What God is saying in parables and symbols is that the time has not yet come. However, when children grow up, parents can express their wishes directly to their children. If the children are not mature, they cannot directly express the circumstances and wishes of their parents.

3. *Rev. 10:11 Then I was told, "You must prophesy again about many peoples, nations, languages and kings."*

The Bible said Jesus said that new wine must be put into new wineskins, and the times have changed. It tells us that a new mindset is needed to accept the new truth.

4. *John 3:12 I have spoken to you of earthly things and you do not believe; how then will you believe if I speak of heavenly things?*

Although Jesus had many things to say, he suffered a lot because he could not become a standard for preaching the new word. True Father wanted to speak about Absolute Sex in the Divine Principle in the beginning, but because of the time and because the standard was not established, he had to wait until the time finally came. True Mother also said that she wanted to reveal that she was the only begotten daughter from an early age, but in the end she could not reveal the truth and secret of history until the time came. Even though God wants to do something, if the foundation is not ready, the environment is not ready, then he cannot do anything. Each human being (lacks?) preparation and attitude and (needs to) upgrade our level of heart. This is God's situation. That is our reality.

## Mission of the New Truth

> Overcoming the two types of ignorance

> Overcoming the contradiction

- The reality

- The of heart of joy at the time of creation

- The heart of striving to save

◆ It will enable all people to overcome the two types of ignorance, internal and external, and fully comprehend the two types of knowledge

◆ Next, the new truth should lead fallen people to block the ways of the evil mind and to pursue the goals of the original mind, enabling them to attain goodness. It should empower religious people to overcome the contradiction which they face in their struggle to live according to the Way.

◆ The new expression of truth should be able to reveal the reality of God and the Heart of God: His heart of joy at the time of creation; the broken heart He felt when humankind, His children whom He could not abandon, rebelled against Him; and His heart of striving to save them throughout the long course of history.

◆ In order for God's providence of salvation to be completely fulfilled, this new truth should first elevate the idealism of the democratic world to a new level, then use it to assimilate materialism, and finally bring humanity into a new world.

◆ This truth must be able to embrace all historical religions, ideologies and philosophies and bring complete unity among them.

◆ Unity starts with the unity of mind and body and the unity of husband and wife

◆ Since the purpose of truth is to realize goodness, and since God is the origin of goodness, God will be the center of the world founded upon this truth. Everyone will adore and serve God as their Parent and live in harmony with each other in brotherly love.

◆ The ultimate purpose of God's work of salvation is to establish the kingdom of Heaven on earth.

◆ The new truth should guide fallen human beings to return to their original state. To do this, it must reveal the purpose for which God created humankind and the universe, and teach about the process of their restoration and its ultimate goal.

◆ Did human beings fall by eating a fruit called the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, as is written literally in the Bible?

◆ Why did the God of perfection and beauty create human beings with the potential to fall? Why did the omniscient and omnipotent God not prevent their fall, even though He was aware that they were falling? Why did God not save sinful humankind in an instant with His almighty power?

◆ If human history is God's providence to restore the world wherein His purpose of creation is fulfilled, it must be that God, the Master of all laws, has led the long providence of restoration according to an orderly plan.

◆ It is our most urgent task to comprehend how the sinful history of humanity began, what formulas and laws have governed the course of the providence, how history will be consummated and, finally, into what kind of world humanity will enter.

◆ When the answers are made clear, it will not be possible to deny the existence of God, the Ruler who plans and guides history. We will recognize in every historical event traces of the Heart of God as He has struggled to save fallen human beings.

◆ The new truth should be able to elucidate many difficult issues in Christianity. They have carried out many theological debates about the difficult mysteries surrounding

the Holy Trinity.

◆ Furthermore, it should show why God's salvation of humanity was possible only through shedding the blood of His only begotten Son on the cross. What is the extent of redemption by the cross?

◆ Also, why must Jesus come again? When, where and how will His return take place? How will fallen people be resurrected at His coming? What is the meaning of the biblical prophecies that heaven and earth will be destroyed by fire and other calamities?

◆ The new truth should explain these puzzles, not in esoteric language but, as Jesus promised, in plain language that everyone can understand.

◆ Divergent interpretations of such symbolic and metaphorical Bible verses have inevitably led to the division of Christianity into denominations. Only with the aid of the new truth, with its clear explanations, can we bring about Christian unity.

Based on this EDP content, let's study True Father's word. This is very important truth.

#### **The New Word of Truth is a Record in the Treasure Trove**

<303-59> *"You should realize that I, who discovered even the world of God's heart, am not a fraud. None of the things you hear from me can be found in any place in this world. My teachings cannot be found in any library book either here on earth or in the spirit world. It is the first time, the very first occasion that these truths have been known! These are the new words of truth. They cannot be found anywhere else on earth or in the spirit world. They were locked away in the treasure storehouse and could not be taken out before, by God or any person in the spirit world or on earth."*

True Father said, "You should realize that I, who discovered even the world of God's heart, am not a fraud." This means he was not a liar. Many people know about the existence of God, but no one so far has revealed what kind of wishes, what kind of heart, what kind of circumstances he has. This is True Father's great discovery.

The thing that I am most thankful to True Parents for is that they told me who God is. I did not know that God has wishes and dreams. And I really did not know that God has a nail in his heart because of the fall of man. From that point of view True Parents are truly my great parents and teachers and owners. Wow! Without True Parents how could I have known God's existence? But if True Father had not taught me, I would not have known that God is a God of sorrow. If True Parents had not taught me, I would not have known that God has a dream, God has wishes. I thought he was almighty God and could do anything he wanted. That is why I thought he did not have any wishes because he is almighty God.

But True Parents taught us what God's portion of responsibility is and what the human portion of responsibility is. We are the ones who have to accomplish God's will, not

God alone. Wow! Divine Principle is really amazing. The most inspiring thing, the thing I am most grateful for, is that True Parents taught me God's reality: He is a God of sorrow. How much he sheds tears for me! I came to understand the reality of God. It is incredible. No one told me. No books guided me in this way. That is why we have to be grateful to our True Parents eternally.

#### **Triple P Movement: Brag About Being the Heir of the Heavenly Blood Lineage**

<137-256> *The engrafting was done until 1985 in your own world. Therefore, if you think that it is shameful to believe in the Unification Church, it will become a sin. From now on, when you go to school or somewhere, if you behave disgracefully by not being able to say that you are a member of the Unification Church, you will become a sinner. Such a person is not a member of the Unification Church. Why is that? Children who stand in the position that Satan should not accuse need to rise above the realm of Satan's accusation. Nevertheless, if you hesitate and are afraid of Satan's world, it shows that you are in the realm of Satan's accusation and under Satan's control.*

<137-256> *From now on, all members of the Unification Church need to brag about me and about being blessed families. Are you doing so? It should not be inside the Unification Church, but in Satan's world, from here to the end of the earth, in all directions, even in the three-dimensional world. Centering on what? A worldwide tribe will be formed centering on love. You need to brag about being the heir of the Heavenly blood lineage who has the authority of our true love group. You swine! Now finally you are beginning to say that you are a member of the Unification Church? Do you understand?*

I think True Parents are guiding us about a very important thing. Father always says we need to be proud of True Parents. When I was in Asia I particularly guided our second generation, our young people; we can speak of the "Triple P movement." The first P is for "Proud:" be proud of True Parents. The second P is for "Praise:" praise True Parents. And the third is for "Proclaim:" proclaim True Parents. This Triple P Movement is very important. How proud of True Parents are you? How much do you praise True Parents? How much do you proclaim True Parents wherever you go?

If you are a Unificationist, you need to be proud of yourself: "I am a Unificationist. I am a member of the Unification Church." If our movement does not clearly testify to True Parents, it will not be able to develop anymore. The conclusion of following up is to teach with a certainty that True Parents are the Lord of the Second Coming. True parents are the only begotten son and only begotten daughter. If this is not clearly taught, my witnessing candidates will forever be just ambassadors for peace or just guests. What is the conclusion to following up? We need to teach True parents identity very, very clearly. If this is unclear, "I am so

afraid to teach them about True Parents and to proclaim the second coming,” then I am telling you, your spirit is unclear. You hesitate to talk to people about the identity of True Parents. This is a problem. You don’t have confidence.

When you introduce your parents, are you hesitant or ashamed to say that “He is my father; she is my mother; they are my parents”? When your parents look at their children in this situation, how ashamed they are! Therefore, we need to boldly and strongly (proclaim True Parents). We need to be proud of True Parents. We need to proclaim our True Parents, not just praise God, not just praise the Lord, not just praise Jesus. We need to be proud of True Parents and praise them and proclaim them and share the identity of True Parents. If you feel ashamed and hesitate to proclaim that God is our eternal parent, True Parents are my eternal savior, the movement will not develop further.

Of course, a foundation is needed to teach that True Parents are the messiah. We shouldn’t declare it from the beginning. However, the conclusion must clearly teach the identity of True Parents. If we do not go beyond this stage, our movement will not develop further. Christianity developed despite persecution because it revealed that Jesus was the messiah, even at the place of death. Even when Christians were about to be killed, they proclaimed, “Jesus is my savior.”

Where there is persecution, there is development all the time. Every religion developed through persecution because God is alive. But if we always are negotiating about something, hesitating about something and feeling ashamed to proclaim something, who will join such a movement? If you are not proud of yourself, if you are not proud of your True Parents, if you do not speak about True Parents, and if you do not declare your True Parents, who will follow this kind of movement? Why did you join the Unification Church, and why are you still there? It is because you knew that the Principle is the eternal truth and that the True Parents are the messiah and savior and the second coming. Of course, True Parents are not just the True Parents of the Unification Church. They are the True Parents of mankind. This has to be very clear.

Of course, we need to make a certain foundation. We can’t proclaim it from the beginning. Because if we just proclaim it from the beginning, everyone will simply close their mind. That is why you need to (proceed) wisely step by step (and) in the end certainly declare who True Parents are. This is very important.

That is why when I was in Asia and someone hesitated to declare True Parents, I trained our second generation and young generation to purposely, “Go to the street and no need to explain anything for 30 minutes or one hour, at least 20 people or 30 people just proclaim that True Parents are the messiah. Even though people persecute you and they think you are crazy, it is ok. I want you to have the confidence that you are children of God. Just say it. ‘Do you know who Rev.

Moon is? He’s the messiah!’ Get some persecution.” Because they were really hesitating, I wanted to give them confidence. I purposely did that.

After that, wow! All our members became very, very strong. Whenever we delivered the Divine Principle, at the end we very clearly said who True Parents are. It does not matter if we receive persecution. It is ok. That guy is the wrong guy. We need to reveal the truth.

## **TODAY’S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Correlation Between the Bible and the Principle**

1. The Principle of Creation in our Principle is truly incredible. In the Bible, everything is only shown symbolically. Without the Principle of Creation, how could we have possibly known all the symbolic contents of the Bible concretely? Therefore, the Principle of Creation is like a key or a scale that solves all problems.

2. Today, we are left unaware of the meaning of the symbols of the Old Testament. The most precious of the Bibles is the Book of Genesis. If you do not know the Book of Genesis, you cannot know Adam's family or Jesus. If you do not know Noah's family, you would not know God's will on this earth. If you do not know Abraham's family, you would not know the secret to forming a parent-child relationship with God. In order to know God's deep circumstances and heart, you must know the Book of Genesis in the Bible.

The Book of Genesis is like the Principle of Creation. Very important. Without Father knowing the Bible, how could he have revealed God’s eternal truth? Our Divine Principle(?) is very connected to the Bible. When Father discovered the eternal truth, it was not just from the Bible. He discovered it from nature and from direct give-and-take action with Jesus, and he traveled in the spiritual world. Also, he had direct communication with God. But it was based upon the Bible. Bible stories are not just simple stories. We can learn God’s 6,000 years of (providential) history there. Why is the Bible the best selling book throughout human history? Because God revealed his truth there. Amazing!

3. We can know God's secrets and dreams through the Book of Genesis.

4. You should know how amazing it is that our Principle has three stages. The Principle of three periods of growth is amazing. Whatever we do, we must solve it through the law of give and take, the law of the four position foundation, and the three periods of growth.

Our Divine Principle is very, very clear: How to grow up, formation, growth and completion stages. Adam and Eve fell where? At the top of the growth stage. The Bible only mentions symbolically (about the) three offerings, but it is unclear about that.

5. Even when we have a dream, we must be able to apply the dream according to the Principle of Creation. However, when we dream, it is difficult to interpret. A dream doesn't show me a single moment, it shows me my life. Dreams are

not just for showing today's problems.

6. Just like when parents give various advice when raising children to talk about their lives, God shows me things through dreams because He cares about my life. Why do we need dreams? What often makes us dream is that dreams are for Heaven to guide me on the path of life.

That is why dreams are really important. Dreams are like God's guidance, not just for the moment, not just for one day. Parents talk to their children about many, many things. It is not only for one day; their scolding is not just for one moment, one day. They worry for their entire life.

7. In view of the Principle of Creation, as we grow, we must grow with the spirit mind, which is the heart of the spirit self, but we keep thinking about the flesh. When we often indulge in the flesh and concern about what to eat, what to wear, what to drink, etc., God shows us through dreams.

8. Therefore, it should be known that there is a very close correlation between the Genesis of the Bible and the principle of creation.

We can learn many things. There is a kind of inseparable relationship between the Bible and the Divine Principle. We can learn many details through the Divine Principle.

Thank you very much.

## **New Hope for China #20**

November 14, 2021: ♦ **KEY POINTS:** *True Mother proclaimed, "Henceforth, all civilizations will bear fruits as the Pacific civilization... (It) is not to be a self-centered civilization based upon conquest and plunder." It will be a "culture of filial devotion for Heaven (hyo-jeong), characterized by true love." Centered on Korea, it will bring "harmony and unity among the civilizations." Taiwan was declared one of 12 Abel countries. It must help and save China which is in Cain's position. ♦ We need to create a new culture of heart and a revolution of the heart centered on the absolute values of God. Language, philosophy, art, science, religion, mathematics -- all fields should be imbued with God's heart. The purpose of the new cultural revolution and the heart of revolution is to create one family under God and an ideal world centered on God. ♦ Abraham's three offerings represent three stages in our life of faith. The age of the dove is the age of forming a good relationship with the Word when we first join the church. The age of the ram is the age of implementing the Word and forming good relationships with people centered on Abel and looking for Cain. The age of the heifer is the age of receiving the Blessing, creating a family, forming our tribe and standing in a position of being respected by others. We obey the Word like a dove, are humble before Abel like a ram, and when we marry, we are faithful to God's will as the owners of love like heifers. Then we take ownership of Cheonil Guk and become masters of the kingdom of heaven on earth. ♦*

Today I am going to New York from Hawaii. So I had to record the sermon. It takes 12 or more hours to get to New York from here, including changing planes.

Today I would like to speak about "New Hope for China" from the contents of True Mother's Memoir.

<Mother of Peace, Page 330-332> *Following the World Assembly, we held the Hyojeong True Love Family Blessing Festival at the Nangang Exhibition Center. The venue was packed with some 7,000 couples from throughout Taiwan. They were eager to participate in this uplifting*

*festival and receive the marriage Blessing. Former Vice President Lu Hsiu-lien, who is widely respected in Taiwan, introduced me, saying: "Thanks to the Heaven-centered activities of Rev. Dr. Sun Myung Moon and Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon, we have now become one family transcending race, nationality and civilization. It is an honor for me to be a part of this wonderful event."*

*Two young Taiwanese siblings gave a beautiful testimony about their amazing experiences helping prepare for the event. The little 9-year-old girl named Jia-jen had publicized the festival by handing out pamphlets for 20 minutes after school every day.*

*In her testimony, she mentioned not being able to remain idle when her True Mother was traveling all over the world to realize Vision 2020. One day, something very special happened to her: The 60-year-old owner of a restaurant, who often walked along that street, was moved to see the child's devotion in handing out pamphlets day after day at the same time and place. She stopped to talk. This little girl shared her heart with the much older lady, who ended up attending the festival.*

*Not to be outdone, her older brother Ding-jun also worked hard for the upcoming Blessing. Every day, he offered devotions, publicized the festival and searched for Blessing candidates. Because he invested so much time in public outreach, he had neglected his studies and received low grades during school exams. His worried parents came to him and asked, "As a student, shouldn't studies be your priority?"*

*"I will study after True Mother's visit to Taiwan," he replied and he concentrated even more on his outreach efforts.*

*As a result, this young man brought 27 couples to receive the Blessing, including one village head and his wife. In Taiwan, village heads represent 5,000 to 10,000 residents. The young man was able to dedicate this amazing result to Heaven. He and his younger sister's achievements serve as truly moving examples of the beautiful tradition of filial piety.*

*The future of Cheon Il Guk is indeed filled with hope. The filial piety of the second and third generations for True Mother is akin to sunflowers following the sun's path across the skies. This filial devotion is truly a joyous gift. I was asked, "True Mother, how do you feel today at the conclusion of the Rally of Hope in Taiwan?"*

*"I feel so proud in my heart," I replied. "It was truly wonderful."*

*I was particularly moved by our Taiwanese youth who created a Hyojeong Cultural Performance. I pronounced great blessings upon them, knowing that the day is fast approaching when the Greater China region will attend Heavenly Parent and True Parents.*

*Through the marriage Blessing, the Greater China region can create harmony based on universal family values. The Blessing Ceremony for some 14,400 people could be*

*considered a starting point to realize a unified world through harmonious families. Henceforth, all civilizations will bear fruits as the Pacific civilization. This is Heaven's trajectory. The Pacific civilization is not to be a self-centered civilization based upon conquest and plunder. Our task is to expand and firmly root the Pacific civilization in the culture of filial devotion for Heaven (hyo-jeong), characterized by true love, which is the heart of giving, giving again, forgetting that one has given, and wishing that one could give more.*

*With this in place, the Pacific civilization will bring about harmony and unity among the civilizations founded throughout human history: continental and oceanic, eastern and western, developing and developed. Centering on Korea, the homeland of God's providence, the Pacific civilization is being established.*

Continuing from yesterday, today let's study ...

**True Mother's Prayer at Hyojeong True Love and Family Blessing Festival  
(Taipei Nangang Exhibition Center, Taiwan,  
November 23, 2019)**

*Now, however, through the birth of True Parents on the Korean Peninsula, where the providence will come to completion, we are in an age in which human history is heading in a new and hopeful direction. It is at such a time that this ceremony to bless Cheon Il Guk citizens is being hosted in Taiwan.*

*When we consider that history has moved in circles and is finally heading toward the Korean Peninsula for its culmination, this is a sacred moment at which Taiwan becomes one with all the Chinese people who are spread out throughout the world, and Taiwan's people obtain the qualification as heavenly citizens through the marriage blessing centered on True Parents.*

*Please allow Taiwan to know that it is in a central position from which it can bring together all the nations of Asia. Through the blessing, which we are holding in your presence today, enable all newly blessed couples to fulfill their tribal messiah responsibilities as Cheon Il Guk citizens, and through their doing so, let Taiwan remember that as the eldest daughter nation, it can become a proud eldest daughter nation that helps with the completion of your providence.*

*Please embrace all blessed families here today so that they become families that share your blessings far and wide, and thereby become blessed families who set an example in front of the world -- families that head toward the eternal world and make you proud through fulfilling their beautiful responsibilities. I sincerely pray and proclaim all these things in the name of True Parents. Aju.*

As you are well aware, Taiwan was proclaimed one of the boldest(?best?) countries centered on God's point of view, and 12 out of (almost) 200 countries in the world were selected as Abel countries. Taiwan was declared as one of

them. From the providential point of view Taiwan is a very important country. As an Abel country Taiwan must help and save China which is in Cain's position. That is why recently something related to the new providence between America and Taiwan... There is something going on centered on God's new era.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 5  
(Final) - "A Principal Cause for the Inactivity and Weakness of Today's Religions"  
The Reason That Religious People Have Been unable to Accomplish Their Mission**

◆ What is the reason that religious people, though earnestly searching for internal truth, have been unable to accomplish their God-given mission?

◆ Just as people attain perfection of character only when the mind and body are fully united, the two worlds of essence and phenomena must join in perfect harmony before the ideal world can be realized.

◆ Spiritual joy is incomplete without genuine physical happiness. Religions have made strenuous efforts to deny life in this world in their quest for eternal life. They have despised the pleasures of the body for the sake of spiritual bliss.

◆ Yet however hard they may try, people cannot cut themselves off from the reality of this world or annihilate the desire for physical pleasures, which follows them like a shadow and cannot be shaken off.

◆ This world and its desires tenaciously grab hold of religious people, driving them into the depths of agony. Such is the contradiction which plagues their devotional lives.

◆ Even many enlightened spiritual leaders, still torn by this contradiction, have met a sad end. Herein is a principal cause for the inactivity and weakness of today's religions: they have not overcome this self-contradiction.

◆ In step with the progress of science, the human intellect has become highly sophisticated, requiring a scientific approach to understanding reality. The traditional doctrines of religions, on the other hand, are largely devoid of scientific explanations.

◆ The ultimate purpose of religion can be attained only when one first believes it in one's heart and then puts it into practice. However, without first understanding, beliefs do not take hold.

◆ Understanding is the starting point for knowledge. Today, however, people will not accept what is not demonstrable by the logic of science.

◆ Accordingly, since religions are now unable to guide people even to the level of understanding, much less to belief, they are unable to fulfill their purpose.

◆ Even internal truth demands logical and convincing explanations. Indeed, throughout the long course of history, religions have been moving toward the point when their teachings could be elucidated scientifically.

Today focused on the contents of this EDP, we will

study Father's words related to this.

### **The Meaning of the Scientist Convention**

*<109-259> A new cultural revolution must be achieved through firmly establishing an organization no later than the 12th World Scientist Convention. In the case of Buddhism, it has to revise all of its commentaries centered on such absolute values. Christians also need to revise their commentaries and establish their theological system again centering on absolute values. All economic systems also have to create a moral economic system based on absolute values. In philosophy and all academic fields, if no one pioneers such a vision, if no one uplifts the values of a new cultural revolution, then our descendants, the younger generation will walk the path of ruin.*

What True Parents keep emphasizing through the Scientist Convention refers to the creation of a new culture and a cultural revolution centered on absolute values. The creation of a new culture and the cultural revolution refer to the culture of heart and the revolution of the heart centered on the absolute value(s?) of God. True Parents emphasize that everything must be established based on God's heart and his absolute value. True Parents said that everything should be centered around the absolute value of God and his heart. Language should also be the language of the heart. Philosophy should also be a philosophy of the heart. Art should also be art of the heart. Science must also be the science of the heart. Religion should also be the religion of the heart. Mathematics must also become the mathematics of the heart. Theology must also become the theology of the heart. Everything is based on the heart of God and God's absolute values. True Parents say that we must settle down.

What is the purpose of the new cultural revolution and the heart of revolution centered on God's absolute values? This is to create one family under God and an ideal world centered on God.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: 3 Stages of Growing Faith in Abraham's 3 Offerings**

1. When you join the church, you are naïve at first. When you first hear the words of the Divine Principle, you only like the Principle. That is why you are in the position of the dove.

2. The next stage is working for the church. This is taking the role of the sheep under the pastor.

3. The 3rd stage is stepping out of the church and going out to pioneer. This is entering the age of the heifer.

4. We see the same situation in our church. When anyone joins the church, at first, they do not know the circumstances of the church, the members' faults, or the pastor, but only hear the Principle and follow it because they like it. They are as pure and innocent as a dove.

5. The next stage is obeying Abel, becoming like a sheep, practicing what you know and acting as a mediator, and rising to the growth stage. Some go further and pioneer, taking on certain responsibilities independently and enter the

age of the heifer.

6. In other words, the age of the dove is the age of forming a good relationship with the Word. The age of the ram is the age of forming good relationships with people centered on Abel. The age of the heifer is the age of receiving the Blessing, creating a family, and standing in a position of being respected by others.

7. In Genesis, the secret of our growth and success is well taught through the three sacrifices of Abraham. By Abraham offering three sacrifices with all his heart, he teaches all at once for one generation to become a person like a dove, ram, and heifer.

8. In reality, we should obey the Word like a dove, be humble before Abel like a ram, and when a couple marries, be faithful to God's will as the owners of love like heifers.

9. If we fall into this symbolic condition, we get caught up in becoming a substantial object before God.

That is why we need to really understand what God is going to teach us through the stages of growing faith in Abraham's three offerings. Whenever God guided people in the old testament era, the new testament era and completed testament era, it was something connected to my life of faith. God knows how to raise human beings invisibly and visibly, symbolically and substantially. That is why we need to understand God's intention, what he is going to teach me. We need to really listen carefully and apply it to our daily lives.

Father often mentioned when you have dreams, don't just show it the next day or a few days later. Any dream should connect to our entire life and also our eternal life. Everything connects to my spiritual growth. We need to understand that point.

10. Abraham's three offerings first showed that I must obey the Word and keep absolute purity as a filial son and a filial daughter. Second, I showed that I should be well educated in obedience before my parents and Abel. Third, I symbolically showed the course of receiving blessings from God, becoming a true couple and parents, and becoming the master of kingdom of heaven on earth.

Again we see God's purpose of creation. Heavenly Father proclaimed three blessings in Adam's family: be fruitful and multiply and have dominion. He gave the same kind of blessing to Noah's family and Abraham's family. Jesus spoke about the kingdom of heaven. True Father repeated again the three blessings. In the kingdom of heaven everything is connected together. That is why the Bible stories are very meaningful. All the lessons relate to my life of faith.

Secondly, I show that I should be well educated in obedience before my parents and Abel. That is the ram and sheep. Sheep need to have a shepherd. Without parents, without Abel's guidance, where can I go? There is nowhere to go. That is why we really need to obey our Abel and our parents and receive a lot of education from them.

The third point symbolically shows the course of

receiving a blessing from God and becoming a true couple and true parents and becoming the master of the kingdom of heaven on earth. You need to take ownership. That is why we recite the Family Pledge every morning, right? “As the owner of Cheonil Guk...” In order to become the owner of Cheonil Guk, you need to fulfill three blessings, right? The First Blessing, the Second Blessing and the Third Blessing. Then we can become the master of the kingdom of heaven on earth.

We have learned very important lessons from the three stages of growing our faith in Abraham’s three offerings.

Thank you very much, my brothers and sisters. God bless you. I am happy to go back to New York. Thank you again for your incredible support and jeongseong. Kamsa hamnida.

## New Hope for China #19

November 13, 2021: ♦ 211113 KEY POINTS: *Because our movement has “experienced challenges” in mainland China, in 2019 True Mother established the Chinese People’s Federation for World Peace (CPFWP) in Taiwan, where she also launched the Asia-Pacific Union at the same time. She said the Pacific civilization should become “a civilization characterized by filial piety for Heaven (hyojeong), and true love, living for the sake of others... embracing and putting into practice the sacrificial and altruistic heart of the mother, and discarding our inherited fallen practices of seduction, conquest and exploitation.” ♦ Unified science and Unification Thought, including religion, need to unite to form the prosperous, ideal world. ♦ In Genesis 15 Abraham’s three sacrifices symbolize the three growing stages of human beings. At the formation stage (~0-10 years) the dove signifies having a pure heart and attitude as a young spiritual child. In the growth stage (~10-20 years) we become like sheep who need a shepherd; we need to receive guidance and education from our parents and/or Abel in order to grow. At the completion stage (~20-30+) the heifer signifies loyalty; we need to become a true owner who is completely loyal to and absolutely lives and works hard for heaven; in this “age of the heifer,” a couple marries and completes the Four Great Realms of Heart and the Three Great Kingships and goes on to take responsibility for God’s will and realize it; we console and comfort God; we become Abel and find and care for Cain; we take responsibility for our tribe and ultimately nation. In this relevant albeit symbolic biblical anecdote, God shows us what our life course should be.♦*

Today is my final day in Hawaii. I am happy to have stayed in Hawaii.

Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting with Pastor Chal(?) and Jeff Nakama couple together with the Kevin Thompson couple with the ocean(?). Then we visited the Hawaiian Queen Coffee farm. We prayed together at the holy ground where there are two trees that True Parents planted. This is True Father’s tree, and this is True Mother’s tree planted next to each other.

Finally we successfully completed the holy ground tour of the United States yesterday. I would like to express my gratitude to Heavenly Parent and True Parents as well as to the North American family members and leaders who have led this 50-state tour to a successful completion -- in particular Subregion 5’s director, Rev. Thompson’s couple, who put in a lot of effort so that the last tour could be completed safely. A heartfelt thank you to the Rev. Kevin Thompson’s couple. Thank you for your incredible support.

We are living together, traveling together, sharing together. It was an incredible time.

This is part of the Hawaiian Queen Coffee farm. This is a coffee tree. I saw coffee trees for the first time in my life. Wow! They were really beautiful. These are the fruit of the coffee tree. As you all know, Kona coffee is very famous because it is the highest quality coffee produced in Hawaii from our farm.

Today I would like to speak about “New Hope for China.”

*<Mother of Peace, Page 329-330> Since ancient times, in many cultures and traditions, the ocean has been seen as a mother. The Chinese characters for the Pacific Ocean translate as “great ocean of peace,” and in English, “pacific” means “peaceful in character or intent.” The Pacific civilization can become a great mother of peace by opening the era of a civilization characterized by filial piety for Heaven (hyojeong), and true love, living for the sake of others. It can do so by embracing and putting into practice the sacrificial and altruistic heart of the mother, and discarding our inherited fallen practices of seduction, conquest and exploitation.*

*The Pacific civilization arises in the latter stages of the providence centering on the True Mother of humankind, the only begotten Daughter. At this time, through the only begotten Daughter, the feminine aspect of God, the Heavenly Mother hidden throughout history, must be revealed. God can no longer be seen solely as the Heavenly Father; God is the Heavenly Parent, the harmonious, perfected union of Heavenly Father and Heavenly Mother.*

*The Pacific civilization is defined by the ideal of one family of humanity, which manifests naturally when we attend Heavenly Parent as our vertical parent of humanity.*

*In 2017, I proclaimed this culture of heart based on true love at 12 Rallies of Hope held in Korea, Japan, the United States, Thailand and beyond. Hundreds of thousands of people attended these events. I continued to proclaim the Pacific civilization and the culture of heart throughout 2018, starting with the Africa Summit in Senegal and concluding with the Asia Pacific Summit in Nepal. But in order to firmly establish the age of the Pacific civilization, the participation of the Greater China region, with a population of 1.7 billion people, is essential.*

*Over the decades, the Unification movement in China has experienced challenges. Thus, we started preparations for the launch of the Chinese People’s Federation for World Peace in 2017 by bringing together overseas Chinese and other ethnic Chinese. The former refers to those of Chinese lineage who have left the mainland and moved abroad while maintaining their cultural roots and connection to the mainland. The latter refers to Chinese emigrants who have lost their linguistic and cultural ties to China. When we say “Chinese People’s Federation” we refer to both groups.*

*In 2019, the task at hand was to establish the Chinese*

*People's Federation for World Peace (CPFWP) and the Asia-Pacific Union. Only after doing so can the age of the Pacific civilization be firmly established. In this historical context, the World Assembly of the Chinese People's Federation for World Peace was very significant. This World Assembly was hosted on November 22-23, 2019 in Taiwan after we had inaugurated the Chinese People's Federation for World Peace in eight nations, including Canada, Malaysia, Thailand and Indonesia.*

*It was truly a historic day. The opening ceremony was attended by more than 300 Chinese leaders. President Chang Po-ya of Taiwan's Control Yuan, who took the stage as the keynote speaker, introduced me with the following kind words: "True Mother is a great woman who has devoted her life for the sake of others, and we have been given a rare and precious opportunity to meet her in person."*

Today let's study about ...

**True Mother's Speech at 2019 World Assembly of the Chinese People's Federation for World Peace (CPFWP) (Taipei, Taiwan, November 22, 2019)**

*We will see a unified world centered on Heaven when all 7.7 billion people of the world know the true essence of Heavenly Parent. I know that you want to unite centered on the federation of Chinese people; however, you must know the essence. You must know who is leading us. When you understand the essence of Heavenly Parent, then all nations, large or small, will become like children before Heavenly Parent, and siblings to each other, so there will be no more war or discord.*

*Next year marks 60 years since the emergence of True Parents. For 60 years, True Parents have guided all humankind so they could be in the position of true children in front of Heavenly Parent as quickly as possible.*

*All cultures and traditions are good. However, we must make an effort to be centered on the fundamentals. Today's meeting is centered on the Chinese region, which consists of 1.7 billion people; however, the global population is 7.7 billion. I hope you understand this essence and go forward, powerfully, to realize the dream of one human family under God together with True Parents.*

In North America the Chinese People's Federation for World Peace (CPFWP) activities are being conducted very actively with Amy Yang as the center. I hope we can connect to many Chinese people through this CPFWP and also that we can educate many of our Chinese ethnic groups in America and Canada. Please support this Chinese People's Federation for World Peace.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 5 - "A Principal Cause for the Inactivity and Weakness of Today's Religions"**

**The Reason that Religious People Have Been Unable to Accomplish Their Mission**

◆ What is the reason that religious people, though earnestly searching for internal truth, have been unable to

accomplish their God-given mission?

◆ Just as people attain perfection of character only when the mind and body are fully united, the two worlds of essence and phenomena must join in perfect harmony before the ideal world can be realized.

◆ Spiritual joy is incomplete without genuine physical happiness. Religions have made strenuous efforts to deny life in this world in their quest for the life eternal. They have despised the pleasures of the body for the sake of spiritual bliss.

◆ Yet however hard they may try, people cannot cut themselves off from the reality of this world or annihilate the desire for physical pleasures, which follows them like a shadow and cannot be shaken off.

◆ This world and its desires tenaciously grab hold of religious people, driving them into the depths of agony. Such is the contradiction which plagues their devotional lives.

◆ Even many enlightened spiritual leaders, still torn by this contradiction, have met a sad end. Herein is a principal cause for the inactivity and weakness of today's religions: they have not overcome this self-contradiction.

◆ In step with the progress of science, the human intellect has become highly sophisticated, requiring a scientific approach to understanding reality. The traditional doctrines of religions, on the other hand, are largely devoid of scientific explanations.

◆ The ultimate purpose of religion can be attained only when one first believes it in one's heart and then puts it into practice. However, without first understanding, beliefs do not take hold.

◆ Understanding is the starting point for knowledge. Today, however, people will not accept what is not demonstrable by the logic of science.

◆ Accordingly, since religions are now unable to guide people even to the level of understanding, much less to belief, they are unable to fulfill their purpose.

◆ Even internal truth demands logical and convincing explanations. Indeed, throughout the long course of history, religions have been moving toward the point when their teachings could be elucidated scientifically.

Today focusing on the contents of this EDP we will study True Father's words related to this today and tomorrow.

**The Duty of Unified Science**

<65-262> *The specialization within science is like dismantling machine parts. With the specialization of science, science's unified function becomes paralyzed and it is not an exaggeration to say that it is unable to completely fulfill its mission as problems arise. However, under the banner of unified science, many scientists integrated developed scientific truth into one centered on a few pioneering scientists. It is an admirable and praiseworthy feat that they have unified it into one coherent new philosophical science system. It is just like the historic event of the emerging Unification Thought integrating all past ideologies and*

*religions in order to establish a modern, new set of values on the spiritual side.*

True Father said that the subdivision and specialization of science cannot bring about unified science. However, it is highly appreciated that the scientific truth developed by many scientists in the past has been united under the flag of Unified Science and organized into one consistent new philosophical scientific system. This is a historical event like the emergence of Unification Thought that unified all past ideals and religions into one. In this way True Parents have continued to advocate unified science, religious unification and Unification Thought. That is why whenever I study Father's word, especially Unification Thought, it inspires me so much. I think we can solve any problem through Unification Thought and the Divine Principle.

*<65-262> Nevertheless, as I have indicated previously, science's original characteristic is to improve the material livelihood of humankind. Therefore, I expect unified science will contribute even more effectively than before to the improvement of material livelihood. However, just as humans are the union of mind and body, society is also a union of material and spiritual lifestyles. Because the ideal world is a unified world of love and creation, I have often repeated that with only the improvement of a material lifestyle, true happiness cannot be realized in this world. Consequently, for unified science to inevitably and completely fulfill its role, we arrive at the conclusion that it must definitely become one with Unification Thought.*

Father mentions again just as the original humans were the unified body of the mind and body, social life is also the unified life of matter and spirit, and the ideal world is the unified world of love and creation. Therefore, the ideal world cannot be realized only by improving material life. Inevitably it is concluded that unified science must be united again with Unification Thought in order to fully fulfill its role. So True Parents brought Unification Thought and the Divine Principle. This is really an incredible gift to all humankind. That is why we can say the Divine Principle is eternal truth.

*<65-262> When such unity has been fulfilled, the old homework of unification between religion and science will be realized and, true to its name, a prosperous world, a happy world, and a good-natured unified world will be realized. Then, for the first time, the old system and ideology will completely disappear and an ideal, unified world based on a new system and ideology will be realized.*

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Lessons from Abraham's 3 Sacrifices**

Until now I have spoken about Adam's family and Noah's family. From today I would like to talk about Abraham's family. Let's learn about God's providence centering on Abraham's family. Let's take the time to study how my life of faith is connected with Abraham's family in the Old Testament Era.

*Genesis 15:8-13: 9 So the Lord said to him, "Bring me*

*a heifer, a goat and a ram, each three years old, along with a dove and a young 'pigeon." 10 Abram brought all these to him, cut them in two and arranged the halves opposite each other; the birds, however, he did not cut in half. 11 Then birds of prey came down on the carcasses, but Abram drove them away. 12 As the sun was setting, Abram fell into a deep sleep, and a thick and dreadful darkness came over him. 13 Then the Lord said to him, "Know for certain that for four hundred years your descendants will be strangers in a country not their own and that they will be enslaved and mistreated there.*

Today I would like to talk about the lessons from Abraham's three sacrifices. This is very, very important.

1. The three sacrifices symbolize the three growing stages of human beings. The dove, as the formation stage, symbolized human's form spirit; the ram, as the growth stage, symbolized the life spirit; the heifer, as the completion stage, symbolized the divine spirit.

2. It is said that in the formation stage, you must grow purely like a dove. Although it was externally expressed as a dove, internally, it signifies having a pure attitude and mindset.

3. In the growth stage, it means becoming like a sheep and finding a shepherd. Sheep need a shepherd. It means that you need an Abel figure who can help you grow in your life of faith.

4. In the completion stage, referring to the heifer's mission, you must become a person who is completely loyal to your owner and absolutely live for God. Heifers help their owner to plow the field and are loyal. In other words, it means to become a true owner with a sense of ownership.

5. What was shown through Abraham's three sacrifices is not just an event in the Old Testament times, but it is directly related to our life of faith today.

Many people say, "There is no need to read the Old Testament any more and there is no need to read the New Testament. They (the two parts of the Bible) are not related to my life of faith. These kinds of old stories -- we do not think that way." I think Abraham's stories directly relate to our life of faith today.

6. All human beings should have a heart like a dove, fulfill the mission of the ram, and become like the heifer. In your childhood, you must live only with a pure heart, so the Bible says that unless you become like children, you will never enter the kingdom of heaven. When you are a child, you are just the way you were born. There are no lies, no fabrication, and no sins. There is no double-mindedness.

7. If we see the formation stage up to the age of 10 as the age of the dove, the growth stage of the teenage years as the age of the ram, then your 20s and beyond as the completion stage in which a couple marries and completes the Four Great Realms of Heart and the Three Great Kingships as the age of the heifer. Going further, when people pass their 30s and 40s, they should take responsibility for God's will and realize it.

During the growth stage, you must know the heart of the parent and become like the heifer and be a reliable and trust-worthy person.

Symbolic is not only symbolic. That is why the Bible is eternal truth as well. Even though it is very symbolic, it relates to my eternal life, relates to my daily life. This Old Testament Era worked (?) not just for people living in the Old Testament Age. When God spoke his word in the Old Testament Age, the New Testament Age and in the Completed Testament Age, everything related to our daily life, everything related to our eternal life because God's truth is eternal. It always relates to us. Without the foundation of the Old Testament Era, how can we build a foundation for the new testament era? Without the new testament era how can we build a foundation for the completed testament era? It is impossible. That is why we always need to study what it means.

8. The three sacrifices shown in Abraham's course were not only shown symbolically to Abraham nor was it only shown in the Old Testament, but it shows the entire life course that we must go through. Therefore, we need to understand that the providence that God has shown is not something that passes with time, but an absolute principle that we must go through.

9. Until you gradually receive guidance from your parents and receive education that will bring joy, it is the age of the ram. Next, you gradually grow and enter the age of the heifer when you carry the mission of an essential representative to your parents.

10. What level are you spiritually right now?

What kind of level do you have? The level of the dove? Is your level that of the ram? If you are really fully responsible and taking ownership, then your level becomes the level of the heifer. Everything is related. I always have to keep purity. Even though your age becomes 80 years old, 70 years old or 60 years old. It does not matter. You keep the heart of the dove, always you need to keep a pure heart and mind. Whatever I do, I need to keep this kind of basic foundation, keeping a pure heart and mind.

What is the growth stage? The Ram. The ram needs to have the heifer. We need to have Abel. Without following Abel, we have nowhere to go. That is why in your life of faith if you do not have an Abel figure, I am telling you, there is a limitation for you to grow up. We need to have an Abel figure. How can students develop their intellectual part, their studies without a teacher? Students need a teacher. Children need parents. Our life of faith definitely needs an Abel. Without an Abel you cannot pass through the period of the growth stage. We absolutely need an Abel figure. Sheep need a shepherd. Without a shepherd they have nowhere to go. That is why your relationship with your central figure... Sometimes your central figure is younger than you. Sometimes he does not look like much more than you.

God appointed someone as your Abel figure; now you

really need to unite with your Abel figure. Of course, our eternal Abel figure is our True Parents who are absolutely aligned with our Heavenly Parent. Through your daily life you really need to have an Abel figure. Ideally if we have three Abel figures ... Abel is a kind of a parental figure. You can discuss with him and confess to him. You can ask many questions. You can have many kinds of give and take with him heartistically. That is the way to grow your life of faith.

I truly confess to you that for me if there had been no Rev. Yo Han Lee in my life of faith, I would not have known anything. I would not have known True Parents. I could not have had a deeper understanding of the Divine Principle. I could not have understood what Father is talking about. An Abel figure is very important. Then you can grow up.

The completion stage is what? The heifer. The heifer means what? Taking ownership. The heifer really helps the farmer, participating together, helping her owner and sharing the responsibility together. This is fully taking ownership, not just relying on Abel.

You have to become Abel. You have to take care of your Cain. Take ownership. I need to console God; I need to comfort God. I need to be responsible for my people, my nation and my tribe. Fully take ownership.

The lessons from Abraham's three sacrifices were not just given to Abraham. God is giving me incredible lessons from Abraham's three sacrifices. You need to be a dove. You need to be sheep. You need to be a heifer. We need to keep a pure heart and always have an Abel figure, and thirdly fully take ownership. That is in the Family Pledge. Each morning we say over and over "As the owner of Cheonil Guk, as the owner of Cheonil Guk, as the owner of Cheonil Guk..." What does it mean? Taking ownership like the heifer, helping God, helping True Parents, helping all mankind, helping my neighbors. Wow! These are beautiful lessons from Abraham's three sacrifices.

Thank you very much.

## **The Land of Death Is the Land of Life, and the Land of Life Is the Heavenly Land #18**

November 12, 2021: ♦ 211112 KEYPOINTS: *God's providence advances through sometimes terrible cruelty and indemnity, such as the mass slaughter of one-third of the Cambodian population and of three million Koreans during the Korean war. Now Korea is prospering as God's chosen nation and "Heavenly" Cambodia is playing a key providential role as a liaison with North Korea. True Mother has put her health and life on the line to fulfill her promise to True Father to complete the providence while she is still on earth. Just as God created from the external to the internal to the more internal, True Parents are uniting the sciences through ICUS "before religion." They are also working to unite religion through an inter-religious movement (WCLC?). As the existence of God and the spiritual world gradually become available to scientific scrutiny, science and religion will eventually come together and unite. Despite growing economic prosperity, human self-centeredness has kept its benefits for a few nations. If we really practice the principle of living for the sake of others,*

we can maximally utilize science and all the technical methods for the wellbeing of all humanity. ♦ Because Ham was ashamed of Noah, he inherited sin. If a child respects his father even when he sees his father's flaws, he becomes a better child than his father. If Ham had had a heart to serve God, he would have become a better child than his father. That is the moment that inheritance takes place. Those who criticize their parents, or Abel, will never inherit from them. A child must be better than the father to inherit from him. A child who is responsible for the parent's shortcomings can inherit from the parent. The inheritance, development and multiplication of our Unification movement depends on how to raise our children to be better than us. If our children love God, True Parents and humankind more than we do, we are already successful parents and our movement will prosper. Our purpose of life as a first generation is to raise our children as filial sons and daughters. The focus of our movement should be on the education of our second generation and young people. There are more than 10,000 second generation in the U.S. Unification movement. If we take care of our second generation very well, we will have no worry about money issues and no worry about witnessing. Automatically we will multiply. Actually our second generation is very sensitive. If they really know God's will, the quality of their blood lineage is much better than ours. When we create the environment, all our children will come back. We need to further develop UTS. We don't have a proper educational system. Only when education is present can the organization develop. God is looking for a righteous person who will invest in or bequeath to UTS. Do not rely on True Mother or on Korea. Already True Mother has done enough for us. We should independently really raise the second generation ourselves and finally support True Mother, support our fatherland and support the world providence. Our church should go beyond the Mormon Church by sending our 2nd generations as world missionaries. The Mormon Church shows the model first as John the Baptist. We can learn from Noah's family what our first and second generation should do for America to prosper and serve the world.♦

I am still in Kona. Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting with Pastor Choi Di Chi(?) and his wife who is the pastor of Ohana(?) Family of the Living God. He is a dedicated ACLC pastor in Hawaii and is an elder brother of Pastor Jina Sykes(?). We had a beautiful breakfast meeting. Actually this minister is so inspired by our True Parents! We shared many things. I really appreciated that. I think someday he can organize the pastors in Hawaii.

Then we flew to Kona, Hawaii, and visited the Hawaiian Queen Coffee warehouse building. Thank you, Bruce, for your hard work. He explained everything about our fishing farm. He was so energetic and powerful, I really appreciate his effort. Thank you so much.

Today I would like to speak about "The land of death is the land of life, and the land of life is the heavenly land."

<Mother of Peace, Page 327-328> *The next day we convened the Youth and Family Festival for Nation-Building and Peace at the prestigious Koh Pich Theater in Phnom Penh. More than 4,000 participants attended, including heads of state from around the world as well as Deputy Prime Minister Bin Chin, Chief Secretary Yim Nolla of the Ministry of Home Affairs, and numerous government officials. As I officiated the Blessing Ceremony, held as the culminating event of the Youth and Family Festival, I blessed the nation as "Heavenly Cambodia," a nation where our Heavenly Parent can dwell.*

*In preparation for this historic event, I offered heartfelt prayers and devotion for the sake of Cambodia. Between*

*1975 and 1979, the blood of many innocent people was shed because of a wrong ideology. Some 2 million people were starved and slaughtered because of communism. Today, nearly 40 years later, Heavenly Parent sent the only begotten Daughter and Mother of peace to Cambodia to bless this land as a heavenly nation.*

*Heaven's providence has multiple dimensions. From the human perspective, my visit to Cambodia may have been a visit to a nation to host an event.*

*However, Heaven's providence is not so one-dimensional. I had to liberate both the souls of the victims who had been unjustly killed and the souls of the young people whom the government had forced to commit murder and treat their fellow human beings with terrible cruelty.*

*During my benediction prayer, I first comforted Heavenly Parent, whose heart was torn to pieces by the massacres in Cambodia. I then liberated the souls of those who had died as a result of the atrocities. I blessed the past, present and future of Cambodia through the Blessing Ceremony so its young people of today can begin preparing for a hopeful future.*

When I was in Cambodia, I visited the Killing Fields very often. I could see such terrible cruelty. At that time more than two million people were killed by Communists. At the time the population was less than six million people. One third of the people were killed by the communists. How terrible it was!

However, God claims after such terrible indemnity. In the Korean War more than three million people were killed by the communists and paid all the indemnity. Then Korea became the chosen country after paying such incredible indemnity. Many people say, "Why Cambodia?" There is a dictatorship and so many reasons (for it not to be a providential nation?). How did Cambodia become like that? But you need to know that God's providence (advances) through indemnity. Cambodia paid incredible indemnity. There were such miserable souls and victims. So now God's side has claimed (Cambodia) back and it has become one of the main providential countries.

Based on this content I would like to speak about Mother's situation. She said "Before leaving for the world tour, she hosted the Subregion 5 and 4 conferences. Because since the tour started, without a break True Mother arrived in Cambodia, she suffered many health problems. In order to keep her last promise to True Father as well as to Heavenly Parent, True Mother decided to put her life on the line and devoted herself with all her might. True Mother said, "Because I am the mother of mankind, the mother of the cosmos and the mother of peace, I had to move forward without stopping for Heavenly Parent and mankind." When True Father died, True Mother made a promise in front of True Father's holy body to set Cheonil Guk on earth before the day she dies. Wow! Our mother's dedication and jeong

soeng is really incredible! Let's appreciate True Mother.  
I would like to introduce ...

**True Mother's Benediction at the Youth and  
Family Festival  
(Peace Palace in Phnom Penh, Cambodia,  
November 20, 2019)**

*In particular, on this day in Cambodia You have given birth to blessed families that can enter Heaven with Your lineage. The blood of many innocent citizens had to be tragically shed due to the wrong ideology of ignorant human beings. When You looked upon the actions of such ignorant human beings, how much pain You must have felt. You have endured so much. However, through the True Parents You are now bestowing the grace of the Blessing upon this people. Beloved Heavenly Parent, thank You. I pray that those who have received the Blessing today will fulfill their responsibility as tribal messiahs before Heaven and their nation so that they can liberate the ancestors who had to be sacrificed in the gloomy past.*

*I pray that they can educate the young people who will become the leaders of this nation. Thank You from the bottom of our hearts for allowing this opportunity for this nation to receive Heaven's Blessing for eternity as children of blessed families who are like sunflowers looking toward Heavenly Parent.*

*Dear Heavenly Parent, today True Parents are blessing Cambodia to become Heavenly Cambodia. I pray that this people can gracefully accept Heaven's tradition and become the nation that will fulfill its responsibility as the first nation in Asia. I proclaim this in the name of the True Parents. Aju!*

Now our beloved True Mother is focused on the Korean Peninsula centering on Heavenly Unified Korea. So now you see that Cambodia is playing an incredible role. Cambodia is connected to all the nations that are connected to North Korea. Now many things are going on. Let's seriously pray that our mother's dream comes true. Sooner or later North and South Korea really need to unify. How serious our True Mother is in her jeong seong and prayer about the reunification of North and South Korea and about how to offer the fatherland to God, our Heavenly Parent.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 5 - A  
Principal Cause for the Inactivity and Weakness of  
Today's Religions**

Let's study the EDP introduction.

◆ What is the reason that religious people, though earnestly searching for internal truth, have been unable to accomplish their God-given mission?

◆ Just as people attain perfection of character only when the mind and body are fully united, the two worlds of essence and phenomena must join in perfect harmony before the ideal world can be realized.

◆ Spiritual joy is incomplete without genuine physical happiness. Religions have made strenuous efforts to deny life in this world in their quest for the life eternal. They have

despised the pleasures of the body for the sake of spiritual bliss.

◆ Yet however hard they may try, people cannot cut themselves off from the reality of this world or annihilate the desire for physical pleasures, which follows them like a shadow and cannot be shaken off.

◆ This world and its desires tenaciously grab hold of religious people, driving them into the depths of agony. Such is the contradiction which plagues their devotional lives.

◆ Even many enlightened spiritual leaders, still torn by this contradiction, have met a sad end. Herein is a principal cause for the inactivity and weakness of today's religions: they have not overcome this self-contradiction.

◆ In step with the progress of science, the human intellect has become highly sophisticated, requiring a scientific approach to understanding reality. The traditional doctrines of religions, on the other hand, are largely devoid of scientific explanations.

◆ The ultimate purpose of religion can be attained only when one first believes it in one's heart and then puts it into practice. However, without first understanding, beliefs do not take hold.

◆ Understanding is the starting point for knowledge. Today, however, people will not accept what is not demonstrable by the logic of science.

◆ Accordingly, since religions are now unable to guide people even to the level of understanding, much less to belief, they are unable to fulfill their purpose.

◆ Even internal truth demands logical and convincing explanations. Indeed, throughout the long course of history, religions have been moving toward the point when their teachings could be elucidated scientifically.

Today focusing on the contents of this EDP, we will study Father's words related to this.

**Science and Religion Aim at the Unification of  
Both Sides**

*<3-106> In the latter half of the 16th century, religion and science were divided. In today's last days they are entering the phase of unity in order to achieve one goal. Science is taking the form of unity first. Why is this so? Because before Adam was created as a complete human being, his body was created first and then life was blown into him. This is the principle of creation. However today, religion and science stand in opposing positions. But this is not the Principle. In the last days, science takes the form of unity before religion.*

True Father said that in the latter half of the sixteenth century, religion and science were divided. In the Last Days today they are entering the phase of unity in order to achieve one goal. Just as an ideal human being's mind and body are united, religion representing the mind and science representing the body must be united to achieve the ideal world. Science is taking the form of unity first. Why is this so? Because before Adam was created as a complete human

being, his body was created first, then the human soul was blown into him. Since God's creation was created from external to internal and from internal to more internal, science also takes the form of unification in the providence of restoration. For that reason True Parents have continued the Conference on the Unity of the Sciences. Looking at this we can see that the True Parents have also continued the providence of restoration according to the Principle of Creation. Internally they continue to carry out religious unity and an interreligious movement. True Parents carry on God's providence according to the Principle of Creation. Wow! This is really our True Parents absolutely following the Principle of Creation.

However, today religion and science stand in opposing positions, but this is not the Principle. In the last days Science takes the form of unity before religion.

### Science's Trend Toward Integration/Unity

<65-255> *During the past centuries, it is true that science was divided into specializations due to the excessive focus on analytical methods. However recently, knowledge is showing a desirable trend toward integration and unity due to integral methodology. Unified science is a prime example of this. And, even though today's science is highly specialized, all fields are pursuing the same goal of realizing a world of abundance and prosperity.*

From the providential view of God from the perspective of science's trend toward integration and unity, if we see unified science as the origin and analytical methods of science correspond to division, then there must be a union by integral methods again. God's providence of restoration goes through the process of origin-division-union in this way. You have already learned about origin-division-union, right? So God's process of restoration is going through the same kind of process.

1. Unified science (Origin)
2. Analytical methods (Division)
3. Integral methods (Union)

<65-255> *However, when looking at the situation of today's world, I cannot help but bitterly lament about a continuing phenomenon. It is the fact that even with the dazzling development of science and amazing economic prosperity, there are still unfortunate events taking place everywhere in the world.*

Despite economic prosperity and economic development, unfortunate events take place all over the world because all civilizations use it centered on themselves and use it as a means to benefit (only) their country. Therefore our greatest enemy is egoism and our self-centered way of thinking. All scientific development and conveniences of civilization must be used through a life living for the sake of others. If we really practice the principle of living for the sake of others, we can maximally utilize science and all the technical methods. The problem is our egoism, our self-centeredness. That is our main problem.

### TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Principle of Inheritance Seen Through Noah's Family

Today I will speak about some very important issues. I have been speaking about Noah's family, right? Today I would like to seriously focus on the principle of inheritance seen through Noah's family.

1. Because Ham was ashamed of Noah, he inherited sin. If a child respects his father even when he sees his father's flaws, he becomes a better child than his father. When Ham sees his father's naked body and has a heart to serve God, he becomes a better child than his father. That is the moment inheritance takes place.

It looks very simple, but this is a very important principle of inheritance. Very important. When Ham sees his father's naked body, he needs to think not in an external way. He needs to think, "Because Heavenly Parent led my father for 120 years, Heavenly Parent led him all the time, not one year, not ten years, not 70 years, but for 120 years. What was the final outcome? My father was really correct." Then he needed to keep that kind of standard of respect for his father. When Ham saw his naked body, then he needed to think, "Maybe there is a meaning. There is a meaning, some other meaning." He needs to maintain his respect toward his Father. He should not think physically, not think according to the environment and situation. He needed to think meaningfully. He needed to think more deeply about that. If he had thought that way, even though he saw a shortcoming of his father, and had still respected him and kept God's point of view, this would have been the moment that inheritance took place.

2. A child must be better than the father to inherit from him. If the standard of the person inheriting is lower than or falls below the one bequeathing, inheritance cannot happen. A child who is responsible for the parent's shortcomings can inherit the parent's. The principle of inheritance is that those who criticize their parents will never inherit, and that they will never become a better child than their parents.

This is an incredible principle. We need to listen to this.

3. Therefore, the development of our Unification movement depends on how to raise our children to be better than us. It is also about how we raise the 2nd generation to be better people than the 1st generation. If a child is not better than his or her parents and the 2nd generation is not better than the 1st generation, any organization will go downward.

This is very important. We are talking about inheritance, development and multiplication. Looking at Noah's family and at our True Parents, the conclusion is very simple. What is the purpose of our life? How can I raise my children as filial sons and daughters? If my children love God, if my children love True Parents more than I do, then my education (of my children) is already over. As first generation and as a parent, has my life become successful? Or is it a failure? How can we know?

Through the results. If our children love God more than

we do, we are already a successful father, you are already a successful mother. If our second generation love God, love True Parents more than the first generation, I am telling you, our movement will be prosperous. Why? According to the principle of inheritance, it is like that. That's why no matter what, no matter how much effort we make and sacrifice and pay indemnity, the most important thing is to raise our children to be better than us. If they love all mankind more than me, then I am already a man of success. This is very important.

Our purpose of life as a first generation is how to raise our children as filial sons and daughters. If my children shed more tears for God than I do, if my children truly, truly sacrifice for Heavenly Parent and True Parents more than I do, then we have already accomplished our goal. We really need to listen to this.

Of course, you and I have not yet reached that standard. We can say it is because I have gone to the front line, pioneered and all kinds of reasons. However, the conclusion is very important. We cannot run away from our portion of responsibility. We need to really realize what our main portion of responsibility is in the family. It is to serve our children like God. Our children are our God. Serve them. Love them. More than talking, blaming. Encourage them. Praise them. Show a model life to them. If our second generation is not better than the first generation, then our movement has no hope. Any child who criticizes his own parents will never become better than his own parents. Any Cain who criticizes Abel, that is proof that he is not better than his Abel. We cannot inherit through criticism. How many children do you have? How many of them are filial sons and daughters? Who among them can really inherit? Some child may love God more than I do, work harder than I do. This is a very important principle.

4. Then, where should our Unification movement go? The focus should be placed on the education of 2nd generation and young people. Through grasping the current situation of our movement, we know that more than 10,000 second generation are in the U.S. Unification movement.

I really thank our Rev. David Randall and Taka (who are) working day and night very hard. (This number does not include) those who have gone to some other spiritual group or other group. Of course, many of them don't relate very much with our movement. Can you imagine that? There are more than 10,000 second generation. We have the name list of all of them.

We have God. We have True Parents. We have eternal truth. We have received the Blessing. We have everything. From now on the important thing is how to raise our second generation. This is the issue. Where should we focus? True Mother asked me to raise the second generation. Because we have a beautiful tradition, we have True Parents, we have the tradition of the Unification Movement, we have the Blessing, we can connect everybody centering on the Blessing,

centering on the blood lineage. That is why just by (their?) keeping purity, just taking care of them very well, our Unification movement is growing day by day.

If we take care of our second generation very well, we will have no worry about the money issue, no worry about witnessing. Automatically we will multiply. Where should we focus. It is very clear here. Many people say the time is too late, or whatever. I am telling you the reality: No matter what, we need to go back again. Even though there is a problem(?) relationship between parent and child, let's try again. Go back to the origin. We need to understand the principle of inheritance. There is no other way. Even though it is a little bit too late, without giving up, keep on trying again and again. There is no other way.

Actually our second generation is very sensitive. If they really know God's will, the quality of their blood lineage is much better than ours. I still have a lot of hope in our second generation actually. When I visited each place(?) yesterday in Hawaii, Wow! Many, actually most, of the second generation turned out. I was so glad. That is why when we create some kind of momentum, create the environment, all our children will come back. I strongly believe this. Through Morning Devotion I can see that many of our first generation are having a life-changing experience. This is creating a beautiful heartistic environment. I am telling you, our second generation will gradually come back one by one.

5. In that respect, we don't know how important our UTS is. We need to further develop UTS. Only when education survives can we see the future of the Unification movement. Look at the Mormon Church. The Mormon Church has more than 50,000 people aged 18 to 22 worldwide on missionary work.

That is a kind of compulsory course. Willingly, happily, (they?) go to the world as missionaries. In American society when I visited Utah and met the Mormon Church leaders, I was so surprised. In such a terrible world, terrible world how come -- we asked our second generation member (?), 97% of her friends relate to the Mormons. We asked our second generation what their (her Mormon friends?) commitment is. (She said that) almost 100% become missionaries.

We have such great content. The problem is that we don't have a proper educational system. We do not know how to educate them. We have content. We have everything actually.

6. Only when education is present can the organization develop. So I am looking for a righteous person who wants to invest in the future education industry of UTS. I am certain that God is preparing a righteous person. The most rewarding project is the education project.

I seriously pray about this. In Korea many rich people, before they die, offer their entire property to a school, Seoul University or other famous universities. They know where to focus -- for the sake of young people, for the sake of education. That is why in our movement, we really need to

think about the future education industry of UTS. I am certain that God is preparing a righteous person. The most rewarding project is the education project. Do not rely on True Mother. Do not rely on Korea. Already True Mother has done enough for us. Let's do it independently and really raise the second generation and finally support True Mother, support our fatherland and support the world providence.

7. Our church should go beyond the Mormon Church and also train to serve all people of the world by sending our 2nd generations as world missionaries. The Mormon Church shows the model first as John the Baptist. God always sets up John the Baptist first and shows his journey as an example. From this point of view, True Mother created a Heavenly military academy at Sun Moon University and is training our 2nd generation.

I really appreciate our True Mother.

8. An inheritance of value is ruined unless it goes to someone better than me. Money should also go to someone who knows the value of money, otherwise the money becomes an enemy. It should go to someone who brings actual results or makes a profit. Money is a symbol of a person. It is the substance of the heart. When money is well spent, it is God, and when it is not used well, it becomes an enemy.

What is the principle of inheritance? The object partner should be better than me. Then he or she can inherit. In order to do that as first generation, as a leader, as an Abel figure, we need to take ownership and really serve our second generation, serve our children. Then they will be better than us. Then our movement will have incredible hope. This is the important point that we can learn through Noah's family. Anyone who criticizes their Abel's shortcomings never, ever is better than their own Abel or parents. We cannot inherit through criticism.

Today we really learned important things from Noah's family.

Thank you very much.

## **The Land of Death Is the Land of Life, and the Land of Life Is the Heavenly Land - DP Intro 5 Principle Cause for the Inactivity of Religion - Lessons Learned through Noah's Family #17**

November 11, 2021: ♦KEY POINTS: *The Asia-Pacific Era is unfolding in earnest centering on True Mother. The providence of the Second Israel centered on the United States should bear fruit in Korea, the Third Israel centering on the Asia Pacific region. ♦ A principal cause for the inactivity and weakness of today's religions is that they have not overcome the self-contradiction between mind and body, spiritual and physical desires. Another cause is that their beliefs are not scientifically demonstrable. The Unification Principle is scientific. The order of*

*restoration always starts with the external environment and becomes internal and then more internal. Ultimately religion, science, art or whatever we pursue must connect to God's heart. True Parents say we are getting closer and closer to the spiritual world as the Internet begins to bring us beyond time and space. True Father said, "We have entered an age where the existence of the spirit world can be scientifically proven." ♦ The Lord's Prayer was meant to be fulfilled in Noah's family. It is God's blueprint and dream for all time. God wanted Noah's family to be the center of the holy family and to realize heaven on earth. God cannot become holy by himself but only through his object partner, his children. It is our job to make God holy. We must first build heaven on earth, not go to a heaven that is already realized. Heaven is only realized when the Will is fulfilled on Earth. We need to nurture hearts, not build big church buildings. If we focus on going to Heaven after dying, it is easy to neglect reality and focus on individual-centered salvation, but salvation is for families. We need to become heavenly people, to respect, nurture and care for each other, and to create a culture of heart and build heaven, not just seek to go there. ♦*

I am still in Hawaii. Today I go to Kona. I am still wearing a Hawaiian shirt. I have become Hawaiian. Here it is very, very lovely weather. I hope someday you will come here and enjoy Hawaii together with your family.

Yesterday we had a beautiful breakfast meeting at the Honolulu Church center with Tef (?) and Keiko Nakama, Hawaii state leader and the main members. Then we gathered at the holy ground with the members and prayed together. We had a group photo. So many brothers and sisters joined together! We had a lunch meeting with Bob McDermot (?) and his wife in the current Hawaii state House of Representatives. We had a really beautiful discussion together. It was a very good time. He is a righteous guy.

Then we had a meeting with the second generation and some first generation at the Honolulu Church center. I gave internal guidance to our second generation brothers and sisters. It was a really, really good time. We took a group photo with our second generation.

Today I would like to speak about "The Land of Death Is the Land of Life, and the Land of Life Is the Heavenly Land" from the contents of our True Mother's memoir.

<Mother of Peace, Page 326-327> *The 40-day course began in Cambodia. On November 19, 2019, at the personal invitation of Prime Minister Hun Sen, which I gladly accepted, I flew into Phnom Penh. The Asia Pacific Summit was the first event that the government of Cambodia had ever co-hosted with a non-governmental organization. It was held in Phnom Penh at his office, which is known as the Peace Palace. At a reception prior to the Summit's opening, he gathered the participating world leaders.*

*The prime minister spoke about the importance of the Asia Pacific Summit, the necessity for harmony and cooperation among Asian nations, and the efforts he had made to help develop Cambodia. I then spoke about the significance of this event. "The purpose of this Summit," I said, "is to share that God, the Creator, from whom we have been separated due to the human Fall, is humanity's Heavenly Parent. Our future is full of hope, since we are holding the Asia-Pacific Summit under God's guidance."*

The Asia Pacific Summit was the first event that the

government of Cambodia had ever co-hosted with a non-governmental organization. It was held in Phnom Penh in the prime minister's office which is known as the Peace Palace. I was there. I was the main guy organizing the Asia-Pacific summit in Cambodia. This Asia-Pacific Cambodia Conference was well-known for the scale and content of the event as the Asia headquarters directly hosted it. My staff and I did a truly miraculous job. It was a miracle that this conference was held in Cambodia. In short, True Mother is the one who makes miracles wherever she goes. It was really an unforgettable memory and event. True Mother was so happy at the time.

*The participants expressed their support for the goals of the Summit and applauded the Cambodian government's groundbreaking initiative and cooperation with UPF. Prime Minister Hun also voiced support for my Asia-Pacific Union initiative as a path of cooperation that would lead to peace in Asia.*

*Following our meeting, he escorted me into the main auditorium and the Asia Pacific Summit began.*

*More than 800 representatives from 46 nations, including several heads of state, were present. I spoke to them about our role in helping bring Heaven's providence to fruition and about the coming era of the Pacific civilization, the final point of settlement in Heaven's providence. I stated that the Pacific civilization will be one of true love characterized by attendance to God as the Heavenly Parent. In the presence of several current and former heads of state and ambassadors, His Excellency expressed support for the vision of regional peace anchored in the Asia-Pacific Union initiative I had proposed.*

*Jesus said that the first shall be last and the last shall be first. This sentiment could be felt as these delegates, though far from Jesus' homeland, signed the Phnom Penh Declaration and expressed active support for the vision of an Asia-Pacific Union. So much was accomplished for the providence; it seemed as if a thousand years had condensed into that one day. I felt that Heavenly Parent and True Father must have been very pleased with the outcome of the Summit.*

Today I would like to introduce ...

**True Mother's Speech at the 2019 Asia Pacific Summit in Cambodia(Phnom Penh Peace Palace, November 19, 2019)**

*Human beings need to change. They must understand the true essence. When they come to clearly understand and realize that Heavenly Parent is their [ultimate] parent, no longer will human-centered systems cause problems.*

*We cannot say that all the institutions established for the sake of peace until now have been successful. However, you should know that this moment could happen only based on your wise Prime Minister Hun Sen's determination, through which the Pacific Asia Union is standing with True Mother, God's only daughter, in Cambodia. In this moment we can feel gratitude and glory toward Heaven and great hope for*

*humankind.*

True Mother said here "They must understand the true essence. When they come to clearly understand and realize that Heavenly Parent is their [ultimate] parent, no longer will human-centered systems cause problems." This is Mother talking about the fundamental truth, the relationship between parent and child, between Heavenly Parent and us. If we know this point very, very clearly, which is the fundamental truth, we can resolve any kind of problem. We can completely rearrange and settle down human-centered systems.

*There is no greater means than the parent-child relationship on the path to becoming one. Until now, fallen humankind did not know God, their Heavenly Parent, and a state of confusion prevailed. However, from now on humankind must seek Heavenly Parent and each must become a filial son or daughter to that parent. This is the only way to realize the peaceful kingdom of heaven on earth that humankind has been longing for. Please know that you, the Pacific Asia Union, are riding a Cheon Il Guk wave as you lead the way for the world to become one by fulfilling the leading responsibility.*

The era of the Asia-Pacific Union has arrived officially. When True Father founded the Island Nation Federation, he said that Hawaii acts as a gateway in the Asia-Pacific era. The providence of the First Israel blossomed centered on the United States representing the Second Israel, and again the providence of the Second Israel centered on the United States should bear fruit in Korea, the Third Israel centering on the Asia Pacific region. True Father said that Hawaii would be the gateway that connects the Second Israel and the Third Israel proclaiming the arrival of the Pacific Rim Era in Hawaii. Now we can see that the Asia-Pacific Era is unfolding in earnest centering on True Mother.

As we complete our fifty state tour in the United States today, I think it is very meaningful to remind ourselves again of True Mother's words about the Asia-Pacific Era in Hawaii. The Era of the Asia-Pacific Union has arrived officially. Now we are really focused on the Era of the Asia-Pacific Union. When I arrived in Hawaii the day before yesterday, I received the news that Hiroshi Masujaki (?), a 777 couple, just passed away. He was one of the main guys (in establishing) the Island Nations for World Peace. Let's pray for him. It is really meaningful that I arrived in Hawaii when he passed away and we are again studying about the Era of the Asia-Pacific Union. Everything is really meaningful here.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 5 - Principle Cause for the Inactivity of Religion The Reason That Religious People Have Been Unable to Accomplish Their Mission**

◆ What is the reason that religious people, though earnestly searching for internal truth, have been unable to accomplish their God-given mission?

◆ Just as people attain perfection of character only when

the mind and body are fully united, the two worlds of essence and phenomena must join in perfect harmony before the ideal world can be realized.

◆ Spiritual joy is incomplete without genuine physical happiness. Religions have made strenuous efforts to deny life in this world in their quest for eternal life. They have despised the pleasures of the body for the sake of spiritual bliss.

◆ Yet however hard they may try, people cannot cut themselves off from the reality of this world or annihilate the desire for physical pleasures, which follows them like a shadow and cannot be shaken off.

◆ This world and its desires tenaciously grab hold of religious people, driving them into the depths of agony. Such is the contradiction which plagues their devotional lives.

◆ Even many enlightened spiritual leaders, still torn by this contradiction, have met a sad end. Herein is a principal cause for the inactivity and weakness of today's religions: they have not overcome this self-contradiction.

The Reason Another Factor Has Fated Religions to Decline

◆ In step with the progress of science, the human intellect has become highly sophisticated, requiring a scientific approach to understanding reality. The traditional doctrines of religions, on the other hand, are largely devoid of scientific explanations.

◆ The ultimate purpose of religion can be attained only when one first believes it in one's heart and then puts it into practice. However, without first understanding, beliefs do not take hold.

◆ Understanding is the starting point for knowledge. Today, however, people will not accept what is not demonstrable by the logic of science.

◆ Accordingly, since religions are now unable to guide people even to the level of understanding, much less to belief, they are unable to fulfill their purpose.

◆ Even internal truth demands logical and convincing explanations. Indeed, throughout the long course of history, religions have been moving toward the point when their teachings could be elucidated scientifically.

Let's study more based on this EDP content. Let's study Father's words.

## **True Father: History is Headed Towards an Age of Science**

<211-132> *"History is headed towards an age of science. An age of scientific development pursuing the origin, researching the origin of species, and grasping the fundamentals of everything has come. Thus, religion too has to walk in pace with this. There, the religion with a subjective view which can prove the existence of God, explain the contents of creation and the world must appear. However, because such a religion does not exist, God has to prepare such a religion for as long as He lives."*

Many religions insist that people believe in God

unconditionally rather than trying to understand and know the existence of God. Since we have entered the age of science these days, we have to prove his existence logically, scientifically and empirically. This is very important. Otherwise you cannot convince young people. We cannot simply say "Believe, believe, believe in God." We need to explain (his existence) logically, scientifically and heartistically, so that everybody clearly understands the existence of God. Then many people can follow.

## **Unification Principle is Scientific**

<219-178> *"Unless a religious person comes forward with a logic that offers a clear scientific explanation of cause, process, and result, the religious world cannot be saved. The Divine Principle of the Unification Church has such logic."*

<210-225> *"In this twentieth century era, we boast about our cutting-edge science. We pursue the formal logic of development, but there is no place other than the Unification Church where we verify the existence of God with a religious theory developed through formal processes."*

Therefore we should study the Principle thoroughly and Unification Thought as well.

## **The Order of Restoration**

### **(External-Internal-More internal)**

◆ The Providence centered on Science & Religion

> The world of Science - The world of Religion - The world of heart

◆ Proof of God :

> Scientific Principle (logical and rational) - Spiritual Principle (spirit) - Heartistic Principle (heart)

◆ Restoration of religion :

> Scientific Religion - Spiritual religion - Heartistic Religion

Finally everything needs to connect to God's heart. We need to remind ourselves that the final conclusion is heart. The order of restoration always starts with the external environment and becomes internal. The internal conditions become more internal. That is why finally any religion, science, art or whatever we pursue must connect to God's heart. That is the order of restoration.

## **An Age Where the Spirit World can Be Scientifically Proven**

<134-239> *"The reason I told that special team to carry out a research project is because science is now highly advanced. I asked them to do research on the frequency that enables contact with the spirit world. The motions in the spirit world are all made up of vibrations. I instructed them to research this because we have entered an age where the existence of the spirit world can be scientifically proven. When we enter the age where the unknown spirit world can be rationally understood, the age of religion will be brought to an end. It would be an age where humankind would believe in God even if they were told not to. This is a great task."*

True Father's guidance is amazing. True Father said -- and often True Mother mentions this -- we are getting closer

and closer to the spiritual world, right? It is becoming a world that transcends time and space. Because of Covid-19 we use more Internet through the June(?) call (?). We can connect to anyone beyond space and time. In the spiritual world there is no space, no time. It is beyond space and time. When I miss someone, they immediately appear. Time does not matter. Now we are closer and closer to the spiritual world beyond time and space. Even though I am in Hawaii, I can connect to all brothers and sisters in the world.

Science is developing so much! Now is the age in which “humankind would believe in God even if they” do not believe in God. Do not think that achieving Cheon il guk is still far away, True Father said. There is a certain expectation and foundation that God may cause some kind of work through science to save all humankind in an instant, immediately. This kind of era has come. If we really show proof through science that the spiritual world does exist, God exists, no one can deny it, then who cannot follow God? Who would not believe in the spiritual world?

I truly believe that the age of science, a kind of spiritual science, is advancing and that (a time when) no one can deny the existence of God is coming very soon. Our True Parents have already laid the foundation. The era of indemnity is completely over now. That is why when we have a certain expectation and foundation and are increasingly creating unity and have scientific development and are developing all kinds of skills, Father said we do not know what will happen. Father said, “The motions in the spirit world are all made up of vibrations. I instructed them to research this because we have entered an age where the existence of the spirit world can be scientifically proven.” An amazing time has come already.

### **TODAY’S YOUTH MINISTRY: Lessons Learned through Noah’s Family (2)**

We will continue with yesterday’s topic of Learning through Noah’s Family.

1. Actually, the Lord’s Prayer was meant to be fulfilled in Noah’s family.

2. The Lord’s Prayer (Matthew 6:9-13): “This, then, is how you should pray: “Our Father in heaven, hallowed be your name, your kingdom come, your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven. Give us today our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one.”

Jesus’ prayer is not just for the moment. His prayer is really connected to God’s providence all the time. God’s blueprint, God’s dream in Adam’s family, in Noah’s family, Abraham’s family and even at Jesus’ time, all his dreams are connected. That is why we can learn from Noah’s family what the real meaning of the Lord’s Prayer is. Jesus said, ...

3. “Our Father in heaven, hallowed be your name” means that when children become holy, the father also becomes holy. This means that the father’s Will will come true on Earth. Therefore, God’s purpose of creation and my

life purpose is to become a holy man and woman, a holy couple and holy parents.

What does “Hallowed” mean? Very sacred, very holy. “Hallowed be your name” means that when the children become holy, the father becomes holy. It means that the Father’s will will come true on earth. Therefore God’s purpose of creation and my purpose are (for me) to become a holy man and woman and a holy couple and holy parents. When I become a holy man, (a holy woman,) a holy boy and a holy girl, holy husband and holy wife, holy parents, then God’s will can be accomplished. Then our Heavenly Father also becomes holy. Even though God is (already) very holy, his object partner, his children, have not yet become holy. They are dirty and are going around and hanging around in the realm of Satan. How can they say that God’s will is completed? Who makes God perfect? Who makes God holy? Not God himself. It is up to his object partner. We call that father the father of “Your unfilial sons and daughters.” This is very important. That is why Jesus said, “Our Father in heaven, hallowed be your name.” Not in the spiritual world. On earth.

4. Depending on the level of the object partner, the level of the subject partner also varies. When I become holy, God becomes holy as well. Therefore, God’s will will be completed only when God’s ideal is achieved on this earth. God wanted Noah’s family to be the center of the holy family and to realize the holy heaven on earth.

I think many religious people, including Christians, do not know the real meaning of what Jesus is talking about.

5. “Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven” means that Heaven’s vision and ideal of creation must be built on Earth. This means that we must first build heaven on earth, not go to a heaven that is already realized.

What does “as it is in heaven” mean? That was God’s blueprint. God’s blueprint is already clear. God’s blueprint, God’s purpose of creation, God’s ideal is very clear. Even though he has his ideal blueprint and his vision, it should be realized on earth, not in heaven. “As it is in heaven” means that in God’s heart, it is already completed. His vision, his blueprint are already completed. That’s why his vision, his ideal should be done on earth. This is very important. Many people misunderstood this. “Your will be done on earth as it is in heaven” means that heaven’s vision and ideal of creation must be built on earth. This means that we must build heaven on earth, not go to a heaven that is already realized. That is the reason why, before passing away, Jesus passed the keys to the kingdom of heaven to Peter. What does that mean? Why did he pass the keys to the kingdom of heaven to his main disciple, Peter? Because Jesus said, “Your will be done on earth,” not in heaven. First we need to accomplish God’s vision on earth, not in heaven first. This is really incredible guidance by Jesus.

6. Until now, faith was the thought that Father’s will was fulfilled in Heaven. Existing faith believed in having good

faith and going to heaven even if the devil's world continued to exist. However, Heaven is only realized when the Will is fulfilled on Earth.

Jesus said to build the kingdom of heaven first on earth. That is why Jesus said very clearly, "What you bind on earth will be bound in heaven." This is the important point from now on.

7. If we believers had known that Heaven's providence is to be realized on this earth, we would not focus on the church's buildings or external growth, but on nurturing people. In the future, it is necessary to instill a philosophy of living for the sake of others with a focus on raising filial sons and daughters in front of Heaven.

Many religious people say this is just a temporary world. "No matter how much I suffer, I can surely enter the kingdom of heaven." This is a completely different theory from Jesus' point of view, from True Parents point of view. It is completely different. Because of this wrong understanding of Jesus' and True Parents' theory, (many think that) this world is only temporary, just for the time being. That is why they don't focus on the earthly world. They focus on the kingdom of heaven in the spiritual world. That is a problem.

If we knew we needed to build the kingdom of heaven on earth, then how should we build the kingdom of heaven on earth? Where should we focus? We need to focus on each human being, nurturing people, how they can become the people of the kingdom of heaven. We should not focus on building, on the external environment. If we know that we should focus on the kingdom of heaven on earth, then everyone will focus on nurturing people's hearts: how we can become people of the kingdom of heaven, how we can become filial sons and daughters in front of heaven. Wow! I really failed True Parents.

Where should I settle down? If we settle in the spiritual world, then God's providence is over. Why do we need all three worlds?(?) Why? Why do we need all three worlds?(?) What is the reason? Why does Jesus need to come again? Why? Because he needs to fulfill on the earth first. This is a very important point. Why are Christian people waiting for Jesus? For what reason? To build the kingdom of heaven on earth, not just to welcome Jesus. Even though we welcomed Jesus, I did not become a man of the kingdom of heaven, I had nothing to do with the kingdom of heaven -- nothing dealing with Jesus, nothing dealing with the second coming, nothing dealing with the kingdom of heaven.

8. If you focus on going to Heaven after dying, it is easy to neglect reality and focus on individual-centered salvation.

Just only focus on individual salvation: "I believe in Jesus. I will go to the kingdom of heaven." That is fine. No need to focus. What is the Unification Church teaching? We need to build the kingdom of heaven together centering on family, on the tribe, on the nation. We need to work together, centering on togetherness. This is a completely different concept from existing religion. Completely different.

8a. To enter the kingdom of heaven, you must first become a man of the kingdom of heaven. The Unification Church is not a place where people are prepared to enter heaven, but a place that produces people who will make heaven. Therefore, I must first become a person of heaven.

Then we need to focus on nurturing people, nurturing brothers and sisters. How can I become a man of the kingdom of heaven? How can I attain individual perfection? How can I establish the ideal family? How can I establish the ideal tribe? How can we work together? How can we love each other? Wow! Where should we focus?

Is there no need to build the kingdom of heaven on earth? Then why is God suffering? Why did central figures sacrifice so much? Why did Jesus need to pass away? Why did Jesus promise to come again? For what reason? We never established the kingdom of heaven on earth. If we had, there would have been no need for Jesus to come again. The Divine Principle is so clear.

9. In order to block Satan, the whole nation must have respect for each other. You have to infuse the heart of missing God. Then, how do you infuse a longing heart? Others should become indebted to you heartistically. Show an example of a life of giving and giving. If you keep giving, your faith will develop a heart of missing Heaven and your object.

You need to become perfect beings as God is a perfect being. I have to become a holy temple, holy sons and daughters. That is individual salvation, the first Blessing. What is the second blessing? It is not in heaven, but on earth: Ideal parents, ideal couple, ideal siblings, ideal children in the family. This is the second blessing. It is already very clear. In Genesis in the Bible God's dream is not vague. God's vision is not vague. His dream, his wishes, his vision should be realized on the earth, not in heaven. "Oh, let's go to the kingdom of heaven. This earthly world is just for living temporarily. Ok, nothing. Nothing. Nothing. Nothing. Our main purpose is to know how to enter the kingdom of heaven." Oh my goodness! That is why the focus on individual salvation is really terrible. We need to focus on how to nurture my heart, how to nurture your heart, how to nurture children's heart, how to resemble God, how to resemble God's holiness. Then I become holy.

10. If you want to raise a child as a filial child, parents should refrain from alcohol, smoking, drugs, and pornography for their children and live only because of their children. Then parents will have an obedient child. If your child knows that you work hard and sacrifice because of them, that child cannot act falsely.

If we show the model: no Chapter Two problem, no drug problems, you are free from smoking and drugs and sexual immorality, and you really have dignity and become a holy man and a holy woman as a holy couple in front of your children, the children will automatically obey. How can I become a holy man? How can I become a holy woman? That

is why Jesus said, “Our Father who is in heaven, hallowed be your name, thy kingdom come, thy will be done on earth as it is heaven.” Wow! Jesus’ declaration is very clear. But many people misunderstood Jesus.

11. In addition, what Unification Church members should do is create a climate of finding victimized people, comfort them, respect them, and love each other. Then Satan disappears. Of course, it is difficult to put it into practice, but Heaven will work if there is someone who practices with tears. Heaven is never indifferent.

We need to have that kind of culture of heart, loving each other, respecting each other, caring for each other. Those who have a miserable situation, we find them, talk to them, comfort them, help each other, and respect God and respect my spouse as I respect God. I need to respect children as I respect God. If we create that kind of family, that kind of individual, that kind of tribe, that kind of nation, that will establish God’s kingdom of heaven on earth. We learned many things today through Noah’s family.

Thank you.

## **São Tomé and Príncipe, The Model for National Restoration - Sexual Immorality - Lessons Learned from Noah’s Family #16**

November 10, 2021 : ♦ **KEY POINTS:** True Mother stated that São Tomé and Príncipe had earned the qualification to be the first nation to be a model for national restoration. Let’s work harder so that she will state the same for America. ♦ The fall is giving up eternity for momentary gratification. Having, say, twenty minutes of illicit sexual love centering on physical satisfaction for momentary gratification forfeits eternal life. Satan taunts God saying his providence has no chance to succeed because he has conquered the world with free sex. With righteous indignation and hostility toward Satan, we must completely eradicate him as the enemy of love. This is an age in which we must testify through our lives how great True Parents’ restoration through indemnity was and how great True Parents’ true love is. We need to show how to live the Principle through our lives. Satan is now making the final move. We are entering the age of heaven centered on True Parents. The time is coming when True Parents’ fortunes of victory will take over the whole world and the second generation who have left will return. No one can stop heavenly fortune. During this seven year course, everyone must register in Cheonbo Won. ♦ To overcome immorality, become a champion of Hoondok and the embodiment of God’s word, deny bodily desires through fasting and living for others, receive spiritual strength from God through devotion and experience the heart of God. ♦ God can intervene in human affairs only based on a human foundation based on the number 3. God could send the flood judgment to cleanse the world and restart his providence based on Noah’s fulfilling his 5% portion of responsibility, the three periods of 40 years of devotion in constructing the ark. If humans fulfilled their portion of responsibility numerically for the number 3, Heaven would fulfill subsequent responsibilities based on 4 or 5 or 6 or 7. That is God’s portion of responsibility. The number 3 is key: 3 days, 3 months, 3 years. Until humans gain victory over the number 3, no matter how much you demand or plead, God cannot intervene. If we continue Morning Devotion in North America for three years through 3 periods of 400 days, it will lead to amazing works of building Cheonil Guk. The works of God’s direct dominion will take place for the remaining four years. In order for a child to inherit the foundation built by his parents, the child must share

*joy and sorrow with his parents. If you are a child who respects your father, you should be able to be sad when your parents are sad, and happy when your parents are happy. In order to inherit, participation is key. Co-creator means working together, participating together, having the same feeling together. Noah’s couple did not become one, and this eventually influenced their children. If a wife respects her husband and loves her children, the children will inherit her husband’s faith. The wife who is trusted and loved by her husband can pass on her husband’s love to her child. Though we may be “crazy for God’s will,” our family is our frontline. For the success of all providences, first, body and mind must achieve unity, secondly, husband and wife must achieve unity, then parent and child must achieve unity, and finally, unity must be achieved between brothers and sisters.♦*

Finally I am in Hawaii, the last tour destination in 50 states. Here it is 1 a.m. When I came to Hawaii, I had to wear a Hawaiian shirt. Is it OK?

Today I would like to speak about “São Tomé and Príncipe, The Model for National Restoration” again from the contents of True Mother’s memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 320-321> The following day, all government officers, including the President, the Prime Minister and the President of the National Assembly, as well as the former heads of state, gathered for the Blessing Festival. It was a beautiful sight to behold. Six hundred couples, most of them governmental leaders, religious leaders, and leaders of civil society from throughout São Tomé and neighboring Príncipe, gathered for the Blessing.*

*More than 10,000 couples had participated in a preliminary Blessing Ceremony and representatives were selected to attend this Blessing. I was moved by accounts of couples on the verge of divorce healing their differences and pledging to become ideal families through the Blessing. It was a magnificent family festival, and the eagerness of the families could be seen when at 8:00 a.m. the venue was full even though the Blessing was scheduled for 5:00 p.m. Several couples had come before dawn. The festive mood in the National Assembly was indeed unique. As the time for the Blessing drew closer, the anticipation and eagerness of the couples could be felt.*

*Fifteen current and former heads of state from throughout Africa were seated on the podium and I sprinkled holy water on 60 couples representing the realms of government, religion and civil society. It was a beautiful, solemn occasion. The enthusiastic participation of all three branches of the São Tomé government as well as the people meant this was truly a national Blessing Ceremony. During my Blessing prayer, I stated that São Tomé and Príncipe had earned the qualification of the first nation to be a model for national restoration.*

*One particularly moving part of the Blessing*

*program was the purity pledge by representatives of São Tomé's youth.*

*As we prepared for these events, a local Catholic priest published a letter profoundly critical of the Unification Church, the Blessing Ceremony and the Universal Peace Federation.*

*Nonetheless, the relationships we forged with the São Tomé government and people proved strong enough to bridge any theological differences. The government was firm in its commitment and the people were overjoyed to participate in the many programs that were held.*

*The day after the Blessing, IAYSP held what some said was the largest youth festival ever held in the nation.*

*As I was about to leave the country, the president of São Tomé and Príncipe bade me a sincere farewell with the kindest words: "São Tomé is your home and your country, so please come whenever you can."*

From now on I would like to introduce ...

**2019 Hyojeong True Family Festival (Blessing Ceremony in Sao Tome and Principe) True Mother's Blessing Prayer  
(National Assembly of Sao Tome, September 6, 2019)**

*Most high and noble Heavenly Parent! How long did you wait and what did You endure for this one day! Based on the ideal You envisioned at the time of the Creation, You wanted to embrace, love and live with humanity as Your children. But because Adam and Eve, who were to become humanity's ancestors, fell, You ended up waiting for the long period of 6,000 years, constantly worrying about the day You could embrace your beloved sons and daughters once again. The ideal creation You envisioned was to last for eternity.*

*But because the victorious True Parents must emerge from amidst fallen humanity for Your ideal to be achieved, how many different difficulties you had to take on and endure! Heavenly Parent! About 600 or so new couples are receiving the Blessing today. At this very moment, they are resolving to create true families and to achieve the original ideal You had envisioned Your children to become in accordance to Your Will.*

*For the past 50 years or so, True Parents have raised many blessed families around the world. Now, many blessed families who want to attend and live with You, our Creator and Heavenly Parent, are being born in all countries across the world. Please enable the 600 couples receiving the Blessing today to realize that they*

*are Blessed families, who are to lead this nation, though a small nation, toward becoming a Heavenly Sao Tome that lives with You, Heavenly Parent.*

*Through living up to the principle of living for the sake of others centered on true love, this nation can become a nation You can embrace, a nation You want to love and bless. As a nation that can also set the example of a nation that attends and lives with You for the entire African continent, please remember all Your sons and daughters receiving the Blessing today. I sincerely pray that You guide all couples here to lead lives You can remember and feel proud of after this Blessing. I Bless and proclaim all these in True Parents' name.*

During True Mother's Blessing prayer, she stated that São Tomé and Príncipe had earned the qualification to be the first nation to be a model for national restoration. Let's work harder so that some day our True Mother will state that the nation of America can have the same qualification as the nation to be the model for national restoration.

**LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction  
4, Solution to Sexual Immorality (final)**

This is the final series from EDP.

Conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

◆ Although Christian doctrine teaches that all humanity descended from the same parents, many citizens of Christian nations who profess this doctrine will not even sit together with their brothers and sisters of different skin colors.

◆ This illustrates the actual situation of today's Christianity, which has lost much of the power to put the words of Jesus into practice.

◆ There is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. That is sexual immorality. Christian doctrine regards this as a cardinal sin. What a tragedy that today's Christian society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly!

◆ This is evidence that conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

Based on this EDP content of the introduction, let's study more in detail True Father's words.

<235-195> *Widespread sexual immorality is bearing fruits in America and free sex in America is breaking down God's principled love to the north, south, east, and west and up, down, left, and right. Therefore, America has to be reborn and set things on fire. Are*

*people who practice free sex happy? The more they do it, the more wretched they become. They know their conscience's pain is aggravating. What will become of the sons and daughters who grew up watching their parents doing it? How wretched is that? The husband and wife lie and practice free sex, so what becomes of them? What happens to the husband and wife who practice free sex? It is the same for the father and mother. Can there be righteousness and loyalty?*

True Father said very clearly, "Are people who practice free sex happy? The more they do it, the more wretched they become. They know their conscience's pain is aggravating." The fall is giving up eternity for momentary gratification. For a moment's wrong(?) satisfaction and desire, people suffer for the rest of their lives and suffer for eternity. How difficult is it to forsake the satisfaction of one momentary desire of the flesh?

Let's take eating as an example. Just fifteen to thirty minutes is the longest it takes to feel satisfied with one meal. But if you overeat, you will regret it for a whole day. For the satisfaction of those thirty minutes I spend the whole day regretting it. It is the same with sexual satisfaction, just twenty or thirty minutes of the wrong sexual intercourse brings suffering in life and goes on to eternal life.

Listening to the confessions of the first generation and second generation blessed families, everyone is suffering excruciating pain. Do you know what the fall is? It is giving up eternity for momentary gratification. They don't care about eternal life. They are just focused only on momentary satisfaction. Just (over) eating or having (illicit) sexual love centering on physical satisfaction for momentary gratification, how foolish fallen man is! How foolish am I? Can you imagine? Adam and Eve fell; how long did they have momentary gratification? How satisfied were they and enjoyed the sexual love between the archangel and Eve, between Adam and Eve, how long? They made it just one moment. They made themselves happy for just a moment of satisfaction. They gave up their eternal life. This is really fallen man! Fallen man only focuses on physical satisfaction. What to eat, what to wear, how to have sex. They are just focused on the momentary and give up eternal life. Oh my goodness! No one wins over such strong physical desires. This is really our problem.

No matter how good we may think free sex is and follow that path, no one can avoid the pangs of conscience. We have a conscience and an original mind. If free sex were fair (?) and we were unashamed in the

eyes of God, then why does everyone feel pain in the same way? If you follow the desires of the flesh even if there is only momentary satisfaction, you will give up eternal peace and rest and love. That is why you intellectuals, you need to think about it. Which one do you want to choose? Momentary satisfaction or eternal satisfaction. You need to think about it. Logically. Intellectually. Heartistically. Then you can stop the momentary satisfaction centered in your flesh.

How much pain and hurt do we cause our original heart? How lamentable it is that no one has ever been completely liberated from this torment of conscience. Liberating my original heart is liberating God. We must start a revolution of conscience. We must also start a revolution of sex. We must all now get rid of this archangelic culture and enter the realm of the heart beyond the top of the growth stage. All fallen human beings live in the culture of the archangel, the culture of sexual immorality. We need to know how much God laments and grieves when he sees such a miserable environment. This is really our reality.

Only Satan dances as he destroys God's nation and God's people. Only Satan is happy as he says, 'This crowd stuck in the net are all going to hell.' Unsatisfied that he only intoxicates them with drugs, but as God says, He will liberate and restore them to God's order of love, Satan thinks, 'Hahaha! It is all in vain!' Therefore, he slanders God saying, 'God's providence of restoration has failed. Just give up!'

Oh my God! Do you know how much Satan has been accusing God since the fall of man? Satan says, "God! Heavenly God! Your ideal world will never be realized. I have taken over the whole world with free sex. Heavenly God, there is no room for you to enter. Your providence of restoration is now ruined. So just give up now!" How about now? Satan is still accusing us, even accusing True Parents. "God and True Parents came to this earth as the messiah. But look at the reality of the blessed families. How many blessed families live centered on your absolute standard of absolute sex? How many young people are keeping their purity? They eventually all return to me. They can never lose the habit of fallen nature. They are all my eternal children. Heavenly God, your belief in an ideal world centered on blessed families is an illusion. Please submit to me, too." This kind of accusation is still going on. In this way God is being accused by Satan.

Even at this very moment today, who will liberate God from being accused like this? With righteous

indignation and hostility toward Satan, we must completely eradicate Satan, the enemy of love. This is an age in which we must testify through our lives how great True Parents' restoration through indemnity was and how great True Parents' true love is. Gone are the days of proclaiming the Principle. Now is the time to show how to live in the Principle through our lives.

Satan is now making the final move. He has nowhere else to go. He is now at a dead end. There is nowhere else to go. Until now Satan has tried everything he wanted to do the way he wanted it. Now there are no more means, no methods, no wisdom any more.(?) Now is the greatest turning point in 6,000 years. Centering on Satan has come to an end, and we are entering the age of heaven centered on True Parents. Confusion may arise even among our blessed families, just as hours before dawn and the sun(? Is a period of transition?). Chaos comes at the time of transition, but now let's pass through a little(?).

The time comes when True Parents' fortunes of victory will take over the whole world. The time comes when the second generation who has left the church will return, and blessed families will start with a new mind. When this kind of fortune comes, when this kind of time is coming, no one can stop it. Just as no matter how cold winter is, no one can stop the coming of spring. No one can stop heavenly fortune. Therefore centered on True Mother we should make this seven year course in such a way that everyone must register in Cheonbo Won and become victorious families. Aju?

## **How to Overcome Immorality?**

Already I spoke about this many times.

### 1. Become the embodiment of God's Word

God's word is God's love. God's word is God's power. God's word is our life. That is why without God's word, without listening to God's word, without becoming the embodiment of God's word, it is impossible. That is why Father says everybody should study the Divine Principle and True Parent's word.

> Become a champion of Hoondok

You have to be a champion of Hoondok. You have to be the embodiment of God's word.

### 2. Strike your body!

> Fasting, sacrifice your body, living for others

You need to go to the front line and serve for the sake of others and become more humbler. You need to really practice a life of sacrifice, sacrifice. If we physically sacrifice, then our mind and soul will become stronger and will be able to control your body.

> Do volunteer work

3. Receive spiritual strength from God through devotion.

You need to borrow power from the spiritual world. If you don't borrow power from the spiritual world and God, always our physical desires will win over our spiritual desires, fighting each other 50/50. Mind and body are always 50/50 fighting each other. That is why you need to get more power, you need to borrow power from the spiritual world. In order to borrow power from the spiritual world, you need to have a lot of jeongseong, you need to have a lot of prayer. As a fallen man it is impossible to overcome just by meditation. We cannot overcome with our own power only. It is impossible. That is why without involving God, without borrowing power from the spiritual world, it is impossible. That is why you need to have a log of jeongseong.

> Ceaselessly pray

4. Experience the heart of God.

To overcome immorality we need to experience the heart of God. When we know God's wishes, when you know how much God loves you, when you know your own identity -- "I am a child of God, God is my parent" -- when you know God's heart -- how much he has suffered because of me, how much he is a sorrowful God because of me, because of the human fall -- when we know God's reality because of me, because of my fallen nature, if we know the reality of God's heart, how miserable he is, then nobody will commit sexual sin.

How can I understand God's heart? How can I experience God's heart? Then we become filial sons and daughters. This is the way to overcome our immorality.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Lessons**

### **Learned Through Noah's Family (1)**

This is very important. We are now learning something from Noah's family course. Let's learn through Noah's family. I would like to share today and tomorrow.

1. Through Noah's family, God showed that the descendants have to restore the cosmos that Adam and Eve lost. God tried to make the true parent's family through Noah's family. Through the 40 day flood judgment, God tried to find the lost cosmos internally and externally to create a new heaven and earth. He tried to make a world that only He had dominion over.

God's blueprint is very clear. He completely evades(?) the satanic world, even externally the earth and universe.(?) So far Satan is the one who has conquered everything, even the external world. (God wants to?)

completely remove and demolish (Satan?) and create a new heaven and earth. This is God's desire. That is why he tried to create a new heaven and a new earth centering on new people, centering on God's blood lineage. Through Noah's family we know very clearly what God intends to do.

2. Next, we can see that when God judges, He can do it according to the portion of human responsibility. No matter how much God wants to make a judgment that moves people from Satan's realm of dominion to God's realm of dominion, if human beings do not take responsibility, then God's judgment of justice cannot be realized. In that respect, Noah fulfilled his 5% portion of responsibility for building the foundation of faith. On top of that standard, Heaven could make the judgment.

Heavenly Father wants to intervene. He wants to judge the evil sovereignty. Even though he wants to demolish the entire evil world, he cannot. Why? God only can work based on the human portion of responsibility. If there is no fulfillment of the human portion of responsibility, he cannot judge anyone in a righteous way. He cannot do anything. So without Noah's 120 years of jeongseong and devotion, God could not judge the evil world. He could not have performed the 40-day flood judgment. He could not. This is a very important point.

3. What we can see through Noah's family is that God cannot judge this evil world because we have not fulfilled our responsibility to be judged by heaven. The judgment of evil sovereignty is not something that God wants to do. Today, there are people who ask why God is just looking at the wicked world. As we can see through Noah's family, the 40-day flood judgment of Noah's family is because God set the standard for righteous judgment.

Who must set up that kind of righteous foundation and condition. Not God. Many people just focus on Heavenly Father's 40-day flood judgment. You need to think about it. If Noah could not have fulfilled his portion of responsibility to build the ark at the top of Mt. Ararat for 120 years, God could not have done anything. Many people only focus on, "Oh, God is such a fearful God." We only think in an external way.

4. We need to know that God cannot do anything unless our blessed families set righteous standards and set national standards. After all, it is not God's problem, nor is it the world's problem. According to the result and amount of our responsibility, God can intervene and make righteous judgments. This is a very important

lesson we learn from Noah's family.

Why doesn't Heavenly Father judge this evil sovereignty, evil world? Why doesn't Heavenly Father intervene with that evil guy? They accuse God. God cannot do anything without our laying a foundation. This is very important to learn. Water can only boil at 100 degrees. That is a universal principle. If water has not yet reached 100 degrees, only 98 or 99 degrees, it will not boil. We need to reach a certain standard. Then water starts to boil. How can God judge ... the evil sovereignty? Why does he need to wait? There is God's portion of responsibility and the human portion of responsibility. God can only judge in a righteous way based on the human portion of responsibility, based on my own portion of responsibility. This is a very important thing we need to learn.

5. Therefore, if we create a race foundation, God can make righteous judgments on the basis of race. Also, if we build the foundation of the nation, we can make God's righteous judgment on the basis of the nation's standards. With this in mind, we need to realize how important our responsibilities and foundations are.

We sigh and lament as we look at the secular world. In New York City everywhere -- Oh my God! Heavenly Father, what are you doing? Hey, our absolute righteous spirit, what are you doing? We cannot accuse them. God and the spiritual world only work based on the fulfillment of my own portion of responsibility.

In order for God to intervene in the American situation, we need to create that kind of foundation. Only then can God intervene. Only then can God make a righteous judgment on the basis of some kind of level, national level or worldwide level. It is not up to God. It is up to us. This is the human portion of responsibility.

6. In order for fallen humans to fulfill their portion of responsibility, they must go through a numerical period of responsibility. He showed that if humans fulfilled their portion of responsibility numerically for the number 3, Heaven would do the remaining 4. Noah's 40-day flood judgment has that meaning. When Noah endured and won the 120-year period through the 3 courses of the first 40 years, the second 40 years, and the third 40 years, God was able to make the 40 day flood judgment.

That is why as a human being you need to be able to overcome the number 3. This is your portion of responsibility. Formation stage, growth stage and completion stage, God always works based on the foundation of the number 3. This number 3 foundation

is based on my portion of responsibility. If I complete formation, growth and completion stages, then based on that there is no need to worry about number 4 or 5 or 6 or 7. That is God's portion of responsibility. How should we overcome and enjoy(?) the number 3, 3 days? When you have decided to practice something, it is important to do it for 3 days. Overcome, and then 3 months. Overcome, and then 3 years. Formation, growth and completion stage. If you fulfill the number 3, then you do not need to worry about the number 4. Based on the number 3, God will handle everything.

7. The number 4 means that when human beings complete the number 3, God is responsible for the number 4. When humans gain victory over the number 3, next is God's responsibility. If humans cannot take responsibility over the number 3, it will become the number 4 centered on Satan. In other words, centered on God, if the couple forms the 3 position foundation, the 4 position foundation is automatically achieved through the reproduction of children.

8. Humans only need to gain victory over the number 3 for God to take responsibility over everything and work. God has prepared everything in advance and is waiting for humans to come out victorious in the number 3. Until humans gain victory over the number 3, no matter how much you demand or plead, God cannot intervene.

That is why Noah needed to overcome the number 3. Formation, growth and completion stages. The first 40 years was formation. The second 40 years was the growth stage. The third 40 years was the completion stage. When he completed his condition of 120 years, then the number 4 was God's portion of responsibility. Based on his jeongseong and foundation, the rest was God's portion of responsibility. That is why he was able to execute the flood judgment.

9. I believe that if we continue Morning Devotion in North America for three years through the first 400 days, the second 400 days, and the third 400 days, it will lead to an amazing works of finding and building a new heaven and new earth in North America. I believe that if we succeed for three years, the works of God's direct dominion will take place for the remaining four years.

We don't need to worry about the remaining four years. One year has already passed. When we apply the Divine Principle to our daily lives, many miracles will happen. That is why jeongseong is very important. Jeongseong. Numbers are also very important. Certain time periods. My portion of responsibility is based on the

number 3, formation, growth and completion.

10. However, the providence of Noah's family failed because Ham aroused his feelings recklessly.

11. God showed that in order for a child to inherit the foundation built by his parents, the child must share joy and sorrow with his parents. If you are a child who respects your father, you should be able to be sad when your parents are sad, and happy when your parents are happy.

That is why, in order to inherit, I am telling you again and again and again, participation. When you are sad, I am sad as well. When you are happy, I am happy as well. When you work very hard, I need to work very hard. When you participate in God's providence, I need to participate in God's providence as a co-creator. Co-creator means what? Participating together.

"I am suffering so much; my children don't need to suffer any more. I will just let them go their own way." I am telling you, you will lose your children. Inheritance comes from participating together. Adam and Eve did not participate together in God's creation. That is why they could not become co-creators. Co-creator means what? Working together, participating together, having the same feeling together. When you are sad, I am sad. When you are happy, I am happy. My feeling, emotion and heart always come together (with yours). Then I can inherit. That is why one of the attributes of inheritance is what? Participating. If you go to the frontline, you need to prepare your children to go to the frontline.

I love the Mormon church. When they (Mormons) were young, they were clearly educated. "When you become 17 or 18 years old, you need to go to the front line without exception." That is why Mormons have now sent 50,000 missionaries all over the world. Wow! That tradition is very, very powerful. There are now 17 million Mormon members. Why can we not do that? Participation.

"I suffered so much in our church. I don't want to make my children suffer any more." This is the wrong concept. How about God? How about God? He is still suffering. How about True Mother? She is still suffering. What are you talking about? What are you talking about? That is why without sending your children to GPA, or workshops or Cheongpyeong or training, I am telling you, your children will never, ever inherit.

12. Noah's couple did not become one, and this eventually influenced their children, so the providence could not be fulfilled. Then the question is how a couple can share the same heart.

13. If a wife stands in a position of respecting her husband and loving her children, she can be sad when her husband is sad and happy when her husband is happy. When her husband is sick, the wife should be able to be sick with him and happy with him when he is happy. If a wife respects her husband and loves her children, the children will inherit her husband's faith.

If your mother criticizes your father, "Something is wrong with this guy," and uses very bad words, speaks loudly(?) to him, scolds him in front of the children, finally your children will be spoiled.

14. Mother and child cooperation must be achieved in order to inherit the father's faith. And in order to create the foundation for mother-child cooperation, the father must give the mother a lot of love and lay a foundation that his wife can respect. In the end, the key is how much the husband, who directly received God's love, treats the wife with love and interest. The wife, who was trusted and loved by her husband, can pass on her husband's love to her child.

This is the husband's portion of responsibility. I cannot say anything in front of my wife. Why? Sometimes I feel like Noah in my position. I am crazy for God's will. I have no time to love my wife. Then where can my wife get the strength and power to love our own children? I really repent. God's providence was important. But our family is also very important for God's providence as well. Our family is our frontline. Because of Covid, I have not gone, but I need to think sooner or later about going home. Now the Australian government can access(?) now.(?)

15. However, it is very difficult to create such a heartistic relationship between the couple. There is no problem when a couple has affection for each other, but usually the heart of a fallen couple is very fickle. The same standard of heart can be maintained between the couple when the partner's situation becomes my situation, when the other person's sadness becomes my sadness, and when the other person's joy becomes my joy.

16. Therefore, for the success of all providences, first, body and mind must achieve unity, secondly, husband and wife must achieve unity, then parent and child must achieve unity, and finally, unity must be achieved between brothers and sisters.

... between Cain and Abel. Unity with God. No matter how much unity Noah made between mind and body and created for God's will, he could not create unity between Noah and his wife, then there was a

problem. When there is no unity between husband and wife, children surely will not respect the father and will run away from their father. How can we create unity between husband and wife and then influence our children? In order for my wife to make unity with the children, there is the husband's portion of responsibility. How much do you love your wife? In front of the Divine Principle what can we say? What can you say? We have learned through Noah's family.

## **São Tomé and Príncipe, Model for National Restoration - Sexual Immorality - Absolute Faith & Trials #15**

November 9, 2021: ♦ **KEY POINTS:** *The president of São Tomé and Príncipe expressed his "profound appreciation" for True Mother's vision and blessings for his country and the initiatives she took there and said he wanted to develop a long term relationship with us. He was particularly happy to hear the term "Heavenly São Tomé" and even referred to True Mother as "Mother Moon."* ♦ **DP:** *True Father said, "The current age of free sex, which destroys God's natural order and plants Satan's sexual immorality in this world, will reap what it sowed." In God's eyes a double-minded person is an adulterous person. God cannot come to him. God's providence always starts from the separation of Satan from God. God is an extremely good God. He cannot deal with anyone evil. We need to completely separate the evil mind from the original mind. God's providence was a history of separating good from evil by dividing them from each other. Then he could deal with the better side. Satan wants to destroy God's ideal system centered on the number three, centering on three generations. The Last Days is a time of widespread incest. The order of love will be completely destroyed under the name of free sex. Satan abuses the word "freedom" promoting it as free sex. But with freedom comes responsibility. Also, freedom must be inside the Principle. Otherwise it is simply self-indulgence and evil. Freedom allows us to produce joy through true love. Satan's command is "Have sex!" while God's is "Do not eat!" We need a sexual revolution of Absolute Sex which will be World War III. We need to educate our children so they will not be influenced by the sexual environment with its omnipresent temptation.* ♦ *When there is a trial, those with absolute faith do not feel as if there is a trial because it has nothing to do with them. The hardship feels like a blessing and like God's love. Fallen man is changeable, is easily influenced by the environment and has up and down emotions depending on external events. We need to keep our internal integrity and sincerity. Our public and private behavior is the same. Holiness means being the same inside and outside. We need to be grateful for the lessons contained in a scolding, uncomfortable as it may be. Ordeals allow us to inherit faith, grow spiritually and multiply good results. Through trials God seeks to bless us. They are God's love.* ♦

Today I will go to Hawaii. Now I have one state left. Thank you, brothers and sisters, for your incredible support and prayer. Yesterday we gathered at the Peace Arch Park at the U.S. and Canadian border with Canadian members, and we prayed together. It was very, very beautiful. I could see our Canadian brothers and sisters, and I stepped into the land of Canada. I made a small condition. Kambashi and other leaders joined us. It was a really great moment. Thank you so much for joining our Holy Ground Tour prayer condition. We had a group photo with our

Canadian brothers and sisters.

We had a lunch meeting with the Billingham Family Church members. They prepared a beautiful and delicious lunch. Yesterday I was so impressed to see this beautiful community. Our third generation, 14 or 15 years old, small kids, relate very much to family, father-in-law, son-in-law, and relate to parents. Wow! I felt overwhelmed! Do you know why? I could see such a heartistic community, really loving each other, caring for each other. I realized the meaning of the small kingdom of heaven. They created such a heart culture, a beautiful environment. I really appreciate our local leadership and Rev. Larry's couple and David Ryan's couple and all the leadership for creating such a beautiful community. I hope all communities can be like that. How great it is! How joyful Heavenly Father is!

I finally met Larry and Akemi Krishnek. I have wanted to see them for a long time. I was very happy. Also, I finally met my relative, Kai(?), my son-in-law's elder brother. David Ryan's couple always supported us and guided us, together with the Kevin Johnson couple. Thank you so much!

Today I will fly to Hawaii to conclude the 50-state tour.

Today I would like to speak about "São Tomé and Príncipe, Model for National Restoration." from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 318-320> Following the inaugural Africa Summit held in January 2018, various nations throughout the African continent expressed a desire to host Summits and Blessings. After nearly four decades of mission work and on the foundation of the previous year's activities and World Summit 2019, the government of São Tomé and Príncipe expressed a strong desire to host initiatives throughout the country, including a Summit, a Blessing Festival and a Youth and Students for Peace Festival.*

*I sent my representative to São Tomé in the Spring of 2019 and, after he met the President, His Excellency Evaristo Carvalho, the Prime Minister, His Excellency Jorge Bom Jesus, and the President of the National Assembly, His Excellency Delfim Neves, a memorandum of understanding between UPF and the government of São Tomé was signed. Hearing about São Tomé's willingness to work together on several key initiatives, I was determined to bless it and lay the foundation for a Heavenly nation there, and I announced that I would hold the 2019 Africa Summit and the Hyojeong Family Blessing Festival in São Tomé and Príncipe.*

*This is a beautiful equatorial island nation in the Gulf of Guinea off the coast of Central Africa. It gained its independence from Portugal in 1975. After we had traveled for more than 40 hours, including two layovers, the government of São Tomé offered an extraordinary welcome. Cabinet ministers welcomed me warmly at the airport, and the next day His Excellency President Evaristo Carvalho welcomed me at the Presidential Palace for a private meeting. Following our cordial meeting, the presidential*

*honor guard escorted me to the National Assembly building to open the Summit.*

*More than 800 leaders from São Tomé and throughout Africa were in attendance. The National Assembly had generously offered the use of its premises for the Summit and Blessing, and by 9:00 a.m. the main hall and surrounding overflow rooms were full. In addition to His Excellencies President Carvalho, Prime Minister Jorge Bom Jesus and President of the National Assembly Delfim Neves, there were hundreds of parliamentarians, dozens of government ministers, hundreds of religious leaders and leaders of civil society, as well as several former heads of state from throughout Africa in attendance.*

*The Summit, Blessing and YSP festivals were all broadcast live on national television and the feedback from the viewers was overwhelmingly positive.*

*The Summit began, and after inspiring addresses by current and former heads of state, His Excellency Goodluck Jonathan, former president of Nigeria and the Africa chair of the International Summit Council for Peace (ISCP), introduced me. During my keynote address, I proposed that São Tomé and Príncipe work together with me in realizing the model of a heavenly nation. I blessed São Tomé and Príncipe as "Heavenly São Tomé," a nation blessed by God. Hearing this, the audience cheered.*

*Following my address, President Carvalho expressed his gratitude, sharing his profound appreciation for the various initiatives undertaken in the nation as well as the vision I had laid out during my address. President Carvalho also expressed a strong desire to forge an even stronger relationship and continue our work over the long term. He was particularly happy to hear the term "Heavenly São Tomé" and even referred to me as "Mother Moon."*

*That evening, President Carvalho invited me and other heads of state to a state dinner in a beautiful seaside restaurant reserved for state functions. The gentlemanly President Carvalho guided me as we made our way along the sumptuous buffet, recommending delicious local dishes. I was moved by the sincere desire of the São Tomé government to develop their nation in a gracious and principled manner.*

Today I would like to introduce...

## **True Mother's Opening Address at the 2019 African Summit (National Assembly Building of São Tomé and Príncipe 9/5/2019)**

*There are around two hundred countries in the world today. In Africa alone are many big and small nations. Up until now, people lived here in an environment in which they could not unite. However, thanks to True Parents, through the families that received the blessing, the people of Africa can now become one. Through the blessing that we will hold tomorrow, by receiving True Parents' blessing, you will be in a position of true children that God can embrace and to whom he will manifest all his love. Heavenly Parent has*

*longed to see this day for the past six thousand years; it is the day Heavenly Parent will say, "Now you have finally become my sons and my daughters." He fills his children with his love, shedding endless tears of joy. This is that blessed day.*

*Since God created the universe to last for eternity, for only a father and mother to receive the blessing does not suffice. The children too need education so they can enter Heavenly Parent's bosom. In the past, the first human ancestors, Adam and Eve, did not prepare well and fell during their growth period. Children of the blessed couples receiving the blessing tomorrow must keep their chastity until the day God can finally say, "You too have grown up well; you are now ready." Only then can you become precious sons and daughters whom God can embrace. Therefore, I plan to bless this country's president and its government's personnel. I will give Sun Moon University scholarships to three people that the government chooses as future leaders of this country.*

*When True Parents have blessed all humankind, the world will become a place of blessings where Heavenly Parent can directly commune with humanity. If all blessed families fulfill their responsibilities, we will be able to see that day during our time on earth.*

*As blessed families, work to create heaven on earth; if all the nations here become one, it will not only become heaven on earth but will also create the road to pass freely into the eternal kingdom of heaven in heaven. All of you here today can bring São Tomé and Príncipe to attend our Heavenly Parent and become heavenly São Tomé and Príncipe. If all its citizens become blessed families and blessed children whom Heavenly Parent embraces, this nation will become heaven on earth.*

*I want to say this again: Responsibilities are always present when you receive blessings from Heaven. Heavenly Parent has blessed São Tomé and Príncipe as heavenly São Tomé and Príncipe. So, when you are able to fulfill your responsibilities on earth and realize Heavenly Parent's dream, you will be able to proclaim to the world that São Tomé and Príncipe has become a model of heaven on earth. That will be a day of glory, blessing and endless joy. Will you do your best to make this happen? I would like to particularly thank the president of São Tomé and Príncipe and all cabinet ministers for their cooperation and support in making this day possible. Let us determine to make São Tomé and Príncipe heaven on earth.*

As you all know, God's, our True Parents' and our last wish is to build Cheonil Guk through God's sovereignty, God's people and God's land. From now on the key is how to secure the majority centered on the blessed family. I hope that North America will become the center of the world and help a lot of countries with potential for Cheonil Guk. I really appreciate all the leadership and our brothers and sisters. Now North America is starting to help some of the representative nations which really have the potential to

become Cheonil Guk. Sooner or later we are going to support them on a monthly basis. Thank you so much for your great effort, sacrifice and dedication.

Today I would like to talk about ...

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Introduction 4 "Solution to Sexual Immorality"**

Based on our True Parents words. First of all, let's study the Divine Principle.

The actual situation of today's Christianity

- Conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

- Although Christian doctrine teaches that all humanity descended from the same parents, many citizens of Christian nations who profess this doctrine will not even sit together with their brothers and sisters of different skin colors.

- This illustrates the actual situation of today's Christianity, which has lost much of the power to put the words of Jesus into practice.

- There is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. That is sexual immorality. Christian doctrine regards this as a cardinal sin. What a tragedy that today's Christian society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly!

- This is evidence that conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

Based on this EDP, let's study True Father's regarding this.

It is a lie to believe in religion and live well physically. We must strike the body. Why? Because we must pull out Satan's blood. The devil's life, the devil's love must be pulled out. This is why God cannot intervene in the affairs of fallen humanity. His beloved one was snatched away and bore children. Could He visit such a place and love them next to that devil? These are not empty words. Thus, Rome was destroyed through immorality, and America will now also perish through immorality. If you go to Pompeii, there are still traces of such immorality, traces of incestuous relationships over three generations. In America, 30 percent are that way. This is meant to be destroyed.

#### **The Present Age is the Time for Harvesting Satan's Seed of Sexual Immorality**

<235-195> *Then, what is salvation? It is to recover from this sickness. Deny all of this and achieve the opposite path. It is simple. Because it started with Satan's love, in the last days season of harvest it becomes a world where Satan's love becomes hell. You reap what you sow. Consequently, it is the time when the current age of free sex, which destroys God's natural order and plants Satan's sexual immorality in this world, will reap what it sowed. Utter chaos will follow where the granddaughter and grandfather, daughter and father, mother and son will have a lewd relationship. The order of love will be completely destroyed.*

*People like us know well how wretched American*

*families are. It is an unbelievable world where the younger sister violates the older brother. It is a world where the older brother violates his younger sister, the father violates his daughter, and the mother violates her son. Women are violated in 3 generations. What cannot be seen in the eastern world can be seen in America.*

Wow! Our True Father shared about the current reality of the fallen world. He said, "You reap what you sow. Consequently, it is the time when the current age of free sex, which destroys God's natural order and plants Satan's sexual immorality in this world, will reap what it sowed." A person with two minds dealing with two masters is like one woman serving two men and one man serving two women.

In God's eyes a double-minded person is an adulterous person. Sometimes they serve their master, Satan. God can only intervene when we have one mind. The reason that God cannot come to me is because I am an adulterous person. As long as I am serving two masters, God and Satan, I am an adulterous person. It is not just because of looking at pornography and committing sexual sin. Not only that. As long as I have two minds, as long as I serve two masters -- sometimes serving God, sometimes serving Satan -- with this kind of double mindset God cannot do anything. God's providence always starts from the separation of Satan from God. If I compromise, as long as I have two minds, an evil mind and a good mind, as long as I have an adulterous mindset, God cannot do anything with us because he is an extremely good God. He only has attributes of goodness. He cannot deal with anything with evil. Many people ask why God does not intervene. When God sees this kind of terrible situation, why doesn't he judge them? You do not know about God's nature. Why can't God intervene? Because I am an adulterous person. I am an adulterous person, and you are an adulterous person because we serve two masters. One woman serves two masters, has sexual relations with two masters. How can one trust her? Not just two masters. There are many kinds of sexual object partners.

What is the formation stage? And the growth stage? We need to completely separate the evil mind from the original mind. Look at the Old Testament Era. Look at the New Testament Era. How did God start his providence? He needed to divide even doves, cows and lambs. Why did he need to divide them? Why did he need to separate them? Without separating from evil, God cannot do anything. If there is a clear separation between the evil mind and the good mind, then God can deal with this person.

Many religious leaders could not explain this. Why can't God intervene in my relationship with my husband? With my children? Why can't God intervene in such a terrible society, terrible fornication culture here and there. Why doesn't God punish them?

Separation is (?) the human portion of responsibility, my portion of responsibility. In the end Satan will also try to settle based on the number three centered on Satan. Since

Satan also tried to settle through the three stages of formation, growth and completion, sexually immoral incidents occur in the family centered on three generations. Satan is also talking about three generations. He wants to destroy God's ideal system centered on the number three, centering on three generations.

We are in the Last Days. I am talking about incest. Do you understand incest? Incest will happen. There will be sexual relationships between parents and children, grandfather and granddaughter, between brothers and sisters, violating each other. Wow! Centering on the family, centering on three generations. Satan wants to completely destroy God's ideal system. There are sexual relationships among men, and sexual relationships among women. Oh my God! This is really the Last Days.

The order of love will be completely destroyed under the name of free sex. This is the sign of the Last Days. Satan's last goal is to create an environment in which people can have sex with anyone in the name of free sex. The last goal of Satan is to claim freedom. That is because he wants to create a world that is sexually free. Why is Satan using the terminology of freedom? He wants to be free. I can have sex with anyone, with my mother, my grandfather, my granddaughter, with my elder sister or younger sister, with those of my same gender, man or woman. This is really incredible! Adam and Eve committed sexual sin. What is the outcome in the Last Days?

We need to know the reality. What we must know is that with freedom comes responsibility. Many people don't know that where there is freedom, there is responsibility. Secondly, we need to know that freedom must be inside the Principle. Without Principle how can we talk about freedom? Freedom outside the Principle is not freedom but self-indulgence, evil and Satan. Finally God's purpose for granting human beings freedom is to bring absolute, substantial results through my voluntary action and heart. It is producing and giving joy to others through my heart's content. Why did God give me freedom? Let's freely bring substantial results of true love without God's intervention, happily, joyfully, creating the results of true love between husband and wife, between parents and children, between brothers and sisters, with our neighbor, with God and True Parents. We need to produce joy freely. That is why God gave us freedom.

However, we are the ones who misused this freedom. Satan wants to misuse the word freedom. "Everybody is equal. Man and woman are equal." In some sense he is correct. "Sexually everyone is equal. I can have sex with anyone. Satan's main commandment is what? He always brainwashes human beings: "Have sex. Have sex. Have sex. Have sex. Have sex. From when you wake up until you go to sleep, he continually brainwashes you. Have sex. Have sex. Have sex.

What is God's commandment? "Do not eat! Do not eat! Do not eat!" The only solution is absolute sex. The solution

is to establish God-centered love for the three great loves (kingships?) and the four great realms of heart. Therefore a sexual revolution centered on absolute sex must arise. A sexual revolution. This is our final battle. This is our Third World War.

As Unification church members and Unification leaders, if this matter is not resolved(?) even the Unification Church will decline. It will surely perish. If this matter is not clear, you will surely decline. Surely you will perish. If this matter is not clear within yourself, you will kill yourself. If this matter is not clear between husband and wife, they will destroy each other. This is why fallen man needs education. If we do not educate our children, they will be influenced by the sexual environment. Everywhere there is temptation.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Absolute Faith and Trials**

1. For those who have absolute faith, even if there is a trial, it feels as if there is no trial because it has nothing to do with it. Having an ordeal means that the center has been shaken. Satan's psychology, for example, is when a young child will not touch the stake in the neighborhood if it is strong. But if the stake is a little weak, the child can shake it left and right to get it out.

I had such an experience when I was young. This is important. For those who have absolute faith, even if there is a trial, it feels as if there is no trial because they have nothing to do with it.

2. Satan touches that which he can profit from. If it's disadvantageous, he doesn't touch it at all because he loses. When my lifestyle becomes strong through absolute faith, then even if there are twists and turns, it does not feel that way, and the hardships rather feel like a blessing and like God's love.

3. Noah lay naked because of his children. Their identity was revealed when they saw their naked father because they were children who respected if the results were good and changed their minds if the results were bad. After the flood judgment, the children had high respect for their father, but when they returned to their usual lives and devalued their father's level, their usual standards of mind were revealed.

4. Seeing his father lying naked, Ham would not have felt ashamed if he had thought, "He was 100% with God until this day, so this was God's work."

5. It is precious to think of an incident as precious, but it is embarrassing to think of it as vulgar. Ham was ashamed of his drunken father.

6. The incident in which Noah was drunk and lying naked was due to the fact that Ham could not inherit his father's faith in the past. This incident occurred to see whether Ham could keep his heart of respect for his father immediately after the flood even after seeing unbelievable things.

7. Therefore, while dealing with naked Noah, Noah's

children would not have changed their respect for Noah if they had thought that he was in God's position, and that this was God's work.

What point of view do you have? If you see something from the human point of view, you are easily disappointed, easily become excited. Fallen man is always influenced by the environment. He is easily disappointed or easily gains happiness. He is always up and down and cannot keep a certain standard. He is always influenced by the result. If the result is good, I am happy. If the result is not so good, I am not happy. It is difficult for him to keep his first motivation. This is fallen man: no absolute faith, no absolute standard. If any trail comes, he cannot overcome it.

8. In order to maintain your respect, you should not be heartbroken even in a heartbreaking situation. It is faith when you don't grieve even when you're in a place to grieve.

This is very important.

9. An honest person does not get angry when they're in a place to be angry and does not steal when they're in a place to steal. Those people are people who overcame themselves.

This standard is very important. If someone is looking at me, I need to prepare to do very well. If someone is not looking at me, I can relax and do my own things. Then you are not sincere. For me, when I deliver God's word, I am serious. When I am dealing with our brothers and sisters, listening and giving guidance, in such a public situation I am serious. How about when I come back home to my room. Is my sincerity the same as before or not? Sincerity. It does not matter if God is looking at you, or Satan is looking at you, or someone else is looking at you. The most important thing is how sincere you are to yourself.

When I leave the hotel, I check whether I turned off the light or not. I treat the hotel as if it were my own house. I want to save electricity. I don't want to use many towels. Even though I may stay a few days in a hotel, I want to use just one towel continuously. If possible, I want to save water. I have to be sincere, sincere to myself. If I am not sincere to myself, how can I, how can we be sincere to other people? This is very important.

When you are free and watching pornography and this and that, your own individual life and public life are different, this is a problem. You can hide yourself, but when you go to the spiritual world, you cannot hide anything. The visible world and the invisible world should be the same.

10. In this principle, Noah's children could have inherited his faith if they not only respected him for the flood judgment that resulted from his absolute faith, but if they also continued to respect Noah even in an unrespectable situation when they saw his naked body.

11. When parents love their children, any child can like their parents back, but when the parents scold them, it's really hard for them to like their parents.

When our parents scold us, we need to think, "There is a reason my parents scolded me. I happily and grateful

accept.” How many children can be like that? When parents scold their children, the children are very upset. When Abel scolds Cain, then all kinds of fallen nature comes out. Not so many people take it happily, gratefully, thankfully. “I really thank you for correcting me.” When you are upset in some situations, it is difficult and you are upset. Even the secular world is like that. If you are the same as the secular world, then what is the difference between the secular world and your own original world?

Holiness means what? The same inside and outside. Of course, for me I am still far away from this from God’s point of view. We are sometimes single-minded; sometimes we are double-minded. We are an adulterous person. An adulterous person is always changeable according to the weather, according to the environment. That is why it is not easy to have absolute faith.

12. The end of the trial is the inheritance of faith. Second, the ordeal is in making me grow. Thirdly, consider that the purpose and conclusion of the trial is destined to give me good results. So, no matter what trials you face, don't worry. If I overcome trials, glory, victory, and future are guaranteed for me.

Very important. What is the conclusion of the trial? God wants to bless you. Already God has prepared a victory. Glory. Then you need to see what the outcome of the trials will be. God is waiting. He wants to give it all to you. If the conclusion of the trials is very bad and very terrible, then that is a problem. The conclusion of the trial is what? It is incredible glory and victory. My spiritual growth and my future is very promising. How do we deal with our trials?

13. So, do not worry ahead of time when you are faced with a trial. Be grateful for the ordeal itself. The greater the ordeal, the shorter the indemnity process. Think of it as a love that God wants to make you better every time you face trials.

We can learn so many things from Noah’s family. What is the purpose of inheritance? The purpose of inheritance is to develop. Not only just to maintain ourselves. The purpose of inheritance is to develop -- and multiply.

Some people say, “Oh, Father stayed in this house a long time. We need to keep this house.” Keeping houses is not the main purpose. How to develop that property, how to multiply more; then we can keep that kind of legacy continuously. Not the building itself. Of course, sometimes the building is important. The important thing is the spirit, the spirit of the inheritance. How can we inherit, develop and multiply. That is the way we can keep absolute faith. That is the way to overcome our trials.

Mother is coming soon. Let’s prepare our heart. This is an opportunity to meet our mother. Can you imagine how many times Mother will come to America? Just a handful of times. Let’s prepare very well, especially watch parties. Let’s invite more people to join our watch party. Let’s expand and convey our blessing to our neighbors.

Thank you very much. Kamsa hamnida.

## The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Sexual Immorality - Inheritance #14

November 8, 2021: ♦ *KEY POINTS: Heaven revealed to Archbishop Johannes Ndanga of Zimbabwe that True Mother is the only begotten daughter. He got blessed and inspired 300 bishops to bring more than 60,000 couples to the Blessing. Heaven subsequently protected him during a coup in his country. ♦ Our True Parents very clearly declared to God, the spiritual world and all humankind who the devil Satan is, namely, the adulterer of God’s love. What is precious in our life of faith is that we value the origin which Adam and Eve did not value. Our origin is the sexual organs of our parents, ultimately of God and True Parents. Our parents’ sexual organ is the palace of love, lineage and life. We should keep our sexual organs pure as the gateway through which our descendants pass. God’s sexual organ is absolute sex, our original palace of blood lineage, life and love. That is why we need to respect our origin. If we keep our sexual organ as a holy place with absolute purity, we will become the center and God, True Parents and the entire universe will recognize and protect us. Also, we will keep spiritual dignity. The way to overcome pornography and sexual immorality is to control the body by fasting or self-denial and other forms of mortification. The second way is to borrow a lot of spiritual power from God and the spiritual world through jeongseong and prayer. The third way is to become filial sons and daughters by understanding God’s sorrowful heart. Then you absolutely won’t want to hurt or betray God. ♦ Fallen man is fickle because his respect depends on results and his mood is determined by circumstances. He loses respect for a person when he finds faults -- despite that person’s accomplishments, struggles to overcome and heart. Fallen man is like a wave, up and down, alternately happy and disappointed. Ham glimpsed his father’s greatness but then judged him for his mistake and could not maintain his respect for him. We need to take responsibility for our Abel’s faults, identify with his pain, participate in his challenges, and help him succeed in spite of his flaws. Then we may draw closer to and inherit from him. To inherit, we need to respect, resemble, participate and obey, work hard and invest, love God’s will more than he, and take responsibility for flaws, never criticizing or complaining. ♦*

Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting at Wanda Mia(?), True Parents residence in Seattle with the leaders. Wow! I saw the beautiful river over there! The view is really incredible. I was so happy to be there having a meal together with the leaders.

Then we gathered at the holy ground and prayed together. Many brothers and sisters came together and joined this holy ground tour prayer condition. There was a group photo in front of our holy tree. We had Sunday service at the Seattle Family Church. All brothers and sisters introduced themselves and I gave them internal guidance. And I shared such beautiful testimony, especially CARP activities. It was a full house. So many brothers and sisters came. We had a group photo.

Then we visited Ocean Peace. Michael Ferris(?) and his staff have done a really great job. I heard a report from Michael Ferris, what he is doing. He introduced his staff. It was really beautiful. Thank you, Mike, for your incredible contribution to our movement, and all the staff for your dedication for God’s providence.

Today I would like to speak about “The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong” from the contents of True Mother’s memoir.

Archbishop Johannes Ndanga of Zimbabwe is the Chairman of the Apostolic Christian Council of Zimbabwe (ACCZ), the largest Christian council in Zimbabwe with thousands of affiliated churches and millions of members. Dr. Yun recognized Archbishop Ndanga as the third righteous man Father Moon had indicated in his dream.

Archbishop Ndanga's relationship with our movement began when he came to Kenya to offer congratulatory remarks during an interfaith Blessing Ceremony. As he spoke, the Heavens opened and he heard, "Don't just offer congratulatory remarks, receive the Blessing as well!" Archbishop Ndanga promptly received the Blessing and joyfully came to participate in the 2017 Peace Starts with Me Festival in Madison Square Garden. Archbishop Ndanga stated, "I recognized True Mother as the only begotten Daughter through Heaven's revelation. I am grateful to have received the Blessing and I am now sharing the gospel of True Parents wherever I go. I hope that True Parents' ideal of world peace can be realized."

On the eve of the Madison Square Garden festival, I invited the three "golden key" religious leaders to dine with me at our East Garden residence. There, Archbishop Ndanga said, "You are the True Mother humankind has eagerly been waiting and longing for." The following day, he testified to other religious leaders about his encounter with me, saying, "True Mother is our True Mother. I am her blessed son." Inspired by what he experienced in the US, Archbishop Ndanga returned to Zimbabwe, where he mobilized over 300 bishops from ACCZ and, together with FFWPU leaders, hosted a special Divine Principle workshop and Blessing for them. With the support of the government of Zimbabwe, each of those bishops educated and blessed 210 couples. In all, more than 60,000 couples received the Blessing.

On November 11, 2017, Archbishop Ndanga offered congratulatory remarks at the 80,000 Rally of Hope to Support the Peaceful Reunification of the Korean Peninsula at the Sangam World Cup Stadium in Seoul. As he was preparing to go home, he received the news that Zimbabwe was caught up in political upheaval and a change of leadership in government. The political turmoil was severe, with riots in the street and unrest throughout the nation.

Archbishop Ndanga was apprehensive about the situation. When he arrived in Harare, he saw several ministers being apprehended and taken away. Yet it was as if no one recognized him. He passed swiftly through the airport and arrived home safely. Amid the turmoil engulfing the nation, as he was a prominent Christian leader, his life was certainly at risk. He firmly believes that I protected him from coming to harm, testifying, "It was True Mother's miracle."

In 2018, I appointed Archbishop Ndanga to the position of Cheon Il Guk Special Envoy for Zimbabwe. He responded with determination, saying, "I will be a dutiful son who will testify throughout Zimbabwe and Africa to the True Mother

as the only begotten Daughter of God."

All people are God's children. God does not discriminate based on skin color. True Parents have blessed Africa as Heavenly Africa and prayed for its liberation from past afflictions. A new history is being written, one where African families are being reborn as true families through the Blessing. This is initiating the change that will raise Africa to become the shining continent of hope for all humankind.

Johannes Ndanga of Zimbabwe religious figure and leader of the Apostolic Christian Council of Zimbabwe. This is part of the speech of Johannes Ndanga at the 80,000 (person) Rally of Hope to support the peaceful reunification of the Korean Peninsula at the Sangam World Cup Stadium in Seoul November 11, 2017. Let's study this content.

"True Mother, my wife, and I have heeded your call to renew marriages and family. Not only did we rededicate our marriage by receiving your Blessing, we are mobilizing religious leaders from the Apostolic Christian Council of Zimbabwe, an umbrella organization for more than a thousand independent churches with a membership of eight million members to take part in the Blessing Movement. We are happy to report that so far two thousands bishops and pastors have taken part in the Blessing Ceremony. Our vision is to see marriages in Zimbabwe officiated more and more by blessed religious leaders! Next, we have started to take this Blessing Movement into the churches and communities. The result so far, is very encouraging. Testimonies of the positive impact of the Blessing on marriages are plentiful. Zimbabwe is reviving spiritually, thanks to your blessings, True Mother!"

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Solution to Sexual Immorality - Introduction 4**

Based upon True Father's word, let's study again the content of the EDP Divine Principle.

The actual situation of today's Christianity:

- Although Christian doctrine teaches that all humanity descended from the same parents, many citizens of Christian nations who profess this doctrine will not even sit together with their brothers and sisters of different skin colors.

- This illustrates the actual situation of today's Christianity, which has lost much of the power to put the words of Jesus into practice.

- There is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. That is sexual immorality. Christian doctrine regards this as a cardinal sin. What a tragedy that today's Christian society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly!

- This is evidence that conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

Based on this EDP content, let's study our True father's words directly.

#### **Sexual Immorality is the Cause of the Fall**

<197-263> You reap what you sow. In the last days, one

*woman will be with over a dozen men because sexual immorality caused the Fall. It is a time when a man will be with a dozen women. The direction has been lost. The direction has been pointed out from the center but you don't even know what degree, what time it is. You don't know where you are going. It has become such a chaotic world.*

*Do you know why Rome collapsed? It is because of sexual immorality. It is the source that destroys the ideal. It is the source that destroys life. It is the source that violates lineage. Who is the devil? He is the adulterer of God's love, the adulterer. This is the historic proclamation declared by Reverend Moon. The lineage of the fallen descendants is connected to the devil's lineage.*

Our True Parents very clearly declared who the Devil is. Since Adam and Eve fell, nobody clarified who the devil is, what Satan's identity is. Of course, we call him the devil, the ruler of the secular world. However, no one has clearly declared who the devil is. Father said Satan is the adulterer of God's love. He is an adulterer. So, we came from that kind of background. Satan is an adulterer. This is really a clear declaration. Can you imagine that? Satan is hiding and hiding and hiding his identity. When True Parents appeared and officially declared in front of the spiritual world, in front of God, in front of all humankind, "Satan, you are the devil! You are the adulterer of God's love. Wow! This is an incredible declaration. The things that True Parents declared about the identity of Satan, he cannot hide any more. This is really an amazing declaration by our True Parents. Why can't we win over Satan? Because we do not know his identity. But (now) through Chapter Two of the Divine Principle, we know who the archangel is. We know Satan's identity, about the relationship between human beings and the archangel. We clearly understand this point.

What is precious in our life of faith is that we should value the origin. Faith that does not value the origin eventually leads to destruction. Adam and Eve's origin was God. This is very important. Satan is not our origin. The fall lost the origin.

Why do we miss our hometown? Why does everybody miss our hometown? Because my hometown, where I was born, is my origin. If so, where from our parents were we born? That place is (from?) our parents. Our origin is our parents' sexual organs. Our parents' sexual organ is the gate from which new blood lineage comes. New life comes from there. True love comes from there. Our parents' sexual organ is the original palace to produce new life, a new origin, true love. How beautiful it is! Our parents' sexual organ is the palace of love, palace of lineage and the palace of life. It cannot be dirty. Our origins should be very, very pure. If the origin is dirty, then everything comes out as a dirty result. Adam and Eve misused their sexual organ, corrupted it. That is why any children who come out of Adam and Eve's sexual organ become a very dirty result.

That is why True Parents ask us to keep absolute purity.

Your sexual organs should be the origin. You should keep your sexual organs pure. Your sexual organ is a gate. You can produce so many descendants who come out of your gate, the original palace. That is why we need to know what our origin is. What is our origin? Our origin is our heavenly parent. We are supposed to come out of our origin, our heavenly parent.

God is not a vague God. Human beings came from where? From their parents' sexual organs. Our parents' sexual organ is the most holy, holy, holy of holies place. Why? It is producing a new blood lineage, producing new life. Wow! How holy is this place! If we make it dirty, the original sexual organ, we cannot imagine! We need to know the value of the origin. Our vertical origin is Heavenly Parent. We come from God. Which part of God? We came from God's sexual organ.

God's sexual organ is absolute sex. God's absolute sex is our origin. God's original sex is our original palace of blood lineage, life and love. That is why we need to respect our origin. God is our origin. Our vertical and eternal origin is God's absolute sex. Our horizontal, eternal original absolute sex is our True Parents. Our True Parents! Where is our horizontal, eternal origin? Our True Parents' absolute sex.

Then centering on me, where is my origin? My father and my mother are my origin. That is why if you ignore your origin, how do you stand? My hometown is my parents' sexual organs. I came from there. That is why in order to produce a really pure blood lineage, we absolutely need to keep our sexual organ as a pure organ, as a holy organ. If you keep your sexual organ as a pure organ, you really keep your dignity. If you keep your sexual organ as a holy place with absolute purity, you will become the center. Wherever you go, God will recognize you, True Parents will recognize you, and the entire universe will protect you. Then you will be able to keep spiritual dignity. Even if your position is very high and very powerful and you have a lot of money, if you make your origin dirty, you no longer have dignity.

How can I keep holy dignity and guide my children? We need to have that kind of spiritual dignity. We need to keep that kind of internal dignity. This is very important. If we cannot keep our sexual organ as a holy organ, what kind of outcome will emerge? Can you imagine? We need to understand that our origin is very, very important.

That is why I love the concept of the origin. Every day I go to a new place and visit the holy ground. Our holy ground is our origin. Father and Mother came to America and set up the holy grounds. Our movement begins from the holy grounds. That is why I go back to the origin. I kneel down and pray. That is why we really need to love our origin. Our original origin is Heavenly Parent. Our horizontal origin is our True Parents. Our physical origin is our parents. If you ignore your origin, where do you stand? Adam and Eve did not know the importance of the origin.

**The Fall of Humankind is Restored through True Love**

<197-265> *Human life is connected with whom? It is*

*from the father. However, we met the wrong father. The devil became the father and stained everything so the true father has to come. That is the Messiah. A man in oneness with God must come. This is a different root. The devil's root, the archangel's root. It has nothing related with God's eternal life.*

Satan is the first father and mother of fallen human beings. Therefore, fallen humans must meet a true father and true mother. True Father and True Mother are the True Parents who are the messiah. The True Parents, the messiah, came with God's direct lineage. That is why Jesus called himself the only begotten son and True Mother called herself the only begotten daughter.

*That is why religion was established. It is to follow that law. Religion must strike our body. We must fast and do volunteer work. Striking the body means weakening it in order to make it follow the mind's command. Another method is to offer jeong seong. One must offer jeong seong and cultivate oneself morally to strengthen the mind several hundred times. This is the only way.*

The way to overcome pornography, sexual immorality, is to control the body. And there are two ways to control the body, Father said. The first, through fasting or self denial and hitting ones own body to weaken it in order to control it. That is why many saints and sages, also religious leaders, in order to control their physical desires and physical body, are always fasting and fasting and going through all kinds of training and suffering. This is one of the ways. The second way is very interesting. Father said the second is to borrow a lot of spiritual power from God and the spiritual world through jeongseong and prayer so that they can make themselves stronger than their body in order to control it. And then I would like to add one more. The first and second are fine. We do need to borrow power from the spiritual world. The third point according to Father's word in order to completely subjugate your physical desires is that you need to become filial sons and daughters. In order to become filial sons and daughters, you need to understand God's heart. You need to understand God's love, how much God loves me, how much his heart embraces me. Once you have that kind of heartistic, inseparable relationship between God and you, nobody will break that relationship. Then you can overcome any other difficulties.

I think True Father also did self training. He said, "You need to control your body before controlling the cosmos." Of course, he has serious training in that. One more thing, how does he have such strong will power to go forward without any tiredness? He can continuously push himself. It was because he knew God's wishes. He experienced God's incredible heart. With that kind of filial piety, he can control his physical desires.

If I go the wrong way, God worries about me. I don't want to hurt God. That is filial piety. In order to develop filial piety, you need to control your body, right? But I would like

to add this very important point. Of course, you hit your body and you have to borrow power from the spiritual world. Then your character, your personality becomes really mature and you understand God's heart. No matter how tired you are, no matter how much difficulty you experience, you cannot betray your father and mother. You cannot betray Heavenly Parent. That kind of inseparable relationship between God and human beings, that is the way to really control my desires.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Law of Inheritance Seen Through Noah's Family (2)**

I would like to re-emphasize this again with a somewhat different point of view.

11. Fallen humans move their hearts only when they see results. When they have a hard time, they always complain, then calm down.

12. But one day, Noah drank wine and lay naked. When Noah's son saw this, his standard fell to the ground to the point he couldn't believe in his father. Noah's children looked up to God, but fell into a position of distrusting God when they saw their father.

13. We also often do this in our life of faith. If you respect someone, but find out their faults or see misconduct, you lose respect for them. When I respected the other person, I looked at the person's work or results, but the moment I saw their faults, I didn't see the results and hardships they had worked so hard for.

This is fallen man. Fallen man's heart is always changeable, up and down, up and down according to the situation, according to the environment. "You made me disappointed? I also disappoint (you?). And then my spirit really goes down. And when I see that you are really great, and my heart is so inspired. Your heart is a level up(?) This is fallen man. He is like a wave. According to the situation he is up and down and up and down. He is easily disappointed and complains. When his result is good, then he is happy -- "hee hee, ha ha." Oh my God! This is fallen man, easily disappointed. That is why Father says, "When you respect your Abel so much but one day you see his fallen action and misconduct, you become so disappointed, "Don't be like that." You need to keep your standard. I told you already: when you see good points, (you say?) "I need to inherit this." But when you see some point that is not so beautiful, a weak point and misconduct, they haven't been responsible, you need to keep your respect. This is important. You need to keep your respect for what he has done (in spite of his failures) . If you do not keep your respect (for him), what happens? Your level of heart goes down.

When Noah's children saw the results after the 40-day judgment after Noah's 120 years of jeongseong foundation, they really looked up to Noah, "Wow! My father is great," but one day they saw Noah's naked body and were so disappointed. They needed to keep their respect (for him). "Wow! God worked with my father

for 120 years. I misunderstood my father, but I need to respect him, I need to love him.” Then when Noah drank wine and lay naked and they saw that situation, they should have thought “There is a meaning to this. There is a meaning.” They needed to keep that kind of respect continuously.

That is why I would like to encourage you: when you see your Abel’s fault, you need to be responsible for that. Even though he showed his misconduct and fault, some weak point, he also has great points as well. You need to think continuously about his great points rather than his weak points. That is the way to keep and maintain your respect. Once you are disappointed (in a person) you cannot keep your standard. It will go down. This is the problem. Our heart should keep (to) a certain standard, not up and down, up and down, up and down. This is fallen man. If the result is good, then he is happy. If the result is not so good, he is disappointed. Oh my God!

14. When we see a person who runs first in the marathon, we cheer with excitement. However, if someone who loves that person there watches it, they will feel the difficulties and hardships of the person with their skin. A wife, watching her husband's boxing match, will feel like she's getting hit when her husband is hit by his opponent.

15. Parents who love their children do not get closer to their children after winning a certain game, but in the position of suffering with their children.

When parents participate together with their children (who are) suffering, it is a time (when they are) closer and closer (to their children) than when the children are winning.

16. Fallen human beings are spectators. Therefore, it is our psychology that we like to go to banquet houses and not to houses of mourning. Also, they gather with joy if their friends succeed, and turn a blind eye if their friends fail.

17. Noah's children should have known Noah was a righteous and patient father when he built the ark, but only after being judged by the flood did they know of Noah's greatness. Therefore, Noah's children only have the justification of being his children, but they were not true children.

That is why you cannot trust someone who respects you because of your great result. That is why you cannot trust fallen human beings. Someone who loves you because you bring great results, then this guy will be disappointed in you any time you fail and cannot bring (good) results. That is fallen man. How can I maintain, how can I keep that kind of respect and my standard no matter what without changing my heart? If you love someone, how can you keep that kind of heart and love for them?

18. The children should have known their father was suffering and should have comforted him when the world persecuted and rejected him. Looking at Ham’s shame when Noah was lying naked, you can see what kind of mind Ham had when Noah was suffering.

How can we inherit? Participate together, suffer together, sacrifice together, have a joyful life together. You always need to participate. Without participating you cannot become a co-creator. That is why we need to participate in God’s providence. We need to participate with True Father and True Mother together, suffer (with them) together, have a joyful life together, participate in everything together. That is the way to inherit God’s heart and True Parents’ heart.

19. Peter was by the Lord's side when Jesus performed miracles and wonders, but he ran away when Jesus carried the cross and bled as he was being beaten. When Peter saw that the Lord did not show his ability even though he was beaten, Peter felt deceived and abandoned him.

When Father went to prison, he said some of them (his disciples) left him. “Wow! I respected Rev. Moon as the messiah. How come he has gone to jail?” That is why when you just see external miracles and external results and respect somebody, that kind of standard of faith cannot last.

17. A person's mind is cunning. He acts subserviently when he thinks he will benefit, and when he is sad because he failed, he thinks, "Oh, I was fooled."

Fallen man’s heart is not easy to trust. It always changes like the weather.

18. Given the incident in which Noah lay bare, some people question why Noah had to show what made him ugly. However, it should be seen that there was a reason why the father had to show his children his drunken naked body. Ham and his brothers should think that it was God's work and not change their respect for their father.

That is the reason God gave a test through Noah’s naked body. There was a reason. In God’s providence there is a reason all the time. That is why whenever we decide something, judge something, do not decide in an external way.

## Then How to Inherit?

1. To inherit, first respect him, take him as my Abel, and make him my role model.

If you do not have a role model, if you do not have a respectful Abel, your life of faith is in a lot of danger. You need to find him. If you cannot find him, you need to become that kind of model. Respect is very important. When I respect Noah, I can inherit his good points. When I respect Isaac, I can inherit his absolute obedience. When I respect Jesus, I inherit his true love. He could forgive his enemy. When you treat Jesus as your Abel, as your role model, then someday you will become exactly like that. That is why respect is very important. Respect. I love George Washington. I love Abraham Lincoln. As long as I respect them, I can inherit (from them). Respect is very important. Respect. Just a horizontal, horizontal, horizontal way, you cannot inherit at all. You need to respect our father and mother even though they have some weak points. You need to respect your Abel.

2. Second, you must thoroughly resemble him by setting standards of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute

obedience to him.

If there is no absolute faith, you cannot inherit. If there is no absolute love, you cannot inherit. All central figures had this element of faith, absolute faith and love and obedience. Look at Isaac, how much he obeyed! Look at Abraham, how much he obeyed! You look at Noah, how much he obeyed! You look at Jesus, how much he obeyed and completely gave his life to God and all mankind! Obedience! How to inherit? Obedience! And love God more than anyone. And believe in God like Noah and Abraham more than any other one. This is the way to inherit.

3. Third, you must participate in what he does. In other words, you have to live and die together with him.

Participation is important. Adam and Eve did not participate together with God. Noah's sons did not participate together with him in his suffering. They did not work together. Why did Isaac inherit from Abraham? He worked together with him, slept with him and respected him. That is why he (Isaac) was the one to inherit.

4. Fourth, you have to work harder and put more in.

You need to work harder than your Abel, harder than your father and mother, harder than God and True Parents. You need to have that kind of content. That is the way to inherit.

5. Fifth, you must love God's will more than that person and have a sense of ownership.

There is no need to change your character and mind according to the environment. You need to have ownership.

6. Sixth, if the person has flaws, never criticize him. Rather, take responsibility for him. I will protect him under any circumstances. And I will help put him in the position where he has succeeded.

Wow! This is a top secret about how to inherit! If you have ten children, six children, including our True Children, including our blessed families, even though there are so many True Children and all blessed families, (they should?) apply this principle of how to inherit. This is very important guidance.

## **The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Sexual Immorality - Inheritance #13**

November 7, 2021: ♦KEY POINTS: We really need to appreciate our True Mother for all her effort and sacrifice for the sake of Africa. She is the one who liberated all the spirits who died unjustly. ♦ A fundamental solution to the problem of racial discrimination is to hold international and interreligious blessing ceremonies that transcends national borders and races. Also, sexual immorality is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. Conventional Christianity is powerless to solve this problem. To gain the strength to resolve the problem, we need to unite with God, experience the holy spirit, read or listen to God's word and feel its power, offer jeongseong and go to the front line -- sometimes enduring suffering. If we really understand God's heart, no one will ever commit sexual sin. ♦

Now I am in Seattle. It has been raining and raining here.

I can see that rain is a blessing here.

Yesterday we had a meeting with Tain Linda (?) Nishigawa and our Oregon State leader together with Rev. Kevin Thompson and Rev. Ryan's couple. It was a beautiful gathering. Then we gathered at the holy ground with members and prayed together. We visited the Oregon Korean War memorial and prayed together and met Senator Lin(?). True Mother gave an incredible donation of \$30,000. All the leadership, including Moon Shik Kim, made so much effort. I really appreciate all of you.

We had a lunch meeting with members and ACLC pastors at the Oregon church.

After the meeting we drove to Seattle and arrived here last night. Thank you, David Ryan, for driving all the way to Seattle.

Today I would like to speak about "The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 314-315> Prophet Radebe is the founder of the Revelation Church of God and Inkululeko Yesizwe, both major religious organizations with millions of followers throughout Africa. Prophet Radebe comes from a long line of Prophets well known throughout Africa. During the Blessing, he testified to me, "South Africa, and Africa as a whole, welcomes Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon, who has devoted her whole life to the cause of peace as True Mother, the only begotten Daughter of God." The entire nation was in a festive mood as the South African public television network, SABC, broadcast the Blessing event.*

*I'll share some background on this Blessing. The previous November, as I mentioned earlier, I had hosted a Summit and Blessing in Cape Town to celebrate the centenary of Nelson Mandela's birth. At that time, Prophet Radebe was in Mozambique launching a new church. After Dr. Yun Young-ho spoke with him and expressed my heartfelt desire to meet him, Prophet Radebe immediately rented a plane and flew to Cape Town, arriving just in time for the Blessing.*

*When we met in the green room, I poured out my heart, explaining God's ideal of creation and God's providence of salvation for humankind, including the Fall, the providence of True Parents and the only begotten Daughter. I felt that Prophet Radebe was moved by my words. He called me "True Mother" and during his keynote address, even though our theological frameworks are different, testified about me as the only begotten Daughter that Heaven has prepared.*

*After that Blessing, Dr. Yun laid out my vision to him: "True Mother would like to host a 100,000-person Blessing Ceremony next year." Prophet Radebe gladly replied, "Let's do it!" I felt that Prophet Radebe understood why I came to Africa: to give blessing. Eager to work together and help the flower of true love blossom in the continent, Prophet Radebe prepared meticulously for the June 2019 Blessing Ceremony at Orlando Stadium. From the hotel where I stayed to the*

airport welcome, Prophet Radebe invested himself and his entire foundation to welcome me and prepare for the Blessing Ceremony.

On June 7, 2019, on the eve of the Blessing, I visited the historic township of Soweto. Soweto is known throughout the world as the location of the first anti-apartheid uprisings in 1976. The home of global luminaries such as Nelson Mandela and Archbishop Desmond Tutu, its people played an important role in the civil rights movement in South Africa.

From 1948 until the 1990s, institutionalized racial segregation, known as apartheid, was enforced in South Africa. South Africa's minority white population dominated the nation's political, economic, and social institutions and actively discriminated against other races. The white government removed black people from their land, forced them to learn the Afrikaans language, and required them to have special permits to travel outside designated areas. They could not eat in the same restaurants or take the same buses as white people. Interracial marriage was illegal, and black people could not own land in white-designated areas.

In 1976, high school students in South Africa protested the forced introduction of Afrikaans as the official language through the Soweto Uprising and the many other protests that followed. Thousands of people were killed or injured during these uprisings, which became a major movement against apartheid. Archbishop Desmond Tutu and others denounced the law on learning Afrikaans, saying it forced children to learn the "language of the oppressor." The sacrifices young students made during the protests are truly heartbreaking. Police opened fire on the students and Hector Pieterse, a 12-year-old student, was killed. The photo of Hector carried by Mbuyisa Makhubo and his sister Antoinette weeping transformed South Africa and shook the world.

The day before the Blessing Festival, I visited the Hector Pieterse memorial in Soweto to pay my respects and offer a prayer for the victims of Apartheid and of all racial discrimination. I prayed to God, asking for the liberation of the black race from the painful history of racial discrimination, for the liberation of the students killed and deprived of their hopes and dreams, and for God's blessing on South Africa and Africa. I was particularly moved to see Antoinette, along with 400 youths from throughout South Africa, gather with me at the Hector Pieterse Memorial at Prophet Radebe's invitation. The youth danced and sang beautiful songs of hope. I felt that these young people were my children.

Based on True Mother's word I would like to introduce True Parents prayer and liberation ceremony at that time.

**True Parents' Prayer and Liberation Ceremony in South Africa (Hector Pieterse Museum, Soweto, South Africa 6/7/2019)**

Jesus Christ said to "love your neighbor as yourself." But the people who went out as missionaries all over the world, in Jesus Christ's name, did not understand Jesus'

essence. They had such selfishness, only thinking about themselves. Instead of thinking of giving love, they actually took love from those nations, but today, in Soweto, in this nation, in the name of Christ, we stand here. All those people who came in the name of Christ were missionaries. In front of God, humanity is one family; we all are brothers and sisters. How can it be that in history, human beings selfishly discriminated against one another?

How will we ever receive forgiveness for murdering that young boy, ending his future? The youth... How will they ever receive forgiveness for doing that, especially in the name of religion?

However, Heaven is with us. As humanity is seeking equality, peace, freedom, we seek historical truth. It is hence a miracle once again that Heaven could bring True Parents to earth. Through sixty years of history on earth, the earth has known this truth.

Our beloved Heavenly Parent, Finally, your painful history will now be healed. All Your past sorrow and pain will be healed in this place. You will bless this land and open a new path of blessing here. Heavenly Parent! Thank you very much!

This blessed youth who sacrificed his life here, had a beautiful dream, Heavenly Parent's dream, humanity's dream of one family under God.

And the blood that he shed here, will clean the earth, this nation and usher in a new history centering on Prophet Radebe.

Especially with the responsibility of political leaders and other religious leaders, and centering on Heavenly Parent and True Parents, they will proclaim True Parents. And we will be able to establish and move towards the day of creating a great hopeful future.

Please remember this day, Heavenly Parent! All those who have led lives of suffering, please remember them, resurrect them. May this country, the African continent, be one that can fulfill Heavenly Parent's dream. May this continent become the leading light of the world.

Heavenly Parent, please bless this continent. In the name of our True Parents, we pray. Aju

We really need to appreciate our True Mother, how much effort, sacrifice, dedication and contribution she made for the sake of Africa. She is the one who liberated all the spirits who died unjustly. Wow! Thank you, True Mother, for your great han and for embracing the African continent.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: "Solution to Sexual Immorality"**

This title is a very challenging title, but this title is very important. Let's be serious about this issue: Solution to Sexual Immorality.

The actual situation of today's Christianity

- Conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

- Although Christian doctrine teaches that all humanity

descended from the same parents, many citizens of Christian nations who profess this doctrine will not even sit together with their brothers and sisters of different skin colors.

- This illustrates the actual situation of today's Christianity, which has lost much of the power to put the words of Jesus into practice.

We are talking about Christian racial discrimination and the solution to it.

- There is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. That is sexual immorality. Christian doctrine regards this as a cardinal sin. What a tragedy that today's Christian society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly!

- This is evidence that conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.

### **Christian Nations Today**

“Although Christian doctrine teaches that all humanity descended from the same parents, many citizens of Christian nations who profess this doctrine will not even sit together with their brothers and sisters of different skin colors. This illustrates the actual situation of today's Christianity, which has lost much of the power to put the words of Jesus into practice.”

#### **• Christian Racial Discrimination and the Solution**

1. Christian nations today lost the power to put the words into practice

Our nation of America is the nation of Christianity chosen by God.

- In order to solve this problem, we need to experience the fact that God is the parent of mankind.

- We must realize the fact that we are one brother and sister and one family under God.

If we really realize this concept, it is not just a concept. We need to experience that God is my parent. We are children of God. If we really realize and experience this, we cannot kill each other, cannot hate each other. How do we understand that we are children of God? This is very important.

- A fundamental solution to this problem is to hold an international and interreligious blessing ceremony that transcends national borders and races..

That is why Father showed the fundamental solution. First, he clearly teaches the relationship between God and human beings, parents and children. Secondly, the same brothers and sisters under one God need to fully embrace each other and forgive each other. That is why he really encourages (supports) the international Blessing ceremony and also the interreligious Blessing ceremony in the name of God and True Parents and then the mixing together of blood lineages and living together. This is a fundamental solution to overcoming racial discrimination.

2. Christianity exists only in form.

How can we solve this problem?

- Therefore, we must create a heart cultural revolution centered on God.

If our mind and heart do not enter the realm of God's heart, we become very external, that is, we just follow external religious tradition. What is important is how to cultivate our heart, how to create a cultural revolution centered on God. Otherwise we cannot change this world.

1. “There is one social vice that human efforts alone can never eradicate. That is sexual immorality. Christian doctrine regards this as a cardinal sin. What a tragedy that today's Christian society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly!

The Divine Principle says the solution to the problem of fornication is externally impossible for human beings to overcome by force. We cannot overcome sexual immorality which is really the sin of adultery. It is not possible to overcome it as human beings alone. No matter how much we meditate and pray, it is impossible. Christian doctrine recognizes this as a cardinal sin, the most serious sin. What a tragedy that today's Christianity society cannot block this path of ruin down which so many people are rushing blindly.

2. “This is evidence that conventional Christianity stands powerless to carry on God's providence to save humanity in this present age.”

This is reality. Do not say I am criticizing. Do not say the Divine Principle is criticizing. This is reality. How can we deal with this? If we do not deal with this sexual immorality, which is really fornication, then there is no hope.

“If the problem of sexual immorality cannot be resolved, all religion becomes incompetent”

This means Incapable. Very serious!

- If the problem of sexual morality is not resolved, you become an incapable parent, an incapable leader, an incapable Abel, and an incapable church.

This is the most serious problem. If you cannot solve sexual immorality within yourself, within your family, within your church, within your nation, surely you will decline. God cannot be there any more. God hates sexual immorality. Why? Adam and Eve committed sexual sin. Why is sexual sin so terrible? Because our lineage became the servant's blood lineage, Satan's blood lineage, Satan's life, Satan's love. God warned Adam and Eve, “If you eat the fruit of the knowledge of good and evil, you will surely die, surely die.” But they disobeyed God's commandment. Without exception there is punishment. Without exception you need to pay indemnity. Even your original mind cannot forgive you. Anyone who commits sexual sin, how does your original mind feel? What do you feel? Are you really happy? Maybe temporarily for just a few minutes, ten minutes, twenty minutes. What do you feel? When I hear our second generation's confession, when I hear people's confession, even though you don't commit sexual sin, just looking at pornography, how much you feel the pangs of conscience. What does it mean? Human beings originally should have been absolutely pure. That is why you

cannot solve this problem as an individual. You are really an incapable person. You cannot solve this problem if you have this problem with your children. The Divine Principle says that you are incapable parents. As a leader, you do not know how to solve this. As a minister when you see this problem in your congregation, if you cannot solve it, you are an incapable minister. If as an Abel you do not know how to solve this issue -- including me -- you are an incapable Abel.

What is the main reason God is leaving each church and departing and going elsewhere? What is the reason? Our church -- and all religion -- has become the kingdom of sexual immorality. This is the main reason. Even pastors themselves very easily divorce, and very easily commit sexual sin. Who can become my leader? How can God trust this church?

- If the problem of sexual immorality is not resolved, the providence of restoration becomes incompetent and God withdraws.

- To resolve the problem of sexual immorality...

1. Know the Principle clearly, become the substance of the word, practice the Principle. (importance of Hoon dok hae)

Without knowing the Divine principle, it is impossible. That is why, first, you need to know the importance of God's word, which is the Divine Principle.

2. Be reborn through the Messiah and receive the blessing.

3. We must walk the model course with the Messiah to make Satan surrender.

You need to follow True Parents model course on how to win over Satan. Without training we easily become evil. Without listening to God's word, we easily become evil, easily become influenced. This is the reality.

4. We must completely entrust ourselves to God, submit to God, and experience the Holy Spirit.

This is very important. We cannot resolve this issue by ourselves at all.

- The problem of sexual immorality cannot be resolved by a couple of lectures or training.

It is continuously coming and coming and coming and attacking and invades you. When you open the door, wind comes in, right? It is the same thing. From the time you wake up until going to sleep, Satan's main viewpoint is fornication. Satan always repeats the same words again and again and again and again: "Have sex! Watch pornography. Look at that woman. Look at that man." Man is looking for the hole, "Where is the hole?" Woman is looking for where the stick is. "Where is the stick?" This is the reality. We cannot deny it. This is reality. Adam and Eve's fall is not a concept. It is reality. That is why I need to deal with this in myself, within my family, in my society and in my nation. This is the reality I am speaking to you about.

- Must completely change the fallen cells through voluntary Hoondok training.

Without gaining strength from God's word, it is

impossible.

- Continuous care and training is necessary.

Even though you may overcome (sexual immorality) for the time being, you cannot relax any time. Your age does not matter, 10, 12, 20, 30, 40, even 60, 70, 80. As long as you are alive, you have that kind of fornication spirit.

- The struggle with sexual immorality is like WW3. Even though we know the Principle, it is difficult to be liberated from this fight.

WW1 is over. WW2 is over. What is WW3? Fighting with fornication within myself, within my family, within my nation, within my church. Fighting with this fornication. This is like WW3.

- If even the Unification Church cannot resolve this problem, then there is no hope for mankind.

If a Unification Church pastor cannot solve this problem, there is no hope. Really no hope.

- If you hold a clear alternative or measure against sexual immorality, you can become the center of all people wherever you go.

If you know how to control sexual immorality, sexual desires? God will recognize you. Wherever you go, you can become the center. You have dignity. You have authority. People will recognize you and respect you. If you really control sexual immorality, you already have a certain dignity. Satan cannot invade you. God recognizes you. People respect and follow you. Wherever you go, you become the center. How can I become the center? Control sexual desire. "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus forgave our sin." Even though we may preach, if we do not become the embodiment of God's word and we repeat the same problems again and again and again, we become Satan's tool, Satan's slaves. Satan's slaves. Do you know what I am talking about? Of course, some people do not like the word "slavery." (?) That is reality. How can we be liberated from Satan. He is the ruler of evil using sexual immorality.

- The order of the church, society, and country lies in solving sexual immorality.

If you solve this sexual issue within yourself, your body becomes a temple of God. If you solve this problem in your family, you become an ideal family. If you solve this problem in your church, your church becomes an ideal church. If you solve all kinds of sexual issues in society, your society will become an ideal society. How can we deal with these sexual issues?

- All churches, priests, and political leaders have this problem.

Externally we have a necktie. "I am a minister. I am president. I am the boss. I am a reverend. I am a top religious leader." But when HF looks at their reality, Oh my God! Oh my God!

- Sexual immorality is humanity's common enemy.

Not just my own enemy, but our family's enemy, our social enemy and our national enemy. Satan's main weapon

is sexual immorality.

- Liberation from sexual immorality is complete freedom.

Without overcoming this sexual immorality issue, you will never enter the world of God's heart. You will never go beyond the top of the growth stage. Never! "I am still struggling with sexual issues." You cannot control yourself? Then you are still under the control of the archangel. You are still under the top of the growth stage. You cannot enter the world of the heart. We are still the archangel's slave. This is a serious issue. Are you free from that? I am not completely free from that yet. Even my family is not free from that. Externally all three children have received the blessing but we don't know what will happen. We cannot relax. How about myself? I am really upgrading my spiritual life, really feeling God's heart, but no one knows what will happen. We really need to be careful. Always keep dignity. This is an important issue.

It is already four o'clock (PST). There is no time to share Youth Ministry. You need to listen to the Divine Principle. You need to listen to God's word. Our mind and body are always fighting 50/50. Our physical body is stronger than our spiritual body's power. Our physical body always controls our spiritual body. Some say they are really strong and always listen to God's word. He is 50/50 fighting and fighting.

How can I gain more spiritual power and control over my physical desire? I need to borrow power. Then my 50 percent power becomes 60, 70 and 80. How can I do that? I cannot do it with my own power. I need to borrow power. How can we borrow power? From God. We need to unite with God. We need to experience the holy spirit. We need to feel the power of God's word. Then our spiritual power becomes much, much stronger with prayer and jeongseong, then your physical power is less and less and less. That is why without listening to God's word, you become evil, easily conquered by physical desires.

That is why our second generation and third generation, even first generation, without learning the Divine Principle -- not just learning Divine Principle, secondly without practicing to live for the sake of others, really deny myself, serving others means really denying myself, without training, we need training, go to GPA, go to the frontline, serve people, sometimes we need to have an incredible suffering experience -- without this kind of training and education, without borrowing power from heaven, without pursuing (?) the Holy Spirit, according to my 46 or 47 years of experience since I joined the church it is impossible. It is not a simple issue. If it were a simple issue, everyone would have already solved the problem.

Even in our Unification movement Principle, we know the Divine Principle very clearly. This is a serious issue; am I correct? Am I telling a lie? I am a minister. I want to be honest. There is no guarantee. We are still struggling with

that. That is why I am talking about what God's heart is. If we really understand God's heart, no one will ever commit sexual sin. We can be liberated by really understanding God's heart. I don't want to hurt God's heart any more. Without understanding God's heart and experiencing God's heart, just with my own power, it is impossible to overcome. That is why you need to listen continuously to the Divine Principle.

Thank you very much. Kamsa hamnida.

## **The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - DP Fall & Ignorance - Noah's Doves #12**

November 6, 2021: ♦ **KEY POINTS:** *True Mother prayed at the Hyojeong Family Blessing Festival in South Africa, "When they (blessed families) fulfill their responsibilities as blessed families and as tribal messiahs, Africa will no longer be a miserable continent, but become a continent that attends You and receives Your blessings." The conclusion of True Mother's words is always heavenly tribal messiahship. True Parents' cherished hobby is to establish God's Cheon Il Guk through heavenly tribal messiahship. ♦ We should treat all humanity and all things as our friends, living righteously and for the sake of others. At the end of the day we should reflect on our day, how we related with others and how we did providential activities, and assess whether we are growing in faith or not, then repent or praise ourself. We don't necessarily want to simply have a positive mindset but to be in touch with our original mind and take God's heart point of view. Dr. Yong is most grateful for True Parents' teaching "my parent is God" and that "my parent is so sorrowful. I don't want to hurt him any more." ♦ Ignorance makes us a servant. Those who know, rule us. Those who don't know God, cannot realize his will. There is no perfection in ignorance. Religions that are far from the heart of God will gradually disappear. In the end only those religions and individuals who know God's sorrowful heart will remain and attain eternal life. ♦ Father said that the third dove Noah sent out was a different dove from the dove he sent out the first two times. Noah's sons could not inherit his faith because they criticized him and did not participate in his project of ark building. Children who complain about their parents will never be better than their parents. If the second generation criticizes the first generation, they will never be better than the first generation. This is the law of inheritance. The challenge for Noah's children and for our second generation is that they did not have a direct relationship of heart with God through inspiration. We need to seriously consider how to help our second generation inherit our foundation. In order to inherit, we need to respect and resemble Abel, participate, work harder and love God's will more than he does, and forgive and embrace his flaws, helping him to succeed despite them. ♦*

Do you know where I am? I am in beautiful Oregon. Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting with Paul, the Montana state leader and the members. Our Paul is a really handsome guy and so kind. I was surprised by his beautiful hospitality. Thank you also to the Ryan couple who always joined us.

We gathered at the holy ground in Mizula, Montana, and prayed together. It was very early in the morning at 6:20 a.m., very dark. We prayed very deeply in front of the holy tree.

We drove to Billings, Montana, for five hours. I saw beautiful scenery here and there, mountains. It was really beautiful. I arrived there at noon. Thank you, Paul, the Montana state leader, for driving all the way to Billings.

We had a beautiful lunch meeting at the Billings church with the members. I heard each of their testimonies, and we had very good give and take. I think this community is totally united. Surprising! Paul and his wife's leadership is creating beautiful unity over there.

We flew to Portland, Oregon, and arrived here last night.

Today I would like to speak about "The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 312-314> In January 2018, I traveled to Senegal for the first Africa Summit. I held the Summit in Senegal because God had prepared a righteous man there, Sheikh Mansour Diouf, a distinguished Muslim leader. Through his efforts, numerous fellow leaders, some with millions of followers, heartily welcomed me. Impressed by our ideals and initiatives, Sheikh Diouf invested himself in preparing for the Summit. Putting his reputation on the line, Sheikh Diouf encouraged His Excellency President Macky Sall to co-host the Summit. "True Mother is coming to bring blessings to Africa," he told President Sall; "This Summit will be historic, and your support is essential."*

*President Macky Sall gladly welcomed me and provided the best venue in Senegal for the Summit, the Centre International de Conferences Abdou Diouf (CICAD). In addition to his generous support, President Macky Sall also generously offered his presidential vehicle and members of his security team to protect me wherever I went.*

*Nonetheless, one thing remained uncertain. Even as I landed in Senegal, I had not yet received confirmation of President Sall's participation in the Summit. On the eve of the Summit, President Sall kindly offered to have a private meeting. After receiving his warm welcome, I spoke about the history of God's providence, Heaven's providence in Africa, my identity as the only begotten Daughter and my wish to bless the nation and continent. After hearing me, President Sall said, "I'll attend tomorrow's Summit."*

*Following our meeting, I was told that President Sall was moved by the sincerity with which I wished to bless Africa and bring salvation to humankind, and by my lack of desire for honor, power or profit. I cannot verify that anecdotal report, but it is consistent with my experience of President's Sall's exemplary leadership and gallantry. The government was mobilized for the Summit, and the Summit was broadcast live throughout the nation on national television and reported by national and international media.*

*I spoke without a prepared speech on Heaven's*

*providence and the African Continent, and concluded my address by proclaiming Heavenly Africa, a continent of hope blessed by Heaven, and inviting everyone present to join this initiative. President Sall later expressed his desire to work together.*

*The following summer, in June 2019, I visited Johannesburg, South Africa, to officiate at the 100,000 Hyojeong Family Blessing Festival. Prophet Samuel Radebe's and my team worked together for this Blessing. More than 500 dignitaries—government officials, members of parliament and religious leaders from across Africa, including 12 current and former presidents and prime ministers—joined the event to support the True Family Movement. During the Blessing Prayer, I prayed that the continent of Africa, together with the 100,000 people in attendance, would form a Heavenly Africa, a light unto the world.*

Today we are going to study the content of True Mother's benediction during the African Hyojeong Family Blessing Festival in Johannesburg, South Africa. Let's study Mother's benediction.

## **True Mother's Prayer (HyoJeong Family Blessing Festival in South Africa 2019, 12/7/2019)**

*Most noble and precious Heavenly Parent! Until this day came about, You have looked for and waited for your lost sons and daughters in tremendous sadness and pain over a long period of 6,000 years. Your ideal for the Creation begins centered on a man and woman who fulfill their responsibility. Hence, You could not abandon fallen humankind. You conducted the providence of salvation and sent many prophets and righteous people to educate humankind. Two-thousand years ago, You were finally able to send Jesus Christ, the Messiah who could realize Your dream. And yet, the people's ignorance resulted in them not accepting Your Will.*

*As a result, Jesus ultimately went the way of the cross. He promised to return and conduct the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. This is because Your providence can come to completion only through the emergence of the True Parents, as the first human ancestors, to complete Your ideal of creation. Since You are all-knowing and almighty, You created human beings to be eternal. Fallen people have longed for Your only begotten Son and only begotten Daughter, whom You can call Your son and daughter, to be born, and have offered devotions, enduring war, conflict, suppression, and indescribable pain, to see the day they can meet You, Heavenly Parent.*

*Africa, in particular, has been a continent of much pain to You, with its history of tremendous oppression, violation of human rights, and extreme suffering, and as "the last" continent in the Atlantic Civilization Realm.*

*Hence, to complete Your providence, You established the True Parents in 1960, and ever since, You have raised Your children through the Blessing that enables fallen people to become Your children. In Africa in particular, the hope of many prophets, kings and chiefs of many nations has been to usher in the day peace reigns with everyone attending You, Heavenly Parent.*

*Representatives from the 54 nations of Africa have gathered here today to register as Your children, and will be reborn as blessed couples.*

*Heavenly Parent, how long have You endured and waited? How much have you wanted to love and bless such a day? Your long-cherished desire can now be realized through the blessed families here today.*

*Please enable them to remember that when they fulfill their responsibilities as blessed families and as tribal messiahs, Africa will no longer be a miserable continent, but become a continent that attends You and receives Your blessings.*

*Heavenly Parent, today You are here with us at this Blessing! Just as today's weather expresses the tears You shed and the pain You endured throughout history, today also marks the birth of Your children, whom You can joyfully accept. I pray that You may accept every child in joy.*

*This is an occasion upon which all blessed families pledge to become Your devoted sons and daughters who will never make You lonely. Please joyfully accept them. I pray and proclaim all these in True Parents' name. Aju.*

Our True Mother expressed such a beautiful and heartfelt prayer for Africa.

The conclusion of True Mother's words is always heavenly tribal messiahship. She says that through this responsibility, we can fulfill our own mission and restore the nation. We need to remind ourselves that True Parents' cherished hobby is to establish God's Cheon Il Guk through heavenly tribal messiahship. So without exception no matter what we need to fulfill our portion of responsibility as heavenly tribal messiahs.

Again I will speak about the human fall and ignorance, series 2.

### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Human Fall and Ignorance (2)**

● Considered from the viewpoint of the intellect, the human Fall represents humanity's descent into ignorance.

● People are composed of two aspects: internal and external, or mind and body; likewise, the intellect consists of two aspects: internal and external.

● In the same way, there are two types of ignorance: internal ignorance and external ignorance.

● Internal ignorance, in religious terms, is spiritual

ignorance.

● It is ignorance of such questions as: What is the origin of human beings? What is the purpose of life? What happens after death?

● Do God and the next world exist? What is the nature of good and evil?

● External ignorance refers to ignorance of the natural world, including the human body.

● It is ignorance of such issues as: What is the origin of the physical universe? What are the natural laws governing all phenomena?

● From the dawn of history until today, human beings have ceaselessly searched for the truth with which to overcome both types of ignorance and attain knowledge.

● Humanity through religion has followed the path of searching for internal truth, and through science has followed the path of seeking external truth.

● Religion and science, each in its own sphere, have been the methods of searching for truth in order to conquer ignorance and attain knowledge.

● Eventually, the way of religion and the way of science should be integrated and their problems resolved in one united undertaking; the two aspects of truth, internal and external, should develop in full consonance.

● Only then, completely liberated from ignorance and living solely in goodness in accord with the desires of the original mind, will we enjoy eternal happiness.

Based on this principled guidance let's study Father's word in more detail.

### **Break Free from Ignorance**

<80-86> *You must know this logic and live life with the whole universe as your friend. Because they will become my vouchers, I must not do shameful acts in front of them. Live everyday such that when finishing work at a company, you must be able to comfort yourself saying "I did well today." I also always think this way. When leaving East Garden I say "I'll be back." Thus when I get back, if I haven't fulfilled my responsibility, I am shameful beyond words. Then when getting back I must repent. Do you understand what I'm saying? Yes God resides in such a place and God resides with you through such a lifestyle.*

True Father said make the universe your friend, make all of humankind your friend. If you live each day in this way treating everyone or any materials we deal with in this way, if we treat them as our friend, then we will develop our heartistic relationship with people and with all things, always getting better and better. We never retreat. You must live a life of righteousness and live for the sake of others on your own record.

When you look back on your day, you can comfort yourself by saying, "I did well today." Whenever I reflect on my daily life while people are sleeping. I review when I woke up, what I prayed, what I prepared for morning devotion, how morning devotion was, while having a meal how well I had give and take with my neighbor, when I was traveling here and there looking at the mountains how much I appreciated nature, and when meeting people how meeting with people went. Always I reflect about myself. If I did well, I can tell myself that I did well today. I praise myself "You fulfilled your role very well as a representative of True Parents." If you can not do that, you must repent. Our life of faith is either gratitude or repentance.

Do not just push ahead with a positive mind set. You should not think that everything must be central and justified and only that your mind should be happy and positive. Many say, "You need to think positively. You are so negative. Do not think that way." But centering on negativity or positivity, what are we centered on? Centering on our original mind. We shouldn't just push ourself to think positively. The important thing is to focus on God's point of view, God's heart point of view. My conscience knows very well; my conscience is my compass.

<80-86> *Centering on what Teacher has taught, how much has your lifestyle from before entering the church changed after entering the church? Based on this you can say whether or not you're a church member. Thus, everyone still has a lot of room for development. Don't stay in the position of ignorance. In order to discover the unknown world you need such a posture and attitude. Therefore when going this path I believe you will not be ignorant, will be able to distinguish God's will, and become a person who can indemnify all of history. That is why I'm telling you this.*

This is very important guidance from True Father. He said to reflect on yourself. Since I joined the church, did my spirit grow or regress?

In my case after meeting True parents I came to know God. I did not know God (at first), but after hearing the Divine Principle when I realized God does exist, it was really shocking to me. It was great surprising news to me! When I learned the Divine Principle and saw True Parents, I became able to love my enemy. Then I had my beloved family. In every way I was progressing and growing. Therefore True parents are my eternal true parents. He became my eternal teacher and always taught me my portion of responsibility. They raised me. In many ways they asked (guided) me clearly about my leadership responsibilities. That is why they are my true owners.

Since I joined the church, I horizontally calculated that I never ever lost out. I gained so many things. What I am most grateful to True Parents for is that I learned that God is a sorrowful God. I came to understand his identity. I came to know, even though he is Almighty God, he has wishes. He has a vision. I came to understand Jesus' circumstances, his difficulties. Sometimes he could not intervene with human beings. The thing I am most grateful for in True Parents' teaching is that I came to understand that my parent is God, my parent is so sorrowful. I don't want to hurt him any more. I really want to be his real filial son. Since I have come to understand his inner difficulties and sorrow, how can I go back? How can I commit sin? My determination became stronger and stronger. Without knowing TP, I would not have known who God is. I would not have known his reality. That is why I really appreciate our eternal parents and teacher, our owner, True Parents.

To go from ignorance to wisdom, we must always find out what God's will is. To do this, I must go beyond my own ignorance, deny myself and always communicate well with God. You have to wake up every morning and ask God where his will is today. What is his will for this country? Where should Christianity go today? We need to ask about God's will by asking how we should lead young Americans today. Every morning in order to avoid ignorance, we need to ask God what his will is today and tomorrow. When we ask God sincerely, this is the way to break free from our own ignorance.

### **There Can Be No Perfection in Ignorance**

<222-65> *There can be no perfection in ignorance. Ignorant people are certain to be ruled over. They become servants.*

*Consequently, those who don't know God cannot realize His will. The religion that doesn't know God becomes a servant. The religion that knows God prevails but the religion that doesn't know God is lost in history. Do you understand? (Yes.) Seen from this perspective, is it fortunate or unfortunate that the unification church was born in Korea? (It is fortunate.)*

Father said ignorant people are sure to be ruled over by those who know. If I am ignorant, I become a servant to those who know better than I. Therefore, those who don't know God, cannot realize his will. Church leaders clearly give members direction to go centered on God's vision. Those who don't know God become servants. Ultimately in the future those who know God's wishes, will, circumstances and heart will lead the world. The time has come when those who know God's heart better will rule over everything. Religions that are far from the heart of God will gradually disappear. Only those

religions that know God's will will remain. In the end only those religions and individuals who know God's sorrowful heart will remain and attain eternal life. That is why Ignorance of ignorance is that we do not know God's heart. If we do not know God's heart, our body always conquers our mind and heart. Satan rules our mind and heart. That is why with ignorance, if we do not know something, we become servants. Someone who knows more than I will become my owner. That is why there can be no perfection in ignorance.

### **Yesterday's Youth Ministry : The Meaning of the Dove Sent out Three Times to Noah's Family**

I would like to mention something about yesterday's lesson about the meaning of the doves Noah sent out three times.

Yesterday family members asked me a question. When Noah sent out doves from the ark it was said that the first and second dove were the same dove, but there was no record that the third dove was a different dove. Although there is no clear distinction in the Bible, True father clearly said the following. Since True Father knows the background of the Bible better than anyone else, he gave a detailed explanation to you based on those words. Let's look at True Father's words on this topic.

<8-224> *Ladies and gentlemen, when Noah sent out the doves, it was the same dove the first and second time, but a different dove was sent the third time. The First World War and the Second World War arose centered on the nation, but the Third World War will arise centered on something different. This means that if the direct lineage fails to take responsibility, it will be transferred all at once with a temporary indemnity condition instead of it.*

Father mentioned many things here, but the important thing is that he said the first dove and the second dove were the same dove. And the third dove was a different dove.

### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Law of Inheritance Seen through Noah's Family (1)**

There are important things we can learn from Noah's family. Recently I spoke about Adam's family and how to apply God's principle in our daily life. We are talking about Adam's family and Noah's family and then following our series, we will speak about Abraham's family and Jacob's family.

Today I will speak about the law of inheritance seen through Noah's family.

1. God wanted to pass down Noah's faith to Ham. Faith must always be inherited.

2. Inheritance occurs when the person who will inherit is better than the person who wants to bequeath. Noah's son Ham cannot inherit anything if he is worse

than Noah. Only when the son's faith is better than the father's can the son inherit the father's faith.

Children who complain about their parents will never be better than their parents. We need to know this. This is very important for our second generation and third generation. Of course, sometimes the first generation's faith was not so great. However, if your sons and daughters criticize you, the second generation and third generation criticize the first generation, the ones who criticize will never be better than the person they criticize. This is the principle of inheritance. If the second generation criticizes the first generation, they will never be better than the first generation. Any Cain who criticizes Abel will never be better than his Abel. You need to know this. Anyone who complained about his father or mother, anyone who did not unite with his Abel, none of them inherited. Nobody. This is the rule of inheritance. Ham criticized Noah. All his children criticized him. None of them inherited his faith.

3. So when was Ham supposed to inherit? If Ham had actively served his father, Noah, while building the ark together, he would have been able to inherit.

To inherit you need to participate. Without participation there is no way to inherit. We only talk, talk, talk, talk, talk and criticize. The first generation went to the front line and inherited True father's faith. The second generation and third generation, our descendants, need to go to the front line and participate. Without participating we cannot inherit. God gave humans, Adam and Eve, a responsibility: "You need to participate and become co-creators." Without participating in God's current providence, how can we inherit True Parent's spirit, tradition and faith? It is impossible. Inheritance definitely begins from participating.

That is why Adam and Eve needed to participate in the creation and become co-creators. Participation is very important. True Father and True Mother said, "You need to become involved in tribal messiahship." Participating in tribal messiahship we can become co-creators to build Cheonil Guk.

"I don't care. That is his job. I don't care."

How should we inherit? What is the law of inheritance? Participation. Participation. Noah's children did not participate. That was the problem.

4. People live together and inherit when they win over their opponents. A student who studies must study well to win, and a runner runs and wins, they will inherit.

Always work together, participate together and get along together. Otherwise we cannot inherit and become co-creators.

5. The fact that Noah's son Ham did not inherit the faith of Noah shows that he was not a son who could be praised through his father.

If your father praises you, it means you are better than he. That is a real recognition by your father.

6. People wish that those below them are better than themselves. It is the human heart to wish that juniors will be better than seniors, and for descendants to be better than ancestors.

7. Ham should have been filial to Noah by having positivity and cooperating with his father, who was building the ark, and even help him work. He should have valued the revelation from heaven more than his father did. This is truly difficult.

Actually this is not easy. Noah had received the inspiration from Heavenly Father directly. His children did not know what was going on. That was not a simple job actually.

8. Because Noah received a revelation directly from God, he was able to voluntarily take responsibility, but because Noah's sons stood in a position to just follow what their father did, there was a gap in attachment to God's will between the father and the son.

Tomorrow we will talk about the first and second generation. The first generation was so inspired by Father's word. Without motivation we were directly participating voluntarily. But our second generation did not have that kind of motivation. How can we raise our second generation. That was the issue between Noah and his children. It was the same thing.

9. As Noah received direct revelation from God and established a parent-child relationship with God, he was active and voluntary toward God's will. However, his sons did not. In terms of activeness, there was a difference between father and son.

10. Noah had the experience of receiving God's commands directly, and he had confidence in building the ark because he had had an exchange of heart with God. However, those who have never met God or have not had any experience of receiving revelations are bound to be passive.

11. It can be imagined how difficult it must have been for Noah's children to believe and follow what he had decided in his heart for a long period of 120 years. Overcoming the number 12 is extremely difficult. It is even difficult to make your heart's determination for more than 3 days, 3 months or 3 years.

Following such a father for 120 years was not simple.

12. Noah's children were not active in their father's work, and as they were exhausted, they could not inherit. Afterwards, when God's revelation came true, Noah's

children looked up to him.

"Wow! God was with my father. Wow!" They started to realize after seeing the result. Fallen man can change after seeing the substantial result. Otherwise they cannot change. This is the problem.

13. Thinking that Jehovah God was with our father, they must have felt apologetic for speaking ill of their father and opposing him. The children were very surprised by the results.

My brothers and sisters, I would like to give you more details but there is not enough time.

I want to summarize how to inherit.

### **Then How to Inherit?**

1. To inherit, you need first to respect him, take him as my Abel, and make him my role model.

In order for the second generation to inherit from a member of the first generation, we need to respect him, take him as my Abel and make him my role model. If there is no respect, we cannot inherit.

2. Second, you must thoroughly resemble him by setting standards of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience to him.

Noah's children were supposed to be like that.

3. Third, you must participate in what he does. In other words, you have to live and die together with him.

Without participation it is impossible to inherit. We need to participate together. Now True Mother is giving guidance. I need to participate. Now she says to do heavenly tribal messiahship. This is the most incredible way to help True Mother and to inherit from her. Then we need to do it. For fallen men it is easy to complain: "Oh, another order, another command, another job, another mobilization!" The Jewish people wanted a way to go to Canaan, but they always complained.

We fallen men, no matter how difficult it is, have no qualification to complain. Fallen men's main job is to complain and complain and complain and express dissatisfaction.

4. Fourth, you have to work harder and put more in.

You need to work harder than your Abel. Otherwise you cannot inherit.

"How can I invest more than Father and Mother?" Of course, this is an arrogant attitude, but as a filial child I need to invest more than my father and mother. This is a beautiful attitude.

5. Fifth, you must love God's will more than that person and have a sense of ownership.

If someone is pushing you saying, "You need to do it." Then you do it, but you never become the owner. We need to love that God's will more than that guy, more than my own father. With a sense of ownership, it does

not matter if someone is pushing me or not.

6. Sixth, if the person has flaws, never criticize him, and I take responsibility for him. I will protect him under any circumstances. And I will help him putting him in the position where he has succeeded.

If we have this mindset and attitude, surely we can inherit.

Let's inherit TP's great achievement through this kind of basic principle.

## **211105 The Cape of Good Hope and Righteous Hyojeong - Human Fall & Ignorance #11**

November 5, 2021: ♦ *211105 KEY POINTS: True Mother drove herself relentlessly to fulfill her promise to True Father after his ascension to complete the providence and her promise to God, "I will accomplish your will in my lifetime." Her intense sense of mission as the messiah and only begotten daughter gave her the strength to endure a grueling, often tearful, life-and-health-threatening worldwide course and to overcome fatigue to pursue heaven's providence. ♦ God tries continually to enter our lives but because we serve two masters, he cannot. He can only relate to good. It is much easier for us to seek God with good conditions than for him to seek us because of our compromised mind with a mixture of good and evil. It is said that at least 20,000 spirits, including ancestors, follow each Unification Church member in order to receive salvation. If we leave the church, they need to find someone else for their salvation. The indemnity burden from betraying True Parents and leaving the church is very heavy. All our relationships with people and things are predestined and prepared by God. There is no coincidence. Heavenly fortune comes from valuing all people and all things. We never know through whom or through what heavenly fortune comes. ♦ The first two times Noah sent out a dove represented the formation and growth stages when a person is growing to maturity. The third time Noah sent out a different dove signifying the completion stage and a new start when a young person who has reached maturity is married with heaven's permission and starts a new life. Adam and Eve were not fully mature and joined together without heaven's consent. When the Tree of Life and the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil reach maturity, heaven joins them as a Tree of Love. When they produce descendants, they become the Tree of Blood Lineage. ♦*

Yesterday I flew to Boise, Idaho, and prayed at the holy ground with David Balary(?) Ryan, District 13 leader, and with David Yoko Roberts, Idaho State leader. They came to the airport to welcome us. Wow! Idaho is a very beautiful place. Our state leader and district leader are both David. So we have a David providence! We had a beautiful gathering and prayed together at the holy ground. We took a group photo. Then we had a lunch meeting at the Grove Hotel where True Father spoke during the 50-state tour in 2001. It was a very beautiful environment. After lunch we flew to Missoula, Montana, and arrived here last night.

Today I would like to speak about "The Cape of Good Hope and righteous hyojeong - the human fall & ignorance."

*<Mother of Peace, Page 311-312> I have long had an interest in and compassion for Africa. The hardships of life in Africa must come to an end.*

*On the southern tip of the African continent lies the Cape of Good Hope. My husband and I chose that as the*

*starting point of our proposed International Peace Highway. As the Mother of peace, I need to give hope to the people of Africa and wipe away their tears. At the Holy Wedding of True Parents in 1960, I pledged to God, "I will accomplish Your will in my lifetime," and I have not forgotten this pledge for a moment. I have constantly spread God's word from east to west and south to north with a heart of filial piety for Heaven. In 2012, after my husband's ascension, I bade him farewell with the words "Please put all earthly work behind you and peacefully enter the heavenly gates to comfort our Heavenly Parent."*

*From that time, despite having to push myself beyond my limits, I took on an exhausting agenda, traveling the globe to fulfill the promise I had made to Heaven and my husband. With my husband's ascension, it was left to me to accomplish God's desire and ideal, and I have embarked on a tearful journey for that cause. For the past seven years, I have journeyed on.*

*Creating a heavenly tribe, a heavenly nation and a heavenly world centered on God is not simple. In my resolve to restore seven countries by 2020, I spent countless hours in prayer and devotion. My late husband lived by the mantra that "sincere devotion moves heaven" and we felt the results. Many received inspiration from Heaven, including Dr. Yun Young-ho, then secretary-general of FFWPU International Headquarters. In July 2017, he received a revelation in which Father Moon gave him three golden keys.*

True Mother said, "In 2012, after my husband's ascension, I bade him farewell with the words 'Please put all earthly work behind you and peacefully enter the heavenly gates to comfort our Heavenly Parent.'" "At the Holy Wedding of True Parents in 1960, I pledged to God, 'I will accomplish Your will in my lifetime,' and I have not forgotten this pledge for a moment." True Mother's promise to God that "I will accomplish your will in my lifetime" has now become our decision. It is time for us to fulfill True Mother's wish in the age of children. Also True Mother said, "From that time, despite having to push myself beyond my limits, I took on an exhausting agenda, traveling the globe to fulfill the promise I had made to Heaven and my husband. With my husband's ascension, it was left to me to accomplish God's desire and ideal, and I have embarked on a tearful journey for that cause."

What was it that allowed True Mother to walk the path of tears while overcoming countless hardships and overcoming physical limitations? I think about that a lot. I think this is because True Mother herself has a sense of mission. I am talking about her sense of mission to be born as the only begotten Daughter to fulfill the will of heaven. A sense of mission for the will of Heavenly Parent makes that person very, very strong. Therefore as a blessed family we must also lay down our responsibilities and have a sense of mission like that of True Mother.

I came to the United States with the responsibility as the

continental director of North America. All the sense(?) of the mission of taking responsibility for the salvation of the 360 million people is under (I am under?) unimaginable spiritual pressure. This mission contributes to the work of True Parents and God, and I go further and work with all the ancestors in North America. I feel unimaginable energy when I think I am helping people participate in God's will. Then that sense of mission becomes my strength. This is an important point.

We always need to feel the sense of our own portion of responsibility. We (need to) recognize our own portion of responsibility: "I can be more responsible, even control my physical limitations." Even though I am an unworthy person and I am not a great leader, I think about Mother, how much pressure she feels. She pledges every day that she wants to finish everything in her lifetime. For me as a continental director when I think of my own portion of responsibility, I feel I don't belong to myself. The sense of responsibility makes me wake up all the time. I cannot spend my own time for my own self at all. Twenty-four hours is the time of my offering. If the offering condition is invaded by Satan, oh my goodness! It will influence all of North America. The offering cannot complain, cannot say, "I am tired."

I realized that this is a life of offering. Whenever I feel a sense of my own responsibility, it makes me so tense. There is no time to get sick. So, when I think of True Father (and True Mother), their entire life has been like that. If they lose a sense of their own portion of responsibility as the messiah, as the begotten son and begotten daughter, what would happen?

How to be aware of my own sense of my own portion of responsibility? When I go to the spiritual world in the distant future, I want to live without being accused by some political or religious leaders who have historically been loyal in North America. I want to live with the idea of loving and serving this country more than any president and more than any political leader, more than George Washington or Abraham Lincoln. Going further, when I communicate while I am praying, Father really encourages me. He asks me to work harder than he did. That is really True Parents! How much he loves me, but at the same time I realize how much he pushes me because I do not belong to myself.

*At that time, Dr. Yun was preparing for several events simultaneously, including Europe's Peace Starts with Me Rally of Hope in Vienna, Austria, and the Latin America Summit 2018 in São Paulo, Brazil. After hearing his report about the dream, I invited three "golden keys," three religious leaders, to attend the upcoming Peace Starts with Me festival in the United States. The three were Sheikh Mansour Diouf of Senegal, Prophet Samuel Radebe of South Africa, and Archbishop Johannes Ndanga of Zimbabwe. During the festival in New York, we forged strong relationships that laid the foundation for what was to come.*

When Mother made up her mind to fulfill her mission

within her lifetime, definitely perfect minuses appeared. A perfect plus creates a perfect minus. To the extent that she resolved to fulfill God's will, definitely object partners appeared to support True Mother. That is why True Mother is talking about three important religious figures. We will share more details (about that) tomorrow.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: Human Fall and Ignorance**

◆ Considered from the viewpoint of the intellect, the human Fall represents humanity's descent into ignorance.

◆ People are composed of two aspects: internal and external, or mind and body; likewise, the intellect consists of two aspects: internal and external.

◆ In the same way, there are two types of ignorance: internal ignorance and external ignorance.

◆ Internal ignorance, in religious terms, is spiritual ignorance.

◆ It is ignorance of such questions as: What is the origin of human beings? What is the purpose of life? What happens after death?

◆ Do God and the next world exist? What is the nature of good and evil?

◆ External ignorance refers to ignorance of the natural world, including the human body.

◆ It is ignorance of such issues as: What is the origin of the physical universe? What are the natural laws governing all phenomena?

◆ From the dawn of history until today, human beings have ceaselessly searched for the truth with which to overcome both types of ignorance and attain knowledge.

◆ Humanity through religion has followed the path of searching for internal truth, and through science has followed the path of seeking external truth.

◆ Religion and science, each in its own sphere, have been the methods for searching for truth in order to conquer ignorance and attain knowledge.

◆ Eventually, the way of religion and the way of science should be integrated and their problems resolved in one united undertaking; the two aspects of truth, internal and external, should develop in full consonance.

◆ Only then, completely liberated from ignorance and living solely in goodness in accord with the desires of the original mind, will we enjoy eternal happiness.

◆ No One Knows They Are Committing historical Sins Because of Ignorance

Based on our talking about ignorance, let's study Father's words.

<80-83> *There is the path people find, and the path where God finds a human. What I came to understand is that it is hundreds and thousands of times harder for God to enter the human world and find a path than for humans to find God. After knowing this I cannot pray. I couldn't pray.. I could not pray 'God, please help us!' Do you know what kind of mind this is? No matter if I face death, I don't complain. I*

*prayed, 'I have no fear, no worry.' Thinking of this, the main point I'm talking about today is 'God's efforts and human ignorance'. You have to know how many times God is driven out even after making God go through millions of hardships when humans become ignorant. Do you understand what I am saying?*

Yesterday we read this content, but I did not explain it because we did not have much time. True Father said there is a path (to God that) people find, and a path where God finds humans. What I came to understand is that it is hundreds and even thousands of times harder for God to enter the human world and find a path than for humans to find God. Father said, "After knowing this, I cannot pray." What does this mean? Even if God wants to visit humans -- he wants to visit each human being -- God cannot deal with humans as long as humans are fickle, so changeable, and have two minds. Even if God visits us countless times, as long as humans serve two masters, only when they have a good mind will it work. If humans serve two masters and have two kinds of mind, God can do nothing. We have to know that.

God is God. God is an absolute God. He can only intervene on one condition: when you make a good condition. Only then can God relate to you. If you are always compromising, changing so much, sometimes relating to God, sometimes relating to Satan, sometimes not searching for God, then God cannot find any space to come into your heart. He cannot compromise with evil. That is what we are talking about. Therefore Jesus said, "The way for humans to seek God is faster."(?than for God to seek humans?) This is because if man separates good and evil and achieves the unity of the mind and body, God can come to him at any time. God is working very hard for me, but because I am ignorant of God and cannot separate good and evil, God is paying an indemnity for me that I cannot imagine. That is why True Father said we have to know how many times God is driven out even after making God go through(?after enduring?) millions of hardships when humans become ignorant. Wow!

God is ready to come to my heart at any time. He tries to come, but we humans need to open the door. Our mind should be ready. But you are mixing together, compromising together with good and evil. God cannot do anything about that. That is why Father said it is much faster for human beings to search for God than for God to try to come to human beings. We don't know because we are so ignorant.

*<80-83> Who is God? He is our father. How pitiful is the God who carries such a heart toward every single one of the 4 billion (Now 7.8 billion) people? How pitiful He is. Consequently, God erected Abel, erected Noah but he failed, erected Abraham but he failed too... That took 400 and 4000 years. However, in the world of God's heart it is proportional to hundreds of billions of years. You must know this.*

God wants the heart of every single one of the 7.8 billion people to open up. He has gone out and tried looking for them many times. But because the door was shut, he kept returning.

Some people have never left the door to their heart open even once in their lifetime. Oh my God! Although God goes out to look for them thousands of times, he cannot enter them. How pitiful he must be. Can you imagine that? Someone was born as a human being. He kept his door completely shut. He never opened it even one time. He completely denied and ignored God's existence. God was waiting and waiting. He is continuously beside me and surrounds me and looks for the best time to enter into my heart. He has that kind of approach to each human being. Can you imagine that? That is the heart of God.

How much do you open the door of your heart and mind to welcome him? How much? This is the issue. We cannot accuse God any more. We cannot say he does not help me. This is really amazing guidance by God.

*<80-83> Everyone enters the Unification Church for 1 or 2 years then opposes, saying, 'I'm leaving the church', 'Reverend Moon is like this and that.' Even though the whole universe welcomed you when you joined the church you fail to recognize and betray it. You must know how great and enormous the retribution and indemnity conditions you shoulder are. You failed to think of this. It is because of ignorance. Because of ignorance no one knows they are committing deadly sins, historical sins.*

My joining the Unification Church came as the fruit of 6,000 years of history. I came in on behalf of all of my ancestors. It is said that at least 20,000 spirits, my ancestors' spirits, follow each Unification Church member. They follow me in order to receive salvation. We have no idea how long they have waited to receive salvation. Some spirits have waited for a thousand years. Others have waited for hundreds of years before they finally meet me. If that spirit who has already died, our ancestor's spirit, (follows) a Unificationist who has hopes of salvation but gives up halfway through, that spirit must find a new person all over again. Looking at this fact, I am not alone. I have the mission to save more than 20,000 spirits.

True Father said when you oppose the church and leave, you do not know how big the indemnity and punishments are. Because of ignorance, no one knows they are committing a deadly sin, a historical sin. True Father said this. Moreover if you betray True Parents and leave, you will regret it for eternity. The sin of all sins is to betray one's parents. Most of the people who left halfway, left because among their own ancestors there was an ancestor who betrayed. However, if I do not overcome this, the fact is that this will remain awaiting(?) as indemnity for my descendants again.

**Break Free from Ignorance**

*<80-86> Everyone, do not be ignorant. One cannot know when fate will pass me by.*

*At times when people pass by they give me news of fortune... At times I hear new news from the passing wind. Everything has ties with me. Everything has either a good or a bad tie with me. Thus I distinguish bad ties, and as for the*

*good ties, you must think of catching it all from the whole universe. Such a person will develop everyday anywhere he goes. As 10 years pass, the spirit develops that much more, gradually becoming deeper. When first entering the unification church and hearing the principle you thought, "Ah! This is it. Wow, exciting," but if that good gradually withers, it is wrong. Such a person isn't one who pursues truth or the world of knowledge, but one who pursues the world of ignorance, the world of ignorance....*

This really touched me and changed my attitude. "Everything has ties with me" is a Korean saying that means, "Even though you just quickly brush by people, they will somehow become part of your destiny." Think that all the relationships you meet are predestined and prepared by God. If I think of everything as a coincidence, it will have no relationship with me. Everything has either a good or bad tie with me. Therefore, you must distinguish them very well. This is my portion of responsibility. To form good ties, I must value all things I deal with. Also, I must value and serve all the people I deal with. If you do that well, then you will have good ties. Heavenly fortune comes from valuing all things and it comes from valuing each and every person. You must know that the channel through which heavenly fortune comes must come through all things and people. Therefore since you do not know when or through whom they will come, you should value everyone. This kind of person will always develop, True Father said. This is very important guidance.

Human beings do not know the channel of the blessing, heavenly blessing. Heavenly fortune comes from all things. Another channel comes from each human being. That is why whenever I meet any people, whenever I deal with all things, we do not know what kind of fortune will come, sometimes bad, sometimes good. That is why we need to distinguish very well. However, when you deal with each item among all things, eating, sleeping, whatever, any materials, treat it very precious, very valuably. If anyone comes to me, we need to think, "God sent him to me," and attend him and take care of him very well. This is the way to receive heavenly blessing. This is very important guidance.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Meaning of the Dove Sent Out Three Times to Noah's Family**

Let's learn from Noah's family.

1. It is said that Noah's family sent out a dove from the ark three times. The first time, the dove returned without finding a place to land. The first dove symbolizes Adam, so it means the formation dove.

2. The second time, Noah sent out the first dove again. The third time, it is said that he sent out a different dove.

3. Originally, if Adam and Eve had not fallen, one dove was supposed to make it to the end. If Adam and Eve had not fallen, they would have formed a couple as soon as they passed the top of the growth stage and be perfected to the end.

4. Adam goes out alone as a single person until the top

of the growth stage, but from the completion stage, the word "single person" disappears and it is the start of the bride and groom, or husband and wife. They start from the position of a couple. Therefore, the formation stage and growth stage are the same dove, but with completion signifying a new start, it is symbolized by a different dove.

5. Formation and growth are of the same person. They are the same dove. However, the completion stage is not the same person from the formation stage and growth stage. The completion stage is completed together as husband and wife. The time when Adam and Eve fell from the top of the growth stage was the time of the Blessing. When it says that Adam and Eve were immature, it does not refer to their physical age. It means the immaturity of the internal, heartistic relationship with God.

6. Even in our life of faith, men and women fall into temptation during the age of getting married. If you make effort and endure just a little bit more, you can create a good family, but if you fall into temptation, your direction will change. In this way, the time of completion controls your fate.

7. If you look at the fall of Adam and Eve, they were almost complete. If you don't reach the completion stage, how will you fall? When an apple is picked, it means that it is already ripe. No one picks things that cannot be eaten. When God saw Adam and Eve mature externally, He was worried because of the Archangel's temptation, but at the same time, think about how excited He must have been.

8. When you reach the top of the growth stage, you mature internally and externally, so there will surely be temptation. Even when you look at a fruit, you pick it when it looks both eye-catching and delicious. When God was about to bless Adam and Eve, the Archangel took the opportunity and seized them.

9. In Noah's family, the formation stage and growth stage doves were the same. The third time was a different dove, and the fact that it did not return has an important meaning.

Why did it not return?

10. In the formation stage and growth stage, men and women each grow separately, men as men and women as women, but in the completion stage, they establish a family and settle down. Although the Old Testament is symbolically recorded, there is always an allusion. There is an unchangeable principle implied.

That is why the Bible is a revelation. Very important.

11. People grow through three stages. The dove is a symbol of life. The dove is also a symbol of peace, a symbol of love, and a symbol of purity. We all have a dove of love in our arms.

Let me make a conclusion. We are growing to the top of the growth stage as a man as a tree of life. As a woman you need to grow up until the top of the growth stage as a Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. Separately as a man and a

woman you grow to the top of the growth stage. Right? As individual trees. What is the tree of man? The Tree of life. What is the woman? The Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. And growing and growing until the top of the growth stage. That is the right time to receive the blessing from heaven. Then when Adam and Eve receive the Blessing by Heavenly Parent, they are no longer individual trees. They become a Tree of Love. Love definitely requires an object partner, right? You cannot make love alone. That is why individual trees meet each other and become a couple and become the Tree of Love. Then as husband and wife they make a relationship with each other, really love each other, and produce what? Produce descendants which is the blood lineage. Finally they become the Tree of Blood Lineage. We need to go through three processes, the Tree of Life, the Tree of Love and Finally the Tree of Blood Lineage. That was God's plan.

God showed (this) through . . . , through Noah's family by sending (out the dove) three times. This Bible is amazing, isn't it? We need to become the true dove before receiving the blessing. We have to be a pure dove, not relating to any boy or girl. Keep absolute purity. You need to be a very, very pure dove as a man, as a woman until the top of the growth stage. And then when man and woman receive the Blessing by God, then you have to become the dove of love. Dove of love as bride and bridegroom, as a couple. Then finally you need to become a dove of what? Blood lineage. You need to produce God's blood lineage. This is our life course. God already showed this in Adam's family and in Noah's family. This is amazing guidance! God shows us the process of our life, how to complete our life. It is really incredible guidance!

Thank you very much.

## **The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Human Fall & Ignorance #10**

November 4, 2021: ♦ **KEY POINTS:** *After a visit to the world headquarters of the Mormon Church, Dr. Yong is impressed with their high moral standard, their family orientation, their early marriage and their worldwide missionary activity. Cain has offered a model that we can emulate and surpass with a strong jeongseong tradition. ♦ True Mother inaugurated LAPP to promote unity among legislative representatives of the people as a powerful force for world peace. ♦ Divine Principle: The Fall represents humanity's descent into ignorance, both internal and external. Religion and science respectively seek to address these two types of ignorance. The Blessing, including the 43-day condition, offers spiritual rebirth to members of every religion within their faith. We can have absolute confidence by knowing the Divine Principle and True Parents. Knowing God and the spiritual world opens the door to the perfection of our heart and to eternal life. Knowing Satan allows us to conquer him, and knowing indemnity is our tool to pursue restoration. Three great kinds of ignorance are ignorance of God, of Satan and of life. True Parents are champions of knowing God, evil, humankind, the spiritual world, Jesus, the Bible and history. They are also champions of the ideal family, indemnity and Cheon Il Guk. ♦ As a teenager we should know God's will for us and begin to fulfill it so as not to pass our responsibilities down to our lineage. Through*

*jeongseong we should learn God's plan for us each day; then he will give us guidance and course corrections. As a community we need to receive heavenly and spiritual fortune through jeongseong and providential action to move God's providence forward in our continent and the world. It is much harder for God to enter our world than for us to enter his. ♦*

An-yong ha-seo! God morning! Good Morning. My dear brothers and sisters, clergy and Ambassadors for Peace, An-yong Ha-simnika. Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting with interfaith leaders at the Salt Lake City family church, even though not so many people turned out. We had a very beautiful gathering. Here is a group photo. James, a Native American, has such a good heart I am really impressed by him. Then we gathered at the holy ground and prayed together. Here is a group photo.

Then we visited the Mormon headquarters building in Salt Lake City. Wow! It is the world headquarters of the Mormon church. I learned some things from them. They have more than 50,000 missionaries, young missionaries from all over the world. They are raising the young missionaries so well, age 17 or 18. Something also very similar to us is that they really encourage the young people to marry very early, many as teenagers, very very early. I think many of them marry during their teenage years. They have a very clear role, and I think their moral standard is very, very high. I think we really can learn something from Mormons. When I see that the Mormon church has 50,000 missionaries all over the world, I really have a strong desire. How can we really send more than 50,000 missionaries all over the world? Then America surely will become the center of the world. They are raising young missionaries mainly through service projects. Wow! They relate to other organizations and work together. I think we really need to learn about their service projects. How can we touch young people's original hearts and minds? In this Utah area I think 70% to 80% of the population relates to this Mormon religion. They have a very powerful system, a very clear system. They care for each other, and the city is very, very clean. Everywhere I go they have a very warm spirit. Wow!

How about us? We have God; we have True Parents; we have Divine Principle; we have the blessing; we have everything. That's why we really need to reflect on ourselves. We need a clear system, how to function very well. The Mormons do not know the Divine Principle, but they are creating a warm culture and a heart culture. I think God already has shown us some kind of model to follow. I think if we really have the jeongseong and heart, we can easily catch up. Already God has shown us this from Cain's foundation. That's why I really have hope. America can serve the world. North America can serve the world. How important it is!

We had a meeting with the members at the Salt Lake Family Church after lunch. Most of them are second generation and, I think, many Korean families are there. I had a beautiful time with them. And here is a group photo.

Today I would like to speak about the topic, "The

World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart" from the contents of True Mother's memoir.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 308-311 > Our final 2016 rally took place in Washington, DC. The choice of venue for this IAPP conference, which was the culmination of all previous efforts, was very important. In the end, members of the United States Senate offered the Kennedy Caucus Room, one of the Senate's most prestigious and historic rooms, as the event location. I was told by the Senate sponsors, "There are many, rooms available for the launching ceremony. However, in view of this meeting's importance to us, we will prepare the Kennedy Caucus Room."*

*The Kennedy Caucus Room is where John F. Kennedy declared his presidential candidacy in 1960. The Senate voted in 2009 to name the room in honor of the three Kennedy brothers. The room has seen numerous meetings on matters of great significance in United States and world history. It was a most fitting venue for the momentous launching in North America of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace.*

*On November 30, 2016, while a winter rain drizzled outside, the venue was filled with more than 300 US and foreign parliamentarians from 56 nations. Many participants had already met one another at previous IAPP events, and they happily embraced their colleagues from neighboring countries. The mood in this splendid venue was one of great joy and hope as people from nations large and small expressed their pleasure at participating in a global event for peace. The words of Hon. Gilbert Bangana, representing the president of the National Assembly of Benin, touched people's hearts: "When I was young, I learned Father and Mother Moon's principles of peace, and today I continue to practice their peace philosophy."*

*Many people expressed to me their gratitude for having introduced a new path toward peace. Republican US Senator, and Senate president pro tempore, Orrin Hatch, who assisted with and attended the inauguration, is a longtime friend. After I delivered my keynote address, he took the podium and kindly mentioned his appreciation for our unchanging movement for peace. Senator Hatch, who served in the United States Senate from 1977 until 2019, has always offered strong support for our work. Senator Edward Markey, representing the Democratic Party, expressed his gratitude for our contributions toward environmental preservation and promised to support us.*

*With the conclusion of this final launch in Washington, DC, my course to inaugurate IAPP worldwide came to a close. For a year and more, I had traveled the globe, going to six continents to convene these events. More than 20,000 people, including 2,500 incumbent parliamentarians from 190 nations, had attended, making this initiative a great success.*

*Each IAPP regional inauguration marked a historic first for parliamentarians from so many nations to gather in one*

*place. These men and women put aside differences of nationality, race and religious persuasion, and any sense of being from enemy nations. Spending several days in each other's company, they would always begin with the important question, "What can we do now for the sake of peace?"*

*Next, let's study some of the words of True Mother about the establishment of IAPP in the United States in Washington DC in 2016.*

## **Founder's Address Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon for USA Launch Of The International Association Of Parliamentarians For Peace(IAPP) November 30, 2016, Washington DC, USA**

*Whether we are the mayor of a small town, the pastor of a small church, or the president of a nation or the secretary general of the UN, this is our eternal responsibility. This is the responsibility of each parliamentarian gathered here.*

*In the year 2000, my husband and I spoke at the United Nations in New York, calling on the United Nations and the member states to consider an innovative proposal, namely, that the United Nations build within its system an interfaith council, consisting of religious, spiritual and moral leaders who could advise, collaborate and deliberate with the representatives of the member states. Such a council could serve as the voice of universal values and principles.*

*The UN emerged in the World War II era, more than 70 years ago. Whereas, there are UN Headquarters Offices in New York, Geneva, Vienna and Nairobi, there is no such office in Asia, even though we are living increasingly in an Asia Pacific age.*

*In many ways, the geopolitical, economic and social center of gravity of our world is shifting toward Asia. With this in mind, UPF and other affiliated organizations of our movement, are advocating for consideration of a 5th United Nations office to be established in Korea.*

*I hope you will reflect on this proposal. I believe a 5th UN Office on the Korean peninsula, perhaps in the DMZ, with support of both Koreas, would go a long way toward establishing peace on this peninsula and toward peace in the Asia Pacific Region.*

*In closing, I want to emphasize the importance of the role of parliamentarians. You represent the people. You are entrusted by the people with a great responsibility. If parliamentarians of the world join together in harmony and cooperation for the sake of peace, we can transform the current reality of our world, creating a world of joy, harmony and lasting peace. With this in mind I encourage you, on this day, to form the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace, centered on the principle of living for the sake of others, and centered on God, our Heavenly Parent. You are the representatives of the 7 billion people of the world. If you join together in this way, there is nothing we cannot accomplish. Let us work together to build a world of lasting peace. Thank you for allowing me to share these words with you today. May God bless each one of you,*

*your family and your nation.*

For our reading of the Divine Principle today, we have a new topic: The Human Fall and Ignorance.

**Divine Principle: Human Fall and Ignorance**

• Considered from the viewpoint of the intellect, the human Fall represents humanity's descent into ignorance.

• People are composed of two aspects: internal and external, or mind and body; likewise, the intellect consists of two aspects: internal and external.

• In the same way, there are two types of ignorance: internal ignorance and external ignorance.

• Internal ignorance, in religious terms, is spiritual ignorance.

• It is ignorance of such questions as: What is the origin of human beings? What is the purpose of life? What happens after death? Do God and the next world exist? What is the nature of good and evil?

• External ignorance refers to ignorance of the natural world, including the human body.

• It is ignorance of such issues as: What is the origin of the physical universe? What are the natural laws governing all phenomena?

• From the dawn of history until today, human beings have ceaselessly searched for the truth with which to overcome both types of ignorance and attain knowledge.

• Humanity through religion has followed the path of searching for internal truth, and through science has followed the path of seeking external truth.

• Religion and science, each in its own sphere, have been the methods of searching for truth in order to conquer ignorance and attain knowledge.

• Eventually, the way of religion and the way of science should be integrated and their problems resolved in one united undertaking; the two aspects of truth, internal and external, should develop in full consonance.

• Only then, completely liberated from ignorance and living solely in goodness in accord with the desires of the original mind, will we enjoy eternal happiness.

Let's talk about exploring human truth.

Exploring Human Truth

According to the Divine Principle...

1. Religion came to search for internal truth to overcome internal ignorance.

Then how can we overcome internal ignorance?

a. Religion must be unified through interreligious activities centered on the DP. So True Mother founded IAPD, The Interreligious Association for Peace and Development.

b. So True Parents continued to conduct interreligious blessing ceremony activities.

c. Muslim Blessed family, Buddhist Blessed family, Christian Blessed family, Confucian Blessed family, etc. By receiving the Blessing, all of them become the direct lineage of God because Blessing is salvation.

The Blessing is everything. Why in Asia have we not

emphasized so much asking people to change their religion and to become a unificationist? Because God's final salvation is what? The Blessing. Those who receive the Blessing change their blood lineage and becomes God's sons and daughters centering on God's eternal life, God's eternal true love, God's eternal blood lineage. We become brothers and sisters. Muslims should become Muslim blessed families after receiving the Blessing. Buddhists need to become Buddhist blessed families. Christians have to be Christian blessed families. If you are Confucian, then you need to become Confucian blessed families. The blessing is so powerful, so embracing! When anyone goes to the spiritual world, it doesn't matter what kind of the religion you have, since you have received the blessing, how much you really have become a true man or true women of God is the issue based on the Blessing, the Blessing, my brothers and sisters. Whatever their religion, when people receive the blessing, we need to really let them have the experience of rebirth through an external way and an internal way. The external way is to let them drink holy wine, and for internal rebirth everybody without exception should go through the process of the 40-Day Separation and the Three-Day Ceremony. Only drinking holy wine is just an external ceremony. This is very different. That's why we need to give the complete Blessing. I really thank Dr. Rouse and all ACLC and YCLC leadership. We are now focused on the 43-day condition. Let them fulfill internally and internally the experience of the Blessing through rebirth.

Secondly, exploring for human truth externally...

2. Science came to search for external truth to overcome external ignorance.

How can we overcome external ignorance? What have we done to overcome external ignorance?

a. True Parents have hosted the Unity of the Sciences for a unified world of science.

b. They advocated Unified Science

This is still going on. That's why it is difficult to deny that True Parents really are the Messiah of all mankind. True Father suggested how to overcome internal ignorance and also how to overcome external ignorance. So, religion is centering on our mind and heart and science is centering on our physical body. So in order to establish the ideal world, religion and science should be united together. Otherwise, it is impossible to feel the kingdom of heaven on earth.

**There Can Be No Perfection in Ignorance**

1. There is no perfection without knowing the principle.

I think many of you have heard this word many times from True Parents: there can be no perfection in ignorance. There is no perfection without knowing the principle, right? If we do not know the Divine Principle, how can we become perfect? That is why we need to know the Divine Principle.

> Confidence comes from knowing the Divine Principle

Father said confidence comes from knowing the Divine Principle very clearly. Why can't you have confidence?

Because you do not know Divine Principle. When you know Divine Principle very, very clearly, True Father said, you have absolute confidence.

2. If you don't know True Parents, you don't know the principle.

Do you think True Parents are more important? or the Divine Principle, which is eternal truth, is more important? Which one is important? Many people say the eternal truth is more important than True Parents. I think that is the wrong answer. Who are True Parents? True Parents are the substance of the Divine Principle. The word became flesh. What matters is not just the word(?). Our True Parents showed the model. That is why without knowing True Parents, we cannot become perfect.

3. If you don't know True Parents, you can't make Satan surrender.

Why? Because True Parents are the ones who showed the model, the formula course.

And now I am visiting state-to-state every day. Yesterday we completed the 45th state holy ground on our tour. Why? True Parents have shown us the model. They set up the holy grounds first, which is the restoration of the environment. Secondly, what did they do? They continuously used another tool, the speaking tour. The second tool is a speaking tour. True Father spoke continuously to restore people. That's why after completing a 50 state tour, I'm ready to organize a Leadership Summit and really to raise up young people through CARP. When we follow True Parents footsteps, then we can make Satan surrender. Nobody has shown us how to make Satan surrender. Only True Parents are the model. Nobody has shown this kind of model. Why can't we gain success? Because you use your own style. Why can't you make your ministry successful? Because you are doing it according to your own style. You cannot expect ... Definitely you feel a limitation. Only True Parents are our key. They are the only ones to show the substantial model and then show the footsteps.

4. If you don't know God, there is no perfection of heart.

5. If you don't know the spirit world, you don't know eternal life.

If you do not know the spiritual world, you do not know eternal life. That's why you need to know the spiritual world. If young people know that the spiritual world does exist, if they know the structure of the spiritual world, nobody would commit sin. Why would they commit a sin? Because they don't know the spiritual world. That's why True Parents say that there can be no perfection in ignorance.

6. If you don't know Satan, there is no mind-body unity.

Who disturbs us? Who controls our physical body? Our evil mind, our sinful desire always control our physical body. So, who is really in control behind us of our physical body? That is Satan.

> You can be invincible if you know the enemy and yourself.

Do you understand invincible? It is a very important word. You can be invincible. You can overcome anything; you can gain the victory If we know the enemy and yourself. If you just know yourself, you do not know the enemy. That is what the Korean people say: bak-jun bak-sun, bak-jun bak-sun.(?) If you know the strategy of the enemy and you know your own situation very well, your own reality, then when you fight with Satan, with your enemy, 100 times, you can win 100 times. The Korean people say: bak-jun bak-sun. Another meaning here: you can be invincible if you know the enemy and yourself. Why are we controlled by Satan all the time? Because we do not know Satan's identity.

7. If you don't know indemnity, there is no completion of restoration.

My life is a like that. How come? I am from such a miserable family! Why did I become disabled? Why did my child become disabled? Why did this kind of accident happen to me, to my family, my wife? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? If you do not know indemnity, there is no completion of restoration. That's why we need to know Divine Principle True Parents and Heavenly Parents, the spiritual world, our enemy Satan, and we need to know the meaning of indemnity.

Also this is also very, very important guidance, my brothers and sisters. What is the ...

## **Ignorance of Ignorance**

What is the ignorance of ignorance? We are talking about ignorance, how to overcome ignorance. In order to overcome ignorance, you need to know what are the three greatest (types of) ignorance of ignorance. First ...

1. Ignorance of God

This is the greatest ignorance.

> Ignorance of God being our parent

This is the greatest ignorance: the ignorance of God being our parents. As a child, you do not know that God is my father; God is my mother; God is my parent. Can we imagine this? We came to understand, "My parents do exist." When we understand "I came from my parent, from God" and we came to understand "He is my father; he loves me most; he is always responsible for me, he always worries about me. He already has shown me a very clear vision and blueprint and plan for me." However, I do not know, as a child, who my father and mother are. This is the greatest ignorance.

> Ignorance of God's shimjung

We do not know how to shimjung, heart to heart.(?)

> Ignorance of God's sorrow, pain, circumstances, and wish

We do not know what his situation is. Is he sad or happy, sorrowful or what; Is he in pain or is he joyful. What kind of circumstance is he in? Does he have wishes or a dream? We do not know anything about his situation. We just so deeply believe in him. "Oh, Shanti shanti, Almighty God! Powerful God. You can do anything." There is nothing dealing with his heart and my heart. How many religions really understand

God's dream? How many religions really understand God's sorrow? God's painful heart and shimjung? God's confidence(?), God's tears. This is the greatest ignorance, my brothers and sisters. Because of the Fall -- the Fall is really horrible! Isn't it? Really horrible! We've tried to deny God, to keep God out.

Secondly, what is the greatest ignorance?

2. Ignorance of Satan

> Ignorance of Satan's identity

> Ignorance of the sins Satan committed (false life, false lineage, false love)

Do you know how terrible Satan is? He the one who killed God's heart? He's the one who abused human ancestors, sexually abused them. He was the servant. He stole God's property and then he committed sexual sin. Then all mankind gained false life, false lineage and false love. We do not know because Satan is invisible, and God is invisible. We do not know. Does Satan really exist?

We do not know that ...

> Satan is the devil, the ruler who controls the world. I have inherited the blood lineage of the devil.

We do not know. This is ignorance, but thank God, thank True Parents; because of True Parents we know who Satan is, his identity. We know God is our creator and our parent.

And then third, what do you think is the third greatest ignorance? What do you think?

3. Ignorance of life

We did not know ...

> The purpose of life, the world after death, good and evil, etc.

We did not know anything. I do not know about myself, why I was born on the earth. What is my real purpose? Everybody has different concepts, different ideas, different directions. This is a reality. This is the reality, my brothers and sisters, after the human fall.

That is why Heavenly Parent sent the Messiah in order to overcome ignorance. Therefore, even True Parents mentioned many times in Cheon Syeong Gyeong True Parents are 10 great champions, actually eight great champions. I'm sorry to say that I tried to add two more, number 9 and 10. These are my initiative and are not from True Parents. Just my suggestions, just to let you know.

#### **True Parents are 10 Great Champions**

1. True Parents are the champion of knowing God

2. True Parents are the champion of knowing the essence of evil

3. True Parents are the champion of knowing humankind

4. True Parents are the champion of knowing the spirit world

5. True Parents are the champion of knowing Jesus

6. True Parents are the champion of knowing the holy scriptures which is the Bible.

7. True Parents are the champion of knowing the root of

history, religions, philosophy and ideology

8. True Parents are the champion of ideal family.

9. True Parents are the first champions to win the cosmic indemnity course.

I added this one. It is very important. Without paying indemnity, how can we overcome Satan? How can he give the Blessing to everybody?

10. True Parents are the champions who actually built Cheon Il Guk.

Let's study more about True Father.

#### **Providential History was Prolonged because Humankind was Ignorant**

<80-74> *Everybody, there was never a time when biblical history was prolonged because God made an error or God was ignorant. Consequently, providential history was prolonged because humankind was ignorant. This was the case for Cain, Noah, Abraham, then Jacob, Moses, and John the Baptist, everyone was ignorant.*

My brothers and sisters, this word is very powerful. If I am ignorant, God's providence centered on me can go wrong (?) and miss the right time. When you are teenager, you have to know God's will and fulfill your responsibilities. If you do not know God's will in your teens, the Providence will be extended to your 20s and your 30s. Parents' responsibility is to help their children fulfill their responsibilities on time. If they do not know their responsibility as a blessed family, the providence is extended and passed on to their descendants by two or three or four generations. To overcome ignorance, what should we do? This is very important. How can we overcome this kind of ignorance?

You must know the principles very well and then you need to know where God's will is, what God's wishes are, what God's plan and blueprint and dreams are for you. To do this, we must always pray and dedicate jeong seong ourselves to hear God's voice and put it into practice. That is why every morning, we need to wake up earlier than the sun. Then kneel down and pray, hearing God's voice; then you'll know what to do today. You'll never fail. Your providence centering on God will never be delayed. Therefore, if you do not fail in your daily routine, you must feel and know God's plan for you today through prayer and devotion. God has a detailed plan for me day by day, sometimes through prayer, sometimes through the word, sometimes, through dreams .

Make a plan centering on God each day. A day without a plan is taken away by Satan. We are just wasting time. Satan's strategies is what? To steal and waste your time. This is Satan's strategy. Without a plan, just doing something is wasting your time. You may not be clear that this is God's idea or not, but you can make the plan centering on yourself. And then really put in your effort to connect to God's will. Then God will correct you. At least you should make a plan. And then discuss it with God. God has already laid the foundation for 95% of environment for me. God has 95% percent responsibility; I have a five per cent portion of

responsibility. That means what? God has already laid the foundation for 95% of the environment for me. Of course, sharing (fulfilling?) my 5% responsibility is difficult, but knowing that God has prepared 95% for me, the cross I am carrying is nothing. Know that my cross is nothing when I think of those who carry a greater cross than me.

My brothers and sisters, furthermore, in order to advance the providence of the country, in order to run our nation, our continent, as a leader, you must receive heavenly fortune and great spiritual fortune. You cannot change your nation with only one person's power or strategy. It is for the whole of our North American family to become one wholeheartedly and internally.

God is a working through that kind of Unity. The entire nation of America and Canada should work together and pray together from early morning devotion. When Heavenly Father looks at the entire nation of America and Canada with the same kind of goal and same kind of vision together, jeongseong together, then we cannot imagine. Incredible heavenly fortune will come down. You cannot do anything by your own individual power. That is why unity is important. The purpose of the morning devotion is because heavenly fortune is required to move our country or continent. Okay?

No one knows they are committing Historical Sins because of Ignorance

<80-83> *There is the path people find, and the path where God finds a human. What I came to understand is that it is hundreds and thousands of times harder for God to enter the human world and find a path than for humans to find God. After knowing this I cannot pray. I couldn't pray.. I could not pray 'God, please help us! Do you know what kind of mind this is? No matter if I face death, I don't complain. I prayed I have no fear, no worry'. Thinking of this, the main point I'm talking about today is 'God's efforts and human ignorance'. You have to know how many times God is driven out even after making God go through millions of hardships when humans become ignorant. Do you understand what I am saying?*

Because of time I can explain more tomorrow. This content is very, very important. Today we learned what human ignorance is. That's why I think we need to really clearly understand the Divine Principle. We need to clearly understand True Parents' word. Otherwise how can we overcome our ignorance? Thank you very much, my dear brothers and sister, Kamsa hamnida.

## **The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Contradiction #9**

November 4, 2021: *KEYPOINTS: In inaugurating the IAPP TM said, "Each nation's political leaders must possess a moral character and follow ethical values and the voice of their conscience. The world will change when the world's parliamentarians unite and cooperate for the sake*

*of peace." UPF and IAPP will become the Abel UN in name and in reality. That means that all the problems of the world will be healed through True Parents. This movement of creating the kingdom of heaven on earth through educating and healing with a parental heart is Cheon Il Guk. The most important education in creating world peace is to teach the heart of HP. It is the key to solving all kinds of problems and to resurrecting humanity. All peace comes only when we go beyond believing and attend God as our eternal parent. The road toward peace is to attend Heavenly Parents vertically and True Parents horizontally. We need to focus on how to educate people about our heavenly parent's heart toward humans. ♦ Divine Principle: We can deal with the human contradiction between our original and evil minds by passing through the hell-bound "wide gate" of carnal desire by pursuing power and satisfaction of the body's desires or passing through the heaven-bound "narrow gate" of self-denial and attendance. The more we know the heart of God and the depths of the word, the more sensitive our heart and conscience become. Then we can never commit sin and live just for our own sake; we always try to live for the sake of others. We are very sincere, follow our original mind, are not concerned about what others think of us and, as a result, respect ourselves. God is always with us watching us 24 hours a day. ♦ Humans are destined to become evil without education in God's word. Raising our children as children of evil is very simple. We can just feed them, send them to school and never give them God's word or engage them in providential activities. Without Godly education our family, society and nation will become evil. We will have no standard of goodness and morality. We need God's word, spiritual education, mind-body training and a model we respect. Without parental love and spiritual education from infancy, our teenagers will not listen to us about keeping their purity and receiving the Blessing. Our second generation problem doesn't come from them; we did not lay the foundation for them. ♦ Youth Ministry: Become a righteous person who keeps his or her first motivation and first resolution to the end. The number 3 provides a milestone in fulfilling what we resolve to do. Our challenge is to maintain our first motivation as we start something new: school, our Blessing, our church life, or a project. The First Night when a couple begins their blessed life needs to be marked by a holy public benediction ceremony to encourage them to maintain their "first love" forever. As the start of our life of faith, our spiritual birthday is more important than our physical birthday. We celebrate three important "first days" in our lifetime: our spiritual birthday, the day we gave birth to a spiritual child and our matching-blessing day. To keep our first motivation and resolution, we need to prioritize our vertical relationship with God and our horizontal relationship with True Parents and regard them as more precious than our own life. We should avoid any negativity about True Parents. Secondly, we need to create a plus: bring joy to others, give birth to spiritual children, become a champion of giving. Thirdly, we need to live with constant gratitude.*

Yesterday I received a communication from a high-level Korean who relates directly with True Mother. I can't mention his name. He has arranged that those who received Seunghak scholarship at Sun Moon University -- I think there are more than 600 recipients -- that they take a compulsory course in which they have to participate in Morning Devotion at least a few times. They select some content of Morning Devotion, not just for self-reflection, but for homework, summarising the content and applying it to their daily life. They receive a test (on the content). I hear that there is so much interest in Morning Devotion. Many brothers and sisters join the program from all over the world. They support and love this Morning Devotion.

An-yong ha-seyo! God morning, Good morning. My dear brothers and sisters, clergy and Ambassadors for Peace and National Messiahs. I am now Utah State. Yesterday we had a breakfast meeting at Richard and Marjorie Buessing's

house with members in Loveland. That is the town's name, Loveland, Colorado. They prepared very, very wonderful food. I was so surprised. Marjorie Buessing prepared so much food! Thank you so much for Reverend Buessing couple's heartfelt hospitality! I was so moved! And I was really content to visit his home; he is one of our senior blessed couples. Here is a group photo. Their home is very beautiful. The next time I go to Colorado there will be no need to stay at a hotel. Maybe I can go to his home and stay there. I felt very comfortable there. Rev. Buessing can survive without any kind of law because he is free from law. He is really a free man. He is just living centering on God's nature. I really appreciate that couple's dedication. Thank you.

Then we visited the holy ground in Wyoming and prayed together. We were not able to see some of the members from the local area. And Reverend Buessing and other leaders joined together and we prayed. I was so sad to see that we don't have much of a foundation over there. In the future we need to send some young pioneering members to do something there. That place is such a beautiful place. It was snowing and raining a little. It was a very good experience.

Then I flew from Denver to Salt Lake City, Utah, and I arrived here last night.

Today I would like to speak on the title "The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart" from the contents of True Mother's memoir. So Heavenly Honey, please read.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 307-308 > The launch of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace took place in February 2016 at the National Assembly of the Republic of Korea. The theme of the conference was "Addressing the Critical Challenges of Our Time: The Role of Governments, Civil Society and Faith-Based Organizations."*

*This was the first of a series of such events, one held on each continent. In Nepal in July 2016, under a hot sun, people gathered in great numbers to launch IAPP in the Asia-Pacific region. More than 166 parliamentarians and another 350 observers came from 29 nations. Many Nepalese citizens attended, and the Right Honorable President Bidhya Devi Bhandari personally conveyed her deep gratitude. Those who said it wouldn't work were wrong; the conference was a great success from the start, and many people later expressed their appreciation for IAPP as a much needed organization. Since then, everywhere an IAPP conference has been held, the event hall has been full.*

*The launch of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace took place in February in Korea and then later on our Mother came to Nepal. At the time I was the main guy to organize everything. And then Mother and all the leaders' group visited the presidential hall and Mother met the Honorable President of Nepal. She really strongly guided her (the president) and shared about her (True Mother's) entire life, who she is: "I am the begotten daughter. You need to know that." Wow! The President didn't*

*have much time. But Mother spent a long time explaining. But in the end this president accepted our Mother so well! Wow. It was really an unforgettable memory to me when Mother came and held the inaugural ceremony of the International Association of Parliamentarians centering on Nepal.*

*Following the Nepal conference, we launched the West African regional IAPP in August 2016. More than 600 people from 24 nations came to Burkina Faso's National Assembly building and engaged in lively talks. A few weeks later, we opened the European regional IAPP in London with over 300 people from 40 nations in attendance. As the founder of IAPP, I sought to encourage them. "In building an eternal world of peace," I said at the London meeting, "each nation's political leaders must possess a moral character and follow ethical values and the voice of their conscience. The world will change when the world's parliamentarians unite and cooperate for the sake of peace."*

*Then in October, we launched IAPP chapters for Central America and South America in Costa Rica and Paraguay, respectively. Following those events, people gathered in Zambia in early November for the South and East African regional IAPP inauguration.*

*In the northern climes, autumn was already well underway, but in parts of Africa, IAPP attendees had to endure sweltering heat. Still, we focused on our peace ideology and, in the end, resolved to find ways to cleanse our painful histories and work together.*

*The final IAPP events took place in Japan and the United States. In Japan, people were nervous about how many government officials would attend. These concerns were allayed when more than 200 Japanese leaders and allies, including 63 incumbent parliamentarians, attended the grand event. Regardless of political beliefs and cultural differences, they gathered without hesitation with the will to build a world of peace. In my remarks to the Japanese parliamentarians and key leaders, I conveyed my longing for peace and proposed a path by which to achieve it. They received my words with one heart.*

From yesterday, we will continue to study True Mother's keynote speech for the IAPP founding convention -- continuing from yesterday.

### **True Mother's Message at the Int'l Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP) Assembly (2/4/2017, Seoul, Korea)**

*In order to fulfill Heaven's dream, God chose a people from among those in the fallen world and prepared them for four thousand years through indemnity, restoration and education. Ultimately, after four thousand years, God was able to send his only son, the Messiah, who could fulfill his dream. However, looking at history we all know what happened to the only son of God.*

*If two thousand years ago the only son, Jesus, had met the only daughter, they would have become the True Parents of all humankind. They would have realized the dream of one*

family under God through the great Cain-type empire, the Roman Empire.

As events transpired, the central figures around Jesus, the Israelites, that is, the central people within Judaism, could not fulfill their responsibilities.

Jesus had no choice but to take the way of the cross, saying he would return. Jesus said he would return and hold the marriage supper of the Lamb. Those words meant that after the two thousand years of Christian history, when the Messiah would finally come, he would find God's only daughter and they would become the True Parents of all humankind.

When you look at the state of the world today, there is no center. Small nations and larger nations only think of their own interests. In our hearts, we all desire to have a united world—a peaceful, happy, united world—but so many walls block our way.

However today, we have gathered here under one large dream, which means that you are dreaming the same dream as True Parents are and as God, our creator, is.

The only path to solving all the difficult problems of the world today is through the manifestation of the True Parents, who can heal all the problems of all nations, whether rich or poor.

I am saying that all nations, all of you, must attend God, our creator, our heavenly parent in your nations in order for world peace to come. God raised True Parents through the long period of six-thousand years through the course of restoration through indemnity. True Parents are the only ones who (as the Bible says) can engraft the wild olive tree to the true olive tree.

It is only through that, through receiving the blessing from the True Parents, that you can stand as God's filial children.

Thank you Heavenly Honey! True Mother said that world peace can only come when you do (create?) the movement to bring the Creator, Heavenly Parent, to your country. This kind of proclamation of this word is a really historical declaration. True Mother said that the previous saints and sages are simply believing in God. But a statement that all peace comes only when we go beyond believing and attend God as our eternal parent is a very revolutionary proclamation. Second, True Mother said that we must attend True Parents who came to us through God's direct lineage. True Mother is talking about the fundamental solution to achieve world peace. True Mother says, the road toward peace is actually simple once you know it. She said that it is the way to attend Heavenly Parents vertically and to attend True Parents horizontally.

Consider this: We who have gathered here today are in a parent-child relationship with God. You are able to be God's children, because the mistakes of our first human ancestors, which prevented us from uniting in a parent-child relationship with God, have been rectified through indemnity.

Therefore, together with the True Parents, UPF and IAPP will become the Abel UN in name and in reality. That means that all the problems of the world will heal in reality, through True Parents. This movement, of creating the kingdom of heaven on earth through educating and healing with a parental heart, is Cheon Il Guk.

I would like to say today to the members of IAPP from many nations of the world, please become tribal messiahs of your respective nations. I pray that you will become proud national messiahs who will save the people of your nations by educating them through the teachings of the substantial True Parents. Will you do that? Thank you!

Thank you, Heavenly Honey. True Mother mentioned here a very important thing. The most important education in creating world peace and Cheonil Guk is to educate (about) the heart of our heavenly parents. This is truly an amazing statement that no one could have imagined. It is said that anyone who knows God's heart, dreams and wishes can contribute to the peace of mankind. After all, it is a heart education. Heart education centered on heavenly parents is the key to healing all kinds of problems. So, in every way, we need to focus on how to educate (people about) our heavenly parent's heart toward humans. Then, education will come to life. If education is revived, our personality and heart will be resurrected. And even surely, we will become filial sons and daughters who resemble our heavenly parents. My brothers and sisters, please remember, what should we focus on? Where should we focus? This is a really important point, my brothers and sisters.

## LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: The Human Contradiction and the Fall

- Within the self-same individual are two opposing inclinations: the original mind that desires goodness and the evil mind that desires wickedness.
- They are engaged in a fierce battle, striving to accomplish two conflicting purposes. This is the human contradiction.
- Any being possessing such a contradiction within itself is doomed to perish.
- Therefore, human beings, having acquired this contradiction, live in the state of destruction.
- If burdened by such a contradiction from its inception, human life would not have been able to arise.
- The contradiction, therefore, must have developed after the birth of the human race.
- Christianity sees this state of destruction as the result of the human Fall.
- When we realize the fact that, due to the Fall, we have arrived at the brink of self-destruction, we make desperate efforts to resolve the contradiction within. We repel the evil desires coming from our evil mind and embrace the good desires springing from our original mind.
- Nevertheless, we have been unable to find the ultimate answer to the question: What is the nature of good and evil?

- Furthermore, we remain entirely ignorant of the answers to such questions as what is the original mind? What is the origin of the evil mind?

- What is the root cause of the contradiction that brings people to ruin?

- In order to ward off evil desires and follow good desires, we must overcome this ignorance and gain the ability to distinguish clearly between good and evil.

Based on the topic, the contradiction, let us study Father's word, okay?

### **Humans Are Contradictory Beings With a Conflicting Mind and Body**

<38-301> *When we look carefully at human beings, we can find good characteristics and evil characteristics. This is the problem. If you look at the individual "self," there is a mind and a body. However, this mind and body are not always in harmony. The mind does this, but the body does that. If there is anyone who says, "I'm not like that" then that is a lie. The mind says go this way, but the body is always hitting the brakes against the mind. It says, "Don't go this way, go there."*

<38-301> *If you follow the direction of the mind you will go to a different place than today's fallen society, and if you follow the body you will go to a fallen place. If you feed the body it wants better food, play with it then it wants more, taking other people's things and centering everything on the self, it claims to be best. It doesn't care about others. However the mind is the opposite. The mind always commands sacrifice for the sake of others. The mind always leads in the opposite direction of the body, saying, "Live for the sake of others. Help the miserable people. Help the poor people. Devote your body for the people. Sacrifice your body."*

Today, we are going to study (about) the "narrow (gate)" and the "wide gate" in the Bible -- regarding this contradiction in humans.

### **The Narrow and the Wide Gate**

*Matt 7:13-14: 13. "Enter through the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and broad is the road that leads to destruction, and many enter through it. 14. But small is the gate and narrow the road that leads to life, and only a few find it."*

Yes, I think these words in the Bible given by Jesus are really, really powerful guidance. How can we apply Jesus' words to our day to day life? Let me explain a little bit more about this.

1. Jesus said that the gate to heaven is not a wide gate, but a narrow gate. To follow the wide gate, you can live centered on the physical body. You can live centered on what to eat, what to drink, what to wear. Also, you can live centered on just sexual satisfaction. You only need to think about how you can earn more money and feel greater satisfaction, and how to have a higher position and more power. Most people go on this path.

2. But what is the end result of people who choose the wide gate? It is destruction, hell.

3. On the other hand, those who go through the narrow gate face many trials and tribulations. They must deny everything. They must let go of everything. They must always struggle to hear the voice of God. They have to keep striking the body. They must also receive unimaginable education and training.

4. Which path are you choosing? Which path are our younger generations going on today? Are you choosing the narrow gate? Or are you choosing the wide gate?

5. What, then, is the end result for those who choose the narrow gate? Eternal life awaits. Eternal peace awaits. Heaven awaits. You will discover your true purpose in life. You will enter the world of God's heart, and you will enter into an eternal parent-child relationship with God.

The Bible sometimes gives us incredible guidance. Each of Jesus' words is so precious. Even though Jesus said this 2,000 years ago, we can apply these words to our daily life. Let us study more of True Father's words.

<38-301> *As a result, the keener the mind the more you agonize. You agonize about what life is. You agonize about why the mind says one thing and the body another. Does your mind boost (encourage?) you saying, "Hurry up. Do it" as you try to do an evil deed while alone? Even if you (only) slightly want to do it, your mind hits the brakes saying, "You rascal, don't do it." If your body heard the mind's command, it would be shocked and think, "Oh no, I did wrong" but the body keeps pushing by saying, "Hey just do it. Why hesitate?" The mind scolds you saying, "You rascal, you rascal," but the body will surely try to do as it pleases.*

Our bodies never, ever give up. That is why they finally win (over) our minds. Father here is saying that -- this is a very important thing that we can learn from father's words -- the more we know the heart of God and the more we know the depths of the word, the more sensitive our heart becomes. We can never live for ourselves. And the more we study God's word, (the more) our heart becomes deeper and deeper and becomes spiritually more sensitive, (then the more) our conscience becomes sensitive. (As a result) we never commit sin; we never live just for our own sake; we always try to live for the sake of others.

People who try to live according to their true intentions, don't care if anyone around them is watching them or not. "I am just struggling to follow my true intentions, my true original mind; I never sin, even when I am alone; I never commit sin." Even though (a person is) alone, (if) he is faithful to himself and is very, very sincere, he will respect himself.

Do you respect yourself or not? Do you follow your original mind all the time? If you win over your physical limitations, physical details, you can respect yourself. Before going to sleep, reflect on what you have done (during) your whole day. And then most of your time, control your body

with your original mind. (You will be) so grateful, so thankful because you lead your body. And then later on whether your Abel recognizes you or not, whether your father and mother recognize you or not, or whether your neighbor watches you or not, does not matter. The most important is how sincere you are to your own self.

If someone is not watching a person, he might go online and watch all kinds of strange movies and chapter two (videos) and fornication. Then suddenly, he can steel this and that. The most important is (to be) sincere to one's own self. Then when the person looks at his own self, he needs to respect himself. Something like that.

External people, those who are still living under the formation stage or the growth stage, always look to see if someone recognizes them. "If people recognize me, then I was doing it (?) and if someone does not recognize me, I did not do anything.(?)" Do not rely on somebody else. You need to be sincere to yourself the most -- because God is everywhere. God is always with you. God is the one who is watching you for 24 hours a day, watching you eternally. That's why, how we get along with God (is what matters). Even though God is invisible, how can we get along with him? That is the life of faith.

<38-301> *Do you need to learn how to do evil or not? You do not need to learn how to be evil. It does not need to be taught. If you just leave them be, they will naturally become evil. If you do as your body desires, you will definitely become an evil person. Will you or will you not? (We will.) Hey, what do you think, old man? Would you become a good person or an evil person if you follow the body? (I would become an evil person.) You won't even think of becoming a good person. Certainly, you would become an evil person.*

Father gives a very simple explanation, but it is really incredible guidance for us. If you are not educated through God's word, you will become an evil person. If you do not study God's word, you will become self centered, and you will become an evil person who leads a flesh-centered life.

Raising our children as children of evil is very simple. (We can) just leave them alone. All we need to do is feed them food and send them to school. That's it. (We) never give (them) the word of God, never send them to a church workshop. (We) do not take them to any kind of Cheong Pyeong workshop or whatever. (We) do not send them to our GPA program. No matter what our children do, (we) don't touch them at all, don't talk about the blessing and the importance of Hoondok Hae (and) don't stress purity at all. (We) just let them eat food and sleep.

Humans are destined to become evil without education. So, what will happen to our children? Our children (will) not listen to their parents and (will) follow the world. Education is very important. (With) a lack of education, our family will become an evil family; our children (will) become evil children; our society (will) become an evil society, our nation (will) become an evil nation. Education is very, very, very

important. Without education if someone just follows his physical desires, he (will) become an animal. He will have no standard of goodness and morality. None. This is very important.

What must we do to become a good person? How can we raise our child as a good child? First, we must always focus on the word. If we live far from the word, our physical body will surely take us over and become Satan's sacrifice. Those who do not love the word are those who have given up their lives already and their life of faith. Secondly, we must always be educated. If we only get an education in the world, only from outside, from school, we will definitely become a weak person. The third is what? Training. Training is required. To take control of the body, we need a lifetime of training. and four, we always need a model. Who is better than us. Who should we resemble? We have to try to respect the model. (This is) very, very important, my brothers and sisters.

So, how do we educate our children? Education is very important from a young age. If they are already grown and we have not done anything (to educate them), then when they become teenagers and we (tell them that they) need to receive the Blessing, no one will listen to us. So in order to educate children, we (need to) lay the foundation (for them). What kind of foundation? Serving them, loving them -- rather than talking to them and rather than educating them first. First of all, lay the foundation through serving, caring and loving (them), and (only then) based on (this) foundation and on showing a model to our children, thoroughly teach them about heavenly law and heavenly tradition, about God's word and the importance of workshops, and about the importance of keeping purity. They need to have training (and more) training. They need to join the GPA (program). We need to educate them from infancy, but we are seeing that outside people just give (their children) food and let them sleep and go to school and come back without asking them what's going on (in school?). Oh my God! This is really (a problem). Actually our second generation problem doesn't come from them. We did not lay the foundation for our second generation.

Today's Youth Ministry is really important.

## **Youth Ministry: Become a Righteous Person Who Keeps the First Motivation and First Resolution**

1. A righteous person is someone who makes their first motivation and resolution and keeps it to the end. They never change. Once they have resolved (to do something), they never change. We call such a person a righteous person -- like Noah.

2. It is difficult for people to keep their first motivation and resolution and go on for more than 3 days. Next, it is difficult to go on for more than 3 months and also difficult to go on for more than 3 years.

Our morning devotion has passed 3 days. We have already passed 3 months. We have already passed one year. The next challenge is 3 years. When we pass 3 years, we will

be able to settle down eternally. When we overcome the number 3, we can settle down.

3. The sound of the first heart can be expressed as 'the first love.' First love refers to the resolution of my heart that has never been deeply touched or moved in my life until now.

4. When we were young, we lived as if everything was the first. When parents send their child to school, the entrance ceremony is their first day as a student. At first, they are excited and happy to greet the teacher. However, that first heart starts to change when the number of homework assignments increases and their responsibilities become heavier. They behave capriciously and even deceive the teacher. There are cases where they cannot keep the first heart while spending 6 years in elementary school.

5. When a bride and groom marry and make love for the first time, it is called 'the first night.' It is a day when the couple starts anew. For a bride and groom it signifies the beginning.

6. You must prepare for the first night very, very well. The first day should be spent righteously and (with a) holy (attitude) by raising the standard of the heart. The word "righteous" means not lowering the standards of the first day, and such a person is called a "righteous person."

7. Therefore, a holy ceremony is required between the bride and groom to spend (prepare for) the first night. Without raising the first standard, if a couple makes love, focusing only on the sexual relationship, their (spiritual) level will gradually decrease.

That's why when our second generation starts a family, parents need to give a benediction to the children and prepare a very, very nice room, prepare flowers, invite their neighbors and people and congratulate them. Then your son and your daughter-in-law should hold hands together and parents give a benediction: "How important today is. It is your first night to enter the kingdom of heaven. How important (for you to pass) from God's indirect dominion to God's direct dominion. Wow! Congratulations!" The first night's standard is very very important. Without this kind of proper ceremony just letting them enjoy (the first night), I am telling you, their (blessing) can be broken. We need to educate. We need to educate them, even on the first day. (It can be) a simple ceremony. There is no need to invite so many people. What I mean is that the father and mother call children. And then the parents, the father and mother, put their hands on their children's head and give a benediction. "(We are) so grateful, so thankful, Heavenly Father, that you raised our children until now. Please let them grow up very, very well. Abraham's family, Jacob's family, Isaac's family, in order to inherit from their father, their parents always gave that kind of benediction. (This is) very important. (If they) just start family without properly doing the Three-Day Ceremony, the standard of their life of faith will become a problem. Make the day holy. Make it very very significant. Blessed couples do not know so many things; they don't know what they

should do!

8. A sinner is someone prone to fickleness and is easily dominated by the environment. Their first standard is always lowered.

9. When you think about your life, the first day means the day you are reborn. It means the day of hearing the Word and starting anew. Therefore, the day you joined the church from the realm of the Fall is "the first day." That's why your spiritual birthday is more important than your physical birthday.

How much do you appreciate your spiritual birthday? At least you can call your spiritual father and mother. (You can tell) your spiritual father and mother how much you appreciate True Parents, how much you appreciate your spiritual parents for raising you. "Hey, I am Dr. Yong. Reverend Yo Han Lee, you are the one who raised me so much. Thank you. Today is my 47th spiritual birthday (for example). I really thank you!" (You should) prepare a gift for your spiritual parent. "Because of you, I am still here."

10. In our lives, we celebrate 3 great first days. The first is the day we start off after hearing the Word. The second is the first day of having spiritual children. By having spiritual children, we can prepare ourself to have (physical) children. The third is the day a couple becomes engaged and receives the Blessing.

11. Just as Noah kept God's promise with his original heart for 120 years, it is important for us to continue without losing our original heart

Noah is a righteous man because he never compromised with the secular world and kept God's direction and voice.

### **Then Will You Keep Your First Motivation and Resolution?**

1. First, always prioritize your vertical relationship with God and horizontal relationship with True Parents and regard them as more precious than your own life.

In our own life, let's put God first all the time. This is our life line. Horizontally, put True Parents first all the time. I cannot negotiate with anyone saying True Parents are bad or this kind of thing. There is no need to relate to this. We don't need to have give and take with them. If we have such give and take, we will lose our first motivation and resolution.

2. In one aspect, our life of faith has something in common with the principle of business. In business, if you do not make a profit, you will go into ruin. Similarly, in life of faith, if you cannot create a plus, you cannot keep your first motivation. If you do something wrong, you even forget the principle of faith. Therefore, make a gain even in your life of faith. Our life of faith is bringing joy to others. It is moving the hearts of others. If we bring gains of joy, moving hearts, and love, we will never be tired and will continuously grow while keeping our first motivation. To do that, give to people all the time. Think about how to give in any situation. Become a genius in giving joy to others. Also, we should have many spiritual children whom we can rejoice in.

We need to think about how to give back. Giving is the way to make a plus. It is the way to keep our first motivation. Become a champion of giving. That is the way to keep our first resolution. Without spiritual children our spiritual life becomes dry because we have no result.

3. Live every day with a heart of gratitude and deepen and increase that heart of gratitude day by day.

We are grateful for everything, thankful for everything. When we look at all things, we are so grateful. When we look at our neighbor, we are so grateful. This is the way to keep our first motivation and resolution. If we have that kind of life of faith, this is the way we can keep our first motivation and our resolution. Thank you very much!

## The World's Parliamentarians Share One Heart - DP Intro Contradiction #8

November 2, 2021: *KEYPOINTS: TM said that when the people's elected representatives put their heads together and focus on what they can do to solve conflicts, peace will come quickly and naturally. She intended the IAPP to be a world alliance of parliamentarians dedicated to the search for peaceful solutions. Transcending nation, race and culture, by aligning with the only begotten Daughter, parliamentarians can work together to address the ills that bedevil human life. The IAPP is intended to provide local, regional and international forums for parliamentarians to bring their experience and wisdom to bear in the search for solutions to our world's problems. ♦ Because of the fall we humans have become beings of contradiction with an age-old struggle between our original mind and evil mind. Standards of good and evil have varied from age to age and region to region. To distinguish them clearly and be freed of this conflict, we must meet the messiah, study the DP, and be blessed. To remove the contradiction, we have to know the principle of creation, the fall and restoration. All problems can be solved centered on the heart of God. The DP speaks about how miserable God is and how much he loves human beings. If we knew how much God has suffered because of the fall of our human ancestors, then no one could commit sin. As long as we focus on the reality of God's heart, we cannot give up and do our own thing. All problems come from a lack of understanding of God's sorrowful heart. ♦ What kind of people does God deal with? People with high levels of shimjung, of filial piety toward God who do not change, are absolutely loyal, and know how to distinguish between good and evil. They seek God's will even in the face of rejection and persecution and listen to the sound of their own heart and act steadfastly on it, even for years. How should we raise the level and quality of our Hyojeong? We must always follow the voice of heaven in our life of faith. Until the moment we die, we must not betray True Parents and must become unchanging sons and daughters. We should seek to experience the world of God's deep heart that we will never forget. It comes closer and closer through the practice of living for the sake of each day. Having a longing heart is the secret to upgrading the level of our heart. Are we missing God? True Parents? People? We cannot meet God all of a sudden. We need to grow by loving people, living for the sake of others, leading a sacrificial life, always giving and giving. We need to treat people's suffering and sorrow as God's suffering and sorrow.*

Yesterday I arrived in Colorado.

<Mother of Peace, Page 306-307> *Nepal has no seashore but having the world's tallest mountains makes up for that. Countless hikers and wealthy tourists visit Nepal, as it has eight of the world's 10 highest mountain peaks and its border passes over the very tallest peak, Mount*

*Everest. But Nepal sits secluded between China and India, and the development of its largely agrarian economy is not keeping up with its neighbors.*

*When I arrived at the Kathmandu airport in November 2018, two dogs were napping peacefully on the waiting room floor and nobody was shooing them out. Cars and motorcycles came to a sudden stop because far ahead a COW was meandering along the road. Only after she moved off the road did the traffic start moving again. This is Nepal. Nonetheless, large-scale changes have taken place since Nepal encountered our movement.*

*For example, an amazing event took place in Nepal in 2016, which was an unforgettable year for our movement's peace efforts. In July, hundreds of leaders in the fields of politics, economics, religion and education arrived in Kathmandu from every nation in Asia. These distinguished men and women came to inaugurate the regional chapter of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP), a project of the Universal Peace Federation.*

*Let me take a moment to introduce the IAPP. World peace cannot come about by human effort alone, nor by the efforts of just a few. Many people, from everyday citizens to high-ranking government officials, need to overcome social class divisions and actively take initiative. Every nation in the world, small or large, has a congress, a parliament or a national assembly. It represents the people of the nation.*

*Over the years, as I visited nations around the world, I repeatedly urged the parliamentarians who came to meet me to remember the precious mission bestowed upon them by their nation and its people.*

*I said that when the people's elected representatives put their heads together and focus on what they can do to solve conflicts, peace will come quickly and naturally. I spoke of a world alliance of parliamentarians dedicated to the search for peaceful solutions. When I did so, parliamentarians would agree with me.*

*This vision from Heavenly Parent is the starting point connecting the world's parliamentarians as one body. Transcending nation, race and culture, by aligning with the only begotten Daughter, parliamentarians can work together to address the ills that bedevil human life.*

*As I shared this vision, people close to me tried to educate me about political infighting. They asked, "Will leaders of different parties be willing to gather and cooperate? Gathering influential people and peacemakers is not an easy task," they said, "All the nations' governments are fraught with conflict and strife caused by the divisions among opposing parties." | did not budge. I had not a shadow of a doubt that today's parliamentarians*

*are ready, and I had faith that God would guide each of them to listen to me.*

TM says to establish IAPP send a person from HQ when I was continental director of Asia. I was asked to bring many parliamentarians to Seoul. Many had had DP education.

TM has such insight into the future and God's providence. Let's study about its founding.

*Since its inception in 2005, the Universal Peace Federation has worked closely with parliamentarians around the world in pursuit of lasting peace based on universal principles.*

*On Feb. 15, 2016, some 150 parliamentarians, representing more than 40 nations, signed a resolution to form the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP). This event took place in the National Assembly of the Republic of Korea at an International Leadership Conference.*

*The founders of the Universal Peace Federation, Rev. Dr. Sun Myung Moon and Dr. Hak Ja Han Moon, launched the global "Parliamentarians for Peace" initiative in 2001, based on the successful Ambassadors for Peace program.*

*The IAPP is intended to provide local, regional and international forums for parliamentarians to bring their experience and wisdom to bear in the search for solutions to our world's problems.*

*Since the inauguration of IAPP in Seoul in February, regional chapters of IAPP have been launched in the Asian-Pacific, East African, West African, European, Central American and South American regions. A North American TAPP chapter was created on November 30, 2016 in Washington, D.C.*

**True Mother's Message at the Int'l Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP) Assembly (2/4/2017, Seoul, Korea)**

*Distinguished guests, esteemed members of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace from 120 countries, it is wonderful to see you all.*

*We all wish for a free world, a united, peaceful world. However, if you look at the current state of the world, walls exist between religions and cultures and borders exist between countries.*

*Nations are moving further toward selfishly putting their own benefit first, hindering the pursuit of a united world. What happened to the wish that you and Heaven held?*

*Originally, the true owner of the world was God. From all created things to all human beings, all belong to God. However, humankind does not know that. They do not understand the relationship between God and humanity.*

*That is why, throughout history, countless divisions and wars between nations have occurred. Nations' selfishness in pursuing only their own interests has pushed harmony and unity further away. This has been the history of civilization.*

*When we look at the reality of the world we live in, we worry that we will be unable to say that the future for our descendants is a hopeful one. If that is the case, for you to fulfill your responsibilities is important.*

*Originally, God, the Creator, made every other living thing and then made humankind's ancestors, Adam and Eve. God gave them responsibilities. Consequently, all human beings today are the result of Adam and Eve's inability to fulfill their responsibilities.*

*However, because of the principle of Creation, God could not just sit back and watch fallen humankind. Originally, "God had a dream for humankind. God wanted to be the true parent to humankind. However, the ancestors of humankind, Adam and Eve hurt God.*

*They thwarted God's dream. Nevertheless, God could not give up on the dream he had when creating human beings, the dream of embracing all humankind as his children. Therefore, God developed messianism within the fallen world, so that a messiah, able to achieve God's dream and become the successful human ancestor, could come.*

If IAPP is the Body, then IAPD can be the mind. TF said world peace must have harmony between IAPP and IAPD. TM conducts outreach activities centered on UPF. TM uses UPF and WFWP to make a substantial condition for the environment. Based on that TP can make more internal conditions and educate our hearts.

**DP: The Human Contradiction**

- Within the self-same individual are two opposing inclinations: the original mind that desires goodness and the evil mind that desires wickedness.

- They are engaged in a fierce battle, striving to accomplish two conflicting purposes. This is the human contradiction.

- Any being possessing such a contradiction within itself is doomed to perish.

- Therefore, human beings, having acquired this contradiction, live in the state of destruction.

- If burdened by such a contradiction from its inception, human life would not have been able to arise.

- The contradiction, therefore, must have developed after the birth of the human race.

- Christianity sees this state of destruction as the result of the human Fall.

- When we realize the fact that, due to the Fall, we have arrived at the brink of self-destruction, we make

desperate efforts to resolve the contradiction within. We repel the evil desires coming from our evil mind and embrace the good desires springing from our original mind.

*“We make desperate efforts to resolve the contradiction within. We repel the evil desires coming from our evil mind and embrace the good desires springing from our original mind”*

1. To remove contradiction

a. One has to know and be reborn by God's words.

We need to know the problem in ourself.

b. Meet the Messiah, be reborn, receive the blessing and liquidate original sin.

c. Walk the model course with the Messiah to make Satan surrender.

Our TP show the way to overcome Satan.

- Nevertheless, we have been unable to find the ultimate answer to the question: What is the nature of good and evil?

- Furthermore, we remain entirely ignorant of the answers to such questions as what is the original mind? What is the origin of the evil mind?

- What is the root cause of the contradiction that brings people to ruin?

- In order to ward off evil desires and follow good desires, we must overcome this ignorance and gain the ability to distinguish clearly between good and evil.

*“We have been unable to find the ultimate answer to the question: What is the nature of good and evil?”*

1. Historically the standard of good and evil have been different

That is the fallen world. It is hard to distinguish good from evil

a. Different by age.

b. Different by individual standards.

c. Different by ideology, religion, philosophy.

d. Different by political inclinations.

e. Different by a leader's inclinations.

2. Only the principle can define an absolute standard of goodness.

3. Therefore without studying the principle one cannot know for certain the standard of good and evil.

The standard of goodness is changeable according to the age, individual standards, ideology, religion, philosophy, politics, etc. We have not understood how to distinguish goodness. Therefore we need to study the DP well.

## **Resolving One's Contradiction Is the Most Important Problem**

*<38-225> Countless saints and sages have come and gone throughout history but what was their purpose? They struggled centering on the purpose to become a true*

*person. What kind of person is the one who left behind the name of a good person? They are the people who struggled to break through the self before struggling with social evil. Struggling pitilessly and more thoroughly than anyone else, when the mind can claim to stand in a position of goodness and simultaneously the body recognizes this and when the body stands in a position to always absolutely obey the goal of goodness desired by the mind, that person can become a saint and sage that can influence the historical world.*

*Without first realizing this, no matter how much you assert goodness, you are unable to bear the fruit of goodness because one's real intentions will be tarnished. It may seem like there will be a good result during the process but in the end it will bear an evil fruit. This is an unrebukable truth. Therefore what is the biggest problem? It is the self.*

Saints and sages struggled to remove this contradiction, but everyone's standard was different. They were ignorant of the existence of God. They tried to solve the problem from the point of view of the result, not the cause. To remove the contradiction we have to know the principle of creation, the fall and restoration. TP have given them to us. TF said the biggest problem was myself: unity of mind and body, husband and wife, children, brothers and sisters. Solution to all these problems is not human centered but God centered. All problems can be solved centered on the heart of God. The heart of God is key. The DP speaks about how miserable God is and how much he loves human beings.

We struggle because of our contradiction with good and evil minds fighting each other and we commit lots of sin.

How can we live without sinning and overcome our contradictions? If we knew how much God has suffered because of the fall of our human ancestors, then no one could commit sin. A great nail has been pounded into the heart of God because of the fall, and it has not been pulled out. If we focus on knowing only the reality of God's heart, we can solve all our problems. The older I get old and understand God's heart, I want to focus on the reality of God's heart. If we truly understand God's suffering and the reality of God's heart, how can we commit sin? How can we say, “I am so tired”? TP really know the reality of God's heart. As long as we focus on the reality of God's heart, we cannot give up and do our own thing. All problems come from a lack of understanding of God's sorrowful heart. Understanding this can really upgrade our life. Only TF has shared the reality of God's heart.

Before knowing the UC, we thought God was almighty, omnipotent; we did not know his reality. Yes, he

is our parent, and we are his child. But as a child grows, he comes to understand the reality of his parent's heart. We know from TP that the nail has not yet been pulled out of God's heart. How can we ask him to bring us to the kingdom of heaven? We need to know his sorrow and how much he loves us. When we know God's reality, we can offer our life. The sooner we realize this, the more time we will have to comfort him. All problems come from the lack of understanding of God's heart.

### **Youth Ministry: What Kind of People Does God Deal With?**

1. God deals with people with high levels of heart, that is, high levels of shimjung. Here, the level of heart refers to the level of filial piety toward God.

2. A person with a high level of shimjung is like God—they do not change, are absolutely loyal, and know how to distinguish between good and evil. At the time of Noah, Noah's level of shimjung was very high, so Heaven chose him and used him as the central figure. The level at which God first looks at people is the heart. God sees a person's filial piety toward God. This is the standard of human judgment.

He does not look at power, knowledge or external appearance.

3. A righteous person is a person who, after making a determination, goes forward maintaining his or her initial mind centered on God's will at the risk of his or her life, even if everyone rejects him.

4. God looks at the foundation of that person's original nature. God can't deal with people who are fickle.

If we are changeable, God cannot deal with us.

5. People with the foundation of original nature have the foundation of a mind that cannot be changed even if they try. They have a strong will for what they said was right. They have a heart that can offer their life even if there are disturbances and complications. We call this kind of person a righteous person. Noah was that kind of person.

6. A righteous person is a person who moves centered on the revelation received from Heaven even when a hundred people deny them.

7. Most fallen humans move as others move. They just laugh when others laugh and keep pace with others. Fallen people are people who live according to their environment, not centered on the sound of their heart.

8. God looks at people who listen to the sound of their heart and act accordingly. God deals with those who act and decide by their heart even if 1,000 people oppose it, and even if everyone denies it. God sees this kind of person as righteous.

9. This is because such a righteous heart resembles God. Noah received a revelation from God and moved

according to that revelation. He treasured the voice of God in his heart.

A member asked TF, "Why don't you give more details about when you met Jesus?" TF replied, "I don't want to share because you don't know the value. It is very precious."

How did Noah keep motivated? The revelation was between God and Noah. He treasured the voice of God in his heart.

10. God entrusts the work of God to the righteous. He entrusts things that the world cannot believe. This is because righteous people live according to orders from their hearts and do not care about others' faces, public opinion, and sense.

11. So God made Noah build an ark that the world could not believe in. It was difficult to accept the request to build a boat on top of Mount Ararat. It also took 120 years to build.

Even though he was inspired and received God's commandment, how could he keep his first motivation for 120 years? He was persecuted by his wife and children and others. The best way to keep our faith in the beautiful moment when we meet God.

12. What kind of people does God deal with? God comes to those who have a high level of heart. And we must be a righteous person who never changes. How, then, should we raise the level of our hearts?. How should we raise the level and quality of our Hyojeong? We must always follow the voice of heaven in our life of faith.

We need to hear the voice of heaven in our original mind. Once we are very inspired by God's word, what matters is how to keep it. Such a person is righteous.

13. And as long as we know God's will until the moment we die, we must not betray True Parents and must become unchanging sons and daughters. The only way not to betray God and True Parents is to experience the world of God's deep heart that we will never forget. It comes closer and closer through the practice of living for the sake of each day.

14. We need to practice loving people to raise the level of our heart. In particular, having a longing heart is the secret to upgrading the level of our heart. Are we missing God? Are we missing True Parents? Are we really missing people?

We cannot meet God all of a sudden. We need to grow by loving people, living for the sake of others, leading a sacrificial life, always giving and giving. We need to treat people's suffering and sorrow as God's suffering and sorrow. God deals with those who have a high standard of heart. They are filial sons and daughters.

## 211101 The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Contradiction #7

November 1, 2021: *KEY POINTS: Nature in the Pantanal can enlighten us about God's act of creation, his infinite joy and love in creating, and His mystical truth through nature, which represents Him, only when we live in it, invest in it, and study it. TP initiated the Leda Project to allow us all to have this experience and to improve the lives of the local people. Fallen man has within him an inherent spiritual disease, a contradiction between the original mind and the evil mind which are constantly at war as St. Paul writes. Equipped with God's word, holy wine and the Blessing, our spiritual doctor to heal this disease is the messiah. With our contradictory nature inherited in the fall, we need training and education from TP in God's word. God always chooses and conducts the providence through a central figure. The fall was by one couple, so restoration should be by one couple -- which should have been Jesus and his bride, and now is TP. Because they have restored the fall, they are the final messiah. We encourage our senior blessed families who have left, to come back to TP's bosom. Those who made a mistake during Jesus' time had another chance, but if we fail to unite with TP -- now TM -- we will have no future chance. TP are the final central figures. We are indeed fortunate to have met TP.*

Today is Nov. 1,

*<Mother of Peace, Page 304-305> The second area in which we invested is called the Chaco. This remote area is part of the Gran Chaco region that covers parts of Bolivia, Paraguay and Argentina. In 1999, we encouraged our members to develop a settlement there called the Puerto Leda project. If you cross the Paraguay River at Puerto Leda, moving from Paraguay to Brazil, you're only a couple of hours by four-wheel-drive vehicle from Jardim.*

*Puerto Leda was the most difficult place to live in the Chaco, yet our Japanese brothers rolled up their sleeves and worked their hardest. In only a few years, they transformed the area into an ideal village where people and nature live in harmony, a place where anyone would enjoy living. They even built a swimming pool. It is a model ecological settlement, including water purification and fish farming, which was recognized by Paraguay's president, who personally visited the site. We prioritized these projects over building churches, but as the number of people who responded to our members' tireless devotion grew, our faith community also grew.*

*I wept many times over the pain of the people who lead arduous lives under those spacious skies in Latin America. My heart was torn for the children who craved to learn to write but could not. In the 1970s, when our missionaries from that area expressed how difficult it was to bring God's truth to people who struggle day to day to survive, all I could do was listen and silently pat their shoulders.*

*We would pray together, "We will return here on another day and build a land of happiness. Heavenly Father, please don't forget these people." In the 1990s, God opened the door, and we began to fulfill those prayers.*

*When we arrived there, Puerto Leda lacked every basic facility. The nearby village needed a school as well as a*

*hospital, and they urgently needed to secure an economic foundation to overcome hunger. Our members all over the world, especially Japan, responded to our call and donated in support of the Leda Project. Nothing can change in a day; yet our members were comforted by the hope they saw in the eyes of the children, and by seeing changes emerge in the hearts of the youth. The new generation of Puerto Leda began to think, "We too can have a good life."*

*We keep in mind the need to stop the steady destruction of the ecosystem. We know that, in the name of economic development, we are losing the Amazon rainforest. Overfishing and the rapacious killing of valuable animals for monetary profit also are a serious problem.*

*At the same time, more than 800 million people around the world regularly go hungry. Some South American countries have abundant stocks of beef and wheat, yet they cannot prevent malnutrition. In the midst of our education and community building in Latin America, we conduct plant and animal research on how to best utilize the local resources while protecting nature.*

*The wings of monarch butterflies span just a few inches, but they migrate 3,000 miles between Canada and Mexico every winter. No one taught them to do this; it is encoded in their nature. Human beings and nature have an inseparable relationship. We can be enlightened about God's act of creation and His mystical truth through nature, which represents Him, only when we live in it, invest in it, and study it. We can feel the infinite joy and love that God felt when He created the earth for us. When we do so, we can live each day with a heart of love and gratitude. The land in which we can learn this truth is Latin America. Through family oriented love, as one family under God, we can discover our original homeland in this land, God's gift of nature.*

*When TP came to earth, we realized how much TP love God, people and nature. Like our TP we should love God, humanity and nature more. than anyone else.*

*Let's study the Leda project in the Chum bumo gyeong. <Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 1206-1207> There was a day when I shed tears as I traveled across South America. As I crossed the boundary of Argentina and Uruguay and crossed over the top of the Andes Mountains, while the sun slowly set, I cried as I spoke to a Brazilian missionary. I prayed, "God, in the future I will come here and develop this place. Father, please do not forget." Where must the Japanese go? I wanted to send them to Paraguay, which I consider an extension of Korea, but the Japanese members were not prepared to go to South America. They all opposed the idea. I had no choice but to send the national messiahs to Paraguay instead.*

*They went to Puerto Leda, and were assigned to work on an area of land of some 80,000 hectares. Miraculously, they were able to purchase this land and develop it.*

*Let us make this impoverished city into a new city, one whose culture is in harmony with nature. It takes six hours to*

get from Leda to the Victoria Plaza Hotel, and I will connect them.

*I told the Japanese national messiahs to build a plaza, a hospital, schools and a multipurpose center instead of a sports center at the village, where 19 clans of the native peoples, Indios, are living. I also told them to buy land.*

*As part of those preparations, we established numerous operational bases two hours away from each other. In addition, 182 information booths will be set up, one every 50 kilometers along the Paraguay and Amazon Rivers. The Japanese should set up the booths and guide the tours. Therefore, when people come looking for this place, I, as the owner, will have erected the pillar of the new family education. Since we have gone through these things, you need to realize that this is not just someone else's responsibility; it is our responsibility.*

*As you tour that region, you should always shed tears as you think about the extensive groundwork that True Parents initiated to overcome the obstacles.*

I want to express my gratitude to the Japanese members working so hard in Leda and the many people who have sent support for the project. We need to support the project and visit it at least one time.

#### **DP: Human Contradiction and the Fall**

- Within the self-same individual are two opposing inclinations: the original mind that desires goodness and the evil mind that desires wickedness.

- They are engaged in a fierce battle, striving to accomplish two conflicting purposes. This is the human contradiction.

- Any being possessing such a contradiction within itself is doomed to perish.

- Therefore, human beings, having acquired this contradiction, live in the state of destruction.

*"Within the self-same individual are two opposing inclinations: the original mind that desires goodness and the evil mind that desires wickedness"*

1. Do you live recognizing the contradictory state of the original mind and evil mind fiercely fighting within yourself

I joined the church in 1975. I did not recognize the contradictory state of the evil mind and original mind. Through the DP I realized that this battle within is very serious. I thought I was the only one who was struggling, but I found that everyone has this struggle. All human beings are in this state.

2. Many people live without recognizing this contradiction within themselves.

Only the DP clarifies this.

- The original mind desires goodness... If we live according to our original mind we'll be happy.

Sometimes we ignore our conscience and original mind. When we follow the original mind, we are happy.

- The evil mind desires wickedness... If we live according to the evil mind we'll feel the pangs of conscience.

When I was very young, my friend asked me to participate in hitting someone. Afterwards I regretted this so much. How could I have done this? I still regret that I followed my friend. When we do evil things, we feel the pangs of conscience. Our original mind asks us to do good things.

*"Any being possessing such a contradiction within itself is doomed to perish. Therefore, human beings, having acquired this contradiction, live in a state of destruction."*

1. Human being's contradictory existence is a broken existence. (out of order)

No one teaches us. We only understood through the DP that our mind's function is out of order.

2. Human beings are sick and require treatment. Sick beings cannot treat themselves and thus require a doctor.

We are fundamentally sick people without exception.

3. The doctor for fallen people is the Messiah.

> *John 14:6: "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me"*

4. God's words, holy wine and Blessing are eternal medicine that the Messiah brings as a remedy for fallen human beings.

We are sick people. Our hearts are out of order. We are serious patients. No one has cured us; no saint, no sage, no central figure has healed our sickness. Jesus boldly proclaimed "I am the doctor. I am the only way, the truth and the light. No one comes to the father but through me." Jesus is our only cure.

TP brought eternal medicine.

- If burdened by such a contradiction from its inception, human life would not have been able to arise.

- The contradiction, therefore, must have developed after the birth of the human race.

- Christianity sees this state of destruction as the result of the human Fall.

*"If burdened by such a contradiction from its inception, human life would not have been able to arise. The contradiction, therefore, must have developed after the birth of the human race."*

With this contradiction we would not have appeared. It must have happened after we came into existence.

1. Is the human contradiction innate or acquired?

2. Is the theory that human nature is fundamentally good correct? Is the theory that human nature is fundamentally evil correct?

a. Good Nature Principle (Mencius' theory): This is true when God first created human beings until right before the Fall.

b. Evil Nature Principle (Xunzi's theory): All descendants born after the human fall are descendants of Satan, so they have an original mind and an evil mind as well.

> All fallen descendants without exception are born with both good and evil minds.

> Therefore, fallen beings must receive training and

education about the Word.

Humans were originally born with a good nature. Because of the fall we have a good and a fallen nature. To return to God we need training and education and God's word to solve our problems. Fallen men need God's word, the DP. It is our eternal medicine. We are patients. Without the doctor's guidance, we cannot be cured. We need to drink the doctor's medicine, which is the DP. Holy wine and blessing are the eternal operation. Our sickness is more serious than stage four cancer. The messiah brought medicine and all the equipment for the operation. Jesus said he is the only way, life, truth" and TP adds "love."

## Youth Ministry: God Conducts the Providence Through a Central Figure

1. God always chooses and conducts the providence through a central figure.

> Acts of the Apostles 17:31: *"For he has set a day for judging the world with justice by the man he has appointed, and he proved to everyone who this is by raising him from the dead."*

2: Why doesn't God select several central figures at the same time to work? The reason God works through one person is that he lost one person, Adam. Therefore, history was the history of finding one person. (Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, Moses, Jesus)

There were not two Noahs, Abrahams, Isaacs, Jesuses. The human fall started from Adam and Eve.

3. From this principle, it is concluded that in the end, He should find and establish a true Adam, eventually meet the true mother who is the true Eve, and conduct the providence. Therefore, God's blueprint is to establish a model True Couple and Model True Parents and extend it to the tribe, nation, and world.

Why did Christianity become the main religion?

4. The standard of the providence of each country and the providence of each tribe is ultimately set through one person and expands the providence. Therefore, we have to know that we are the central figure chosen by God and True Parents in this era, that we are the one that history has requested, so we have to fulfill the wishes of providence.

6. Since history started through one person, the path of life and love must also be taken by one person.

7. In the end, the road of love should not be taken by the people, but through one person God has established. Therefore, the Bible said that the road to heaven is narrow (Matt. 7:14). From this point of view, we don't know how important it is to establish a relationship with the central figure chosen by God.

God always works through one central figure.

8. Therefore, only True Parents are the way, the truth, the life, love, and lineage. God does not create God's ideal heaven through democracy or communism. Only through True Parents, the Messiah, can the ideal heaven be created.

God never sent two messiahs at the same time. He did

not send a messiah for each continent. That is why the Bible said the path to heaven is narrow.

9. Looking at God's providence, he did not send several Messiahs in the last days. Only True Parents were sent. When choosing the central figure in history, He raised and worked with only one Messiah, the True Parents.

10. Therefore, we must walk the path of absolute faith, absolute love, and absolute obedience before True Parents. Our guidance or true children can never replace True Parents. True Parents, the Messiah, will not come again. But where will you go if you fall through trials and fall because of True Parents? The path to follow True Parents is the last path. So it's serious. If the Messiah comes again, there is a chance of salvation again, but what if he does not come again?

TP will not come again. Jesus had to come again because he did not marry. Husband and wife become one in the Blessing. Man's position is not enough. TP show the model as a true couple and true parents. So, the messiah will not come again. The path following TP is the last path. We will have no future paths to follow the messiah.

If we fail to unite with TF and TM, what shall we do? TP are the last ones.

We encourage our senior blessed families who left need to come back to TP's bosom. Those who made a mistake during Jesus' time had another chance. But we have no future chance. We need absolute faith, love and obedience before TP and completely unite. TP are the final central figures. We are indeed fortunate to have met TP.

## The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Happiness #6

October 31, 2021: *KEY POINTS: The Pantanal, which Jardim borders, is the world's largest freshwater wetland area, surrounding the Paraguay River. It is a paradise on earth that has the appearance of the original creation. This is what the Garden of Eden must have looked like. Over the years, we developed that Jardim site into a lovely family retreat center. Japanese national messiahs and members also developed Puerto Leda in the Chaco area into an ideal village. We should visit Leda at least once in our lifetime. The kingdom of heaven is not an unimaginably beautiful environment. Rather, it is the place, even an ugly place, that we love with God's love. TF turned the hellish Hungnam Prison into the kingdom of heaven with his love. If we like a place more than God does, we will be happy. Structure is secondary; what matters is the person. If we cannot create the kingdom of heaven, then we are not qualified to enter it. God dwells where the four great loves dwell: parent, brothers and sisters, couples and children's love. Our greatest happiness comes from our family. Money? Power? Worldly things? They come and go. The four great realms of heart and the three great kingships are the fundamental areas to create happiness. How can we overcome internal persecution and temptation? This is about internal temptation: sexual, misunderstanding and jealousy. If we try to follow the path of true love, there will always be a disturbance from Satan. There will be persecution and temptation. We may even be tempted, even sexually, by an immature Abel or by envy or jealousy of others. We need to make a public environment. It is not easy to find someone we can trust and confide in. In some cases, we have to be careful when receiving compliments. This is because those who praise us might not just be praising us, but also trying to possess us through praise. We overcome the persecution and temptation that comes from within if we have a parent-like*

*Abel figure whom we serve and respect in our life. If we establish the center (Abel) first, horizontal problems will be solved. We should always live under Abel's guidance: asking, reporting, and consulting. When there is heartistic distance, Satan comes. When blessed children go down the wrong path, it is a problem caused by a bad relationship with the parents. If children share everything, then they are protected. In the kingdom of heaven there is no heartistic gap. The key is how to have a heartistic relationship between parents and children and between Cain and Abel. This is the way we can overcome internal persecution.*

(Response to sharing) Church should be joyous like your Halloween party, TF said.

The fifth(?) Holy Ground Tour starts tomorrow.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 302-304> We built a headquarters for global education near the town of Jardim, called the Headquarters for the Education of Ideal Families for World Peace, and set up the New Hope Farm to establish a foundation to build God's nation. It is a town in Mato Grosso do Sul, a state in southwestern Brazil. Jardim's townsfolk told us that an old prophecy predicted that the town of Jardim was a place where the Lord would come.*

*The first time Father Moon and I went to Jardim was in late 1994. When we held our first leaders' workshop there, the training center was a rundown storehouse without even bathrooms or a kitchen. I cannot begin to describe how uncomfortable it was, but we brought our leaders to such a place for experimental education. It was a workshop of heart during which participants breathed the warm air and sweated without reserve as they read God's word in the early morning and fished amid the unpolluted and pure original creation.*

*Over the years, we developed that Jardim site into a lovely family retreat center. Surrounding it, we invested in the New Hope Farm. Unificationist missionaries and members from around the world moved there, with the vision of restoring the Garden of Eden that God created at the beginning. We built our community in Jardim with a school so that all these families from all over the world would be able to experience God's love while living in beautiful nature.*

*The Pantanal, which Jardim borders, is the world's largest freshwater wetland area, surrounding the Paraguay River. It is a paradise on earth. Everything God created in the area has the appearance of the original creation. I am deeply impressed with the thought that this is what the Garden of Eden must have looked like, with the fish and all these animals and plants living exactly as they always have.*

*There are capybaras, crocodiles, wild pigs, and birds such as rheas, all living freely in the wild. In the river you find surubi and pacu, and of course the*

*piranhas that are dangerous even for humans. Many species considered endangered live here, including jaguars, pumas, deer, wolves, otters, armadillos and anteaters. There are also unique trees and cacti. It is the largest wetland in the world and, as a UNESCO world heritage site, it is protected. Thus, it is a unique area in which to create an ideal village.*

*An extraordinary natural environment such as this has its dangers, but at the same time it could be a key region for solving food shortages in the future. We started farming and created a fish farm with a view to improving the local people's livelihoods. One of our ideas was to create a fish meal that could be supplied to boost people's nutrition in poorer areas. We made plans to raise cattle on our ranch and supply beef to as many as 160 countries. To protect the natural landscape, we planted a great number of trees in the land alongside the Paraguay River.*

I was a national messiah participant with TP directly there. TP went through so much to restore the world.

Let's study the Jardim project.

### **The Jardim Project, a New Hope Farm in South America**

*<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 1205> True Parents created roads in the Pantanal and donated 29 ambulances. They realized that people living there could not get to the hospital because of the poor road conditions. Therefore, while donating the ambulances, they also constructed roads. Furthermore, they founded a school in Jardim and educated talented potential leaders. By broadcasting the best educational material from the United States using videos, they have striven to raise the standard of South America's education.*

*The place after Jardim over which True Parents offered the deepest prayers while they were in South America was Chaco, an area of 250,000 square kilometers in the Grand Chaco region, which spans Bolivia, Paraguay and Argentina.*

*In August 1999 True Parents directed Japanese national messiahs to pioneer the farms in Puerto Leda, located within the Chaco region. True Parents oversaw the purchase of 80,000 hectares of land in Leda and began to develop it. Focusing on Leda, they planned to create a model farm, model fisheries and spin-off businesses, thereby promoting a culture harmonious with nature.*

*Leda was an extremely difficult place to live, but True Parents dedicated resources to transform it into a beautiful village where people and nature can profitably*

*coexist. We re-created Leda and made it into an ideal village where anyone would be happy to live.*

I would like to express my gratitude to national messiahs and Japanese members who are working in Leda. I would encourage all American brothers and sisters to be interested in Leda and, if possible, visit Leda.

## The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Happiness #6

Dr. Chung Sik Yong, October 31, 2021

*KEY POINTS: The Pantanal, which Jardim borders, is the world's largest freshwater wetland area, surrounding the Paraguay River. It is a paradise on earth that has the appearance of the original creation. This is what the Garden of Eden must have looked like. Over the years, we developed that Jardim site into a lovely family retreat center. Japanese national messiahs and members also developed Puerto Leda in the Chaco area into an ideal village. We should visit Leda at least once in our lifetime. The kingdom of heaven is not an unimaginably beautiful environment. Rather, it is the place, even an ugly place, that we love with God's love. TF turned the hellish Hungnam Prison into the kingdom of heaven with his love. If we like a place more than God does, we will be happy. Structure is secondary; what matters is the person. If we cannot create the kingdom of heaven, then we are not qualified to enter it. God dwells where the four great loves dwell: parent, brothers and sisters, couples and children's love. Our greatest happiness comes from our family. Money? Power? Worldly things? They come and go. The four great realms of heart and the three great kingships are the fundamental areas to create happiness. How can we overcome internal persecution and temptation? This is about internal temptation: sexual, misunderstanding and jealousy. If we try to follow the path of true love, there will always be a disturbance from Satan. There will be persecution and temptation. We may even be tempted, even sexually, by an immature Abel or by envy or jealousy of others. We need to make a public environment. It is not easy to find someone we can trust and confide in. In some cases, we have to be careful when receiving compliments. This is because those who praise us might not just be praising us, but also trying to possess us through praise. We overcome the persecution and temptation that comes from within if we have a parent-like Abel figure whom we serve and respect in our life. If we establish the center (Abel) first, horizontal problems will be solved. We should always live under Abel's guidance: asking, reporting, and consulting. When there is heartistic distance, Satan comes. When blessed children go down the wrong path, it is a problem caused by a bad relationship with the parents. If children share everything, then they are protected. In the kingdom of heaven there is no heartistic gap. The key is how to have a heartistic relationship between parents and children and between Cain and Abel. This is the way we can overcome internal persecution.*

(Response to sharing) Church should be joyous like your Halloween party, TF said.

The fifth(?) Holy Ground Tour starts tomorrow.

<Mother of Peace, Page 302-304> *We built a headquarters for global education near the town of Jardim, called the Headquarters for the Education of Ideal Families for World Peace, and set up the New Hope Farm to establish a foundation to build God's nation. It is a town in Mato Grosso do Sul, a state in southwestern Brazil.*

*Jardim's townsfolk told us that an old prophecy predicted that the town of Jardim was a place where the Lord would come.*

*The first time Father Moon and I went to Jardim was in late 1994. When we held our first leaders' workshop there, the training center was a rundown storehouse without even bathrooms or a kitchen. I cannot begin to describe how uncomfortable it was, but we brought our leaders to such a place for experimental education. It was a workshop of heart during which participants breathed the warm air and sweated without reserve as they read God's word in the early morning and fished amid the unpolluted and pure original creation.*

*Over the years, we developed that Jardim site into a lovely family retreat center. Surrounding it, we invested in the New Hope Farm. Unificationist missionaries and members from around the world moved there, with the vision of restoring the Garden of Eden that God created at the beginning. We built our community in Jardim with a school so that all these families from all over the world would be able to experience God's love while living in beautiful nature.*

*The Pantanal, which Jardim borders, is the world's largest freshwater wetland area, surrounding the Paraguay River. It is a paradise on earth. Everything God created in the area has the appearance of the original creation. I am deeply impressed with the thought that this is what the Garden of Eden must have looked like, with the fish and all these animals and plants living exactly as they always have.*

*There are capybaras, crocodiles, wild pigs, and birds such as rheas, all living freely in the wild. In the river you find surubi and pacu, and of course the piranhas that are dangerous even for humans. Many species considered endangered live here, including jaguars, pumas, deer, wolves, otters, armadillos and anteaters. There are also unique trees and cacti. It is the largest wetland in the world and, as a UNESCO world heritage site, it is protected. Thus, it is a unique area in which to create an ideal village.*

*An extraordinary natural environment such as this has its dangers, but at the same time it could be a key region for solving food shortages in the future. We started farming and created a fish farm with a view to improving the local people's livelihoods. One of our ideas was to create a fish meal that could be supplied to boost people's nutrition in poorer areas. We made plans to raise cattle on our ranch and supply beef to as many as 160 countries. To protect the natural landscape, we planted a great number of trees in the land alongside the Paraguay River.*

I was a national messiah participant with TP directly

there. TP went through so much to restore the world.

Let's study the Jardim project.

### **The Jardim Project, a New Hope Farm in South America**

*<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 1205> True Parents created roads in the Pantanal and donated 29 ambulances. They realized that people living there could not get to the hospital because of the poor road conditions. Therefore, while donating the ambulances, they also constructed roads. Furthermore, they founded a school in Jardim and educated talented potential leaders. By broadcasting the best educational material from the United States using videos, they have striven to raise the standard of South America's education.*

*The place after Jardim over which True Parents offered the deepest prayers while they were in South America was Chaco, an area of 250,000 square kilometers in the Grand Chaco region, which spans Bolivia, Paraguay and Argentina.*

*In August 1999 True Parents directed Japanese national messiahs to pioneer the farms in Puerto Leda, located within the Chaco region. True Parents oversaw the purchase of 80,000 hectares of land in Leda and began to develop it. Focusing on Leda, they planned to create a model farm, model fisheries and spin-off businesses, thereby promoting a culture harmonious with nature.*

*Leda was an extremely difficult place to live, but True Parents dedicated resources to transform it into a beautiful village where people and nature can profitably coexist. We re-created Leda and made it into an ideal village where anyone would be happy to live.*

I would like to express my gratitude to national messiahs and Japanese members who are working in Leda. I would encourage all American brothers and sisters to be interested in Leda and, if possible, visit Leda.

### **DP Intro: Human Happiness**

- Everyone is struggling to attain happiness and avoid misfortune.

- From the commonplace affairs of individuals to the great events that shape the course of history, each is at root an expression of the human aspiration for ever greater happiness.

- How, then, does happiness arise?

- People feel joy when their desires are fulfilled.

- Desire, however, is often not understood in its original sense,

- Because in the present circumstances our desires tend to pursue evil rather than good.

- Desires which result in injustice do not emanate from a person's original mind. The original mind is well aware that such desires lead to misfortune.

- Therefore, it repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind.

*"As St. Paul noted, "None is righteous, no, not one; no one understands, no one seeks for God." (Rom. 3:10-11) Confronted with the human condition, he lamented, "For I delight in the law of God, in my inmost self, but I see in my members another law at war with the law of my mind and making me captive to the law of sin which dwells in my members. Wretched man that I am!"*

### **The Secret to Our Happiness**

*<76-269> Thus, where is Heaven? To a person who has a love like God, a mind like God, and who tries to like hell, to such a person even hell becomes heaven. In front of such a person, evil has no choice but to retreat. That is why you should not blame others. When you come to do something, when you like it more than God does, everything will be solved. You become happy. This is my secret to happiness.*

Where is the kingdom of heaven? It is easy to think of it with an unimaginably beautiful environment. However, the true kingdom of heaven begins with our heart and love, TF said. If our heart is in hell, even a beautiful environment is hell. If we love any place with the same heart as God, that place is the kingdom of heaven. Even a hellish place can become the kingdom of heaven. If we treat an environment with the same true love as God, hellish forces will retreat. Let's not blame the environment. Rather, let's love it and be thankful. Our mission is to make that difficult environment into heaven. Heaven is a place we make. We are kingdom-of-heaven builders, not those who simply enter heaven. Our life purpose is not to enter the kingdom of heaven, but to build it. Many people don't think about building the kingdom of heaven, but only about entering it. This is the difference between Unificationists and other people.

If we like a place more than God does, everything will be resolved and we will be happy. This is the top secret of being happy. In Hungnam Prison, TF created the kingdom of heaven. He offered substantial true love. Wherever TF was was the kingdom of heaven. Structure is secondary; what matters is the person. If we cannot create the kingdom of heaven, then we are not qualified to enter it. The kingdom of heaven begins from ourselves. Wherever we go, we can create God's kingdom of heaven.

### **The Size of Desire**

*<203-358> How big is human desire? I researched this topic. There is no limit to human desire. Then, is there no way to fulfill that desire? Only the true love which I talk about can completely satisfy that desire. After that it will not want anything else. When one has true love, he can live*

*for thousands and tens of thousands of years.*

How can we obtain true love? Many never reach true love because they only try to satisfy their self-centered desires. We have to go in the opposite direction. We need to let go of our sinful, lustful desires and live for the sake of others. When we have an experience of true love, really thinking of others first, our spouse, our neighbors, and focus on living for the sake of others, then we can taste true love. Gradually our heart gets wider and deeper and we will know how beautiful it is. Finally we can conquer God's heart and love and fulfil our desires.

### **The Place Desire Can Abide**

*For God the best thing is not man, but the love concealed inside of man. Human beings like parental love, conjugal love, siblings love and children's love. They like love. Therefore humans' desire cannot be fulfilled even if they possess God. They try to possess even the love that is inside of God. It is because God's love is the final sanctuary in which desire can rise to its highest and abide. Without knowing this, one cannot discover life's happiness.*

Where does God want to go and stay? It is where the four great loves dwell: parent, brothers and sisters, couples and children's love. Our desire ends at the place where these four great loves dwell. Happiness is not far away. It is in our family. It is contained in the love of parents, spouses, brothers and sisters, and children. The home of happiness is our home. Our greatest happiness comes from our family. Money? Power? Worldly things? They come and go. Which love is the most stimulating? Children and especially grandchildren. It is not just saying we love each other, but communicating heart to heart and physically becoming one. Stimulation through sex between true husband and wife is so powerful! What is more stimulating than the love between parent and child? The four great realms of heart and the three great kingships are the fundamental areas to create happiness.

### **Youth Ministry: How Can We Overcome Persecution and Temptation?**

This is about internal temptation: sexual, misunderstanding and jealousy.

1. If we try to follow the path of true love, there will always be a disturbance from Satan. There will be persecution and temptation. Even Adam and Eve had to overcome such temptation and become the owner of true love.

2. There is also temptation in gaining Abel's trust. We may be tempted by Abel. There is temptation even in envying others. Being envious of others can lead to temptation because we are jealous of them or try to get close to them.

We are told to attend, love and serve Abel, but if Abel

is not mature and even abuses Cain sexually, so sometimes it is not easy to trust. We emphasize Cain attending Abel. Sometimes Able misuses Cain's obedience, especially between men and women. We need to make a public environment. It is not easy to find someone we can trust and confide in.

3. In some cases, we have to be careful when receiving compliments. This is because those who praise us might not just be praising us, but also trying to possess us.

Then a person belongs to him through praise. How do we distinguish this temptation and overcome it?

4. Just as Satan tempted Eve, who was receiving love from God, people tempt others because they long for people receiving God's love. Even in the world of Satan, people who are recognized and loved by people are in God's interest.

If we are recognized by the secular world, God is interested in them. Otherwise how can Abel recognize them?

5. How, then, can we overcome the persecution and temptation that comes from within? It can be overcome if we have a parent-like Abel figure whom we serve and respect in our life. If we don't have someone we respect and serve, we will not be able to overcome temptation when it comes.

6. Anyone is more likely to leave their position as the intensity of love increases. Therefore, the center must be established first. A person who serves Abel is not likely to fall because he lives consulting with Abel whenever there is temptation.

7. If Eve had consulted with God when she was tempted by the Archangel, she would never have fallen.

That is why Adam and Eve's portion of responsibility was to report temptation to God. Then he could have intervened. But they did not report and decided by themselves. We need heartistic communication with our Abel. We need an Abel we can trust. Without it our growth is limited.

8. If we establish the center first, horizontal problems will be solved. Therefore, we should lead a life of establishing a center on a regular basis. We must always live under Abel's guidance. We must always ask, report, and consult. A person who decides and acts alone cannot overcome temptation.

As Cain, whenever I had a heartistic relationship with my parents, I could share everything. When I talked to Yo Han Lee, he guided me.

When there is heartistic distance, Satan comes. People who have heartistic distance are very vulnerable.

9. When blessed children go down the wrong path, it

is a problem caused by a bad relationship with the parents. If there is a distance between the parent and child's heart and the child is tempted, it will be very difficult to overcome.

If children share everything, then they are protected. In the kingdom of heaven there is no heartistic gap. The spouse knows his husband or wife's situation, Able know's Cain's situation. The key is how to have a heartistic relationship between parents and children and between Cain and Abel. This is the way we can overcome internal persecution.

## **The Original Beauty of Mother Nature - DP Intro Happiness #5**

October 30, 2021: *KEY POINTS: In the pristine Pantanal region TP strived to establish the standard of loving nature as God originally created it and to make it a new beginning point from which to build the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven during the era of the realm of the perfect Fourth Adam. The purpose of True Parents' work in the Pantanal and Jardim was to establish a new center in the Americas for uniting North America, a Protestant realm, and South America, a Roman Catholic realm, to realize world peace. We still have a number of projects in the area, especially in Leda where Japanese elders and missionaries are still working hard. Human beings are happiest when they live according to God's wishes and will. The purpose of God's creation of humans is happiness and joy. To find happiness we must seek God and become filial sons and daughters. We need to think of the God who is holding us and weeping. Because of God's jgak sarang, all humans will eventually come back to God's bosom. We cannot go to hell because it would mean God will be in the hell of hells because of us. We don't want to hurt our eternal parent. Life's base of happiness lies in the restoration of the four position foundation with the children, brothers and sisters, couple, and parents centering on God in the four realms of heart. The structure of heaven is the four position foundation centering on the family. The secret to happiness is to enjoy doing what we do with gratitude, thinking of it as our hobby. Jesus and TP came to cast the "fire" of God's love on earth and to cut us off from our fallen family and lineage. After a time we return to our family and clan to restore them. We must grow into holy people, God's temples, who know God's wishes, concerns, and worries regardless of our position and circumstances and who are responsible for the three great loves. First, we have to repay our parents for their love. Secondly, we must mediate love. Thirdly, we have to inspire and move others. We need to be a peacemaker without compromising with the secular world.*

Today is the 33rd anniversary of the 6500 Couples Blessing (1988?). I am one of them.

<Mother of Peace> *Our motorboat, which was basically a rowboat with an engine, noisily chugged its way across the deep, blue Paraguay River. Halfway across, one passenger suddenly stood up, and the boat rocked wildly from side to side. The other passengers cried out, fearing the boat would capsize. Just as everyone settled back down, someone yelled, "Ai! What's that?" Before our eyes, a bizarre-looking fish jumped high out of the water and landed on the deck. There it flopped around in the hot sun, jerking its salmon-sized body and gnashing its dozens of razor-sharp teeth. The frightened passengers moved away from it, protecting their legs, as the boatman calmly picked it up with a long stick and tossed it back in the river.*

*"It looked scary. What is it called?" someone asked. "It is a dorado," he said, "It's Spanish for 'golden.'" The dorado is one of countless species of fish peculiar to the waters of Mato Grosso do Sul, one of the mid-western states of Brazil. The Paraguay River, which forms the border between that part of Brazil and Paraguay, is abundant not only in such fish but in every kind of living organism. In the regions of South America that are near the equator, the weather is either a warm springtime or hot summer. Flowers are constantly in bloom, and fruit is abundant for the picking. It is a pleasant land for human habitation in harmonious coexistence with the animal and plant life. If paradise on earth is defined by having many different creatures living together in a lush, green garden, Mato Grosso do Sul belongs in that paradise. Its vast territory is covered by virgin forest and wetlands. It is ideal for cultivating a farm or caring for an orchard.*

Let's study more about TP's Jardim and Pantanal providence in South America from the Cham Pumo Gyeong.

*Enormous trees provide shelter and sustenance for many kinds of birds, insects and animals. The rivers are clean, and some of them are quite clear. There are more than 20 waterfalls, including the famous Iguazú Falls that thunders where Brazil meets Argentina.*

*Even though it was South America's hottest season, in December of 1994 we brought our senior missionaries from around the world to experience a fishing workshop on the Paraguay River. As the sun blazed on those days, local people would wade into the river and lie in the water to cool off, watching us curiously while we fished.*

*As beautiful as the Pantanal was, one had to be careful at all times. We would take a boat up the river, dock it and explore the countryside. Sometimes we could barely get through tangles of vines hanging down from enormous trees, and we would have to crawl on our bellies. We often would not return to the boat until midnight. We would rely on a steel cable stretched out through the forest to guide us back in the dark.*

*When we rose before dawn every day to continue, we again would deal with sweltering heat and swarms of mosquitoes. It was a strenuous routine. My most difficult task was bathing. I would awkwardly put up a screen for privacy in the narrow boat, so I could wash myself with the murky river water. But in my heart I welcomed such primitive and natural conditions.*

<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 1168> *When True Parents first visited the Pantanal, they remarked that it was the place where all living things exist in their original state as was created by God. The Pantanal is in Brazil, which is also home to the Amazon River. The Pantanal is where True Parents dedicated the Original Root and Victory Holy Ground. There they strived to establish the standard of loving nature as God originally created it. By the conditions they made there, they sought to make it a new beginning point from which to build the kingdom of heaven on earth and in*

heaven during the era of the realm of the perfect Fourth Adam. Establishing New Hope Farm in Jardim and undertaking various projects there, True Parents worked toward realizing a new community. The purpose of True Parents' work in the Pantanal and Jardim was to establish a new center in the Americas for uniting North America, a Protestant realm, and South America, a Roman Catholic realm, to realize world peace.

<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 1171-1172> *Perdido*, which is located in the vicinity of Jardim, has the most ideal land for farming, planting orchards, and planting forests. It is the best land in Brazil and the best land that I know of in all of South America. Brazil and Paraguay in South America are mainly flatlands, but this place has mountains as well. Its natural features are exactly like Korea's. It has mountains and crystal-clear waters, rivers that empty into clear lakes.

It is quite difficult to see a clear river in South America, but here there are clear rivers and waterfalls, which you can even swim in. The land that we have purchased has 22 waterfalls, some of which are famous. One of these is called Iguazu, which is unequalled as a tourist site. That place also has many fish, including dorado and a wide variety of other fish. When we fish there, the fish tend to take our bait well.

Even when we are not fishing, if we put something to eat in the water, the fish come rushing to eat it. Young children who visit there go wild; they want to live there. People in that area wonder, "Why is Reverend Moon so interested in Jardim?" However, after coming and experiencing the heart and spirit there, they exclaim, "Wow, this is like heaven!"

I had a beautiful experience with TP. I participated in the National Messiah 40--day fishing training. On my return I had an incredible holy experience, a real spiritual experience. When I looked at nature, all the trees and water, I shed many tears. I did not want to go back anywhere, even to my hometown. I wanted to stay there forever. We were so close to nature. Nature embraced me; the river embraced me; all things smiled at me.

There is still a lot going on there, especially in Leda. I would like to support the Leda project and their hard work. Takahashi-san and many of our Japanese missionaries and members are still involved. Once in our life we should visit the Leda project. It is so beautiful! I really appreciate those who are involved in this project.

## DP Intro: Human Happiness

• Everyone is struggling to attain happiness and avoid misfortune. • From the commonplace affairs of individuals to the great events that shape the course of history, each is at root an expression of the human aspiration for ever greater happiness.

- How, then, does happiness arise?
- People feel joy when their desires are fulfilled.
- Desire, however, is often not understood in its original sense,
- Because in the present circumstances our desires tend

to pursue evil rather than good.

• Desires which result in injustice do not emanate from a person's original mind. The original mind is well aware that such desires lead to misfortune.

• Therefore, it repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind.

"As St. Paul noted, "None is righteous, no, not one; no one understands, no one seeks for God." (Rom. 3:10-11) Confronted with the human condition, he lamented, "For I delight in the law of God, in my inmost self, but I see in my members another law at war with the law of my mind and making me captive to the law of sin which dwells in my members. Wretched man that I am!"

TF talks about the meaning of happiness and how to create it.

## God is the Highest Standard of Happiness

<11-202> *Everyone has to become the substitute of God. And if you don't go God's way instead of Him, He will not come to find you. God is the highest standard of happiness, thus we must find God, but without going the path He has gone it is impossible to find Him. You must become God's substitute body and mind then go this way. Remember the God who came and loved me, the God who took care of the miserable people, and go this way instead of Him. Think of the God who cried in sadness, of how much I have done this and how high I have accumulated an altar of prayer for such people, think of and set up how many conditions of redemption for them.*

When are human beings the happiest? When they live according to God's wishes and will. The purpose of God's creation of humans is happiness and joy. To find happiness we must seek God. We feel the greatest happiness when we occupy the love of God. Since God is the source of happiness and love, all human beings need to meet God without exception. God is happy when we become filial sons and daughters. Then we are happy when we live together as a true couple, then when we become parents on behalf of God and are living with our children. Ultimately it is an ideal family. That is the greatest joy for God.

TF said we need to remember the God who came and loved us, who took care of miserable people instead of us. We need to think of the God who is holding us and weeping. God is a great God, but he wants all humans to be better than he is. He loves us unrequitedly. Because of God's *jjak sarang*, all humans need to come back to God's bosom. His *jjak sarang* will win over everything. Maybe it will take time to restore human beings, but in the end God will surely win. He will never give up. If he were to give up his *jjak sarang*, then he would not be eternal God. Eternal means once he created human beings, even if they fall, his love is eternal and unchanging and absolute. No matter how degraded human beings become, his love is eternal, unchanging and absolute. He loves us unchangingly, even if we go to the hell of hells.

That is why we call him our eternal parent. He is always worried about us.

We cannot go to hell, not because we are afraid of it, but because if we go to hell, God will be in the hell of hells. We don't want to hurt our eternal parent. We need to enter the kingdom of heaven not for ourself, but because it will make him happy. This is why we need to build the kingdom of heaven. We cannot go to hell because we don't want to make him sad. Filial sons and daughters have this attitude. Hyojeong is amazing! We do not have our own motivation (for ourself) at all.

God is the highest standard of happiness. God's highest standard of happiness is human beings. We need to meet God. How much have we struggled to make God happy since we were born? How many altars have we built for prayer? How many prayers of atonement have we made. We have made God suffer. We know the TP and DP. How can we make HP happy?

### **The Base of Happiness**

<19-334> *Happiness cannot be achieved only by children or a couple alone. One must definitely reach the position of parent. In other words, only when fulfilling children's love, conjugal love, and parental love can it be achieved. That is why the happiest day in human life is the day this position is established. There is no happier day than this. Without establishing such a day, one cannot attain a four position foundation centered on God. Life's base of happiness lies in the restoration of the four position foundation with the children, brothers and sisters, couple, and parents centering on God.*

The foundation of happiness comes from the four position foundation which comes from the family. There are 4 realms of heart in the family. Humanity did not know until now that the structure of heaven is the four position foundation centering on the family. Fundamental happiness is God centered and comes from parents, couples, siblings and children. Where else can happiness come from? Therefore starting today let's love our parents unconditionally, love each other, husband and wife and brothers and sisters and children unconditionally. Our happiness is very near.

### **The Secret to Our Happiness**

<76-269> *What is the secret to becoming happy, to attain happiness in a short period of time? Is it possible by genuinely liking something? Have I tried it because I truly enjoy it? You must investigate this. Even when you work, even when staying up at night working 24 hours if you truly enjoy it, you have succeeded. For example, when going witnessing you are rejected and kicked out of the door; imagine you really want to see and meet that person so went to see that person again. If you are rejected like this three times then the spiritual world will go to that house saying, "You rascal" and then repress that house. "You rascal" it will scold. The spirit world will help in this way.*

To obtain happiness in a short period, check what we can do because we really like it. When we fulfill our responsibility, check whether we like it or not. Even if we work all night 24 hours a day, if we like it, we will succeed. No one can beat someone who likes what he is doing. If we do everything with a sense of duty or responsibility, we get tired. Everything should be done liking it. We should consider everything as a hobby and do it with gratitude. Always do what we do with joy and thanksgiving. When we are happy with the task given us, the probability is we will do it faster. Think of giving something to others as a hobby. If we cannot concentrate because we don't like it, we should think this is our hobby and do it with gratitude. Then our spiritual body will be happy. That is the secret to happiness.

### **Youth Ministry: Why Did Jesus Say He Came to Earth to Separate the Family?**

*Luke 12:51-53: 49 I have come to bring fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled! 51 Do you think I came to bring peace on earth? No, I tell you, but division. 52 From now on there will be five in one family divided against each other, three against two and two against three. 53 They will be divided, father against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against mother-in-law.*

"Fire" means God's love. Jesus brought true love, God's will. That was his wish, but he could not fulfill this. How sorrowful he was. He eagerly wanted to bring "fire" on the earth. If we interpret the Bible literally, Jesus, the messiah, is a destroyer of the family and trouble maker. The places where TP went there was always controversy.

1. This means that the lineage in the fallen sphere will be cut into pieces and separated. The Satan-centered family is to be completely separated.

2. This means that the Satan-centered family will be completely separated to form a true peace family centered on God.

3. A self-centered family always fights and breaks down.

4. It is God's providence to make the hearts of fallen humans stronger so that they have no choice but to look for God.

5. Therefore, when we first enter the church, we have to thoroughly deny and separate ourself in the position of having no parents, no siblings, and no children.

Centered on God's point of view even though we have our own parents and children, they are centered on Satan. TF said our father and mother and siblings and children are not your own. That is why Jesus called his mom, "Hey lady, what are you talking about? Who are my brothers and sisters?" We have to be clear why we joined the church and were asked to separate from our family. We have to deny our own blood lineage, Satan's blood lineage. We have to go back to God's bosom. To do this first of all we need to deny and separate ourself in the position of having no parents, siblings and

children. If we are confused about this, we will have big problems. We need to know what our identity is and what we need to do.

6. People in the world make judgments based on their own blood and thoughts. However, God-centered people make judgments based on God's Word. Therefore we must be reborn through the words. We cannot love God without being separated from Satan. We can't love both beings at the same time.

We cannot serve God and Satan at the same time. We need to deny and separate from Satan first, from our fallen blood lineage. Then we can go back to God's bosom. Many are confused about this and are unclear. That means they don't know the DP yet.

7. After setting the standard of loving God and His Will more, we have to love our family and tribe again. Everything has an order. That's why Jesus said that he didn't come to give peace, but to create conflict.

8. Therefore, we must grow into a holy man and woman. What does holiness mean here? It means to build the best antenna for God.

It means we completely separate from the fallen blood lineage and Satan. In the secular world everything is mixed together easily compromising with the Satanic bloodline. We are living in the culture of fornication. How do we get out of that culture? The Bible says we have to become a holy temple of God, become a holy man and woman. We have to build the best antenna for God. We need to focus on God's, not Satan's, frequency and be completely aligned with God and separated from Satan.

9. To be holy is knowing God's wishes, concerns, and worries regardless of our position and circumstances.

10. Therefore, we must be responsible for the three great loves. First, we have to repay our parents for their love. Secondly, we must mediate love. Thirdly, we have to inspire and move others.

We need to repay our heavenly parent, our true parents for their love. Secondly, according to the family pledge we need to convey the Blessing and God's love to our neighbor, people, tribe, nation and world. Thirdly, we need to move others. We can grow our spirit when we inspire someone with our words and encouragement. Each human needs touching and moving experiences. When we inspire people, this is the best moment to grow our spirit body. That is why our hobby is how to make people happy and move them and touch them.

11. From God's point of view, we should be peacemakers, and from Satan's point of view we should be problem makers (PM). If it is not this or that, it is difficult for us to grow as a person who is ambiguous in our position. If we compromise with the world, eventually it will flow into the world. We have to clarify whether it is Yes or No in order to separate Satan.

When I meet Prime Ministers, I say, "You are a PM.

Your mission is to be a peace maker. Or do you want to be a problem maker? You need to be a peace maker for your nation. If you are corrupt and self-centered, then you become a problem maker." I directly talk to them like this when I have built a good relationship with them.

If we are a peace maker, we will be God's sons and daughters, but from Satan's point of view we are a problem maker. If no one calls us a peace maker, then we are compromising with the secular world. It has to be Yes or No. We need to simplify (?). If we compromise, things are unclear. Do not come from the secular world. We need to go according to God's will, God's wishes.

## Love and Service in South America - DP Intro - Abraham's 3 Pains #4

*October 29, 2021: KEY POINTS: To rescue Latin America from communism, TP created AULA and CAUSA which provided a critique and counterproposal to communism to thousands of leaders and young people in Latin America and elsewhere in the world. TP toured the continent as well and created economic projects in four nations. TF said in order to defeat communism, we must first win the ideological battle. In the United States TP educated members of congress and state legislators plus retired military brass through CAUSA lectures. St. Paul laments about the conflict between his original mind and evil mind "in his members." His dilemma shows that our original mind delights in God's words but struggles with the evil mind. Heaven sympathizes with those who lament for their sins like St. Paul. Yo Han Lee said that we need to lament immoral thoughts in tears. When we do this continually, we gradually develop a good habit. The roots of heaven and hell are in our mind and body. The next base of hell is the family. If we can achieve peace in our home, that is the starting point of heaven. TF told himself, "Before seeking to dominate the universe, first perfect your ability to dominate yourself." Only when we discover a self which can become the owner, teacher, and parent can heavenly fortune reside in us. The mind wants to live for the body, but the body doesn't want to live for the mind. The problem is within the self, not in society. If we dominate our body, it is cosmic dominion because our body represents the universe and we gain the qualification to be the true owner, teacher and parent and drive Satan out. Then good fortune, including economic blessing, will come to us and we will feel God's presence. When God dwells in the temple of our body, indescribable miracles will happen all the time. Nothing will be impossible. Abraham had three sources of pain: that of leaving his hometown and family, that of his wife being held by the enemy, and that of sacrificing and offering his son to heaven. The Providence of Restoration is first laying the foundation in a foreign land, then bringing that foundation back to one's hometown. We need to lay the foundation that is not related to our lineage first. God's providence goes from external to internal to more internal. As missionaries, pioneers, National Messiahs and HTM we needed to first restore another tribe on the frontline that has no relation to our lineage, then return to our hometown and restore our tribe. We need to sympathize with our senior blessed couples who left home and could not properly care for their children. They were sacrificial lambs who made our current movement possible. Because of their indemnity course and sacrifice, they now have problems with their children. Does our second generation understand such a sacrificial life? Let's not criticize our senior brothers and sisters. We need to take care of them. We must not judge each other. Abraham and Sarah were absolutely united and thus Abraham could retrieve Sarah from the King (Abimelech). Because of their unity, they could have a wonderful son, Isaac. If a couple respects and serves each other like God, they are bound to have children who are superior to their parents. We can tell our spouse, "Seeing you is like seeing God." Then when children*

*see beautiful unity between husband and wife, they will automatically follow. Finally Abraham had the pain of offering his son Isaac who completely obeyed his father. If we as children serve TP well, all the blessings will return to our children. The Providence of Restoration is to restore the three broken loves (parents, couples, and children). From Isaac, Jacob appears, then Joseph. When we unite with God and have absolute faith and obedience, the quality of our children will be superior.*

*The most influential project we invested in there was the educational project we named CAUSA. Father Moon and I created CAUSA in the 1980s because Marxist revolutionaries in Central and South America were gaining influence. For a time, it seemed the entire continent might become communist. We knew that if Mexico became communist, the United States would have to withdraw its troops from around the world to protect its southern border. This withdrawal of US troops would have allowed communism's evil influence to spread in many countries, including South Korea and Japan.*

*The CAUSA lectures provided a clear critique and counterproposal to communism to thousands of leaders and young people in Latin America and elsewhere in the world. Through this educational series, many former and current national leaders rejected communism's ideology and deceitful calls for revolution.*

*My husband and I conducted the "True Parents and the Completed Testament Age" speaking tour of six Latin American nations in 1993, and the "True Family and !" speaking tour of 17 Latin American nations in 1995. During those tours, we met the presidents of eight nations. Each one of them thanked my husband and me for halting the advance of communism in their country. On that foundation, we created economic projects to connect Paraguay, Uruguay, Brazil and Argentina, with the aim of bringing South America together as one family of nations.*

#### **True Parents Also Launched Aula (The Association for the Unity of Latin America)**

*Cham-Bumo-Gyeong (Page 881-882) With former heads of state at the center, CAUSA (Confederation of Associations for Unification of the Societies of the Americas) was founded in October 1980. Its mission was to achieve cooperation and unity between North and South America and thereby contribute to world peace.*

*When the Carter administration's human rights policies promoted the seizure of power by leftists in South America, and as the expansion of communism gained momentum, True Parents sponsored Unification Thought workshops for South American leaders.*

*These workshops reverberated profoundly throughout the continent. CAUSA was founded through these initial efforts and stood at the forefront of halting the communization of South America. In 1983, True Parents also launched AULA (the Association for the Unity of Latin America).*

#### **Carrying out Causa Activities at the National Level in South America**

*<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong, Page 882> In the Unification*

*Church we attend True Parents, but that has not gone beyond the nation and the world. This is why we are expanding the attendance of True Parents from the nation to the world, and even into the spirit world. This is the movement of the Unification Church today. The time is drawing near.*

*The national-level Unification Church and the environment for True Parents to stand at the national level will soon be realized. What would a country at this national level be like? It would begin as the most miserable of all nations. It would begin as a country in turmoil because of the struggle between communism and democracy. It would be a nation such as El Salvador, Honduras or Guatemala, which are in Latin America. This is why we are expanding CAUSA activities to the national level in Latin America. We have organized CAUSA in 26 Latin American nations and are expanding its activities to North America.*

*We can see how much jeongseong and effort TP put into fighting communism. They are truly the messiah for the world!*

#### **To Defeat Communism, We Must First Win the Ideological Battle**

*Cham-Bumo-Gyeong (Page 885) To defeat communism, we must first win the ideological battle. To win this struggle, we need to go through critical steps in this great nation of the United States. This is why, by June 1986, I will educate 3,000 out of the 7,000 state legislators in the United States. In addition, members of the US House of Representatives and Senate are receiving CAUSA education. They are learning Unification teachings and becoming acquainted with Godism. Furthermore, retired US Army, Navy and Air Force generals and admirals are receiving CAUSA training.*

*To expand this education, in March 1986, generals and admirals from the 50 states will form a veterans association and become advisers to it. They are becoming the flag bearers on the front line of the fierce battle to defeat global communism as quickly as possible. The fact that they are standing on the front line of the ideological battle and raising high the flag of victory instead of falling in defeat is truly remarkable.*

#### **DP Intro: How Does Happiness Arise? Human Happiness**

- Everyone is struggling to attain happiness and avoid misfortune.
- From the commonplace affairs of individuals to the great events that shape the course of history, each is at root an expression of the human aspiration for ever greater happiness.
- How, then, does happiness arise?
- People feel joy when their desires are fulfilled.
- Desire, however, is often not understood in its original sense,
- Because in the present circumstances our desires tend to pursue evil rather than good.
- Desires which result in injustice do not emanate from

a person's original mind. The original mind is well aware that such desires lead to misfortune.

•Therefore, it repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind.

As St. Paul noted, "*None is righteous, no, not one; no one understands, no one seeks for God.*" (Rom. 3:10-11) Confronted with the human condition, he lamented, "*For I delight in the law of God, in my inmost self, but I see in my members another law at war with the law of my mind and making me captive to the law of sin which dwells in my members. Wretched man that I am!*"

1. This content shows that our spirit self delights in God's words but there is a contradictory fight between our original mind and evil mind.

2. Are we lamenting like St. Paul?

> Heaven sympathizes with those who lament for their sins like St. Paul.

> If we lament each time an immoral thought enters our mind, we can return to our original mind like St. Paul.

> When sinful desires come in, we must not let them go, but drive them out with our tears into our lamentation.

St. Paul was possessed by the Holy Spirit. He spread the Christian movement everywhere, but he really struggled to drive out sinful desires. "HP, my body is the temple of God. You try to reside in my heart. I don't want these sinful desires. Why do they come to me all the time?" He laments with tears.

When I studied at UTS Korea, one of my friends challenged Yo Han Lee. "How do you overcome these desires." Yo han Lee answered, "Whenever you have such immoral thinking, you need to really lament. 'My body should be the temple of God, but I cannot overcome by myself, HP. What should I do?' Then cry out and lament with tears."

Often when sinful desires come for a woman, we just accept it. But St. Paul had already experienced the holy spirit. He always used this method, lamenting over his fallen desires. "Without your power, HP, I cannot overcome. Please give me strength, HP." He shed tears about this. When we lament with tears, these evil thoughts disappear. Gradually this becomes a habit for us.

## Roots of Heaven and Hell

<263-199> *Where are the root of heaven and the root of hell? They are not the world. The world of the Last Days is neither heaven nor hell. Where is the root of heaven and hell? You should realize that it will always be in your mind and body. People have not understood this. Numerous saints came, gave their teachings, and tried to apply them to the world of human relationships. Nevertheless, they failed to destroy the root of the struggles that occur within the self. Unity should begin from there. It has to begin from the root.*

Wherever there is hell, there is conflict and strife. On the other hand, there are no conflicts and struggles in heaven. It

has unity, peace and love. The foundation of hell is the battle between the body and mind. The next base of hell is the family with conflicts between husband and wife, between parents and children and among siblings. If we can achieve peace in our home, that is the starting point of heaven. If we cannot find peace in our heart, heaven is irrelevant for us. If Body and mind do not become one, there are two people in one existence. If husband and wife do not unite, there are four people in conflict.

If we struggle inside, then in our family, it expands.

## Dominate Yourself

### Self-control: The Fruit of The Spirit

<201-137> *"Before seeking to dominate the universe, first perfect your ability to dominate yourself", this was what I told myself as I set out to seek the truth. I said, 'Before seeking to dominate the universe, before relating with any affairs of this world, first perfect your ability to dominate yourself!' They are the precious 3 great guests. Only when you discover a self which can become the owner, teacher, and parent, a self in which you would offer yourself up for tens of thousands of years, can heavenly fortune reside in you. The mind wants to live for the body, but the body doesn't want to live for the mind. This is the problem. The problem is within the self. It is not in the society."*

If we dominate ourself, it is cosmic dominion because our body represents the universe. If we control our body, we will have the ability to dominate the universe. When we control ourself, we gain the qualification to be the true owner, teacher and parent. Then good fortune will come to us. To the extent we control ourself, we can drive Satan out. Economic blessing is bound to come. TF said we cannot feel God because of our fallen nature. If we kick out fallen nature, to the extent we have done that, we can feel God. If we cannot feel God, our fallen nature is strong. If we kick out 10% of our fallen nature, we can feel God 10%. If our mind completely controls our body, God will definitely come to us. We can feel God's presence.

TF said if he can control his body, he can see the future and the world and indescribable miracles will happen all the time. These are the result of God coming into our body and living there. Then nothing is impossible. If we subjugate our body through our heart and mind, then God will see we resemble him and will have no choice. He will have to come. If there is struggle and conflict, it is different from God and he cannot do anything. If our mind controls our body, our nature resembles God's original nature. The nature that compromises with evil does not belong to God.

## Youth Ministry: Abraham's Three Major Pains (Sources of Pain?)

1. The pain of leaving one's affectionate (precious?) hometown.

It was not easy to leave his hometown, but he had an order from God to leave.

> The Providence of Restoration is first laying the

foundation in a foreign land, then bringing that foundation back to one's hometown. We need to lay the foundation that is not related to our lineage first.

God's providence goes from external to internal to more internal

> The order of Heavenly Tribal Messiah activities is to first restore another tribe that has no relation to our lineage then return to our hometown and restore our tribe. This is how the providence of hometown restoration came about.

TF encouraged us to leave our home and parents and relatives. We were to go to the front line. He blessed us and mobilized us for a 3-year course, then another and another. Many wondered when they would be finished with 3-year courses.

> All our senior families had to go through the pain of leaving their hometown. Just like Adam and Eve were expelled from Eden and suffered abroad, everyone suffers from the sorrow of living abroad in order to indemnify everything.

> Abraham's journey, Jacob's journey, Joseph's journey, Moses' journey, etc.

All central figures need to leave their hometown. Adam and Eve were kicked out of Eden. But one day TF declared all blessed couples had to go back to their hometown. This is the formula course. We needed to leave our hometown and go to a different place and pay indemnity. After God's victorious foundation, we could come back home. Israelis suffered in Egypt for 430 years; then God called them back to Canaan.

We sympathize with our senior blessed couples who had to leave home. That incredible foundation our senior couples offered, made our current movement possible. Don't criticize our senior brothers and sisters. They didn't have time to care for their own children because they put God first. Our first generation was a sacrificial lamb. They went through all kinds of difficulty. Japanese members left Japan and came to America. Without such sacrifice and dedication, how would TF have carried on his providence? American seniors became missionaries and National Messiahs. Because of their indemnity course and sacrifice, they now have problems with their children. But TF said he will be responsible for them. Does our second generation understand such a sacrificial life? Let's not criticize our senior brothers and sisters, those who are left. Some have left. Some are distant. Some are tired. We need to take care of them.

TF said the era of indemnity is over. We need to settle down, even though we have issues with our children. Some families are really hurting.

All central figures in the past left their hometown and suffered. Now indemnity is over. We must not judge each other. Now is the era of settlement.

2. The pain of letting your wife be held by the enemy.

> Abraham must restore Adam's family through the providence of taking back his wife Sarah from Satan's bosom and returning.

> Sarah did not fail like Eve did, and God was able to interfere because she had absolute faith in God and her husband.

Sarah's faith was admirable. Otherwise, how would she have been able to enter the King's bedroom?

> The reason Sarah did not fail like Noah's wife was because she became one with her husband in a place where she had no choice but to distrust him, and served him. As a result of the wife serving her husband and having absolute faith, a wonderful child like Isaac was born.

Noah's wife complained. "My husband has been building a ship on top of a mountain for 120 years! What a crazy guy!" She complained and complained. "Look at your father. He is a crazy guy." But Sarah in difficulty absolutely trusted her husband Abraham. There was no gap between them. As a result, Isaac was better than Adam and than Abraham and Sarah.

> If a couple respects and serves each other like God, they are bound to have children who are superior to their parents.

I regret how much unity I created between my wife and me. The quality of children could have been better.

If we want a son like Isaac, then we need to create beautiful unity between husband and wife with absolute faith and respect for each other. We can tell our spouse, "Seeing you is like seeing God." Then when children see beautiful unity between husband and wife, the children automatically follow.

3. The pain of bleeding and offering it in front of Heaven.

> Abraham's father, Terah, worshipped idols well. Although Terah served idols, God chose his son, Abraham, because in Terah's heart his desire to attend and serve the center was greater than anyone else's. If parents serve the center well with a heart of attendance, a more amazing child than their parents will be born. If we serve Abel well, all the blessings will return to our children.

If we serve TP well, all the blessings will return to our children.

Isaac completely obeyed and did not run away. He was like a lamb. Sarah had such respect for her husband, serving him like God, and Abraham served Sarah like God.

Struggling parents produce struggling children. Unity begets unity.

> Considering this content, the Providence of Restoration is to restore the three broken loves (parents, couples, and children).

Abraham had these three pains, but he overcame. From Isaac, Jacob appears, then Joseph. When we unite with God and have absolute faith and obedience, the quality of the children is different.

## Love and Service in South America - DP Intro #3

October 28, 2021: **KEY POINTS:** TM said that in South America "untold millions of people suffered and died through human cruelty" from colonization, corrupt governments and oppressive dictatorships. So she offered prayers to liberate and comfort the anguish of those people in the spirit world. She found South Americans to be hardworking, faithful people and found much of the land unspoiled with "abundant natural beauty." She said Latin Americans are open to new ways of relating to God. TF said North and South America should become one as a foundation for world unity and the unity of religions. To accomplish this True Parents said that South America's Catholicism and North America's Protestantism can become one through the cross-cultural marriage Blessing. TP spoke throughout Latin America and offered DP workshops to leaders through AULA and CAUSA. They sent Japanese missionaries to 33 Latin American nations and established a strong economic foundation in Uruguay. How does happiness arise? By pursuing God-centered desires from our original mind based on God's word, not evil desires based on self-centeredness. What kind of desires should we have to gain happiness? A desire to live by the Holy Spirit which TF says is the love of God. Then we will "not gratify the desires of the sinful nature," according to Paul in Galatians. When the Holy Spirit comes upon us, we experience the presence of God. Religions are declining today because they have "conformed to the secular world" and lack the presence of the Holy Spirit. Do Unificationists feel uplifted and embraced by their pastors? How much do pastors feel the Holy Spirit? Jesus said we need to worship in spirit and truth. We blessed families must "crucify" our adulterous spirit by being completely possessed by the Holy Spirit. To overcome our self-centered desires we need a heart of filial piety thinking of God and our parents first. TM is the substantial Holy Spirit. The relationship between parents and children centered on the Holy Spirit is the foundation to expand our movement, the way to create CIG and world peace. "The original mind repels evil desires and strives to follow the good." To live by the original mind, we need to always keep God's words close by and listen to His voice through His words. Constant prayer and Jeongseong is necessary. In the lives of religious people one can see an intense struggle to realize goodness by single mindedly following the desires of the original mind, but we cannot find anyone without sin. We cannot overcome our physical desires with our own power. We need to "borrow power" from heaven through jeongseong and be possessed by the Holy Spirit. If our children go to school without hearing morning devotion, without participating in our providential activities and going to Cheongpyeong, they will not be able to overcome their fallen nature. They need to participate in GPA and go to Cheongpyeong. Our children's education begins at home through the modeling of faith and the love of parents. From a very young age, they need to learn filial piety and gratitude, and should report, inquire and consult, so that they can learn to always relate to and attend the central figure, starting with their parents. All problems in the world come from the family. When our children become filial sons and daughters, their fallen blood lineage gradually disappears. For our children we need to model filial piety to God and to our own parents. Then we need to attend our children, encourage them and use respectful language with them. Not scold them. They are not our children, but they grow from parental love. Parents should serve their children as if they are God and their own parents. Through this they can realize they are children of God who belong to God, not Satan.

(Response to sharing) Please take care of your children. They are our future. We need to attend and serve them like God. They need a lot of encouragement. We need to praise our children as God's sons and daughters.

<Mother of Peace> "We are probably worse off than Africa," lamented many of the locals in South America to whom I talked. "Even though we have many resources and so-called democratic institutions, our lives are very poor."

*The continent of South America, like Africa, has a history of grief, exploitation and poverty. It was occupied for over 300 years by powerful European countries that subjugated its peoples and appropriated its gold, silver and other resources. Moreover, the Europeans introduced foreign diseases that decimated native populations that had no immunity to those germs.*

*In the early nineteenth century, South American countries fought for and finally attained their independence, and many sought to establish democracies. But too often, governments became riddled with corruption, and later communist and fascist movements arose and used people's resentments to prop up harsh dictatorships.*

*All of this meant that untold millions of people suffered and died through human cruelty. The first thing I did whenever I got off an airplane in South America was offer a prayer to liberate and comfort the anguish of those people in the spirit world.*

*Despite their miserable hardships, I have seen that the South American people lead decent and honest lives, working hard for even a little improvement. They also have a very strong faith in God. Much of the continent is rich with potential, as natural resources are abundant and the weather is temperate. Moreover, South America is a gift from God in that it possesses large areas of unspoiled nature. Anyone who goes to South America will feel a deep affinity for the vast land, abundant natural beauty, and the kind and pleasant people.*

*In South America, my husband and I offered continual prayer and devotions, which we call jeongseong. My husband's visit to five Latin American nations in 1965 were the first footsteps of the Unification Church on that continent. In the decades that followed, our missionaries established foundations throughout Central and South America, building churches, witnessing and increasing our membership, working for healthy marriages and families, and connecting these nations to global efforts for peace and reconciliation. Most South Americans are Catholic, while Protestantism is growing there as well. As with other peoples of the world, Latin Americans are open to exploring new pathways of relating to God, and we spread the Divine Principle teachings with all our heart.*

### **South America and North America Become One**

*Cham-Bumo-Gyeong (Page 1194) True Parents have emphasized that for North America and South America to become one, North America in the Abel position must help South America in the Cain position. To facilitate this True Parents created a variety of organizations and met with top leaders from many nations to explain why unity is necessary.*

*If North America and South America can become one with True Parents at the center, Europe, the realm of Christian culture where Catholicism and Protestantism fought, can also become one with True Parents at the center. Then Judaism and Christianity, as well as Christianity and*

*Islam, can become one with True Parents at the center.*

To accomplish this True Parents said that South America's Catholicism and North America's Protestantism can become one through the crosscultural marriage Blessing.

#### **AULA and CAUSA**

*<Cham-Bumo-Gyeong (Page 1197-1198)> True Parents founded the Association for the Unity of Latin America (AULA) and the Confederation of Associations for the Unity of the Societies of the Americas(CAUSA). Through these they carried out Divine Principle workshops to educate leaders from 33 nations in Central America and South America.*

*True Parents selected Uruguay, which is on the opposite side of the globe from Korea, as the base for the unity of North America and South America. There True Parents established a bank, a newspaper, an educational institution, a hotel and a department store.*

*True Parents have worked to unite South America by bringing together the four nations of Paraguay, Uruguay, Brazil and Argentina and, at the same time, they tried to unite North America and South America as one hemisphere by stimulating North America to serve South America. To further this cause, True Parents spoke in 17 nations from May to July, 1995, on the theme, "True Family and I."*

TP mobilized Japanese missionaries centered on 33 nations. I went to Brazil often and participated in fishing tournaments. Our senior Japanese brothers and sisters invest so much in South America.

#### **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: How Does Happiness Arise?**

##### **Introduction: Human Happiness**

- Everyone is struggling to attain happiness and avoid misfortune.

- From the commonplace affairs of individuals to the great events that shape the course of history, each is at root an expression of the human aspiration for ever greater happiness.

- How, then, does happiness arise?

- People feel joy when their desires are fulfilled.

- Desire, however, is often not understood in its original sense,

- Because in the present circumstances our desires tend to pursue evil rather than good.

- Desires which result in injustice do not emanate from a person's original mind. The original mind is well aware that such desires lead to misfortune.

- Therefore, it repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind.

What kind of desires should we have to gain happiness?

##### **Bible Verses About Desire**

1. *Galatians 5:16. So I say, live by the Holy Spirit, and you will not gratify the desires of the sinful nature.*

The Holy Spirit means the true love of God. If we live by the Holy Spirit, we can overcome the desires of sinful

nature.

2. *Galatians 5:17. For the sinful nature desires what is contrary to the Holy Spirit, and the Holy Spirit what is contrary to the sinful nature. They are in conflict with each other, so that you do not do what you want.*

If we live according to the Holy Spirit, we cannot live according to sinful desires. When the Holy Spirit comes upon us, we experience the presence of God. John 4:24 advises us, "Worship in spirit and truth."

Why are all religions perishing today? When I meet mega pastors, I can see the situation of religion today. It is the same for Buddhism and Hinduism. Religion is declining so much now. Why are most churches declining? I think it is because they have no Holy Spirit of God. We cannot overcome sinful desire because we do not have the Holy Spirit in our heart. We must experience how much God loves us. When we are possessed by the Holy Spirit, no one can deny that God is a living God.

How about our movement? As a pastor when we give sermons, how much do we feel the Holy Spirit? How many people who come to our Sunday service feel incredible warmth and see God? "I don't want to leave my brothers and sisters!" Most religions are compromised by the secular world and sinful desires. God has left those churches. The Bible clearly says not to conform to the secular world. We need to follow the Holy Spirit. Jesus said we need to worship in spirit and truth.

3. *Galatians 5:24 - Those who belong to Christ Jesus (TP) have crucified the sinful nature with its passions and desires.*

We are blessed families and children. We must crucify our adulterous spirit. How? By being completely possessed by the Holy Spirit. We must surrender our sinful desires before God. They cannot be overcome by our own power. We are descendants of Adam and Eve. We have that fallen blood lineage. How do we overcome? We need to crucify our sinful desire. "The wages of sin is death" (Rom. 6:23). Those who live by the Holy Spirit have eternal life.

4. *Galatians 6:8 - The one who sows to please his sinful nature, from that nature will reap destruction; the one who sows to please the Holy Spirit, from the Holy Spirit will reap eternal life.*

5. *James 4:1 - What causes fights and quarrels among you? Don't they come from your desires that battle within you?*

Self-centered desires are killing our soul. We need to live for God and others. Sin originates from self-centeredness. How do we overcome these self-centered desires? We need a heart of filial piety thinking of God and our parents first. God is our clear center and so are our parents. This filial piety will allow us to overcome our self-centeredness.

##### **The Holy Spirit Is the True Love of God**

*<294-261> True love can even wake up a dead body.*

*The truth, which can teach about true love, must emerge. When we say, "Worship in spirit and truth," if spirit is true love, truth should teach about it. Since the world exists in this way, it will perish in this way.*

<113-103> *What does it mean 'Holy Spirit Association?' Love. What kind of love? (The love of parent-child relationships.) It is to prompt (promote?) harmony centering on the love of the parent-child relationship. Once this harmony is sparked, even if it is very small in size, its ramifications will be universal.*

TF taught us that the Holy Spirit is the love of God. TM is the substantial Holy Spirit. Holy Spirit Association means an association in which parent and child become one, body and mind become one, the couple, brothers and sisters, nation and world become one. Once we form the relationship between parents and children centered on the Holy spirit, this is the foundation to expand our movement, the way to create CIG and world peace. The Holy Spirit Association is to help us form relationships, parent and child relationships.

*"The original mind repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind."*

- At what cost are you seeking for the joy that can enrapture the original mind?

- > To live by the original mind, always keep God's words close and listen to His voice through His words.

To repel human desires and allow the original desire, we need to hear God's voice well. It does not just come from the sky. When we read the DP, we know God's voice. It mostly comes from our original mind.

- > Constant prayer and Jeongseong is necessary.

- > To live by the original mind, life and death efforts are really crucial.

We need a life and death effort to overcome physical desires.

- > TF's words: "Even I also struggle when walking this path. Do you think you can achieve God's wishes without offering jeong seong?"

Even though TF is the messiah, he struggles to achieve God's will. He struggles every day to overcome: sleepiness, hunger, etc. How much more we from the fallen blood lineage must struggle.

As the scriptures say: *"No One Is Righteous, Not Even One. No One Is Truly Wise; No One Is Seeking God."* Romans 3:10-11 NLT

1. In the lives of religious people one can see an intense struggle to realize goodness by single mindedly following the desires of the original mind.

2. Yet since the beginning of time, not even one person has abided strictly by his original mind.

3. As St. Paul noted, "None is righteous, no, not one; no one understands, no one seeks for God." (Rom. 3:10-11)

We cannot find anyone without sin, completely pure

4. Confronted with the human condition, he lamented,

"For I delight in the law of God, in my inmost self, but I see in my members another law at war with the law of my mind and making me captive to the law of sin which dwells in my members. Wretched man that I am!"

St. Paul lamented and confessed clearly that he is wretched. . We call him a saint, but he struggles every day.

What is his sinful desire. Eat more? Sleep more? Desire to own more money? No. It is lustful sexual desire. St. Paul clearly confessed he is struggling to overcome.

*"Yet since the beginning of time, not even one person has abided strictly by his original mind"*

1. The above expression can only be said with conviction by the messiah.

2. It shows that the fallen lineage cannot live according to the original mind.

We cannot overcome our physical desires with our own power. We need to borrow power from heaven and be possessed by the Holy spirit. We need to pray, do jeongseong and receive power from God's word. Overcoming our evil self by ourself is impossible. If our children go to school without hearing morning devotion, without participating in our activities and going to Cheongpyeong, they will not be able to overcome their fallen nature. All our second generation young people need to go to GPA and go to Cheongpyeong.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Education of Children to Distinguish the Fallen Lineage**

1. One of the basic (aspects of the) education of children should always be their parent-centered behavior from an early age. This is the difference between our children and secular children. From a very young age, our children should report, inquire, and consult, so that they can (learn to) always live through the central figure.

In the family the parents are the central figures. Then children learn to unite with a central figure. The family offers basic education. All problems in the community, the nation, society and world come from the family -- specifically from poor relationships with parents. The parent-child relationship is the main issue. Let children report naturally -- and inquire and consult.

2. For a child to be better than his father, he has to be praised in front of his father. A child who makes his father worry will never be better than his father. Therefore, education to remove the fallen blood lineage is to raise our children as filial sons and daughters. When our children become filial sons and daughters, their fallen blood lineage gradually disappears.

As a parent, we need to raise filial sons and daughters. How do we do that? We need to practice filial piety to God and to our parents as a model. We need to show filial piety to our children. Then we need to attend them and encourage them. Not scold them. They are not our children. They grow from parental love. Our educational style tends to lack love.

3. In order to become a stable family, children must

know what their parents want and develop a heart that always thanks their parents. Children who grow up knowing the position of their parents who work hard to make them study become better children than their parents.

4. Therefore, in order to raise a child (to become) better than their parent, the parent must first serve the child. Just as they love God, parents should serve their children as if they are God and their own parents.

This is how our children can remove their fallen nature, that is, through parents attending and serving them. They can realize they are children of God who belong to God, not Satan. We need to use respectful language and show them the model. In this way they gradually remove their fallen nature and become filial sons and daughters.

(Response to sharing) Some people experience the Holy Spirit directly and have many tears and have beautiful spiritual experiences. But Holy Spirit means God's love. When we read God's word and it really touches us, when we shed tears and when we are strongly determined to change, this experience and realization are the work of the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit works through touching experiences. When we serve people and they are touched and inspired, that is the Holy Spirit. If someone touches us, that feeds our spirit and allows our spirit to grow. We don't need to think that the Holy Spirit is just spiritual phenomena. When we read God's word or hear lectures and it touches our heart, that means the Holy Spirit is working for us. That is why TF said the Holy Spirit is God's true love. How do we experience true love? By living for the sake of others, giving and giving, sacrificing and sacrificing, investing and investing for others. Through such a sacrificial life, we can feel much joy and happiness. That comes from the Holy Spirit.

## **The Mother Nation #2 -- DP Intro**

October 27, 2021: *KEY POINTS: A mother lives unconditionally for her children, even going without sleep for them. Japan, the mother nation, has made incredible sacrifices for the world and has been key for the providence on earth. Now particularly the elder son, the United States, must help all the other nations as younger sons and take care of the world on behalf of our parents. Even though we are currently challenged, we can start with one nation in each continent as a condition to help the world providence. We need to apply the DP in our daily life. From now on I will try to find TP's words about how to apply the DP. This will take a minimum of three years to explain the whole DP. Afterwards we can share TP's life and the current providence. That may take three more years. How does happiness arise? By pursuing God-centered desires based on God's word and his detailed plan for our life and by living for others. Joy only comes from the object partner. We need to focus on our original mind and on the spiritual rather than the physical. Because Satan controls the formation and growth stages, in order to reach the completion stage we need to control the four great desires: material gain, food, sex and sleep. When we do, we will no longer be Satan's slave under his dominion; we will become the owner of all things; and we can surpass the top of the growth stage and enter the realm of God's heart. How do we control our four great desires? Not by our own effort because the flesh is more powerful even than the conscience and the secular environment can be overpowering. We can only deny our four physical desires and submit to God's will completely with a constant diet of God's word and serious jeongseong plus the power of the Holy Spirit. We*

*need to surrender to God in tears. Then we can experience God's heart and have the strength to master our physical desires. We need continual training in living for others in order to reach the level of the world of God's heart. When we experience God's sorrow and circumstances, we will not fall. What are the four elements of God's han? God's han is that He could not realize the four great loves, that is, parents' love, couple's love, siblings' love, and children's love. As a result, fallen human beings experience conflict between siblings, within couples, between parents and children, and between mind and body. This is fallen human suffering. Our highest goal in life is to become true parents, true couples, true brothers and sisters, and true children. This is the way to resolve God's han.*

Until now I have spoken about HP's sorrowful heart. Today based on TP's word we will begin to talk about reading the DP and how to apply it to our daily life.

*Since the 1960s, I have visited Japan whenever possible to meet members, share personal stories and encourage missionaries. I have spoken publicly at hundreds of gatherings in various cities, including Tokyo, Nagoya, and Hokkaido, sharing God's word.*

*Nagano, which once hosted the Winter Olympics, is a Japanese city that has touched me in a special way. The Nagano Unification Church initially consisted of a small church with a few dozen members. Through my constant encouragement, the church grew steadily. Next to the beautiful, cozy church building is a small training center that they named "Hwarang." The local members gave this name in honor of the noble spirit that guided elite young leaders of Korea's Silla Dynasty. Moved by the members' dedication, I visited the church, encouraged the members and asked them to bring God's will to fruition there. I also planted an apple tree in their backyard, and when I visited the church again a few years later, the tree had grown magnificently and was bearing delicious apples. Just like the apple tree, the words I have sown in Japan have multiplied and are now bearing many beautiful fruits.*

*I blessed Japan to now arise as "Heavenly Japan," a Japan in which society and culture are reborn. Tens of thousands of Japanese men and women have found new life in the bosom of God through True Parents. Every year, many of them cross the Korea Strait to visit the homeland of their faith. This convergence of members makes our HJ Cheonwon campus a bridge of harmony between two former enemy nations.*

*My heart is especially with Japan during natural disasters and other difficult times. During the great earthquake of Tohoku, the Kumamoto earthquakes and the floods in Okayama Prefecture, countless lives were lost and the damage was overwhelming. When such calamities occur, I offer my condolences and wholehearted support. In the context of God's global providence, True Parents blessed Japan as the mother nation. A mother gives everything to her children unconditionally. Just as a mother goes without sleep to take care of her children, Japan is walking the path of sacrifice with the heart of a mother for the sake of the world.*

A mother is unconditional in her love for her children, going without sleep for her children. Japan, the mother

nation, has made incredible sacrifices for the world. It has been so important for the providence on earth. Particularly the elder son, the United States, must help all the other nations as younger sons. Now the eldest son must take care of the world on behalf of our parents. We pray that we can help our fatherland, Korea, and our motherland, Japan, and the whole world. Even though we are challenged, we are thinking how we can help other nations. We can start with one nation in each continent as a condition to help the world providence.

## **LIVING DIVINE PRINCIPLE: How Does Happiness Arise?**

We need to apply the DP to our daily life. I will try to find TF's words about how to apply the DP.

### **Introduction**

This will take a minimum of three years to explain the whole DP. Afterwards we can share TP's life and the current providence. That may take three more years.

### **Human Happiness**

- Everyone is struggling to attain happiness and avoid misfortune.

- From the commonplace affairs of individuals to the great events that shape the course of history, each is at root an expression of the human aspiration for ever greater happiness.

- How, then, does happiness arise?

- People feel joy when their desires are fulfilled.

1. A checkpoint on desire

- a. We have to check who our desire is centered upon.

- Is it God-centered or self-centered?

- b. Distinguish if the desire is pursuing good or evil.

- Does it delight the original mind or evil mind?

- Is it centered on the physical or spiritual?

- c. Desires centered on Heaven bring happiness but self-centered desires bring misfortune.

2. How, then, does happiness arise?

- a. When living centered on God's will

> Therefore, we must know what God's will is. We need to know what God wants for us. God has a plan and a blueprint for us.

How can we unite with God's plan and blueprint? He has a clear plan for us. Sometimes we have our own plan. We cannot gain happiness this way. We are resultant beings. To be happy, we need to unite with his plan and blueprint. Many people do not know this fundamental point. God created the universe in all its detail. We need to give up our own blueprint. When we unite with God's blueprint for us, this is the best way to gain happiness.

- b. When living for the sake of others

> Happiness only comes from an object partner.

God cannot gain happiness alone. He cannot create joy and happiness by himself. Neither can we. If we gain joy and happiness by ourself, then there is no need to live for the sake of others. Joy only comes from the object partner. There is no other way. We have no choice. That is God's universal

principle. God needs to live for the sake of human beings, even though we disappointed him. He has no choice. Our subject partner is God. Without him we cannot gain happiness. Our spouse and children are our object partners, essential for our happiness.

- c. When living centered on God's words

> The Word is God, and it is also God's love.

> If we live centered on the Word, we will feel the stimulation of joy and spiritual power that is unimaginable.

God's word is the solution. We can overcome anything. God's word is his love. God's love is revealed by his word according to TF.

- d. When living centered on the spiritual, not the physical.

> The mind governed by the flesh is death, but the mind governed by the Spirit is life and peace (Rom8:6)

> The mind governed by the flesh....

If we live focus on our our physical desires, we are dead. If we are focused on the mind governed by the spirit our life becomes beautiful.

- Desire, however, is often not understood in its original sense,

- Because in the present circumstances our desires tend to pursue evil rather than good.

- Desires which result in injustice do not emanate from a person's original mind. The original mind is well aware that such desires lead to misfortune.

- Therefore, it repels evil desires and strives to follow the good. Even at the cost of their lives, people seek for the joy that can enrapture the original mind.

### **"Desire, However, Is Often Not Understood in Its Original Sense"**

1. This is because we are living in circumstances where it is easier for our desires to pursue evil rather than good.

2. Desire itself is not bad. Without desire God's Will and one's own goals cannot be achieved. However, when desire is centered upon oneself, it loses its original meaning.

3. 70% of the world is close to evil. Evil is controlling two thirds of our lives (until the perfection level of the growth stage).

Satan has conquered the formation and growth stage. Satan controls 2/3 of the world.

4. Because many people live centering on evil desire, desire became the method and means of evil.

### **Controlling the 4 Great Desires**

1. Desire for material gain: Excessive want of materials

> Do we love God more than material gain?

> Are we free from desire for material gain?

We always try to gain more material, make more money. Of course, we do need money.

2. Desire for food: Excessive eating and drinking

> Do we transcend food and love God more?

> Are we free from desire for food

3. Desire for sex: Unable to control sexual desires

> Are we able to prevail by investing in God's Will beyond sexual desire?

> Are we free from desire for sex?

4. Desire for sleep: Desire to keep on sleeping

> Can you transcend sleep for God's Will?

> Are you free from Desire for sleep?

**What Are the Consequences of Failing to Control the 4 Great Desires?**

1. We are forever a slave to Satan.

Adam and Eve fell at the top of the growth stage. They met the archangel there. His position was that of servant. Then the servant controlled them.

2. We cannot become the owner of all things.

If we control these four great desires and if God gives us qualification (?), then we become the owner of all things, and all things welcome us. We become the owner.

3. Our spirit cannot surpass the top of the growth stage.

4. We cannot enter the realm of God's Heart, which is the completion stage.

We need to pass through the top of the growth stage. When we control our 4 desires, then we are better than all things. Otherwise, we are the same as all things. How can we enter the realm of God's heart? By controlling the 4 great desires.

The formation stage of completions starts with controlling 4 great desires.

5. It is proof that we are still under the dominion of the archangel.

We are fighting to overcome these 4 great desires and love God more.

**How Do We Control the 4 Great Desires?**

I joined 46 years ago. How much I struggle with these 4 desires. My conclusion is:

1. It is absolutely impossible with human effort alone.

No matter how much we meditate and pursue mind and body unity, human effort is not enough.

2. Because the desires of the flesh are stronger than the power of man's conscience, fallen man must borrow power from God.

If our physical desire is 60% and our spiritual power is 40%, then we cannot overcome our physical desires. If it is 50%-50%, then we are always fighting.

3. We must overcome them through the power of the Word. Since the Word is God's love, if we always live possessing the Word, we will have the power to overcome the flesh.

God's word is God's love. We need to borrow power from God, from the spiritual world, then we will overcome our physical desires. Spiritual power comes from God's love and word. His word must become our flesh. We need to know God's word. It is so powerful! It stimulates our original mind. We can conquer anything! If we only rely on our moral standard, it is impossible to overcome. God's word is God's love. We need to borrow power from God. Then we can

control our physical desires. If we only are exposed to the secular environment, secular teaching, our friends, overcoming is impossible.

4. We must overcome them with the power of devotion and prayer. Devotion and prayer are channels through which we can receive power from God.

Jeongseong is the channel to receive the power from God. TF said, without utmost sincerity he cannot overcome. Even the messiah says this.

5. We must overcome our physical desires with the power of the Holy Spirit. We must completely deny ourself before God and submit ourself completely.

No matter how much effort and jeongseong we may do, if we still cannot overcome, then we need to pray:

> "God, it is impossible for me to do it in my own strength, so I completely surrender before you. You rule me."

Then we surrender in tears. We lament about ourself. "We want to become your sons and daughters. Without your help, we cannot overcome. God, please help us."

6. We must experience God's heart. If we know God's heart, we cannot fall. Experiencing God's heart does not happen instantly. That is why we must train ourself to live for the sake of others. The more we live for the sake of others, the more we reach the level of the world of God's heart.

When we experience God's sorrow and circumstances, we will not fall. We cannot experience God's heart unless we begin at the level of the servant of servants and gradually upgrade our level. We cannot understand God's heart right away. We need to continually live for the sake of others and starting at the bottom pass from the level of the servant of servants through the levels of the servant, adopted son, step son, son, and up to the level of God.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: What Are God's Four Main Resentments (Bitter Heart)?**

1. God did not raise Adam and Eve as good sons and daughters, that is, filial sons and daughters.

2. God has never been a good couple, that is, a filial couple.

3. God has not produced good children through good couples. It is God's bitter heart that He could not see Adam and Eve become good parents and have good children. God wanted to give birth to his first child through the body of Adam and Eve.

4. Next, He wanted to see Adam and Eve's children grow up well as siblings.

5. In other words, God's bitter heart is that He could not realize the four great loves, that is, parent's love, couple's love, sibling's love, and children's love.

6. Because God's four great loves could not be realized, fallen human beings are suffering from these four great realms of love. It is the conflict between siblings, the conflict between couples, the conflict between parents and children, and the conflict between mind and body. All of this is the main content of fallen human's suffering.

This is our suffering. How can we liberate God's han?

7. Therefore, the highest goal in life is to become true parents, true couples, true brothers and sisters, and true children.

When we become these and create an ideal family, this is the way to resolve God's resentment, his han. TF said the truth of truth is true parents, true couples, true siblings and true children. Our goal is to become filial sons and daughters, true brothers and sisters, ideal couples and true parents. That is our fundamental goal. That way we can release God's han.

## The Mother Nation #1; One-Year Anniversary of Morning Devotion with Dr. Yong

October 26, 2021: *KEY POINTS: TP worked to reconcile the North and South Koreans living in Japan. As a result many of the North Koreans distanced themselves from Communism. TP also worked to reconcile Korea and Japan and to promote the undersea tunnel between the two countries. Today we celebrate the one-year anniversary of Morning Devotion with Dr. Yong.*

*<Mother of Peace> Prior to the 1990s, two groups of Korean immigrants living in Japan shunned each other over ideological differences. They coalesced into two organizations, Mindan, the pro-democracy Korean Residents Union in Japan, and Chongryon, the pro-Pyongyang General Association of Korean Residents in Japan. The fact that citizens belonging to the same "Korean people" separate themselves from each other like water and oil was a great shame. As we engaged in Victory Over Communism activities, we forged ties even with Chongryon and invited its members to visit South Korea. Initially they viewed us with suspicion, but when they saw the sincerity of our offer, they joined the tours. Many among them eventually distanced themselves from communism. In the summer of 2018, at the Saitama Super Arena in Tokyo, we held the Rally of Hope and Resolve to Advance God's Providence in Heavenly Japan, to celebrate the 60th anniversary of the Japanese movement. During my address, I called Japan and Korea to go forward hand in hand for the sake of the future. I exhorted the two nations to unite in heart and complete the Korea-Japan undersea tunnel linking the two nations and the world through the International Peace Highway.*

I deeply appreciate "Heavenly Honey" and all the translators and all who have contributed to Morning Devotion.

### Participants' Words of Appreciation for Morning Devotion

"You woke up my conscience."

"You have helped me understand Jesus' heart more."

"You clarified so many things for me."

"My relationships have gotten better."

"I used to practice smiling, but now I don't need to practice any more."

"Now I can hear the voice of my conscience."

"Now I can truly say TP are my messiah."

"You explained TP's teaching in a way I can understand and apply it in my life."

"I learned that my family is our enemy and what an ideal family is."

"Gratitude and jeongseong have become key words in my life."

"You make God's word come alive."

"Your effort and sincerity reaches all of us and unlocks our frozen hearts. That is a tremendous gift!"

"I remember many of your pithy one-liners that continually revolve in my head."

"I realized that as God's son I have an impact on him."

"I prayed desperately for something to make HDH meaningful for our family. As a result of Morning Devotion, my kids started bringing their notepads and writing things down and didn't fall asleep any more. They decided to go to GPA and stopped fighting. Sibling love increased tremendously."

"I have never met so many brothers and sisters."

"My ancestors appeared in my dreams, and I realized I had to liberate them."

"How much we will change with 50 years of Morning Devotion!"

"When Dr. Yong reads TP's words, we become the words."

### Dr. Yong's "Pithy" One-Liners

"Shut the mouth!"

"If you win the morning, you win the day."

"Togetherism"

"You are better than me."

"Utmost sincerity moves God's heart."

"Kamdong"

"Heavenly Honey!"

"No choice!"

"God morning."

"jjak sarang"

"What are you talking about?"

"God is with you ALL-L-L-L the time."

"Gratitude"

"Personal touch"

"Longing heart"

"Total salvation"

"A perfect plus makes a perfect minus."

### Meeting with God

I appreciate the CoronaVirus. It has allowed me to focus not missing one day. In order to prepare for Morning Devotion, I have needed to get up early beforehand and study and pray for several hours. Those have been the most moving moments when I was able to meet God. It was so beautiful! I received so much inspiration and God's guidance. I am the one who grew the most. Now I more deeply understand God's han and circumstances.

When I traveled from state to state, I realized what a big impact Morning Devotion has on brothers and sisters' lives, not because of me but because of TP's words. I really appreciate God and TP and all your support and encouragement.

Let's also appreciate Mr. Seo. Everywhere I go, he prepares the monitor, PC, everything. He is the hardest worker. Also, Tomomi(?) and Taka.

TF said that any family that keeps morning devotion, God will surely give it heavenly blessings.

#### **More Words of Appreciation**

"I don't think I could have survived."

"My children are God's children."

"Dr. Yong has changed our paradigm."

"We are hopeful as children of God that we can impact the situation."

"You reminded us every day how much God has been with us all our life."

"Even though we struggle, God struggles even more in our challenges because he is our parent."

"You bring so much content to the table."

### **The Mother Nation #372**

October 25, 2021: *KEY POINTS: Our church would not have existed without the support of our Japanese members. TM expressed her gratitude to the Japanese church for its help. It has survived despite many difficulties. No matter how difficult the providence in North America is, if we live for the world, we can be the center of hope and vision for the world. We should feel God's grief as he watches humankind living in an environment in which they can be violated by Satan. God is not able to love us freely because Satan is always lingering nearby. This is the sad plight of the father. His sorrow is to see His children eat food, use things and put on clothes that are stained with sin. We need to sanctify things prayerfully with holy salt, (or by blowing?) or at least with our gratitude before using them. God is unhappy when we use Satan's (unsanctified) items. Gratitude sanctifies everything and kills cancer cells and other diseases. We should chew food many times and appreciate it. Then when the food enters the stomach, it is joyful and becomes a source of strength and power. Since God is pure, when He sees sin, it smells and is unbearable (to him). He cannot compromise with evil. He is extremely pure and extremely sensitive and cannot survive with evil. Fallen humans do not know that they are living in a polluted environment. We need to create a heavenly CIG environment and live there. True Mother is trying to make Cheongpyeong a model (environment) for Cheon Il Guk. The order of restoration is from external to internal to more internal. First we need to find 3 spiritual children from outside our family, shedding tears to save Cain; then we need to witness to our parents and physical family, then get blessed and establish our own true family. Witnessing is training in loving people. This formula course is essential education for learning to live for others and cultivate our heart, for restoring our tribe and creating a true family, and for entering the realm of God's heart. Liberating 430 generations of our ancestors helps us restore our tribe of 430 couples. This is our contribution to building CIG.*

I returned to New York last night. Today is a historic day. It is the last day of our first full year of Morning Devotion. This is the 365th day. Tomorrow morning we will celebrate the first anniversary of Morning Devotion. I sincerely thank all of the family members who have given me so much support, especially all the translators. Rev. Seo, Tomomi, Taka, Tal, our MCs and those who offer beautiful

singing and poems.

Yesterday we met with members in Louisiana, I arrived at New Yorker last night. I will go on an SR5 tour starting Nov. 12.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 295- 297> Whenever we hold an event at our Cheongpyeong complex in Korea, thousands of Japanese Unificationists participate. I am always concerned, because incredible logistical support is necessary to welcome and host anywhere from 3,000 to more than 6,000 members at this site, our original spiritual homeland. But from their side, Japanese members feel it is a joy to visit their spiritual homeland of Korea. They treasure prayer at holy grounds, such as Bomnaetgol in Busan, where Father Moon built his first church out of discarded military ration boxes and mud. They value the Cheongpa-dong Headquarters Church. For many, it is a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity and honor.*

*The sight of thousands of devout Japanese members coming to Korea provides a glimpse of a great spiritual wave that I believe will bring positive change to Asia. Asia is considered the continent of the future for many reasons, one of which is that it is where the Unification movement's revival and expansion are most dynamic. Japan was the second country in which the Unification movement developed. Mission work began in dramatic fashion when, in July 1958, Missionary Choi Bongchoon boarded a ship in Busan headed for Japan. His mission work was an endless marathon of hardships. Entering the country without a proper visa, he was arrested and incarcerated, then hospitalized. Finally gaining his freedom, Mr. Choi broke through when, at 7:15 p.m. on October 2, 1959 in a crumbling attic in Tokyo, he led the first public Unification Church of Japan Sunday Service. Over the 60 years since then, the Unification Church has expanded throughout Japan.*

*Nonetheless, theirs has been a tortuous course. Accusations of being a cult were incessant, and ferocious opposition from Japanese communists arose in reaction to our Victory Over Communism activities. When several celebrities participated in our marriage Blessing Ceremony, some in Japan felt threatened by the expansion of our movement, and they fiercely opposed us in the media. For decades, my husband could not enter Japan. Some of our beloved members even lost their lives. A major assault on religious liberty was allowed when Japanese authorities turned a blind eye to criminals kidnapping our members, holding them captive until they renounced their faith, and even committing them to mental hospitals. Despite such hardships, the Unification movement in Japan has grown steadily, and the society now is recognizing the wrongness of such treatment. Our movement is a shining light for Japanese society. It also has sent thousands of missionaries throughout the world. They have invested themselves wholeheartedly in teaching the Divine Principle and serving local communities.*

Our church would not have existed without the support

of our Japanese members. TM expressed her gratitude to the Japanese church for its help. It has survived despite many difficulties.

No matter how difficult the providence in North America is, if we live for the world, we can be the center of hope and vision for the world.

## **TF: The Sad Plight of God**

*<4-56> Up to now, God couldn't help but feel sadness as he watched his children eat the defiled things of creation and find clothes to wear from the defiled creation. Please feel God's grief as he watches humankind living in an environment where they can be violated by Satan. This is the reason the bible records the Israelites blessing all things for three years in Canaan as well as having circumcision of the heart and circumcision of the body. This means that there is not even a tiny thing in creation which wholly belongs to God. Such an environment has not been established on the earth. God does not have a son or daughter he is able to love freely. Even if he is able to love someone, Satan is always lingering nearby. This is the sad plight of the father.*

1. One of God's sorrows is that He feels sad to see His children eat food that is stained with sin, use things that are stained with sin, and put on clothes that are stained with sin.

> Therefore we need to use things by first sanctifying them externally and internally.

> We need to use holy salt externally, sanctify by prayer internally, and eat with a grateful heart, eating on behalf of God.

If we do not sanctify things, we are using Satan's food or materials. God is unhappy when we use Satan's items.

Sometimes we cannot use holy salt. Then sanctify it with a grateful heart and prayer.

> Gratitude sanctifies everything and kills all cancer cells. There is no disease that cannot be cured if we have a grateful heart. On the other hand, negative thoughts, hatred and dissatisfaction make cancer cells.

Are we sincerely grateful for our food? "Thank you, HP." I say thank you until my sincere heart comes out. "Someone prepared this for me. Thank you!" We should chew the food many times and appreciate it. Then when the food enters the stomach, it is joyful and becomes a source of strength and power. If we eat with hunger and without appreciation just to satisfy our hunger, that becomes cancer. We need to have a meal with a sincere heart on behalf of God. That is the best way to sanctify the food. Let's invite God to eat with us. We cannot eat quickly; rather, we need to chew gratefully many times.

> Of course, (other) factors that cause cancer include genetics, environmental factors, and the content of indemnity.

But when we appreciate it, we can kill cancer. A grateful heart is really powerful. TF said God's sorrow is to see his children eat food stained by Satan.

2. God does not have an environment in which even a small thing can be taken.

3. It is God's sorrow that there is no single son or daughter whom God can love freely.

> Everything is corrupted by Satan.

> Since God is pure, when He sees sin, it smells and is unbearable (to him).

God cannot compromise with evil. He is extremely pure and extremely sensitive. He cannot survive with evil.

> Since fallen humans live in a polluted environment, they live without knowing that they are living in a polluted environment.

> Therefore, we need to establish Cheon Il Guk to create a heavenly environment and live there.

> True Mother is trying to make Cheongpyeong a model for Cheon Il Guk.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Order of Restoration.**

What is the proper way to restore?

1. Restoration goes from the external to the internal, from the internal to the more internal.

In the second part of the DP. God created the environment first, then created humans more internally, then the human soul, the most internal creation. TF came to America to set up holy grounds as a condition to restore the environment. That is the restoration of the land, the environment. Ten years later he sent missionaries out in 1975. That is the course of restoration of human beings.

We need to apply this principle in our daily life.

2. In terms of witnessing, we must first restore three external spiritual children who are not part of our lineage. Second, in the internal stage, we must restore our parents, siblings, and relatives who are part of our lineage. Thirdly, on this external and internal foundation, the course of restoration is receiving the Blessing, forming a true couple, having true children, and becoming true parents.

3. Therefore, after receiving the Blessing, we must achieve the four great purposes on the more internal stage. An ideal family must be built by forming true parents, true couples, true siblings, and true children.

Without going through this process and receiving the blessing and trying to become a true couple, it is impossible.

4. On the external stage, we must first be trusted by someone who is not of our lineage. To pass this external stage, we must absolutely go through the number 3. It is impossible to go beyond this external stage without being recognized by these 3 Cain figures. For people without 3 external spiritual children, their faith will always stay on the external level and no longer develop, and their spirit also cannot grow.

To establish an ideal family, we need to go through this course of restoration. We need to restore 3 spiritual children. That creates the environment. By loving and caring for them, we learn to live for others. They become our environment. This is a condition to restore our own blood lineage, our physical father and mother, brothers and sisters, and relatives.

Then based on that, we can receive the blessing. Then we can become a true couple, become true parents. They can become true children and true siblings. This is the order of restoration. Without going through this proper course, it is impossible to restore our physical parents. We cannot make an ideal family.

By just listening to God's word, morning devotion, and Sunday service we cannot establish our spiritual life. We need to go through the formula course. We need to create a trinity. Without witnessing results it is impossible to enter God's realm of heart. No matter how much HDH we receive, without spiritual children we cannot cultivate our heart. The best way to cultivate our heart is to follow the order of restoration. We need to save people. That is living for the sake of others, even giving our life. We need to shed tears and sweat for the salvation of Cain. This becomes a condition to restore our physical lineage and then receive a blessing, cultivate our heart, restore the heart between spouses and create a family. We absolutely need three spiritual children to restore our heart. Witnessing is training in loving people. It is a great condition. Without substantial results we cannot cultivate our heart. Living for others is saving people's lives.

5. If we restore 3 spiritual children through this external stage, we must restore our physical parents. First, restore the mother and then go further and restore my own physical brothers and sisters and relatives.

6. If we go through the restoration process step by step, we can create a family where couples can receive the Blessing and create true love.

7. The reason couples face difficulties even after receiving the Blessing is because they did not go through this restoration process properly. Problems arise even after joining the Unification Church. The reason people are having difficulties due to their ancestors is because they did not go through this three-step process and the spirits behind them were not liberated.

8. In order to liberate ancestors, it is important to liberate ancestors directly through the Cheonbo providence and hold a Blessing ceremony, but in reality, they cannot be liberated without going through the external stage, internal stage, and more internal stage.

Even though we liberate our ancestors for 430 generations, how many people did we restore? The purpose of liberating our ancestors is for them to help us restore 430 couples.

9. Therefore, first restore spiritual children. Next, we must achieve the ideal family by receiving the Blessing on the foundation of restoring our tribe, including our parents.

Please bear in mind that pursuing salvation can help establish CIG, but internally, witnessing is for us and our family. This is the absolute course we need to go through.

## **God's Embrace Ends All Tears #371**

October 24, 2021: *KEYPOINTS: The liberation of souls is not the same as comforting them. Liberation is only possible with the prayer of the only begotten daughter. TM truly feels and understands the pain of enslaved Africans. She came as the savior and sought to relieve their pain. But her prayer was true liberation. God has called the peoples of Africa to shine as bright, immutable, heavenly creations. TM embraced Africa in the arms of HP and gave them boundless encouragement. Just as we cannot see Jesus on the earth and thus long for him, we need to know how precious it is to meet and live with TP who appear only once in history. One world centered on Heavenly Parent, one human family, can only be realized when we center ourselves on True Parents and attend them. Since God and TP suffer hardships because of us, our family and ancestors, we should shoulder God's and TP's cross and suffer hardships for them and on behalf of our family, tribe, nation and world. Let's complete our responsibilities on earth and not pass them on to God and to our descendants. TM is resolved to eliminate the rest of God's burden while she is still on earth. We must always live a life centered on the four-position foundation. For a stable and growthful spiritual life we always need to respect and serve parents or a central figure Abel or, if we are seniors, to have Cain's who respect and follow us. Living without either is dangerous. We should also be the center of harmony and the medium of love in our horizontal front-back, left-right relationships. All of our two-dimensional circular movements should become three-dimensional spherical movements with God at the center. Then our angular personality will disappear, our personality will become round, and our life of faith will become resilient.*

God's providence centered on Cambodia and the Korean peninsula are amazing. TM was so beautiful yesterday at the celebration.

Today is my final day in SR4. Yesterday we were in Alabama. I sanctified a new church.

<Mother of Peace, Page 293-295> *The anguished cries of Africans should be heard and their plight embraced. Humankind's long, painful history of exploitation and deprivation of freedom must come to an end. This was my motivation as I traveled thousands of miles to come to Gorée Island and walk in this still pitiable and sorrowful land of Africa. Having seen the slave cells and the Door of No Return on the first floor, I did not take the stairs going to the second floor where the slave owners lived. I instead made my way to the courtyard. There, together with Gorée Island Mayor Augustin Senghor and his wife, and many local officials, I offered a prayer for the liberation of all Africans who died as victims of slavery.*

Liberation of souls is not the same as comforting. It is only possible with the prayer of the only begotten daughter.

*"A short walk from there brought us to a small square. Along one of the yellow-painted walls were several small plaques honoring eminent leaders who had visited the island, including Nelson Mandela, Barack Obama, Mother Teresa and John Paul II. As they unveiled a plaque with my name and read the inscription, Mayor Senghor said, "This doesn't fully embody how grateful and indebted we feel, but it will stand for eons as an enduring symbol of the precious heart you have brought here." Many among the crowd expressed their thanks to me for liberating Africa from the weight of 500 years of suffering. It was a heartfelt token of appreciation from the people of Senegal and, I felt, the*

continent.

*Following the unveiling, the Little Angels moved everyone to tears with beautiful Senegalese songs they had learned and rehearsed over many hours. As we made our way to the pier to depart, I told the mayor | wanted to leave a gift behind that would benefit the whole island.*

TM truly feels and understands their pain and relieved their pain and came as the savior. Her prayer was true liberation.

*When we reached the pier, we could hear the sound of a motorboat approaching. It was a water ambulance I had prepared as a gift to Gorée Island for passenger and emergency patient transport. Christened with the name Victoria, it reflected our common hope that, although innumerable lives have been lost over the centuries, no others will be lost for the lack of a medical boat.*

*In Africa, the plight of many remains bleak. Despite abundant natural resources and wondrous scenic beauty, poverty is rampant. Nevertheless, Africans are kind, compassionate and diligent. God has called the peoples of Africa to shine as bright, immutable, heavenly creations. Africans make me feel the heart of our Creator, our Heavenly Parent.*

Africans feel the heart of our creator. TM really loves Africa. She embraced Africa in the arms of HP and gave them boundless encouragement. Many African leaders recognize TM's heart and leadership.

*True Parents' Victory Celebration for Africa Summit  
2018 January 20, Senegal, CICAD*

*Rev. Bakary Camara said that the Heavenly Tribal Messiah Movement in Africa is going well. This is a good thing. The 7.5 billion people of the world longed for and wished dearly for the True Parents of humankind! They are living at the same time as True Parents, yet how sorrowful will they be if they go to spirit world not having met, nor seen, nor heard of True Parents! I went to Goree Island yesterday. Missionaries who came from Europe to Africa in Christ's name forgot Christianity's essence and became self-centered. Europeans colonized Africa for more than 500 years and didn't teach them. They stole the natural resources Heaven had bestowed on Africa and because of differences in skin color they enslaved them rather than treating them as humans.*

Just as we cannot see Jesus on the earth and long for him, we need to know how precious it is to meet and live with TP who appears only once in history. TM is coming to America in December. How many more times will she be able to come? We should consider each visit as a historic visit and serve her with all our heart and mind.

*That they did all of this in the name of Christ truly pains my heart as the True Mother. Thus even though it was difficult I went to Goree Island and felt I had to release the sorrow of the many young Africans who had passed through this place. If you look at a riverside, there are pebbles. There*

*are stones that are round with no edges and shine very brightly. When I see your faces, I see that you are shining brightly. Through this, I can feel another interesting aspect of God, the Creator.*

*Now, Heavenly Parent's dream, humankind's dream is being completed and concluded, but you cannot be the only ones who receive blessings. You must know that the further you spread blessings, the greater your happiness will be. You cannot stop once you become tribal messiahs; you all must become national messiahs through the highest leaders in your nation. In order to do that, the young second-generation members here must study hard and be prepared in all respects for the future. They should strive in every respect to become united in heart with True Mother during this age. The reality is that one world centered on Heavenly Parent, one human family, can only be realized when we center ourselves on True Parents and attend them.*

The blessing needs to be multiplied. If it is not, it brings stagnation. For a blessing to remain a blessing, it must be multiplied. The blessing only shines when it is shared. We need to convey the blessing according to family pledge to our neighbors and to the world. Our main mission is to convey the blessing, to multiply it. It is changing the blood lineage, life and love. The Blessing should be the culture and tradition. Day and night we need to think of the best gift for others. We need to think day and night how to promote the blessing.

We should strive to be united with TM during this age. One human family can only be realized when we center on TP and attend them. It is impossible to create one human family without TP.

*Only through that can you become filial children who can stand in Heavenly Parents' presence. Isn't this something we should be grateful for? This is a happy thing! During these five days in Senegal we held a historic event. We cannot stop with this and let this opportunity pass by. Now that we have plowed the field, we must sow seeds and have them take root. Then what must we do? When we look at Africa there must be a center. I have already selected a spot on this continent. Therefore I have decided to create a headquarters which will play the central role for all of Africa, here in Senegal!*

### **TF: We Should Suffer Hardships on Behalf of God**

*God is suffering hardships because of me, because of my family, because of my nation, and because of my world. So it makes sense that I too should suffer hardships because of myself, because of my family, my society, my nation and my world, and that I should do it for God. I am saying that, together with the Republic of Korea, we should suffer hardships on behalf of God. That is my philosophy, and it is also God's philosophy. (26-142, 1969.10.19)*

Some parents say if their child is an unfilial child, the parents carry a lifelong cross. But a filial child carries the cross of his parents. We should try to take responsibility for

God's difficulties and cross on the tribal, national and worldwide levels. The Bible tells us to carry our own cross and follow Jesus. We need to carry TP's cross. We need to suffer hardships on behalf of our family, tribe, nation and world.

**You Have to Be Somewhat Foolish to Follow God's Path**

*Some people look for chances to secretly impose burdens on others, even when everyone is already suffering hardships. These spineless people think that others should shoulder all the burdens instead of them, and if they could, they would even sell God for their own personal benefit. You have to be somewhat foolish to follow God's path. In a certain sense, patriots appear to be rather foolish people, even somewhat stupid. They have the character of a bear, with a kind of slow-witted generosity that, if someone took a piece of their arm, they would say, "Oh, that's not enough, go ahead and take some more!" (26-142, 1969.10.19)*

No matter how difficult it is, we must not hand our cross to someone else. Will we go to the spiritual world without completing our responsibilities? It becomes God's cross. Our burden goes to God and his responsibility becomes heavier and heavier. No one bears God's cross. Jesus cried and prayed because he did not fulfill his mission and the burden went to God. TF said, "No matter what, I will bear HF's cross. I want to liberate God no matter what!" TM said she wants to resolve all problems in her generation. Let's complete the cross in our generation. That is TM's determination. We don't want to pass our burden on to our descendants. We have to be foolish to follow God's path.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Four Position Foundation Life**

1. We must always live a life centered on the four-position foundation.

2. Are we living with the same center of faith as our parents who are in God's position? There needs to be a center that we respect and serve all the time in our lives. We need to live serving the central figure in the parent's position, and from there, we need to receive love and grow. Therefore, it is very dangerous for people who do not have central figures, such as parents whom they respect in their religious life, and the faith of such people will never grow. We should find a center which we can always respect and serve. A person living without a center becomes a person who becomes the center of oneself and who has no relationship with God. There is a front-back, left-right relationship centered on us. Are we living in harmony with our seniors and juniors at school and co-workers and siblings? We should always be the center of harmony and the medium of love in the front-back, left-right relationship.

The center of the four position foundation is God. The spouses' center is God and that of the children is God. We need a substantial four position foundation. We need to serve our central figure in the position of God. Parents' position is

God's position. Not having a central figure is very dangerous. "I don't respect anyone." "I am very old and have no one I can respect." Then we need to have people who respect us. Otherwise we are in danger. This is applying the four position foundation in our daily life.

4. Next, are we trusted by the people beneath us, in other words, those in the children's position? Have we become someone who is respected by our subordinates?

5. In life, smooth give-and-take action should be made centering on the four-position foundation, not just stopping with circular movements, but going on to spherical movements. Circular movements are simply horizontal and planar movements that give and receive, but spherical movements are three-dimensional giving and receiving centered on God.

Secular people have circular planar movement in which God is not involved. Spherical movement is 3 dimensional with God in the center. Without God, our movement is not spherical but circular. We want God and the spiritual world in our actions. Spherical movement has power.

6. We need to become a mediator of love and to give love. When we live the Four-Position Foundation Life well, our angular personality disappears and our personality becomes round. We can never become the owner of true love unless we train in the four-position foundation life. Therefore, family and work are the best training places.

The four position foundation life means having a central figure, our physical parents or an Abel figure who always guides and encourages us. Some people say, "My central figure is TP and God." This is dangerous. We need front and back, right and left. Those are our neighbors and family. Horizontal relationships are very important. Based on this, we can love our children or those in the children's position. New people come to respect us and follow us. The four position foundation cannot simply be structural. There has to be movement, circular at first, but becoming spherical 3-dimensional movement. Then our life of faith becomes strong and powerful.

**The Bright Continent #370**

October 23, 2021: *KEY POINTS: In his travels in the spiritual world TF found that many of the cultures, rituals and language of the spiritual world were similar to those of Korea. So we should learn about them, and especially learn the Korean language. Through the popularization of Korean K-Pop culture like BTS and Korean drama, God is telling all humankind to learn Korean culture and language which resemble the culture of heaven. Let's encourage the second and third generation to learn the Korean language. When TM asks us to pray, let's begin and end in Korean. Then she will be happy. We can learn Korean quickly if we truly love Korea and TP. TM chose Senegal for the 2018 summit because she met righteous people from there prepared by Heaven. She sought to raise them to take responsibility for Heaven's providence. Since Africa is the cradle of ancient civilization, "this flower" should "bloom" again. After the fall, God could not throw away the principle and begin again with new people. The providence had to continue according to the principles put in place at the Creation. In God's providence mankind will be liberated. TF said that in order to comfort and liberate God, we*

should pray 24/7, not just in the prayer room, but throughout the day we should converse with God and consult with our original mind. We cannot overcome our desires for food, clothing, sleep and sex by ourselves but need to rely on heaven, praying that God will pour out the Holy Spirit and help us to overcome all these things. Constant prayer 24 hours a day will bring God to us. "God seeks those who are thinking about Him more than about anyone or anything else, and who are striving to dedicate themselves to Him." On his daily hour-long walks Dr. Yong sets a timer and prays for a certain number of minutes for specific topics: God's heart, his activities and desires, TM's desires and what she has asked Dr. Yong to do, our national goals, and then other topics. Thinking is love. How much we think about a person is an expression of our love for him. Thinking about our *jjak sarang* prayer list can lead to salvation for the people on it. Cain and Abel were the fruit of two different love relationships. Cain is the symbol of the first fruit of the love relationship between Eve and the archangel. He was hot-blooded and insisted only on his perspective. On the other hand, Abel is the symbol of the second fruit of the love relationship between Eve and Adam. He had a heart of repentance and was closer to the Principle than Cain. Today, most of the children of the first fruits born through the love of an immature man and woman have a character that distances themselves from their parents, and they have an outward and hot-blooded personality. However, the second-born child is relatively introverted compared to his older brother because he is born with the love of the second fruit. He has a character of living for his parents and wanting to reconcile with his brother. In the fallen world, children of people in their late 30s and 40s are more Abelistic and try to live for the sake of others rather than for themselves. As a couple gain experience, they tend to bear Abelistic children who want to know the circumstances of their parents and take care of their worries. Now after indemnity has all been paid and we enter the original world of creation, TP allow and encourage blessed children to be blessed before their 20s. The sooner they prepare for the blessing, the more they can receive heavenly fortune. If they follow the fallen world standard and delay their blessing, their experience becomes more and more secular. This is how we lose our children. We should unite with TP and prepare and educate young people for three years beforehand so they are ready to receive the blessing by 16 to 18. Let their spouse be their first and only date.

Yesterday we were in Mississippi. Then we drove to Mobile, Alabama.

<Mother of Peace, Page 289-291> I cannot forget the date, January 18, 2018, the day we held the inaugural 2018 Africa Summit at the Abdou Diouf International Conference Center (CICAD) in Dakar, Senegal. The theme and our hopes were ambitious: Building a Heavenly Africa through Interdependence, Mutual Prosperity and Universal Values. His Excellency Macky Sall, president of the Republic of Senegal, and several former heads of state and prime ministers, as well as current cabinet ministers, parliamentarians, religious leaders and leading figures from every sphere of society, attended the Summit. From Algeria in the north to South Africa in the south, 1,200 representatives from 55 nations gathered. The Universal Peace Federation was hosting its largest ever summit in Africa.

While Koreans back home battled freezing winds and heavy snow, West Africa was blessed with warm breezes and the equatorial sun. When I stepped off the plane in Dakar, the sons and daughters of Africa welcomed me with great enthusiasm, holding my hands with tears of joy.

Following my keynote address at the Summit, many of our non-profit organizations' transformative initiatives that were actively underway in Africa were introduced, including

the Sae-ma-eul (New Village) Movement, the International Peace Highway Project, and the Sunhak Peace Prize. Furthermore, through our sponsorship, the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace, the Interreligious Association for Peace and Development, and the International Association of Traditional Rulers (Chiefs) for Peace and Prosperity were launched.

On the evening of the Summit's plenary, the Little Angels of Korea held a special congratulatory performance. Mesmerized by the songs and dances, the audience cheered and applauded throughout the performances of - the Drum Dance, the Fan Dance, the Folk Wedding Dance and Arirang. People were moved to tears when the Little Angels sang the Senegalese National Anthem in their language and Senegal superstar Ismaël Lô's hit song "Dibi Dibi Rek." Everyone was uplifted, and a profound sense of brotherhood and sisterhood permeated the hall. Loud shouts and laughter heightened the sense of hope and joy felt by everyone.

It was just the next day that I took the ferry to Gorée Island, which lies off the coast of Dakar, to offer a prayer for the liberation of Africa from the historical pain and suffering caused by the scourge of slavery.

### True Parents' Victory Celebration for Africa Summit 2018 January 20, Senegal, CICAD

It's nice to see you! Before I came out here today I wondered what the etymology of Africa was and searched for it. Africa! | learned that Africa was called "Motherland" because it is called the cradle of civilization and that Africa means "light."

Then Africa, according to Heaven's providence, is a continent prepared to unite with Mother. You know True Parents. You are blessed families and blessed children who were blessed by True Parents. Then should you know the Parents' language? Alternatively, will you continue to communicate in your own language? You must learn the parent's language.

Therefore I have given Sun Moon University scholarships to our second-generation members from around the world to educate many of them, haven't I? Those children, in four or six years, will become global leaders who speak perfect Korean.

It is said TF had many spiritual experiences after meeting Jesus and traveled to many parts of the spiritual world. But he found that many of the cultures, rituals and language of the spiritual world were similar to those of Korea. So it is important to learn the culture and traditions of Korea. To learn the traditions and culture of a country, we need to learn the language of that country. K-Pop culture like BTS from Korea and Korean drama have become popular today as part of God's strategy. God is telling all humankind to learn Korean culture and language which resemble the culture of heaven. Let's make sure the second generation and third generation learn the Korean language. When TM asks us to pray, let's begin and end in Korean. Then TM will be

happy.

How can we learn a foreign language quickly? If we truly love the country and TP we can learn Korean quickly. Of course, it will take an effort to learn, but if we truly love TP and try to resemble them, then we will learn the language.

It's not easy to deliver God's word, especially about God's sorrowful heart, in English. In fact, it is really difficult. Imagine if you were to try to share God's word in Korea and in Korean. I struggle to do this in English. God is pushing me to share his message here.

*In regards to Africa, the reason I chose Senegal is that I met righteous people [(from) there] prepared by Heaven.*

*By liberating Africa's painful past, I wish to raise them into a position where they can take responsibility for Heaven's providence through the physical and spiritual worlds. Even in the world, there is nothing a mother will not do for the happiness of her children. I am the True Mother of the cosmos. Today, in society, if you say "Africa," people think of a poor continent with low living standards and various difficulties. Yet if we look at history, Africa is the cradle of Ancient Civilization. However, the reason this flower could not bloom was because of the Fall. This was because we became fallen human beings who were not qualified to meet Heavenly Parent, the center and the Creator.*

*The beginning and end of Heaven's providence is the same. Adam and Eve, whom God created to become the first ancestor of humankind fell, but God could not throw away the principles he had put in place at the time of the Creation and begin again with new people. The providence had to continue according to the principles put in place at the Creation.*

Africa is the cradle of ancient civilizations. In God's providence mankind will be liberated.

#### **TF: Unification Movement Members Must Pray**

Our mission is very important. We don't just talk about individual perfection and ideal family. Our final mission is to comfort God.

*Unification Movement members must pray. Pray to set aside your desires about the clothes you wear, the food you eat and where you live, and pray for humility. How much prayer do you think is needed in order to liberate humankind and God? We should pray as if we were facing the most serious situation in human history. Prayer solidifies your resolve to follow the path, no matter how difficult it may be. Constant prayer, twenty-four hours a day, will bring God to you. If someone is thinking about you, you will want to go and visit that person. It is the same for God. God seeks those who are thinking about Him more than about anyone or anything else, and who are striving to dedicate themselves to Him. (128-172, 1983.06.12)*

We should pray to set aside our desires about the clothes we wear, the food we eat, where we live and for humility.

This is a wrong translation from Korean. It is actually to overcome arrogance.

According to my own experience, it is impossible to overcome our own pride, our desire for food and sleep, and our sexual desire. We must cling to God and be helped by the power of the Holy Spirit. Our desire for food, clothing, sleep and sexual desire, and our own arrogance are obstacles. There is a limit to our power. These stand in the way. If I cannot overcome them to liberate God, we need to pray God will pour out the Holy Spirit and help us to overcome all these things.

I joined the Unification movement in 1975, June 1. Since I joined, many things disturbed me. I have struggled my whole life to overcome food, sleep and sexual desires. Sometimes it is difficult to overcome my pride. This is not simple. Over the past ten, twenty, thirty years I found that it was impossible to overcome these things. So, I completely gave up. I knelt down and prayed, "HF, according to my experience it is impossible to overcome these things. I feel my limitations. I did 7 fasting many times and ten years of morning fasting, but my fallen nature is very strong. I have not yet entered the world of your heart. I realized I cannot overcome these desires with my own effort by fasting, etc. If I cannot overcome them, then how can I possibly liberate you and focus on my mission? Without your power and strength, without the Holy Spirit, I cannot overcome."

Since that time I have overcome so many things. That was when I completely gave up and relied on God. As a result one day I realized I can feel incredible joy and happiness. I am no longer disturbed when I focus on God's will. When I look at a woman, an elder or younger sister, I am not disturbed. Trying to overcome it by myself was impossible. I needed to completely rely on God and experience the holy Spirit and experience God's heart and love. This was the way to completely kick out evil spirits and overcome that desire.

Being told to pray 24 hours does not mean we need to kneel in the prayer room all the time. Our life needs to be a conversation with God at every moment. "Should I do this? What about that?" We should always ask our original mind.

On my daily walks in the beginning I always set a timer and prayed first about God's heart for a certain number of minutes. The second topic, "Father, what are you doing, what are your wishes? Your desires?" The third topic was thinking about TM's wish, what she asks me to do. Fourth, our 144,000 goal and national restoration and all our goals. Then I would go on to other topics. My one hour of walking finished so quickly. Our life should be a life of prayer.

If we think a lot about God, he will want to come to us. Parents think a lot about their children. If we give a lot of jjak sarang to a person, we can surely save them. How much do we love our grandchildren? How often do we think of them? Thinking is love. How much we think about a person is how much we love him. How often do we think about God? If someone is concerned about us, our heart wants to be there.

If we often think about God, he wants to live with us. God seeks out those who think about him more than anyone else.

## **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: The Lessons and Relationship of Cain and Abel as Symbols of Two Loves**

1. Cain is the symbol of the first fruit of love. This is the result of the first love made in the relationship between Eve and the archangel.

2. Cain had a more self-centered and subjective character than Abel. He broke God's commandment of "don't do" and often went against the parent's heart. There was discord between brothers, and he was hot-blooded and insisted only on his perspective.

3. Abel is the symbol of the second fruit of love. This is the result of the second love made in the relationship between Eve and Adam.

4. Just as Adam tried to return to God, Abel had a heart of repentance. He had a characteristic to act for God. Abel was closer to the Principle than Cain, and he had a character of wanting to live according to the intention of the center. As a result, God accepted Abel's offering, which was closer to the Principle type.

5. Today, most of the children of the first fruits born through the love of an immature man and woman have a character that distances themselves from their parents, and they have an outward and hot-blooded personality. This is because their love was due to their love with the archangel.

6. However, the second-born child is relatively introverted compared to his older brother because he is born with the love of the second fruit. He has a character of living for his parents and wanting to reconcile with his brother.

7. In the fallen world, children of people in their late 30s and 40s are more Abelistic than children born as the fruit of the immature love of people in their 20s and 30s. They try to live for the sake of others rather than themselves. As the couple gain experience, their fallen nature becomes purified, they gradually grow, and Abelistic children are born. Children who want to know the circumstances of their parents and take care of their worries will emerge.

8. Among the 2nd generation who received the Blessing, this phenomenon occurs, but we are slowly faced with the fortune of returning to the original world of creation. Since True Parents paid the indemnity and proclaimed the arrival of the original world of creation, it is truly amazing that they have granted Blessed children the gift of being able to receive the Blessing before they are in their twenties.

9. So we need to know that times have changed. We are not living in the era before the coming of Heaven, we are living in the era after the coming of Heaven. Therefore, our blessed children should know that the sooner we prepare the blessing, the more we can receive heavenly fortune. Everything has a time. If we miss the time, (our experience) becomes more and more secular. According to the worldly standards of marriage, we should not decide whether the timing is too early or too late. We must be in time for heaven.

We need to focus on TP's guidance. 16-18-year-olds want to be blessed. The era of indemnity is over. We have entered the world of God's original creation. TF proclaimed blessed children should be blessed between 16-18. They had problems being blessed so early? Is it better to wait? That is the secular world standard. We need to unite with TP's standard. We need to change our concept. We are living in the era after the coming of heaven. Indemnity is over. When our children are 13 to 16, please pray with them before sleeping. Prepare for 3 years before the blessing so they are ready to receive the blessing by 16 to 18.

Of course, there are failures, but we need to know who TP are. We need to focus on TP's guidance. If we fail, we did not educate them enough. Times have really changed. My children were blessed at 16, 17 and 19 years old. It is not easy to do that. My children struggled with being matched early. Every morning in HDH we said we should unite with TP. We do not know our future, the time, what is going on, but TP know. Now I ask each of my children about their married life. They smile. They enjoy it. They are very happy. When they were young, they never had an experience of dating. They met their spouse really pure. That is the most pure time. Their spouse was their first date.

When I went to Asia, many people complained about early blessings. But now being blessed is part of the culture. They enter the university and are exposed to secular, sexual thinking, losing purity more and more. That is how we lose our children. The most pure time is the best moment to be matched. Let's follow TP's standard. If the local law limits the age, they can be matched and blessed, then start married life later. They can be heavenly girlfriend and heavenly boyfriend until they are officially married. We need to create heavenly culture. We live in a different time now.

(Response to sharing) Whenever we receive God's words, sometimes we feel judgement. This is our portion of responsibility. It just means that our conscience becomes more sensitive. Our original mind is saying we need to listen.

## **The Bright Continent #369**

October 22, 2021: **KEY POINTS:** *TM said multitudes of Africans still struggle to acquire the basic daily necessities. The heart of parents is liberated when the suffering of their children is resolved. So, Africa's relief from poverty and suffering will liberate HP's heart. African brothers and sisters, while they rely on Western help, need to take full ownership of their own development. Our unification movement must guide brothers and sisters how to take ownership. There are about 50 nations in Africa. If each of the 50 U.S. states could take responsibility for one African country, the continent would be restored in a short time. If we practice TP's principles, the world will prosper. America needs to live for and help the world, especially Africa. Though the Family Federation is financially challenged, we need to help other nations as a condition. We need to find at least one nation in each continent that has the potential to establish CIG. If we serve those nations, God will need to bless America. Just as TF shared half his food ration with other prisoners in Hungnam, even if we do not have food to eat, we still want to think how we can help others. The way to be blessed by heaven is to give and give, according to the DP. It looks like losing, but according to universal principles, those who help others never die. America*

*is to be a light to the world. At the Senegal Summit in 2018 TM said she was launching "a revolution of the culture by the heart of filial love" and that Africa would be a "priority." She said that through Peace Road starting in Africa, "humankind will communicate and realize a kingdom of heaven on earth filled with freedom, equality, peace, unification, and happiness, in which there is no need for war." God wanted us to become owners of our heart and control all things with our heart. A dominion without heart is not dominion. God wants the world to be governed by blessed families who are one with him. We can belong to God by becoming filial children. Let's think that everything belongs to God: our mouth, nose, feet, heart, our children, our spouse. That is filial piety. Then God confesses, "I belong to you, my eyes, ears, everything. I belong to you." The child belongs to the parent and the parent belongs to the child. We need to completely deny ourself and confess, "I belong to God." Whom and what we treat as God's -- even our business -- becomes holy. When we marry, how can we maintain our first love? A horizontal love between a subject and object partner without a center is unstable and vulnerable to dissolve. That is why the dating experience is very dangerous. Any horizontal relationship without a center is inherently unstable. Also, our mind and body struggle when there is no center. Husband and wife struggle and finally divorce because there is no center. The universal principle is vertical alignment first, then the horizontal foundation. We need to align with God first, forming a trinity with him. Democracy and communism have no center, so they struggle with each other and within themselves. They need Godism and heading thought. Because humanism has no center, it also is unstable. Violations of human rights can only be resolved centered on God. Arranged marriages through parents have a lower divorce rate than those of couples who have met through dating because arranged marriages are closer to the Principle. Do we blessed families have a senior family whom we can ask for advice and with whom we can share heartistically?*

Yesterday we were in Nashville, TN. Then we drove 6 hours to Jackson, Mississippi.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 287-288 > When you go to Africa, you will see it is rich in red and yellow hues. Some areas are covered in fertile, red soil, and others with ocher-colored sand. I have been told that Africa means "mother" or "sunlight" in different languages.*

*Unfortunately, multitudes of Africans still struggle to acquire the basic daily necessities. European colonizers exploited Africa's riches and did not invest effectively in its development. Even some who strongly believed in God enslaved and enchained their fellow human beings, considering them bereft of a soul. Too few lent a comforting hand or helped them find a way to live. And still fewer gave them words of Christ's love and hope of salvation.*

Because God is a parent, his heart is for the children who suffer the most or are most miserable. The heart of parents is liberated when the suffering of their children is resolved. When Africa is liberated from poverty and suffering will be God's liberation, the liberation of his heart. African brothers and sisters, while they rely on Western help, need to take full ownership of their own development. How to take ownership is an important point. What matters is how they can love their own nation and continent. Our unification movement must guide brothers and sisters how to take ownership. Of course, other nations should help them.

There are about 50 nations in Africa. If each of the 50 U.S. states could take responsibility for one African country, the continent would be restored in a short time and Africa would become the light for the world. If we practice TP's

principles, the world will prosper.

Since I came to America, I realized that America is the center of the world. It plays a very important role in the world. We need to live for and help the world, especially Africa. Though the Family Federation is financially challenged, we need to help other nations as a condition. We need to find at least one nation in each continent that has the potential to establish CIG. We can send GPA members there. If we serve those nations, God will need to bless America. Our spirit, vision and heart are important. As long as we are intent on helping other nations, America will never have financial difficulties. Even if we do not have food to eat, we still want to think how we can help others. In Hungnam Prison TF shared half of his food with other prisoners. He reduced his food and helped other prisoners. As a result some prisoners' ancestors mobilized them to help Rev. Moon. The way to be blessed by heaven is to give and give, according to the DP. It looks like losing, but according to universal principles, those who help others never die. How can we develop our movement? Lets' increase our members and increase giving for other nations. Then the other nations will follow our example. We are to be a light to the world. When we completely live for the sake of others, this is the way America can develop. We know how to get the blessing.

*The sense of profound grief I felt when I first stepped onto African soil in the 1970s remains in my heart. Over the years, my husband and I sent missionaries to Africa. Rather than invest in building our own churches, these missionaries worked to assist the local population by erecting schools, opening clinics and building factories. Their gallant efforts were humble contributions in helping to better the lives of others. Nonetheless, their altruistic endeavors did not answer the questions on everyone's minds. Africans would seek out Unification Church missionaries and pastors and ask: "Why do we have to live in such misery?" "When are True Parents coming to see us?" "Do True Parents truly love us?" "What do True Parents think about Africa?"*

*When these heartfelt words crossed oceans and reached my ears, I felt called, and I answered by going to Africa. However, despite my best efforts, it was difficult to meet and speak with everyone | wanted to see, and address the myriad complex circumstances afflicting each nation or tribe. Africa's complexity is evident in the multiplicity of faiths, ethnicities and languages throughout the continent—French-speaking Africa, English-speaking Africa, Islamic Africa, Catholic Africa, and more and more, overlaying the histories of conflicts among tribes. I prayed: How can I help heal this continent's wounds and bring harmony and oneness of heart? As the decades passed, we built the foundation to bring together public-sector and private-sector leaders of several nations, including traditional chiefs and religious leaders, to discuss interdependence, mutual prosperity and universal values.*

## **Africa Summit 2018: Opening Plenary, True Mother's Keynote Address January 18, at the Abdou Diouf International Conference Center**

*In Genesis, it says, "And there was evening and there was morning-the first day!" Christians are still in the evening. They have been unable to greet the morning. Those who have been preparing for two thousand years for this moment, can you still not wake up from your sleep?*

*The result and problem is that they did not know the Gods' nor the Messiah Jesus Christ's essence. Christianity has made many mistakes during these two thousand years. From within the Christian realm many denominations arose and Communism emerged. This was because they did not know the center. However, now, through my revealing the truths of Heaven's providential history, Africa will become heavenly Africa that attends God, a proud nation that can stand in front of the world as a guiding lamp. Today, with the heart of a true parent, as True Mother, I have come to eradicate Africa's past pain and begin a new history for Africa.*

*This was why I chose this nation, Senegal. I have seen that Heaven has prepared and raised righteous people for this particular time. I pray that you can deeply feel that Heaven is with us.*

*That is why, centered on Africa, I am opening a new era, the Pacific Civilization Era, which is a revolution of the culture by the heart of filial love. I pray that together we can go forward toward creating a happy kingdom of heaven on earth where all human beings attend Heavenly Parent as their center. Therefore, I am advocating a Peace Highway, which will travel from the south of Africa, from the Cape of Good Hope, through Africa, Europe, Eurasia, and Asia, connecting all the way to Korea. Through this, humankind will communicate and realize a kingdom of heaven on earth filled with freedom, equality, peace, unification, and happiness, in which there is no need for war and there is neither high nor low. Africa has much to do. I selected Africa as the priority. Today, when we look at the pollution and destruction caused by people's ignorance, we feel there is no hope for humankind's future, which is why I want Africa to return to the healthy state it had been in at the time God created it. Representatives from all nations, do you agree? I pray and ask that you can go forward to the day when we realize the dream of one human family under God working hand in hand together with me and with all nations as brothers and sisters in front of God.*

When TM began the providence of the only begotten daughter, she started in Africa. We realized how much God loves Africa through TM. Thank you, HP, for your support and love for Africa, which is less developed than any other region.

## **TF: The Reason You Cannot Deny That You Belong to God the Father**

*God wants to caress the things of creation through the hands of the person whose heart is one with His. God wants to embrace all His children through the Son and Daughter whose hearts are one with His. God eagerly waits for His sovereignty to be established by the bride who is one in heart with Him. God is eager to see the day when this world will be governed by sons and daughters who are one in heart with Him. Have you ever thought about all this? The more you think about it, the more awe-inspiring it becomes. When you think about how God's desire is not only connected to you but also to the world and even the cosmos, you cannot deny that you belong to God the Father. (008-295, 1960.02.14)*

God created through the word and wanted us to become inseparable from God. He wanted us to become owners of our heart and control all things with their heart. A dominion without heart is not dominion. God wants to embrace all his children through his son and daughter whose hearts are one with him. Jesus is the bridegroom and we are the bride. We should be inseparable. God is waiting for humans to fulfill his sovereignty. He wants the world to be governed by blessed families who are one with him. How can we become a person of heart, one who cannot but live for the sake of others? It is a matter of heart. Becoming a perfect person which means the perfection of our heart.

### **I Belong to God**

*Therefore, you should think that your mind belongs to the Father, your heart belongs to the Father, your consciousness, your intuition and all your senses belong to the Father. You should establish the viewpoint that everything you feel and perceive belongs to the Father. You should do everything in your power to realize God's desire. Our path may lead to death, but no matter how fearful it is, we must overcome with a strong heart and conviction. We will have the power to laugh at death and go beyond it. (008-295, 1960.02.14)*

We can belong to God by becoming filial children. Let's not think that everything belongs to me. It all belongs to God: our mouth, nose, feet, heart, our children, our spouse -- all belong to God. That is the concept of filial piety. Then God confesses, "I belong to you, my eyes, ears, everything. I belong to you."

The child belongs to the parent and the parent belongs to the child. We need to completely deny ourself and confess, "I belong to God." We should never treat our spouse and children and belongings as our own. We need to treat them as belonging to God. Then they become holy. When we run our business, legal ownership is OK, but we need to think, "God is my owner and the owner of my business. He is my center." The fall means we insist on ourself and our ownership. Then we are separate from HP.

**TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: What Must We Do to Marry Maintaining the First Love?**

Not so many people are interested in marrying these days. No one shows the model.

1. A horizontal love between a subject and object partner without a center always causes problems. This is because there is no center when the subject and object partner give and take. Therefore, the dating experience is very dangerous.

Why? There is no center. Whenever we have a horizontal relationship with no center, we are in grave danger. Our mind and body struggle when there is no center. Husband and wife struggle and finally divorce because there is no center. The universal principle is vertical alignment first, then the horizontal foundation. We need to align with God first. Dr. Kittle talks about the vertical and horizontal pillars.

2. Always set the center first and then the subject and the object partner must become one. Only when love is centered on the trinity, can that love be maintained. A horizontal love without a center is bound to break. Take a look at Adam and Eve. It was not a love of the trinity centered on God. Love without God or parents or a central figure that represents God is always dangerous. The standard of loving each other will break immediately. The standard of first love falls quickly.

TF talks about trinity all the time. God should be the center then subject partner and object partner. A subject partner and object partner without a center is very dangerous. According to universal principles we can become stable when there is a trinity with a center. Otherwise horizontal relationships can break any time. Democracy and communism have no center. We need a center to be stable. Democracy and communism fight each other because there is no center. TF speaks about Godism and headwing knowledge. Mind and body without God in the center is at risk. Husband and wife need a center: HP, TP, Abel's family. Cain and Abel without a center just fight. That is why humanism is problematic. We talk about human rights. There is no solution to (violations of human rights) when there is no center. Human rights need to be centered on God.

3. If a man and woman (have) give and take and get married without going through the center, they will end up fighting and cursing each other. Because God was not included in the horizontal love of Adam and Eve, their married life failed. You can tell the results by looking at their children.

Adam and Eve had give and take without God. As a result Cain killed Abel. That murder was the result of Adam and Eve's horizontal relationship.

4. Even in Korea, arranged marriages through parents have a lower divorce rate than have couples who have met through dating because arranged marriages are closer to the Principle. Marriages from dating have a high divorce rate. If love does not go through the center but only flows horizontally, the level of love will drop quickly.

Without involving parents' concern and love, getting

married horizontally "I love him" is not stable. We need a center. This is a universal principle. Without the pillar we cannot set up beams.

5. In order for a couple to have a successful marriage, they must have an Abel family that they respect and serve. Centering on the respected Abel family, a couple can have a marriage in which their first love is maintained if they (practice) give and receive (action).

Even though we are blessed families, do we have a senior family we can ask for advice and share heartistically? They are representatives of TP to us. Such married life can be maintained.

How can we unite mind and body? Buddhism's problem is that there is no center. Even if a husband and wife love each other, without a center they end up fighting and divorcing. Even if one spouse does not have a center, it is an archangel problem. We need a lifeline. Horizontal problems cannot be solved in a horizontal way. We need to set up the vertical system first.

The best way to maintain horizontal love is to have a vertical center. Then we can maintain the love between husband and wife.

**God's Embrace Ends All Tears #368**

October 21, 2021: *KEY POINTS: True Mother said, "The continent that I believe has suffered the most is the African continent." She offered a deep prayer on Gorée Island for the ancestors who had endured this painful history with the belief that there will be a new, heavenly Africa free from suffering. From now on we will study how to apply the DP in our daily lives. Without understanding the DP, even though TF shares deeply, we cannot understand what he is talking about. When we are hungry, let's think God is hungry. For whom do we eat? God. "God inside me is hungry and is telling me to eat." When we eat with this mindset, our meal becomes sacred. It should be the same for all our activities at every moment. With that heart, our body will become the holy temple of God. For us to grow, God's word needs to become flesh in our heart. Then we can become holy people through attendance. TF attends God at every moment. He treats himself as a holy person, as God's belonging. God relates to everything through us -- even to Satan's world. The first step in the life of faith is self-denial because we came from a Satanic background: "I am not mine. I belong to God." We need to remind ourselves of this constantly. When living with God continually when we truly become one with him, we no longer need to deny ourselves. TF no longer needs to ask this question because he has the habit of thinking of God constantly. When we live this way, we will leave behind good stories that God will keep in His heart. Where do we most often make mistakes? When people are close and familiar -- as in a family, work or school environment -- familiarity breeds disrespect. Spouse, parents and bosses feel their partner, children or workers respectively belong to them and tend to disrespect them and take them for granted. There is a saying in Korea that "the closer you are, the more distant you are." Heavenly etiquette is not to ignore the position of the subject/object partner. When we get close to each other, it's easy to ignore the other's position. That is why the most crimes are committed between husband and wife and discord and crimes happen between siblings. Most sin is committed in the family. If we are successful in our relationships in our family, we can create good relationships with Cain and others. Discord arises when we have stereotypes and preconceptions that a person is like this or that. We should treat each other as God's belongings and serve them. Then no matter how close we are, we will always be polite and careful. We will not easily anger and express negative emotions. If we treat others as holy, we will become*

*holy. When we make peace between our mind and body, husband and wife, and parents and children, then we know how to make world peace. Peace does not begin with me, but within the family.*

Today is the one-year anniversary of my arrival in the United States sent by TP. I sincerely thank HP, TP and all of you for your prayers, devotion and encouragement. God is giving me lots of clear inspiration about where we need to go in America.

Yesterday I was in Tennessee. We had a Pastors summit in the Great Hall(?) Baptist Church with Pastor Holmes. We drove to Nashville, Tennessee last night.

*<Mother of Peace, Page 292-293> The throngs of people taking photos of its historic sites easily overlook the reminders of this tragic past. Gorée is a small island, with the seaside easily reached by a 20-minute walk either to the east or west. During my tour, I saw that visitors were impressed by its many European-style buildings. One tourist remarked, "Walking along these cobblestone streets reminds me of European neighborhoods." Another said, "These European houses are so beautiful and full of character."*

*I looked at the beautiful houses built for the European slave traders, and the contrast with the slave camp located barely a hundred feet behind them could not have been greater.*

*The House of Slaves is a two-story building. The slave traders lived on the second floor, while innocent Africans captured and brought there from throughout the continent were kept on the first floor while awaiting to be boarded onto slave ships.*

*What is now a tourist site was the epicenter of the West African slave trade. The holding cells were like caves, dark and damp, with no natural sunlight and ceilings so low and cramped that one had to bend down to enter.*

*Most visitors and dignitaries tour the second floor, but I spent my time in the slave cells on the first floor. Holding onto the frame of the Door of No Return, I shed tears, along with the mayor of Gorée and everyone in our party, as I prayed for Africa to be freed from the pain and resentment caused by slavery. Liberating those who have ascended differs from comforting those who are alive on earth. Both are possible through the earnest prayer of God's only begotten Daughter, who carries the mission to save humanity. Facing the silent, grieving walls of the House of Slaves, I forever broke the miserable chains of Africa's oppression.*

*The slave house was built with stones and contained cramped, gloomy holding cells. At the end of a narrow corridor with cells on either side was the infamous Door of No Return. The men, women and children who went through this door onto slave ships sailing for the Americas never saw their families again. As I stood at that door, I*

*could hear the cries and weeping of countless Africans taken against their will. My grief increased when I witnessed tourists laughing and joking as they passed by the slave cells. But I also saw families frown and sigh in sadness at the sight of these reminders of human cruelty. One mother leaned over a red brick staircase and offered a tearful prayer. She seemed hopeful that her prayer might contribute to healing centuries of cruelty and misery.*

Let's study more about Gorée.

The House of Slaves and its Door of No Return is a museum and memorial to the Atlantic slave trade on Gorée Island, 3 km off the coast of the city of Dakar, Senegal. Its museum, which was opened in 1962 and curated until Boubacar Joseph Ndiaye's death in 2009, is said to memorialise the final exit point of the slaves from Africa. While historians differ on how many African slaves were actually held in this building, as well as the relative importance of Gorée Island as a point on the Atlantic slave trade, visitors from Africa, Europe, and the Americas continue to make it an important place to remember the human toll of African slavery.

Understanding the painful history of Africa, True Mother prayed for its ancestors and a new, heavenly Africa at the Island of Gorée, the largest slave-trading center on the African coast between the 15th and 19th centuries.

Cheers from children living on the island reverberated when True Mother arrived on the island. The Mayor of Gorée, Austin Senghor, then greeted before going to the House of Slaves and its Door of No Return, a museum and memorial to the Atlantic slave trade which memorializes the final exit point of slaves from Africa.

In her speech at the World Africa Summit the previous day, True Mother had said, "The continent that I believe has suffered the most is the African continent." Thus, True Mother delivered a deep prayer for the ancestors who had endured this painful history, with the belief that there will be a new, heavenly Africa free from suffering. True then announced that she will be donating the Victoria Boat to the island, so that it may be used to provide urgent care for its people, bringing them quickly to the hospital on the mainland of Senegal.

Moved by True Mother's initiative not only to be a part of the World Africa Summit but also to sincerely care for the people of Gorée, Senegal, and all of Africa, Mayor Senghor presented the Gorée Pilgrim Award to True Mother.

TM showed so much concern and embraced Africa and liberated all of Africa.

**TF: Do Not Think That You Are Doing it Alone**

I am going to start reading the DP plus the 12-hour DP. and explain how to apply the DP in our daily life. We

will study the introduction, creation, the fall of man and so on. How can we apply the dual characteristics, give and take action and the four position foundation based on TF's words. Without understanding the DP even though TF shares deeply, we cannot understand what he is talking about.

*When you are hungry, you say, "I'm hungry! I want something to eat!" But for whom do you want to eat? Do you want to eat for God, or for yourself? You must eat for God. By doing this, you make your body a perfect holy temple of God. You should think, "'God inside me is hungry and is telling me to eat." When you eat with this mindset, your meal becomes sacred. It is the same when you breathe, when you go to the restroom, or when you do anything else. When you listen, you are not listening alone. Likewise when you see or touch something, do not think that you are doing it alone. (92-166, 1977.04.03)"*

TF gave such details about how to attend God. What minister has ever shared like this? We must eat, sleep, drink and wear clothes for God's sake. With that heart, our body will become the holy temple of God. For us to grow, God's word needs to become flesh in our heart. We need to apply God's word in our daily life. We are inspired by God's word, but we need to know how to apply it in our daily life. We need it to become our flesh. If we apply the word to our life, we will find strength, serving God every moment. It is not just during prayer but in every moment that we need to feel and remember God. If we eat in God's place, the food becomes sacred. When we put on clothes with God, they become holy. When we are hungry, let's not think we are hungry. God is hungry; we need to eat for God's sake. Then we can become holy people through attendance. It is not just believing in Jesus and singing alleluia. God wants to stay with us forever. God's feeling is our feeling. If we need something, we want to think that God is listening. When we go to the restroom, we are not alone. TF attends God at every moment. He treats himself as a holy person. We are God's belonging.

#### **God Is Relating to Everything Through You**

*When you relate to people, even when you relate to Satan's world, you need to think that it is God who is relating to them through you. When you talk, you should think that God is speaking through you. When you are totally one with God, you can live. Even though your living, thinking and loving are centered on yourself, it will still be lawful. Even though you live, think and love centered on yourself, your living, thinking and loving will be centered on God. That is the principle. (92-166, 1977.04.03)"*

The first step in the life of faith is self-denial because we came from a Satanic background: "I am not mine. I

belong to God." We need to remind ourselves of this constantly. When living with God constantly when we become one, we no longer need to deny ourselves. We need to reflect on ourself, "Is my thought with God?" TF no longer needs to ask this question because he has the habit of thinking. To reach this standard we really need to deny ourselves.

#### ***You Will Leave Behind Good Stories That God Will Keep in His Heart***

*As a person who is attending God, how much does your happiness bring joy to God?' When you are hungry, you are grateful to eat, and when you attend God, you should have even greater gratitude. You should always attend God -- when you eat, when you wear something nice, even when you are sad or face difficulties. By living this way, you will leave behind good stories that God will keep in His heart. (17-291, 1967.02.15)*

The purpose of God's creation is to taste joy. Our purpose in life is to please God by loving others as he loves us. We should think of how to bring joy to people. Then good fortune comes to us and God is with us. When we are hungry, let's think God is hungry. When we are sorrowful or sad, we need to think God has some kind of sad or sorrowful story. We need to leave behind good stories that God will keep in his heart.

#### **TODAY'S YOUTH MINISTRY: Where Do We Most Often Make Mistakes?**

1. Mistakes are made because the closer a person is, the less you take each other's positions seriously. When a couple seems too close, the husband/wife) mistakenly thinks that the wife(husband) belongs to them. Many parents also mistakenly think that their children belong to them. This is where discord arises.

"My wife is mine. This is my house, my member, my Cain." Being close is fine, but we tend to treat someone close to me as our own belonging. It is very easy to make mistakes.

2. The closer a person, the more we need to check each other's positions. If we act without checking the other's position, we will behave disrespectfully. If we think that this wife or husband is ours, we will live speaking bluntly without reservation.

We may not be polite or respectful. We can drink water any time. We take it easy.

3. There is a saying in Korea that the closer you are, the more distant you are. It means that the closer we are, the more we should check the other person's position. That means not acting recklessly centered on ourselves without asking for their opinion.

4. The etiquette is not to ignore the position of the subject/object partner. When we get close to each other, it's easy to ignore the other's position. That is why the most

crimes are committed between husband and wife and discord and crimes happen between siblings.

Most sin is committed in the family. Adam's family was like that: something happened between husband and wife, between Cain and Abel. Cain ignored Abel, Eve ignored Adam. If we are successful in our relationships in our family, we can create good relationships with Cain and others.

5. We must always be careful of preconceptions. When an older brother is dealing with his younger brother, he labels him as "my younger brother." When these preconceptions are fixed in the mind, mistakes are made. What we must beware of is when dealing with people around us, discord arises when we have stereotypes and preconceptions that a person is like this or that.

6. A humble person is someone who is always willing to listen to the opinions of those around them. They check the positions of others. In order for elders and young people to work together peacefully, they need to know each other's positions well. In the world of the original mind, ignoring each other's position is a crime and is illegal. The closer we are, the more we have to be polite and check each other's position in order to not make mistakes.

7. We treat others as our belongings and make mistakes if we treat them easily. So how do we avoid making a mistake? We should treat each other as God's belongings and serve them. Then no matter how close we are, we will always be polite and careful.

The Korean word to Father and mother vs brothers and sisters. There is respectful language. We select respectful language for our spouse and even for our children. Normally the older brother does not use respectful language to younger brothers, but TF said we should use respectful language to everyone. We need to treat our spouse and others as God's belonging. Then we are careful to attend. Then we are not easily angry and express negative emotions. Our spouse belongs to God. So do our children. We need heavenly etiquette. If we treat others as holy, we will become holy. If we overcome mistakes in our family, then in the secular world we will be successful because we have learned from our family. Adam and Eve made mistakes within their family. Also Cain and Abel, and Noah's family. Jacob and Esau's problem was in the family. Jesus suffered so much because of his family and the family of Zachariah. Everything comes from the family. When we make peace between our mind and body, husband and wife, and parents and children, then we know how to make world peace. Peace does not begin with me, but begins within the family. How do we treat the staff in our office? "You are my staff. You

need to listen to me." That attitude keeps us from improving. We need to treat our counterpart as God's belonging. ♦